



GASTON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY  
P. O. BOX 429  
DALLAS, N. C. 28034

729.2  
H  
3.42

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2018 with funding from  
North Carolina Digital Heritage Center

<https://archive.org/details/ourkinbeinghisto00hoff>







**LABAN MILES HOFFMAN**, Author and Co-publisher, AND HIS FAMILY

In center, Laban Miles Hoffman. On his left, Martha Jane Jenkins Hoffman. Standing between, Ernest Jenkins Hoffman. On his right, Laban Miles Hoffman, Jr. Sitting in front, Sarah Jane Hoffman, youngest.

# OUR KIN

BEING A HISTORY  
OF THE

Hoffman, Rhyne, Costner, Rudisill, Best,  
Hovis, Hoyle, Wills, Shetley, Jenkins,  
Holland, Hambright, Gaston,  
Withers, Cansler, Clem-  
mer and Lineberger  
families

---

BY

LABAN MILES HOFFMAN  
OF DALLAS, NORTH CAROLINA

---

REPRINTED BY

Gaston County Historical Society  
CASTONIA, NORTH CAROLINA



GATEWAY PRESS, INC.  
Baltimore 1980

Originally Published by  
Daniel E. Rhyne, Laban L. Jenkins  
and L.M. Hoffman  
**1915**

Reprinted by  
Gaston County Historical Society  
1971  
1976  
1980

Published by  
Gateway Press, Inc.  
Baltimore, Maryland

*Made in the United States of America*



## Preface

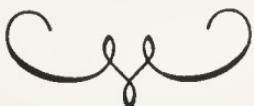
In 1915 when Mr. Hoffman was sixty-nine years old, he published his book *Our Kin*. He was to live nineteen more years, dying on February 25, 1934. He was buried at Holy Communion Lutheran Cemetery, Dallas, North Carolina.

The written notes you see on various pages are those which Mr. Hoffman made in his copy of *Our Kin*, now in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. W. K. Mauney.

*Our Kin* was valuable at the time it was first published as a record of earlier ancestors. The passing of fifty-two years has only served to make the information more valuable.

The Gaston County Historical Society is pleased to make available this reprint of *Our Kin* with the hope that increased knowledge of our forefathers will inspire citizens to take pride in their heritage and to transmit an even greater heritage to the future generations.

The Gaston County Historical Society gratefully dedicates this reprint to the memory of Laban Miles Hoffman.





## GASTON COUNTY HISTORICAL SOCIETY OFFICERS

1966 - 1967

<i>President</i> .....	Mr. W. N. Craig, Gastonia, N.C.
<i>Vice President</i> .....	Mr. Clarke R. Starnes, Jr., Gastonia, N.C.
<i>Recording Secretary</i> .....	Mrs. Roberta Smith, Lowell, N.C.
<i>Corresponding Secretary</i> ..	Miss Pearl Lineberger, Belmont, N.C.
<i>Treasurer</i> .....	Mr. Willis Holland, Mount Holly, N.C.
<i>Bulletin Editor</i> .....	Mrs. Wilma Ratchford Craig, Gastonia, N.C.

## OUR KIN PUBLICATION COMMITTEE

Mr. Clarke R. Starnes, Jr., <i>Chairman</i> .....	Gastonia, N.C.
Mr. W. T. Robinson .....	Cherryville, N.C.
Miss Corinne Puett .....	Dallas, N.C.
Mr. W. N. Craig .....	Gastonia, N.C.
Mr. Brice T. Dickson .....	Gastonia, N.C.



# Table of Contents

<i>Chapter</i>		<i>Page</i>
	Preface . . . . .	3
1.	<b>HOFFMAN</b> . . . . .	13
	Jacob Hoffman Jr., 15; Elizabeth Hoffman Palmer, 54; John Hoffman, 60	
2.	<b>RHYNE</b> . . . . .	121
	Jacob Rhyne 2nd, 125; Eve Magdalene Cloninger, 151; Peter Rhyne, 172; Sarah Catharine Rhyne Hovis, 192; Philip Rhyne, 199; Michael Rhyne, 210; Thomas Rhyne, 218	
3.	<b>COSTNER</b> . . . . .	231
	Peter Costner, 233; Jacob Costner, 239; Andrew Costner, 256; Thomas Costner, 258; Margaret Costner, 267; Mary Costner, 267	
4.	<b>RUDISILL</b> . . . . .	268
	Philip Rudisill, 269; Michael Rudisill, 306; Derrick Rudisill, 332; Jonas Rudisill, 339	
5.	<b>BEST or BESS</b> . . . . .	351
	John Best, 352; Thomas Best, 357; Jonathan Best, 358; Peter Best, 359; Daniel Best, 372; Christian Best, 372; Jacob, Martin, and Frederick Best, 374; Maria Elizabeth Rhyne and Sallie Kiser, 375; Hannah Best, 382	
6.	<b>HOVIS</b> . . . . .	389
7.	<b>HOYLE</b> . . . . .	395
	Jacob Hoyle, 402; Michael Hoyle, 412; John Hoyle, 431; Andrew Hoyle, 473; The Daughters of Peter Hoyle, 475	
8.	<b>WILLS</b> . . . . .	479
9.	<b>SHETLEY (SCHATTLE)</b> . . . . .	488
10.	<b>JENKINS</b> . . . . .	496
	Hugh Jenkins, 497; Samuel Jenkins, 507; Jesse Jenkins, 511; Reuben, Capt. John, Edward and Elijah Jenkins, 511	
11.	<b>HOLLAND</b> . . . . .	516
	Julius Holland, 517; Isaac Holland, 521	
12.	<b>HAMBRIGHT</b> . . . . .	528
13.	<b>GASTON</b> . . . . .	540
	John Gaston, 541; Nathaniel Gaston, 543	
14.	<b>WITHERS (WEATHERS)</b> . . . . .	545
15.	<b>CANSLER (GENSELER, Etc.)</b> . . . . .	555
16.	<b>CLEMMER (KLEMMER)</b> . . . . .	567
17.	<b>LINEBERGER (LEINBERGER)</b> . . . . .	575
	<b>INDEX</b> . . . . .	579



# Preface

DEAR COUSINS: Before asking you to read and give credence to these genealogical sketches of our fathers who first settled in this section, and their long and numerous lines of descendants, it is perhaps necessary, and certainly proper that I should introduce to you myself and my motives and purposes in their preparation, as well as in a general way to indicate the sources from which I have derived my information.

In the first place I will apologize for the use of the personal pronoun "I" instead of the many usual conventional paraphrases such as "the writer of these sketches," or other third personal ways of saying "I." In my first notes I tried the roundabout way, omitting the direct and short way of designating myself so as not to appear egotistic. The paraphrases became of such frequent recurrence as to become very distasteful and impressed me as stilted and much more egotistical than the plain "I," so I am going to speak direct to you as being kinsmen and esteemed cousins as you are. And those who know will not think me egotistic. In fact, I think a little more of that attribute—a little more self-assertion—would have made my life not more peaceful, but more successful, as the world counts success. I have threshed out my own opinions and hold a few of them dearer than life, but with charity and toleration for those honestly differing. Among these firm opinions are the unshakable doctrines of the triune God and the vital orthodox doctrines of Christianity as taught in the Bible and generally believed and taught by our pioneer fathers. In other matters I am willing to be influenced in large measure by the opinions of others.

And who, then, am I?

I was born in Lincoln County, N. C., on the 19th day of October, 1846, in a three-room log house on Duharts creek, about two miles west of Lowell. Two months and two days later the same year, the southern end of Lincoln County, including my birthplace, was made Gaston County, in which I was reared and where I have lived most of my life in the vicinity of the first settlements of our German fathers. My earliest recollection runs back to the time when I was two years old. At that period father built a new two-story frame house about a quarter of a mile from my birthplace and we moved into the new house, and moved the old to the new for "Ann's house." Ann was the negro slave cook given to my mother by her father. I still can see myself a very small child dressed

in a madder dyed homemade checked linsey dress, standing in wonder watching the strong men push up the logs as they neared the top of the wall. And letting memory take free range it invariably turns as to a magnet to the central affection of my life—to mother; to the gentle, loving pious little woman who kept our house with so much quiet love, industry and frugality, but who, alas, in my boyhood was taken from us. I have sometimes felt her death robbed me of my youth. I was the second child and there being no girl in the family, and myself being small and not very robust, I was "mother's girl." I am glad to think that I either inherited or acquired her timid, modest disposition, and have had ambition to favor and please others rather than to seek honor or money for myself. I worked on the farm at a little of everything customary for the farm boy. I went to school most of the winters for about three months to the old log schoolhouse half a mile from where Lowell now stands, between Lowell and Spencer Mountain.

I developed some aptitude for books and graduated there under Miss Nancy Armstrong in the Winter of 1861-2. She was a good woman and a good teacher, and though she gave me the only whipping I ever had, I reverence her memory.

In the Fall of 1862 I entered the "Prep," the only department at Davidson College left by the Civil War. At school as everywhere else while a boy, I was simple enough to think I had to do my best everything I was asked to do by my superiors. I remained here till May, 1864, when I enlisted with the other seventeen year old boys in Co. C, 2nd Regt. of N. C. Jr. Reserves. We guarded Duplin Cross Roads and Rock Fish bridge, and participated in the small battles of Bellefield, Va., 2nd Kinston and Bentonville. I was Sr. 2nd Lt. in a company of nearly 200 boys from Gaston and Lincoln Counties. In the Winter of 1864-5 we were mustered into the regular Confederate service and designated Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A., and were attached to Hoke's Division, Johnston's Army. We surrendered with Johnston's Army to Genl. Sherman, near High Point, N. C., on Apr. 26, 1865. Having been a soldier, and helping on the farm through the Summer of 1865, I had about concluded that it would be going backward to turn school boy again, especially as I knew it would be a great strain on my father to pay the necessary expense. But in Nov., 1865, father said to me in his characteristic way: "Miles, you'd better gather up your duds and get back to school." I have never ceased to thank him for that order. I graduated (A.B.) at Davidson College in June, 1869. July 1st I was at work as bookkeeper in the office of D. A. Jenkins, State Treasurer, at Raleigh, where I worked at a salary of \$750 per annum till September, 1870. Mr. Jenkins several times offered to ask a raise of my salary but my work seemed so light and easy, I told him I wasn't earning more than I got unless he'd give me more work to do.

I had a most delightful time in Raleigh and made some very pleasant friends, but seeing little future for myself there and feeling the lack of

push and self-reliance, I resigned my position and determined to go west, away from the dear ones upon whom I had depended so long, where I would have to "root hog or die." Governor Holden offered me a clerkship in his office at a better salary if I would stay, but the storm then arising in governmental affairs was not to my taste, and I left in the late Fall of 1870 and went to Arkansas. I will say, though it may still be unpopular to do so, that I did sympathize with Governor Holden in all his efforts to suppress the Ku Klux outrages. He was not the bold bad man his enemies charged him with being, but on the contrary was a quiet, kindhearted, lovable man. As Governor he saw citizens, black and white, being outraged with scourgings, and murdered, to whom the law owed protection and the courts were powerless to convict the organized mobs. In the spirit of self-sacrifice he determined to protect all citizens at whatever cost necessary. In doing so he declared martial law, arrested the perpetrators, tried and convicted some of them by court martial. He broke the backbone of the secret political organizations, but gave his political life and citizenship to accomplish that result. He was impeached and removed from office for exceeding his constitutional powers in this unhappy incident in the State's history, for refusing to turn over his prisoners to the Civil Court for trial.

In Arkansas I visited around with the purpose of teaching and at the same time reading some law, till my purse was nearly empty. Somehow my country raising, assiduous attention to books and lack of independent dealing with men made me feel left-handed and a misfit in grappling with the problems of life, and I became apprehensive lest the home folks should get the laugh on my rooting ability and another call for help. That thought brought my nose to the ground in earnest. I happened to think there were thousands of bales of cotton in the fields to pick at \$1.00 per hundred pounds and I felt assured of a living at least. If I couldn't get a school to suit me, I could make cotton picking suit fairly well.

But I secured a private school at Lonoke and taught there in the year of 1871. In the Autumn of that year I obtained a position as assistant in the public schools of Jacksonport, Arkansas and the following year I was Principal of this school. Meantime at nights and during vacations I read law under the tuition and lectures given to a class of young men by four or five of the older lawyers of the Jacksonport bar. In the Summer of 1873 I was duly licensed to practice law.

After a few months effort to get clients, Col. L. C. Gause, who had been elected to Congress but counted out by the Republican "carpet baggers," asked me to become his partner and take charge of his office and large practice while he fought for his seat. He was absent most of the two years contesting for his seat, and for two succeeding terms he was elected beyond contest. That connection gave me more business and responsibility than I could handle with entire satisfaction to myself, having to take up important old cases by myself, cases that had been wrangled over for years. I practiced with Col. Gause till he died and then several years by myself till the Summer of 1883. Meantime in 1878,

having as I thought enough money and work to pay board and keep for two, I came back to N. C. and married Martha J. Jenkins, the daughter of my first employer.

I continued to do fairly well with my law and had good prospects for the future in 1883. My wife didn't much like the place, with its mud and frequent inundations, and I became almost sick with malaria and concluded that my health was ruined, and in an ill considered moment we decided to give up my work and prospects in Arkansas and returned to our native County in North Carolina. This was the great business mistake of our lives.

In North Carolina I have been busy enough, but my work has to a large extent been philanthropic in a small way rather than gainful. It is true for several years I worked as a laborer on my farm—my own prescription for eradicating my malaria. I assisted Mr. Geo. F. Bason for a short time with his law practice. I assisted in the building and management of the Dallas Cotton Mills until two of my friends holding County offices were defeated for re-election and I desired to retain them as citizens of Dallas, and so I resigned and turned over the management of the factory to them. About this time the Latin teacher in our struggling town school, Gaston Female College, left, and I volunteered to teach the Latin and Greek without compensation during its struggles for self-support. The Principal refused to charge me tuition for my three children and that was all my salary. This teaching for something like ten years was pleasant and interesting work, and suited my taste almost as well as any years of my life, one exception being the work of investigation and discovery connected with the preparation of this book which has been my recreation and pleasure for the last ten years.

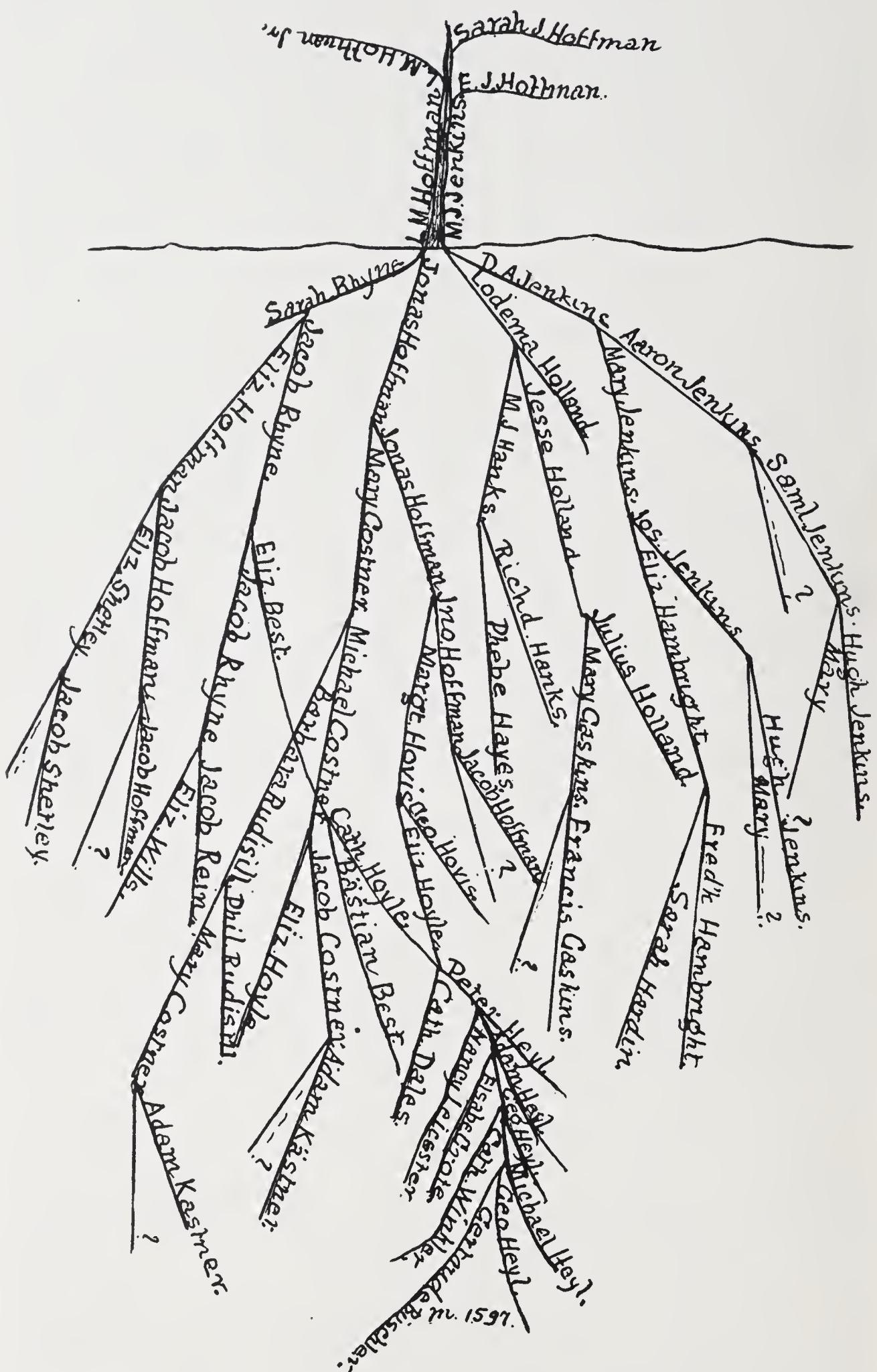
Besides this I was for twelve years County Superintendent of Public Instruction of Gaston County at a nominal compensation, not exceeding an average of sixty dollars per annum. This paid expenses.

Of course I did not devote my whole time to the schools which were in session less than four months in the year. The teachers were poorly paid, the school fund too small and I made it my hobby that the school children should have the benefit of every available dollar to use in prolonging the sessions of their schools. When the funds increased I was urged to continue the work on a reasonable salary, but the time having come when the authorities had no trouble to get a Superintendent and pay him, I decided to retire from that work.

So I have been busy, but now at the age of 66 years, looking backward, it seems to me I have accomplished very little. It is something to feel that I have consciously injured no one and do not recall that I have ever owned a dishonest dollar, and all my life I have tried and meant to do some good. And if I can complete the publication of these family histories, and you, my cousins, shall be interested and benefited, I will feel that my life has not been altogether without worthy accomplishment. I grew up in the country home, and we talked little of ancestors and

relations and I learned nothing of most of my ancestors further back than grandparents and little of them except their names. I suppose it was approaching age that carried my mind backward and made me long to pry into the past and see and know my ancestors and redeem their names and something of their history from the oblivion that has nearly swallowed them up. I have strained my mind's eye to peer into the darkness of the past and grasp the facts and circumstances relating to our ancestors for over one hundred and sixty years when they as first settlers occupied this country, then a wilderness with no habitations save the wigwam of the savage Indian. But many of these facts are irrevocably lost. If I had begun my inquiry ten years earlier, my task would have been comparatively easy. Death has wrought with a trenchant scythe, harvesting the old men and women within that time. Even yet when I have purposed to go to see some old fathers or mothers, before I can do so they slip away from me. If the inquiry were not so fascinatingly interesting to me, I would long since have ceased to make myself a nuisance to everybody whom I suspect of knowing anything that would promote my purpose. I have sometimes spent months of search and inquiry to establish a single relationship. It has been a labor of love and patience. I have interviewed thousands of men and women and have been constantly writing to all parts of the country and I think I have found relations in every state of the Union excepting possibly a dozen. I have spent days and days in the offices of the Clerk and the Register of Deeds of the various counties and in some of the State offices at Raleigh. I have made several trips to the states west of us and have searched Church and Colonial records and visited old graveyards and old homes of our fathers, and at these last I could almost expect the old folks to come out of some of the rooms and greet me in their old German fashion. I almost fancied that the still crystal spring at which they quenched their thirst or the grand old tree which refreshed them with its beauty and shade was whispering to me of their habits of life, of their days of toil and hours of rest. In short I have endeavored from every thought of possible source to get information that would be of interest concerning our old fathers and their descendants even down to the youngest, so that if a hundred or more years in the future some one following us may be interested to do a like turn to our memory, it will be an easier matter than I have found this to be.

In the beginning I thought to investigate only my own family, the Hoffmans. My mother was a Rhyne and after finding out so much about the Hoffmans, I took up that family, and so I was almost unconsciously drawn into including all of my known fathers and mothers and their families. And then I couldn't stop without taking account of my wife's families and in the inquiry I found out so much about several families from which neither myself nor wife was descended but nearly all of whom by intermarriage were collaterally related so that I concluded to sketch these families as a whole also. The following diagram will show some of our ancestral relationships:



Considering the immensity of the undertaking I do not claim the work to be full and complete, and it is to be distinctly understood that there are doubtless many errors and omissions in lists of children. They all are made upon the authority of parents, relatives, or other reliable persons claiming knowledge of the families, or from wills, etc. But I have had *parents* to omit a child or two, and close acquaintance to confuse the names of friend's children. I am, however, surprised and delighted at the extent of the information gained. It could not be again reproduced if my account should be lost, for many family secrets have perished with their possessors since I interviewed them.

I have most gratefully and sincerely to thank nearly every person from whom I asked information and who so patiently gave it. I should have been still better satisfied if a few others had taken the small trouble to give me the lists of their descendants after having been repeatedly requested to do so.

It is no part of my purpose to make gain from this work. I had hoped to publish it in permanent form and distribute it among my friends as a present but it has grown to such proportions that that will not be practicable and I do hope that I maye be able to sell enough copies at about cost to materially assist in the publication.

I do not claim that these good old people whose memories I am trying to preserve were great in worldly pomp or show or in brilliant achievement. They were just good honest, simple common people, contented to establish families in this wilderness and support them from agricultural, mechanical or other manual pursuits. I love them the more because they were the common people, the mainstay and support of the world. They never turned the world upside down, but they did a better thing, they did their full share in holding it level. They were *great* in their endurance and patience, their strong commonsense, their industry and frugality, and in their conscientious rugged adherence to principle and duty as they saw it. They were great in all the homely virtues of life and in their humanity and tender consideration of inferiors. The institution of slavery gained from them no part of its exaggerated reputation for inhumanity. Their slaves were comfortably housed and clothed and fed, at a different table, the same kind of provision served to the white folks. The doctor and the mistress of the house nursed them when sick. They were treated much like the hired white man or boy only they lived apart and received no pay in money nor did they need much money. And usually the negro man had his half acre to plant for his own and Saturday evening to work it. The grown ups were seldom whipped unless they were incorrigible.

The children were corrected just as the white child. Not many of the German fathers owned slaves, but some did. Peter Eaker provided for the manumission of some of his. Great grandfather Jno. Hoffman provided that his should have a certain house to live in and his son Peter to care for them if they became helpless. Jacob Costner also made provision for his. Grandfather Jacob Rhyne allowed his men to work for

themselves and pay him a small stipulated sum and in his will provided that his slaves should not be sold out of the family. My father had only four or five, and it is a day of horror to me yet when the owner of the husband of one of our women slaves sold him to the speculator to take him away. We children and mother all cried in anguish for the woman and father hastened and followed the speculator to buy her husband. He offered the purchaser a big profit but he couldn't buy him at any price. The vendor of that slave was not a German. The slaves were often taught to read by some of the whites of the family. The mother of the white family and the minister taught the negroes religion and they attended the churches of the whites and if they could be influenced they were members of the churches of the whites. I'm not defending the institution of slavery but among the German citizens of these parts the slaves were treated kindly and were free from the cruelty practiced on the large plantations sometimes in sections further south and west.

Now I want to impress upon you all the following explanations of the plan and method of these writings. I realize the great difficulty of making the relationship of so many thousands of people clear and easily grasped without much prolixity and repetition. To avoid this, I have used figures arranged in order of the generation. Possibly for the sake of brevity I have sacrificed clearness. I think, however, by close attention to this explanation you will be able to see the meaning and relationship:

The first known common ancestor is numbered 1; his children are numbered 2; his grandchildren are 3; his great grandchildren are 4; and so on down the generations. These numbers are attached to each individual, except where groups of the same generation are given in one paragraph when it is attached to the first name only, but when each individual of that group is mentioned following, the number is then attached. The numbers attached to each name mentioned for the first five generations are printed in bold face type before the name, in order that they may be more easily referred to. After the fifth generation and number (except where generations run down to the 9th, 10th, 11th, etc., when bold face type will be used to within three generations of the last) it is supposed generally there will not be so much difficulty in connecting the names, and the numbers are attached to the names wherever they happen to occur on the page. Then if you happen to lose connection look at the number of the person being considered and then look for the name of the person first preceding with a number *one less*. That will be the parent. For instance, if in reading you forget the parent of a number 6, and you wish to trace him back say to the common ancestor. 6 will be child of first preceding 5; 5 will be child of first preceding 4; 4 will be child of first preceding 3; 3 will be child of first preceding 2; and 2 will be child of 1, the subject of the chapter.

I have used many abbreviations also, for the sake of brevity, again sacrificing exact propriety. Most of these abbreviations are such as are in general use and not peculiar to these sketches except perhaps in the manner of their use. A few are peculiar to this writing, to-wit: (c) fol-

lowing a name or couple means "childless"; m. means "married"; d. means "died"; b. means "born"; s. means "single."

Again, owing to intermarriages, the same family may belong to two or more of the 17 chapters here described. As a rule I give the descendants of couples in the first chapter in which they are reached, and occurring later again, I simply refer back to first description. A few times I have deferred full description to a subsequent chapter in which they also occur, and made reference forward. This has the merit of brevity, and time saving, but more important it shows the relationships of both sides of the family.

Very truly yours,

Dallas, N. C., January 1, 1913.

L. M. HOFFMAN.

---

August, 1915.

By the generosity and family spirit of Daniel E. Rhyne and Laban L. Jenkins, I have been enabled to associate these gentlemen with me as co-publishers of this book. I, however, assume all responsibility for authorship.

L. M. HOFFMAN.



# Chapter 1

---

## HOFFMAN

### SECTION I

There are numerous Hoffmans or “Huffmans” in Gaston, Catawba, Burke and adjacent counties in North Carolina. These all belong to families springing from ancestors coming to America from Germany through England, from upper or southern Germany, along the Rhine river, near or from the Palatine country adjacent to Switzerland. They were sent in English ships from England to this country to settle the English province of Pennsylvania. After remaining in Pennsylvania a very few years, they fell in with the stream of emmigration from about York County, where they settled and following the general range of the mountains, they settled among the Indians and other German immigrants on the western side of the Catawba river in what was probably at that time Mecklenburg county. The exact date of their coming I have not fixed, but it must have been very shortly before the Revolutionary war, for the reason that the tradition is distinct that in our branch of the family Jacob and John Hoffman, the two brothers, were fond of telling the trying experience of the tedious and difficult voyage across the Atlantic ocean; and John Hoffman was born in Germany in 1760.

As to the name, our set universally spell it with an “o,” and the families of the other counties where not descended from ours, generally spell it with an “u,” but these even are latterly inclined to spell it as do the Germans, the original ancestors, with “o.” I feel sure they are all of the same race, however they may spell their names. The shipping list as given in “Rupp’s 30,000” names of heads of families who came from Germany through England, numbering over one hundred Hoffmans, invariably spell the name with the “o.” It cannot be denied, however, that in the mix up and change of names from German to English, the more common

pronunciation was more nearly “u” than “o.” And my great grandfather John Hoffman signed his will “Huffman” while his older brother Jacob Hoffman, also my great grandfather who never acquired the art of speaking and writing the English language with ease, signed his will in 1815 with German letters, “Hoffman.”

The name Hoffman means “Court-man”—not, I think, in the aristocratic sense of a courtier or attendant upon kings, but rather as yard man or gardener. And true to name, in this country, they were nearly all tillers of the soil, with the added accomplishment of a high degree of mechanical skill.

With the assistance of prominent descendants of the upper set of Hoffmans, I have searched diligently to establish the connection between the two or more sets of the Hoffman family. I feel sure they belong to the same family, but on neither side can we find the clues necessary to establish the facts. Our ancestors have made no available record showing this, and we their descendants have delayed our search too long, till now the old generations have passed and even tradition is almost silenced by time. I greatly regret this narrowing down of the family to the descendants of the family of the old pioneers who settled in what is now Gaston county. The great and influential Yoder family are the descendants of Conrad Yoder and wife Catharine Hoffman, who were married about 1775. In Germany the Hoffmans have been among the foremost citizens, attaining rank in medicine, scholarship, theology and other occupations of life. It is a very common name there. Their names are found affixed to the world renowned “Protest” that gave name and existence to the Protestant churches.

In the northern states of the American union, the name has achieved distinction. In the South we are greatly handicapped in this and similar work by the fact that we have no great landmarks in the family to which we all could point and from which we might preserve a knowledge of our relationship to each other. With the disadvantage of inheriting a language foreign to that of the dominant population of their adopted country, they have in the main been content to pursue the even tenor of their way among the numerous middle class, enjoying their civil and religious freedom in peace and in willing submission to the powers that were over them.

So far as known the pioneer of the Hoffman family in this section was named Jacob, a name handed down in all the generations since. We know very little of him. We are not absolutely sure of his name, but all who have given information as to that think his name was Jacob. He settled on the eastern side of what is now Gaston county, N. C., on Leeper's creek, among the Germans who made settlements there. I have not learned the name of his wife. He lived at the junction of Leeper's and Kil-lian's creeks, in a house later occupied by Daniel Wills, on land now owned by Wade Rutledge. There is a field on this place said to have been cleared by this pioneer.

- 1** Jacob Hoffman, pioneer, had children as follows:
  - 2** Jacob Jr., m. Elizabeth Shetley (Schattle);
  - 2** Elizabeth, m. Jesse Palmer;
  - 2** John, m. Margaret Hovis, dau. of Geo. Hovis, pioneer;
  - 2** Mary, m. John Totherow (Dettoro), the pioneer;
  - 2** Hanna, m. Michael Rhyne (Rein), son of Peter Rhyne, 1798;
  - 2** Catharine, m. Chas. Glantz.
- 

## SECTION 2—JACOB HOFFMAN, JR.

**2** Jacob Hoffman, Jr., married Eliz. Shetley either the daughter or sister of Jacob Shetley, so far as known the pioneer Shetley. I do not know the time or place of his birth or marriage, except that he was born in Germany. He spoke and wrote the German language. In his will made August 31, 1815, he spoke of being an old man, and died in the first months of 1816. He was a fine old gentleman, and well to do in the world. He settled, lived and died on what is now known as the Robert Rutledge place on Hoyle's creek in Gaston county, N. C., now owned by Earley Summey, one of his descendants. His dwelling was a large two-story log house, built of immense hewed logs. Mr. Rutledge replaced this house with a frame house, moving the old house a short distance and rebuilt it as a barn. It still stands, showing the doors, windows and stairway. Uncle Moses H. Rhyne, grandson of Jacob Hoffman, Jr., used to say that he and his twin sister Mary, were born in Rutledge's barn. They were born in the home of their grandparents, Jacob Hoffman, Jr., and wife, while

their mother, Elizabeth Rhyne, was visiting her parents. After a useful, contented and happy life in all his relations, at a ripe age, Jacob Hoffman, Jr., died leaving him surviving, his wife, two sons and eight daughters. His wife, however, on the morning after his death, also died and both were buried in the same grave about a hundred yards east of the house, a little distance north of the spring on the hillside. For many years these graves were enclosed by a wooden fence, but in process of time they were lost sight of, the fence rotted and the thicket was cleared up and cultivated. Nothing is left to mark the spot where rest the ashes of these worthy grandparents.

When I was shown the place a crop of turnips had just been gathered from over the graves. "So passes the glory of the world," and so will pass even their names and memories if we abandon our loved ones to the forgetfulness of Time.

As a matter of interest I reproduce here a copy of said will, to wit: "In the name of God, Amen. I, Jacob Hoffman of Lincoln County and State of North Carolina, being old and weak in body, but of perfect disposing mind and memory, do make and publish this as my last will and testament in manner as follows (viz.) First, I leave unto my daughter Susan 2 cows and calves and 2 heifers, her bed and furniture, her spinning wheel and 3 sheep, her part of the dresser come out of my estate. I will unto my daughter Margaret 2 cows and calves and two heifers, 3 sheep, her bed and furniture, her spinning wheel and saddle. I will unto my daughter Anne one hundred dollars, her bed and furniture. I will unto my son Jacob all the land that I am now possessed of which is 367 acres, the wagon and win mill and one Spring colt and fifty dollars in money. I will unto my well-beloved wife Elizabeth Hoffman her living on the land, 2 horse creatures, her pick of the stock, and the rest of the horses to be sold and after my just debts is paid, I leave unto my wife all the remainder of my estate whether in stock or goods, or chattels, bonds, notes, open accounts or cash in hand during her natural life and at her death to be sold and equally divided to all my children. I will that my two youngest girls be well schooled. I will that my youngest son Jacob be well schooled both in Dutch and English. I will that my son John Hoffman and Jacob Rine Junior and my wife Elizabeth be my Executors of this my last will and testament.

In witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirty-first day of August in the year 1815.

JACOB HOFFMAN, (Seal). (In German)

Signed, sealed and published by the said Jacob Hoffman to be my last will and Testament in the presence of us who are here present.

ALEX. MOORE, Jurat.

CHRISTIAN ROADS.

Endorsed: Executors sworn; State of North Carolina, Lincoln County, April sessions, 1816.

The within will was proved in open court by the oath of Alex. Moore, a subscribing witness thereto.

Witness: VARDRY MCBEE."

- 2** Said Jacob Hoffman, Jr.; had the following children:
- 3** John, m. Elizabeth Rhyne, dau. of Peter Rhyne;
- 3** Elizabeth, m. Jacob Rhyne 3d, son of Jacob 2d, in 1800;
- 3** Hanna, m. John Clemmer, son of Valentine Clemmer, pioneer, in 1803;
- 3** Catherine, m. Michael Rhyne, son of Jacob 2d.
- 3** Christine, m. Fred Shrum, son of Jacob Shrum and wife, Kitty Shetley;
- 3** Margaret, m. Andrew Shrum, bro. to Fred Shrum, 1817;
- 3** Mary, m. Wm. McAlister, 1817;
- 3** Susan, m. James Jenkins, 1817;
- 3** Ann, m. John Spencer, 1818;
- 3** Jacob, born Oct. 30, 1803, m. Margaret Rhyne, dau. of Daniel Rhyne.

**3** John Hoffman, son of Jacob 2d, was nic-named "Laughing John" to distinguish him from his uncle and uncle's son, both named John. He won that name by his jolly good humor. He lived while in N. C. near the junction of Hoyle's creek and the south fork of the Catawba river on the east side of the river on the place now owned by the heirs of A. J. Jenkins, dec'd. Some-time in the 30's in 1800 he moved with his family to Perry county, Mo., where he was a prominent citizen and where he reared a family of eleven children, as follows:

- 4** Catharine, m. John Rhyne, son of Martin Rhyne;
- 4** Mary, m. Henry Arpe;

**4** Elizabeth, m. Peter Rhyne, son of Michael and Cath. Hoffman Rhyne and her 1st cousin;

**4** Sarah, m. Daniel Rhyne, brother to Peter;

**4** Barbara, m. Rufus Wills, son of John Wills;

**4** Daniel, m. Cath. Sipes;

**4** Fannie, born 1816, died single;

**4** Hanna, born 1812, and Salome, born 1820, both died single;

**4** Solomon, m. Mary Pressnell;

**4** Jacob, m. Mary Hovis and Sarah Sides;

**4** Catharine Rhyne and husband Jno. Rhyne, moved to Ark. They had some children, among them: 5 Daniel, who married Evaline Presnell; Matilda, m. Jacob Gruner; Elizabeth, Louisa, Jno. and Jacob and Ambrose.

**5** Daniel Rhyne had a son Daniel, Jr., who married \_\_\_\_\_ Foster, and these have a daughter: 6 Birdie, single.

**5** Daniel Rhyne also had sons: 6 John and others.

**4** Catharine Rhyne's children were born in S. E. Mo., but later in life she went with her husband and lived near Camden, Onachita Co., Ark. I have failed to get full account of the checkered lives of this couple and their descendants.

**4** Mary Arpe had one son Henry, and perhaps other children. She is said to have gone with her brother-in-law, John Rhyne, to Arkansas and died there.

**4** Elizabeth Rhyne's children were: 5 Drewry; Paul; Simon (Jno.), m. Margt. Miller, *nee* Hagar, mixed Indian; Sarah, m. Jno. Sauer; Malinda, d. s.; Elmina, m. Jno. Shaffer; Angeline, m. James Rhyne; David (deaf and dumb), m. Alamanda Shrum; Daniel and Peter.

**5** Simon Rhyne's children: 6 Catharine, m. Thos. Shaffer; Arlanie, m. Hosea Rhyne; Jane, m. Adam Rhyne (c); Jno., s.; Belle, m. Braswell Hasten (c); 6 Catharine Shaffer's children: 7 Bertha, May and Edgar. 6 Arlanie Rhyne's children: 7 Effert, Herbert, May and Emma.

**5** Sarah Sauer's children: 6 Arlanie and Angeline.

**5** Elmina Shaffer's children: 6 Thos., m. Cath. Rhyne and Anne Putnam.

6 Thos. Shaffer's children: 7 Clara and Elmer by 2nd wife.

**5** Angeline Rhyne's children: 6 Hosea, m. Arlanie Rhyne (see above); David, m. Nora Ellis and Dora Ellis (c); and Daniel, s.

**5** David Rhyne's children: 6 Hattie, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**4** Sarah Rhyne, dau. of Jno. Hoffman had following children: 5 Evaline, m. Lum Self; Nancy, m. Cul Penny (c); Martha, d. s.; Susan, m. Frank Davis and Charles Course; Lucinda, m. Wm. Course; Luella, m. Cam Sandlin; Harriet, m. —— Carr and —— Roberts; Geo., d. s.

**5** Evaline Self had one child which died unmarried.

**5** Susan Davis-Course's children: (not learned).

**5** Lucinda Course had children: (not learned).

**5** Luella Sandlin had children: (not learned).

**5** Harriet Carr-Roberts had two children: 6 Elta and Laura Roberts.

**4** Barbara Wills' children: 5 Emanuel, m. Narsena Hoffman.

**5** Emanuel Wills had one daughter: 6 Josephine, m. Andrew Fanchion.

6 Josephine Fanchion's children: 7 Birdie, m. Geo. Heron; Jesse and Hattie.

7 Birdie Heron has one small child, a daughter.

**4** Daniel Hoffman's children: 5 Peter, Drucilla, both married, and others.

**4** Solomon Hoffman had six daughters: 5 Fanny, m. Daniel Rhyne, son of Thos. Rhyne; Leana, s.; Hanna, m. —— Foster and —— Riley; Hulda, m. Frank Rhyne, grandson of Thomas; Rachel, m. Steve Winkler; Mary, m. Rev. Watson Crow.

**5** Fanny Rhyne's children: 6 Jos.; James, m. Angeline Rhyne; Marshal, m. —— Crow; Lena, Amelia and Adelaide.

6 James Rhyne's children: 7 Hosea, m. Lena Rhyne; Daniel, m. Birdie Pullman; David, m. Della Gaston.

**5** Hanna Foster Riley became insane and had no children.

**5** Hulda Rhyne's children: 6 Adam, m. Jane Rhyne; J. F., a teacher at Alley, Mo., m. Roxie Hughey; Geo. G., postmaster, bookkeeper, etc., at Dawson, Okla.; Jno. E., m. ——; Mary B., m. Henry Davis, roadmaster, Houck's R. R., Cape Girardeau, Mo.; Amelia, s.; Leo F. and Martin, d. s.; and Margt., Jacob and Elizabeth all died infants. 6 J. F. Rhyne's children: 7 Lavonie, d. s.; Homer, d. s.; Jeannie, Genevieve and Cleo, all young.

**5** Rachael Winkler's children: 6 Belle, m. Barney Otto; Joseph, m. Mary Eddleman; Jno. m. Zelphia Cox; Rose, m. Lewis Grimand; Ed., and another; Mary, m. James Holder and Dora, m. ——.

6 Joseph Winkler's children: 7 Lorine and Elmer. The other married children of Rachael Winkler also have children but I did not obtain their names.

**4** Jacob Hoffman, son of John Hoffman had the following children: 5 Drury, m. Julia Welker; Jno. d. s.; Geo. m. Sophronia Clifton; Narsena, m. Emanuel Wills; Rufus, m. Martha Welker; Harriet, m. Wm. F. Rudisill; Rufina, d. s.; Belzora, d. s. All these are dead except Rufus and Harriet and her husband, still living near Biehle in Perry Co., Mo. They are highly respected, honorable and well-to-do farming people and good citizens. In the prosecution of my search along these lines, I visited these families and was most pleasantly entertained by them for a few days, and greatly assisted with much information and many kindnesses. They are most pleasant people and the jovial spirit of their "Laughing" ancestor still seems to linger with them.

**5** The children of Drury Hoffman are: 6 Jno. and James, both in California and married. John's wife was Hattie Walker; Lewis, m. —— Sharnell; Elam, m. Alice Hinkle; Amaziah, m. Ella Eddleman; Urna; Ann, m. Marvin Martin. 6 Lewis Hoffman's children: 7 James, Naomi, Jennie and Eli. 6 Elam Hoffman's children: 7 Nettie, Vallie W. and Vesta. 6 Amaziah Hoffman's children: 7 Henry. 6 Ann Martin's children: 7 Ira, Emma, Odeal and another small child.

**5** The children of Geo. Hoffman: 6 Hattie, m. Frank Clifton; Bertha, m. Chas. Bodenshot; Clark, m. Lonie Cashion. 6 Hattie Clifton's children: 7 Gertrude. 6 Bertha Bodenshot has two children: 7 Willie and Martha. 6 Clark Hoffman has one child, Zilphia.

**5** For Narcena Wills' children, see Emanuel Wills, page 19.

**5** The children of Rufus Hoffman are: 6 Columbus, m. Clara Moore (c); Geo., m. Lizzie Reed; Joseph, s.; Jacob, m. Effie Mattingly and Lydia Brewer; Wm., m. Apelone Starke; Walter, m. Eliza Blalock; Victoria, m. Edwd. Garner and Dora s., the best housekeeper and cook I know of. 6 Geo. Hoffman's children: 7 Glenn, m. Bessie Fox; Maude, Edna, d. s.; Ray, Reed, Dora and Vivian. 7 Glenn Hoffman has one daughter: 8 Elsie. 6 Jacob Hoffman's children: 7 Esther. 6 Wm. Hoffman's children: 7 Ethel, Bryan and Edwell. 6 Walter Hoffman's children: 7 Ida and three others. 6 Victoria Garner's children: 7 Olive, Bessie, m. Geo. Barringer; Ruth and Naomi.

**5** Harriet Rudisill's children: 6 Belzora, m. Herbert Lee; Ann m. Henry Sitner (c); America, m. John Cliffton; Gus, m. Belle Walker; Norman, m. Carrie Rutledge; Everett, m. Cora Shell. 6 Belzora Lee has one daughter. 7 Ellen, m. Herbert Sides and these have three small children: 8 Wilbert, Della and Edna.

6 America Clifton's children: 7 Chalmers, Clyde and Elta (boy).

6 Gus Rudisill's children: 7 Russell, Nina, Elsia and Edith.

6 Norman Rudisill's children: 7 Gilbert, Rafford and twins Mabel and Myrtle.

6 Everett Rudisill's children: 7 Vallie, Masie and Lester.

**3** Elizabeth Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2nd, was born Feb. 6, 1782, and married Jacob Rhyne 3rd in 1800, further reference to her will be made under head of Jacob Rhyne 3d to follow in chapter 2.

Her children were as follows:

**4** Elizabeth, born May 20, 1803, m. "Upper" Jacob Rhyne, son of Michael Rhyne.

**4** Jonathan, b. Jan. 20, 1807, m. Rebecca Hoffman, dau. of Jno. Hoffman 2nd.

**4** Fannie, b. Dec. 10, 1809, m. Lewis Lineberger. }

**4** Mary M., b. Nov. 28, 1812, m. Andrew Clemmer and Jno. Bolinger.

**4** Moses H., b. Nov. 28, 1812, m. Margt. Hoffman, dau. of Daniel Hoffman, and Mary Springs.

**4** Rebecca, b. June 24, 1815, m. Levi Hoffman, son of John Hoffman 2nd.

**4** Jacob, b. March 18, 1818, m. Margt. (Peggy) Best.

**4** Susanna, b. Dec. 4, 1820, died single.

**4** Sarah, b. Aug. 30, 1823, m. Jonas Hoffman, April 21, 1842.

**4** John Jonas, b. Nov. 18, 1827, m. Dorcas Hoffman, dau. of Daniel Hoffman.

**4** Elizabeth Rhyne and her husband Jacob Rhyne lived on the south side of Big Long Creek, about two and a half miles southwest of Dallas and about the same distance northwest of Gastonia. She and her husband are buried in the Michael Rhyne private graveyard north of the creek opposite her home. Nice marble slabs mark their graves. Her children were: 5 Caleb, m. Rachael Pasour; Rufus, d. s.; Jacob, m. Arabella Clemmer;

Fannie, m. Mike Best; Elizabeth m. Jasper Featherstone; and Barbara, m. James Featherstone.

**5** Caleb Rhyne's children: 6 Mary, s.; Jacob, m. Joanna Clemmer; Ann, m. Columbus Clemmer; Sylvanus, s.; Melchi, m. Ada Lineberger and Mamie Cloninger Lewis; Miller, m. Emma Hardgroves; Emanuel, m. Lizzie McKeown.

6 Jacob Rhyne, son of Caleb has children: 7 Ella, Julia, Gussie, Walter, Arthur, Leonard and Gracie, all single.

6 Ann Clemmer's children: 7 Lizzie, Lenora, Katie, Mamie, Emanuel, Leroy and Ernest, all single.

6 Melchi Rhyne's children: 7 Jno. and Anne, both single.

6 Miller Rhyne's children: 7 Roy, May, Eulus, Samuel and Thomas, all single.

6 Emanuel Rhyne's children: 7 Arley and Elina, small.

**5** The children of Jacob Rhyne, son of Elizabeth Rhyne, are: 6 Wm., d. s.; Jeff., m. Callie Hoffman; Alice, m. Samuel Hovis; Henry, m. Sarah Best; Jasper, m. Jane Lineberger; Lizzie, m. J. L. Rhyne; Minnie, Sallie and Mattie, m. Jno. S. Rhyne.

6 Jeff Rhyne's children: 7 Walter, Mabel, Nettie, Lula and Earl.

6 Alice Hovis' children: 7 Thos., Blanche, Crown and Grier.

6 Henry Rhyne's children: 7 Miles, Ella, Stella, Jennings, Maude and Garrison.

6 Jasper Rhyne's children: 7 Clarence and Herman.

6 Lizzie Rhyne's children: 7 Kelly S.

6 Mattie Rhyne's children: 7 Brady, Edna and Eulah.

**5** Fanny Best's children: 6 Anne, Lucinda, Emeline, Sarah, Marcus, m. Mary Holland; and Michael, m. —— Clark.

6 Marcus Best's children: 7 Julius, m. Cora Fraley and Emma Richards; Craig, m. Bettie Fraley; David, m. Maggie Thornburg; Mattie, s.; Lizzie, m. Frank Icenhour. 7 Julius Best's children: 8 Garrison and Findley. 7 Craig Best's children: 8 two small, Wm. and Ferrie.

6 Michael Best has four small children, names not learned.

**5** Elizabeth Featherstone is still living at a good old age at Macon, Miss. She has children as follows:

6 Anne, m. W. J. Morton, Columbus, Miss.; Emma, d. s.; Elelia, m. Louis Coleman and James Short, Columbus, Miss.; Asberry, m. Sallie Hines, Macon, Miss.

6 Anne Morton's children: 7 Carrie, m. ——— Tompkins; Lily, m. A. Lessey (c); James, m. Dinkie Burrage; John, m. Alice Bradley (c); Mollie, m. Percy Hines; Emma, m. G. Laws; Walter, m. Bonnie Smith (c); and Ollie, s.

7 Carrie Tompkin's children: 8 Lily. 7 Jas. Morton's children: 8 Claude. 7 Mollie Hine's children: 8 Jessie. 7 Emma Law's children: 8 Anned, Earl and baby.

6 Elelia Coleman-Short's children: 7 Tennie Coleman, m. R. Williams; Ona and Lewis Coleman, died single; and Willie Short and infant. 7 Tennie Coleman has one chld: 8 Ona.

6 Asberry Featherstone's children: 7 David, d. s.; Percy, Jno., Claude, Sallie, Minnie, Lily, Bettie, James, Allie, Nellie and Jessie.

**5** Barbara Featherstone's children were: 6 Harriet, m. Jonas Hawkins; Henry, m. Barbara Cloninger; Asberry, m. Alice Bumgardner; Letitia, m. S. Haykins; Emma, m. C. Bumgardner; Richard, m. Mary Bumgardner (c); and William, m. Sallie Davis.

6 Harriet Hawkins has one daughter: 7 Maggie.

6 Henry Featherstone's children: 7 Otho, m. ——— Moss; Pearl, m. Wm. Reinhardt (c); Richard, d. s.; and Etta, s. 7 Otho Featherstone has one small child.

6 Asberry Featherstone's children: 7 Della, Nellie, Walter, Lewis and infant.

6 Letitia Hawkins' children: 7 Arthur, Belle, James, Daisy and two others (small).

6 Emma Bumgardner's children: 7 Cora and Susie. 6 William Featherstone died in Confederate army without issue.

**4** Jonathan Rhyne, son of Elizabeth Hoffman Rhyne, was one of Nature's good, kind men. He lived until a few years ago to a ripe old age. He is buried in the church yard at Lutheran Chapel Church, of which he was a faithful and consistent member. He left a large family of descendants to mourn his loss and emulate his example. His children were:

**5** Louisa, m. Alex White; Mary, m. Johana Stroup and John Bell; Abel B., m. Martha Holland and Elmina Hoffman *nee* Rhyne; Mark H., m. Ann Rhyne and Myra Lay; Margt., d. s.; Jno. L., s.; Susan, d. s.; Caleb, m. Nancy Smith; Sarah, m. Wm. V. Lineberger; Moses, m. Emma Hoffman; Emma, s.; Isabella, d. s.; Eve, m. Luther Clemmer; Jonas, m. Mattie Best;

Peter S., m. Julia Hoffman. Of these Johana Stroup, Jno. Bell, Abel B. Rhyne, Mark H .Rhyne, Caleb Rhyne and Wm. V. Lineberger were faithful Confederate soldiers, and Johana Stroup died in the service.

**5** Louisa White's children: 6 Kate, d. s.; Jno. A., m. Mary Smith; Sarah A., m. Martin Rhyne; Robert W., m. Nancy Sarvice; William, m. Maggie Sarvice; Lou, m. J. B. Hullender; and Ila, m. J. C. L. Rhyne.

6 Jno. A. White's children: 7 Lily, m. David Bridges; Jno., m. Etta Pressley; Wm., s.; Clyde, s.; Ila, m. Walter Cathey; Bessie, Winnie, Frances, Louie, Ralph (last five single).

7 Lily Bridges' children: 8 May and baby. 7 John White's children: 8 Carl. 7 Ila Cathey has an infant child.

6 Sarah A. Rhyne's children: 7 Frank, m. Laura Whitesides; Herbert, m. Lucy Lynn; Lou and Maggie, both single.

7 Frank Rhyne's children: 8 Odie and Ola. 7 Herbert Rhyne's children: 8 Loy, Mert. and Margt.

6 Robt. W. White's children: 7 Beulah, m. Clarence Gerhardt; Robie, d. s.; Grier, d. s. at 17; James and Saml. 6 Wm. White's children: 7 Alex., Susan, Dow, Banks and Fannie.

6 Lou Hullender's children: 7 Robt., m. Anne Bost; Henry, s.; Ila, m. Robt. Bland; Ella, Sallie, Fanny, Bryce and baby.

7 Ila Bland's children: 8 Beulah and baby.

6 Ila Rhyne's children: 7 Roy and Maude.

**5** Mary Stroup-Bell's children: 6 Louisa, s.; Polie, m. Sarah McArver; Lizzie and Susan, all Stroups, and the following Bell children: 6 Laban, m. Lizzie Wilkinson; Wm., m. Carrie Carpenter (c); Etta, m. Jno. C. Rhyne; and Margt., m. Ewart Robinson.

6 Polie Stroup's children: 7 Johana, Carl, Essie, Edith, Jane and Charles.

6 Laban Bell's children: 7 Leonard, Erskine, Andrew and Ralph.

6 Etta Rhyne had one child which died young. 6 Margt. Robinson's children: 7 Myrtle, Archie and Wm.

**5** Abel B. Rhyne's children: 6 Julia, m. Wm. H. Rhyne; Ephm., s.; and Bettie, m. Green B. Stowe, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife, 6 Ida, m. R. Alexander; Bruce, m. Ada White; Ernest, m. B. Eaker, d. c.; Minnie, m. B. F. Smith; Lela, m. Lee Henderson (c); and Trust, m. Ida Tritt.



**ORESTES PEARL RHYNE (REIN)**

A. B. Lenoir College; A. M. University of North Carolina; Ph. D. Johns Hopkins University; Assistant Professor of German Language, University of North Carolina.



6 Julia Rhyne's children: 7 Nena, Walter, Ferrie and Beverly.

6 Bettie Stowe's children: 7 Mamie, Torrence, Zoe, Bertie, Lula, Della, G. B. Jr., and Ruth.

6 Ida Alexander's children: 7 Mary, Delle, Gay, Robt D., and Roberta M.

6 Bruce Rhyne's children: 7 Helen, Plato, and twins Sarah and Jennie.

6 Minnie Smith's children: 7 Jno. B. and Rhyne. 6 Trust Rhyne has one child, Grady.

**5** Mark H. Rhyne's children: 6 Jno. L., m. Lizzie Rhyne; and Wm., m. Carrie Bell by first wife, and by 2d wife: Beeler, Mary, Geo., Gusie, Paul, Anne, Lucius, Hall and Lacey.

6 Jno. L. Rhyne died leaving one son: 7 Kelly. 6 Wm. Rhyne died leaving a son: 7 Forrest.

**5** Caleb Rhyne's children: 6 Ila, m. Jesse Barrett; Etta, Julia, Mattie, Laban, Miles and Lizzie. 6 Ila Barrett's children: 7 Ida and Archie.

**5** Sarah Lineberger's children: 6 Susan, m. Jno. C. Rhyne; Margt., m. J. P. Lewis; Jane, m. Jasper Rhyne; Burt, m. Alice Lewis; Wm. L., m. Etta Whitesides (c); Mary, m. E. S. Robinson; Alice and Minnie.

6 Susan Rhyne's children: 7 Anne, Geo. and Frank. 6 Margt. Lewis's children: 7 Sarah. 6 Jane Rhyne died young leaving two sons: 7 Clarence and Herman (see Jasper Rhyne, page 22).

6 Burt Lineberger has one son, 7 Jennings. 6 Mary Robinson's children: 7 Sarah, Jno. F. and Brady Lee.

**5** Moses Rhyne, son of Jonathan Rhyne, has an estimable family of children as follows: 6 Monroe, m. Zoanne Hicks; Alonzo, m. Mattie Rhyne; Wm. S., m. Ella Robinson; Luther, m. Jessie Rhyne (c); Frank, m. Hattie Lewis (c); Lizzie; Ila, m. Henderson Clark; and Essie.

6 Monroe Rhyne's children: 7 Carrie, Oella, Eugenia, May and Kenneth.

6 Wm. S. Rhyne has one child, 7 Edith. 6 Alonzo Rhyne died leaving one son, 7 Paul.

**5** Eve Clemmer died leaving one son: 6 Luther.

**5** Jonas Rhyne's children: 6 Saml., Earl and Anne.

**5** Peter Rhyne, youngest child of Jonathan Rhyne, married Julia Hoffman, a neice of this writer and the only daughter of Jacob C. Hoffman, the writer's brother, who died six months

after his marriage at the age of nineteen years, and before his daughter was born. They have a family of eight bright and interesting children, to-wit: Orestes Pearl; Stella, m. ~~Herbert~~  
Miller (c); Claude, Bessie, Brady, Winnie, Vera and Miles Hoffman, the writer's small namesake, not yet enjoying his first "breeches." None of these are married. Pearl, the oldest, has graduated at Lenoir College and the University of N. C., and is now prosecuting his studies at Johns Hopkins University for his doctor's degree. He has won a fellowship in that university. Stella has graduated at Lenoir College and will teach. The next, Claude, has taken a course at the N. C. A. and M. College at Raleigh, in training for a farmer. The rest except my man, too young, are attending the home schools.

Just as I am at this very place copying this for the printer, I get the news that Pearl was married yesterday (Sept. 28, 1911), to Lucile Moore, a very young lady of Stanley, in this county. I wonder, I wonder, if a fellowship at J. H. will support two.

**4** Fanny Rhyne Lineberger, the third child of Elizabeth Hoffman Rhyne, died only a short time after her marriage to that good and useful man, Lewis Lineberger. She died leaving only an infant daughter which was named Fanny after its mother. Mrs. Lineberger was Lutheran, but she rests in Long Creek church-yard. A tombstone designates her grave with this inscription: "In memory of Fanny Lineberger. Died June 23, 1828, aged 18 years, 6 months and 11 days."

**5** Little Fanny Lineberger grew up a beautiful and good girl, and married a distant relative, Caleb J. Lineberger. They are both still living at a very old age, he being 93 years old and as jolly as ever, and she being about 10 years younger. They should be enjoying the consciousness of a life well and usefully spent, for they have served their day and generation most faithfully and efficiently, and have been a benefit and benediction to their community and Church. Mr. Lineberger, with his father, John Lineberger, or his brother, J. Laban Lineberger, his father-in-law, Lewis Lineberger, my father Jonas Hoffman, uncle Moses H. Rhyne, and John Clemmer, raised six thousand dollars—\$1,000 each—and built almost the first cotton factory in Gaston county. They did much of the building themselves. In August, 1852, they began to spin yarn in both warp and skein with only 600 spindles. The business was a success and was gradually en-

larged. They also conducted a general store in connection with the factory. This factory was legally named Woodlawn, but some wag, because of its size, called it "Pin Hook," and Pin Hook was its country name. It was located something over a mile above the present large McAdenville mills. Soon after the factory was started, at a meeting of the stockholders, among other business, the management of the store was looked into. It was found that the manager was keeping no books, simply made note of accounts on scraps of wrapping paper. My father suggested that was not the best way and probably some of the others thought it a matter of small importance. So father finally said he didn't want any interest in business carried on in that style. They offered him \$3,000 for his interest and he took it and went out of the business.

Mr. Lineberger and family have been almost life-long members of Lutheran Chapel Church, about two miles east of Gastonia. It was organized about 1828, and Mr. Lineberger, when a boy, helped to haul the lumber for the first church built there.

**5** The children of this aged couple are as follows: 6 Mary A., m. W. C. Mason and D. C. Clark; Julia, m. N. Dumont; Myra, m. Robt. Brittain; Alice, m. Jno. Setzer; Abel C., m. Matie Hipp; Katie, m. W. L. Campbell; Fanny, m. A. B. Lineberger; and Ada, d. young.

6 Mary A. Mason-Clark's children :7 Louise Mason, teacher, m. A. R. Jones; and Paul Clark, Benj. Clark and Leah Clark.

6 Julia Dumont lived in Washington City, and reared an intelligent and interesting set of children. Her husband preceded her to the grave several years. She died recently, leaving her surviving three daughters and one son, to wit: 7 Edith, m. Edw. Raab; Ethel, m. Wm. Gallaher; Ruth, a teacher in the City schools of Washington City; and Winthrop.

6 Myra Brittain's children: 7 Marguerite and Lucile, Salisbury, N. C.

6 Alice Setzer's children: 7 Geo. and Carl. This family lives in Texas.

6 Abel C. Lineberger's children: 7 Elizabeth, Archibald, Henry, Harold, Margaret, Martha, Frances and Joseph. This Mr. Lineberger following in the footsteps of his father is a good, useful, successful manufacturer and citizen. He lives at Belmont, Gaston Co., N. C.

6 Katie Campbell's children: 7 Lois, Camille, Wm. L. Jr., and Myra F. Mr. C. J. Lineberger had descendants by a former wife Mary M. Rhodes, which will be given elsewhere under Rhyne. (Peter.)

**4** Mary Clemmer-Bolinger's children: 5 Ephraim, s., killed in Conf. Army at Chancellorsville; Andrew, s., killed in Conf. Army at Fredericksburg; Margaret, m. Ephraim Lineberger, who also was killed in Conf. Army at Fredericksburg; Lanie, m. Speight Reel; Mary, m. Emanuel Lewis, a Conf. soldier and severely wounded at Wilderness and Reams Station; all above by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Laban, m. Cath. Reel; Alice, m. Philo Summey; Julia, m. Miles Rhyne, son of her mother's twin brother Moses H. Rhyne; and Sophia, m. Rufus Norwood.

**5** Margaret Lineberger's children: 6 Eliza, m. M. L. Kendrick; Brown, m. Julia Ford and Fanny Lineberger; Oscar; and Albert, m. Cath. Clemmer.

6 Eliza Kendrick's children: 7 Ed., m. Minnie Groves and Katie Lewis; Ella, m. Sloan Robinson; Ada, m. Ed. Torrence; James, Jno. and Clyde.

7 Ed. Kendrick's children: 8 Earl and Edith by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Henry. 7 Ella Robinson's children: 8 Blanch and Louisa. 7 Ada Torrence's children: 8 George.

6 Brown Lineberger's first wife, a most estimable Christian woman, has just recently died after a protracted illness, which she bore with patience and resignation. She lived to rejoice in seeing her children well started on useful and honorable careers in life. These were: 7 Lee, m. Rose Robinson; Emma; Fred, just entering the Lutheran ministry; Clarence, a brilliant student who has just won his A. M. degree at the University of N. C.; and Sulla. 7 Lee Lineberger's children: 8 Loy and baby.

6 Albert Lineberger's children: 7 Oscar, m. —— in Ga.; Jennie, m. Jno. Harrison (c); Lafayette, Mamie, Maude and Laura (or Larkin).

**5** Lanie Reel's children: 6 Wm.; Mott, m. Sallie Killian (2 children); Mollie; Jno.; Etta; Maggie, m. Costner Lawing; and Douglas.

**5** Mary Lewis' children: 6 Susan, m. Ambrose Hoffman (c); Brown, m. Mollie Hoffman; Maggie, m. Pink Kindrick (c); Anne, twin to Maggie, d. s.; Jane, m. Pink Bryson; Fanny, m.

Lee Groves; James, m. Margt. Lineberger; Jno., m. Agnes Beatly (c); Alice, m. Burt Lineberger.

6 Brown Lewis' children: 7 Pearl, Lilian, Anne, Jno., Herman and Leland, d. s.

6 Jane Bryson's children: 7 Anne, Raymond, Mary, Henry and Lester.

6 Fanny Groves' children: 7 Lilian, John and Beulah.

6 James Lewis's children: 7 Sarah. 6 Alice Lineberger's children: 7 Jennings.

**5** Laban Bolinger's children: 6 Mary, John, Ada and George.

**5** Alice Summey's children: 6 Early. Philo Summey was a Confederate soldier, Co. C. 71st N. C. Regt. 5 Julia Rhyne's children: 6 See Miles Rhyne under Moses H. Rhyne below. 5 Sophia Norwood's children: 6 Wm., m. Effie Dellinger; Julia, m. James Mauney; Mattie, m. Geo. Stone; Jno.; James, m. Lora Chapman (c); Albert, m. Cora Garner (c); Ben and Carl. 6 Wm. Norwood's children: 7 Early. 6 Julia Mauney's children: 7 Edgar, Ephm., Esther, Saml. and baby. 6 Mattie Stone's children: 7 Wm., Mary and Paul.

**4** Moses H. Rhyne was a prominent and useful citizen of Gaston county. He lived in abundance on his fine farm near Mount Holly to a good old age. He was one of the pioneers in the cotton manufacturing industry, gold mining, and other industries. After a lingering illness with paralysis he died at his home revered and respected by all. He rests with numerous others of his relatives in the graveyard of Lutheran Chapel Church, of which he had been for many years a leading member. His descendants are among the best and most enterprising citizens of the county. His children were as follows:

**5** Susan, m. R. C. G. Love; Alfred, s., a soldier of the Confederacy, died of typhoid fever; Abel P., another faithful Confederate soldier, m. Mattie Costner; Miles, m. Julia Bolinger (see above), and Anne Abernethy; Laban, m. Ellen Lentz; Dan'l E., s.; and Sallie, m. J. A. Abernethy—these all by his 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Maggie, m. W. F. Holland; Emma, m. W. C. Kendall; Roburtus, m. Anne Rose and Mary J. Craig; Arthur, m. Coral Rutledge.

**5** Of these R. C. G. Love, Abel P. Rhyne, Dan'l Rhyne and J. A. Abernethy have been the leading and most successful promoters and operators of the cotton mill business in Gaston and

Lincoln counties. All the children of Mr. Rhyne are of fine character and successful as cotton manufacturers, farmers and other occupations.

**5** Susan Love's children: 6 J. Lee, m. June Spencer, the only daughter of Mrs. Cornelia Philips Spencer, North Carolina's delightful historian; Maggie, m. Chas. Tait, Brunswick, Ga.; John F., m. Sallie Bryan; Edgar, m. Kate McLean; Mamie, m. W. W. Glenn; Robt. A., m. Sarah Haynes; Susie, s.; and Willie, died single.

6 J. Lee Love is professor of mathematics in Harvard University and that is praise enough for any man. He has 2 children: 7 Jas. and Cornelia.

6 Maggie Tait's children: 7 Edith, Downing, Susie, Robt., Hugh and Andrew, Margt. and Chas.

6 Jno. Love in years past did much for the upbuilding of Gastonia. His children are: 7 Grier, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Susie, Wm., d. young, Hazeltine, Erdman, Edgar and Sarah.

6 Edgar Love's children: 7 Roberta, Frank, Edgar L. and Mary S. 6 Robt. A. Love's children: 7 Elizabeth, Virginia and Robt. A. Jr.

6 Mamie Glenn's children: Sarah Priscilla and Susan Love.

**5** Abel P. Rhyne's children: 6 Augusta, m. Ernest Cannon; Walter; Henry, m. Alice Henkel; Lily, m. Miles P. Hoffman, yarn broker, Philadelphia; Susie, m. J. M. Archer; Helen, m. A. Burwell Jr. (c); and Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Webb.

6 Augusta Cannon's children: 7 Rhyne, Augusta and Richard Abel. 6 Lily Hoffman's children: 7 Miles P. Jr., d. infant, and Wm. Rhyne. 6 Henry Rhyne has little son: 7 Henkel.

**5** Miles Rhyne's children: 6 Edward, d. s., 25 yrs.; Robt.; Jacob, m. Elizabeth Abernethy; Mary, m. Ed. Munday; Wm., Geo., Laban, Wirt and Pressly by 1st wife; and Eugene and J. D. by 2nd wife. 6 Jacob Rhyne's children: 7 Daniel, Glenn, Jno. and Louise.

**5** Laban Rhyne's children: 6 Nellie, m. R. L. Stowe; Lena, m. Clarence Little; Paul; and Florence, m. Marcus L. Little (c).

6 Nellie Stowe's children: 7 Lilian, Robt. and baby. 6 Lena Little's children: 7 Clarence Rhyne and Marguerite.

**5** Sallie Abernethy's children: 6 Lula, m. Hayward Hull; Robt., m. Knox Johnston; John; Bessie, m. Dr. Geo. H. Costner; and James.

6 Lula Hull has a small daughter: 7 Mary Grigg. 6 Robert Abernethy's children: 7 Sallie, Kitty C., d. infant, Robt. Jr. and James A. 6 Bessie Costner's children: 7 Sarah and Geo. H. Jr. & John Knox Siby & Hattie Lee

5 Maggie Holland's children: 6 Willis, m. Nellie Rankin; Emma; James, m. Esse Rankin; Edith and Ralph.

6 Willis Holland's children: 7 Frank and Elizabeth.

5 Emma Kendall's children: 6 Louise, Carrie, May, William, and another.

5 Robertus Rhyne's children: 6 Wm. E., Edna and Grier, by 1st wife; Mary, Thos. and Henry Andrew Springs Katherine Kohn

5 Arthur Rhyne's children: 6 Mary Josephine, Emma C. and Jas. Arthur. Betty Rose

4 Rebecca Rhyne, daughter of Jacob Rhyne 3rd, married Levi Hoffman. They lived on the south side of Catawba creek in Gaston county. His sons still live on portions of his farm. He was a farmer and miller. He was extremely reticent, but positive and candid in his speech. He was a thoroughly honest and Christian man. The vicissitudes and laws of war made no excuse to evade even his security debt. Though in only ordinary circumstances and coming through the wreck of the Civil war with little left except his farm and mill and under the necessity of making his living with his own labor, he struggled along and paid all his debts even after the limitations of law barred them. He lived as did his noble wife to old age. They are buried in Lutheran Chapel graveyard of which Church they were long-time devoted members. They had the following children:

5 Emily, m. Maxwell Stroup; John C., m. Dorcas Stroup; Daniel, m. Catharine Clinton and Sarah Stowe.

5 Emily Stroup's children: 6 Julia, m. Robt. Harrison (c); Luther, m. Mary Kendrick. 6 Luther Stroup's children: 7 Emma, Katie, Mamie, Woodford, Carlos, Lohr and Thurman.

5 Jno. C. Hoffman's children: 6 Mollie, m. Brown Lewis (see Brown Lewis, p. 29); Ambrose m. Susan Lewis and Mattie Capps; Elliott, d. s.; Lula, Press and Leslie. 6 Ambrose Hoffman's children: 7 Frank, Liddell, Geo., Sue and Wade, all by second wife.

5 Daniel Hoffman's children: 6 Mary, by 1st wife, m. Henry Glover and Frank Rhyne; and by 2nd wife, Servetus, Florence, Chas., Pearl, Egbert, Carrie, Emma, Vance, Ida, Elma and baby.

6 Mary Glover-Rhyne's children: 7 Della Glover and Ray and Loy Rhyne.

Maxwell Stroup and Jno. C. Hoffman survived much service in the Conf. army.

**4** Jacob Rhyne, the fourth of that name in regular uninterrupted succession from the pioneer in this section of the entire Rhyne family, broke the record of his three preceding fathers, in that he married a wife named not *Elizabeth*, but Margaret (Peggy). He was another quiet good man who attended to his own business. He lived on the south side of Big Long creek on an almost direct line from Dallas to Gastonia on the farm and in the house now occupied by his daughter and son-in-law, Wm. Bell. His children were: 5 Marcellus, s., died in Confederate army; Mary, m. Frank Boyd (a Conf. soldier); Ann, m. Mark H. Rhyne (a Conf. soldier); Jacob Miles, m. Julia Jenkins and Ann Lewis (c); Lucinda, m. Wm. M. Robinson (Conf. soldier); Martin, m. Sarah A. White; Dorcas, m. Wm. Bradley; Melissa, m. Geo. Lewis; Susan, m. Wm. Bell.

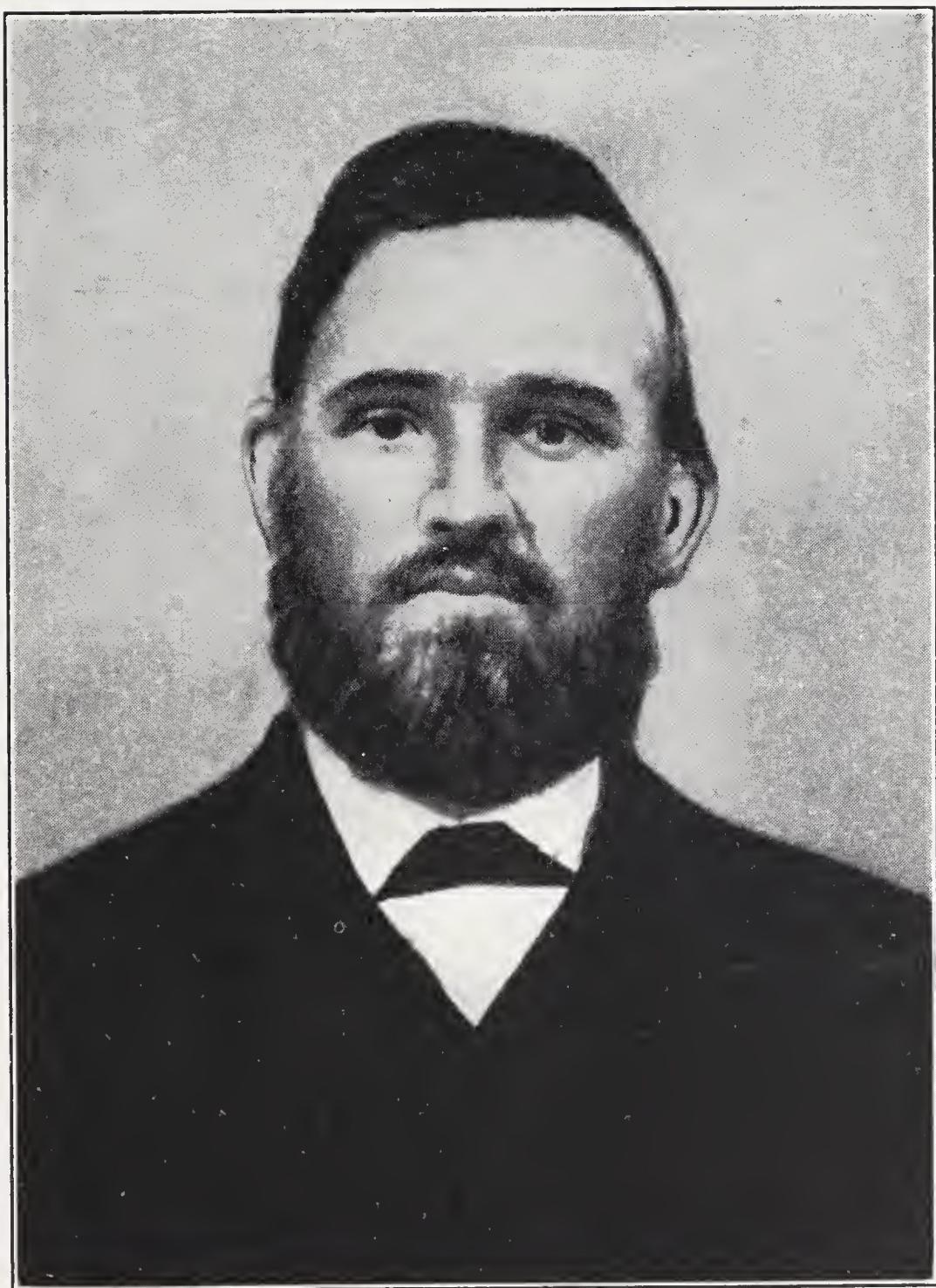
**5** Mary Boyd's children: 6 Wm., m. Mattie Holland; Julia, m. Meek Henry; Minie, m. Chas. Woods; Claude, m. Emma Foy; Etta, m. Meek Sparrow (c); Miles, m. Katie Parham; Minnie, m. —— Sparrow. 6 Wm. Boyd's children: 7 Cornelia and Oscar. 6 Julia Henry's children: 7 Leonard and Nellie. 6 Minie Woods' children: 7 Mary and Lilian. 6 Claude Boyd's children: 7 Lucius, Gary, Stacy. 6 Miles Boyd's children: 7 Eunice. 6 Minnie Sparrow's children: 7 Eva.

**5** For Ann Rhyne's descendants, see Mark H. Rhyne, page 25.

**5** Lucinda Robinson's children: 6 Florence, m. Jno. W. Kendrick (c); Claudius and Sloan, twins—Claudius d. s., a promising young man; Sloan, m. Ella Kendrick; Euphemia, a teacher, m. —— Cuthbertson; Lily, m. Wm. Farris; Rose, m. Lee Lineberger; Elbert, d. young; Pearl, m. Wade O. Elmore; Bessie, Otho, Eunice and Lois:

6 Sloan Robinson's children: 7 Blanche, James, Elbert, Ruth, John H. 6 Lily Farris's children: 7 Edith, Madeline, Mary P., Wilma, Frank and Lucile. 6 Rose Lineberger's children: 7 Loy, Mary E., Abel R. and Brady L. 6 Pearl Elmore's children: 7 Wm. H. and Leonard O.

**5** Martin Rhyne's children: 6 see Sarah A. Rhyne, page 24.



**MOSES H. RHYNE**

Promoter of one of the first cotton mills in Gaston County, North Carolina, and of Gaston Female College.



**5** Dorcas Bradley's children: 6 Beeler, m. Ida Herron; Hattie, m. Herbert Lineberger; Eulus, m. ——; Banks; Bessie, m. ——; Lawrence; Kelly; Maggie, m. ——; Clyde, Mary and Mamie.

6 Beeler Bradley's children: 7 Della and Daisy. 6 Hattie Lineberger's children: 7 Otto, Essie, John, Lanie and Dorcas. 6 Eulus and Bessie each have one child.

**5** Melissa Lewis' children: 6 Jacob, Robert, Hattie, m. Frank Rhyne (c); Earl, Flora, Weaver, Roy and Julia.

**5** Susan Bell's children: 6 Cornelius, m. Anne Bell; Julia, m. Wm. Crowell (c); Oscar; Cora, m. Clarence Rhyne. 6 Cornelius Bell's children: Lola May and Hazeline.

**4** Sarah Rhyne Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Rhyne 3rd, and his wife Eliz. Hoffman, had children as follows: 5 Larkin Monroe, born Nov. 21, 1843, died of typhoid fever and flux July 28, 1857; Laban Miles, born Oct. 19, 1846 (the collector of these sketches), m. Martha Jane Jenkins, born Nov. 15, 1850, married May 7, 1878; Calvin Jacob, born July 9, 1849, m. Elmina Rhyne about Jan. 1, 1868, and died of typhoid fever in Dallas, July 16, 1868; Margaret Ann, born May 26, 1852, m. Geo. W. McKee, a Lt. in Co. H 37 Regt. N. C. Conf. Volunteers, afterward Dept. U. S. Revenue Collector and Sheriff of Gaston Co., N. C., and postmaster at Keithville, La.; James Alexander, born May 13, 1855, died of typhoid fever and flux July 26, 1857; and Alberry Fisher, born Oct. 20, 1858, m. Jennie Smith.

**5** L. M. Hoffman has three children, all unmarried: 6 Ernest Jenkins, born in Woods Hotel, Jacksonport, Ark., April 4, 1879, graduated at Gaston Female College, A.B. from Davidson College, 1900, and Ph.D. (chemistry) Johns Hopkins University, 1906. Assistant Prof. of chemistry A. & M. College, N. C., and for several years assistant chemist at Pittsburg, Pa., U. S. Govt. Geological Dept. and Bureau of Mines.

6 Laban Miles, Jr., born August 24, 1882, in house fronting on west the Court House in Jacksonport, Ark., graduated at Gaston Female College, Bachelor Textile Engineering A. & M. College, N. C., and cashier of little Bank of Dallas, N. C.

6 Sarah Jane, born Sept. 9, 1887, in Dallas, N. C. Graduate Gaston Female College, student of Elizabeth College, Charlotte, Certificate of Music So. Conservatory of Music, Durham, N. C., student Columbia University, New York. At home. *m. Wm. K. Mauney Oct. 19, 1916 ch. W K Jr., Geo. Hoffman b. Feb. 23 1921*

**5** Calvin Jacob Hoffman died about six months after his marriage. A daughter was born to him after his death. She was named 6 Julia and married Peter S. Rhyne. For descendants see Peter S. Rhyne, page 25.

**5** Margaret Ann McKee's children: 6 Leila, m. C. R. Webster; Barringer, m. Fanny Estelle Reed; Pyra, d. s.; Callie, d. s.; Maggie, m. Walter Jacobs; Anne Belle, m. Gordon Carr; Wm. Jonas, d. s.; Miles and Richard. 6 Leila Webster has two children: 7 Charlotte, and a young son. 6 Barringer McKee's children: 7 Lucius M. H. and Geo. B. Jr. 6 Maggie Jacob's children: 7 Anna May, Bessie Lee and Geo. Benj. 6 Anna Belle Carr's children: 7 Mary Margt., Chas. S. and Jno. Warren.

**5** Alberry Fisher Hoffman's children: 6 Maggie, m. W. Bolinger; Robt., Miles, Cora Lee, Nodie, Laban, Jonas, Russell, Mary E., Daniel and George T. 6 Maggie Bolinger's children: 7 Laban, Geo., Maggie, Mary and Daniel.

**4** John Jonas Rhyne, youngest child of Elizabeth Hoffman Rhyne was a Confederate soldier Co. C 37th N. C. Regt, and died of disease at Richmond, Va., Dec., 1862. His faithful man-servant (slave) Jim, went to the army, hunted him up and brought his body home for burial. He was a loveable man of gentle bearing and some said worrying about his wife and little ones at home had great influence against his recovery. He left him surviving, the following children:

**5** Wm., m. Maggie Davis; Alice, m. White Robinson; Chas., m. Alice Lineberger; Julia, m. Abram Smith; Sarah, m. Winfield Clemmer; Laban, died young.

**5** Wm. Rhyne's children: 6 Ida; Luther, d. s.; Edgar, m. Ella Wyatt (c); Lena, d. s.; Arthur, m. Anne McKeown (c); Lizzie, m. Julius Grier (c); Kelly; Clarence, m. Cora Bell (see page —); Elvin, Robt., Minie, Leonard, d. s., Marshal.

**5** Alice Robinson's children: 6 Ferrie, d. s.; Ella, m. Wm. Rhyne; Susie and Thomas. 6 Ella Rhyne's children: 7 Edith.

**5** Chas. Rhyne's children: 6 Howard, Susie, Henrietta, d. s., Ivy, Esther.

**5** Julia Smith's children: 6 Miles; Cora, m. Andrew Gross.

6 Cora Gross' children: 7 Arthur, Garrett, Sloan, Miles and Grady.

**5** Sarah Clemmer's children: 6 Cora, Forrest, Marion, Ruth and Winnie.

**3** Hanna, daughter of Jacob Hoffman, Jr., married John Clemmer in 1803. They lived on the north of the place near P. A. Summey's house on land now owned by S. T. Wilson, and still known as the Jacob Costner place. About 1827 they, with their sons and daughters and sons-in-law, moved to Monroe county, Tenn., and settled a few miles north of Madisonville near Brakebill. They died and are buried there at the home graveyard. Marble slabs mark their graves inscribed as follows: "Jno. Clemmer, born Dec. 27, 1778, died June 24, 1827." "In memory of our mother, Hanna Clemmer, who died Dec. 10, 1866, aged about 79 years." Hanna Clemmer and John, her husband, became the honored ancestors of a large family of worthy descendants. Her children were:

**4** Louisa, m. Jonathan Dethrow (Totherow), son of pioneer Totherow.

**4** Susan, m. Wm. Davis, who had lived on the western limits of Dallas.

**4** Matilda, m. John Davis, a brother to Wm. Davis.

**4** Jacob, b. 1808, m. Martha Wimpee, b. 1815, and Eliz. Huggins, b. 1824.

**4** Margaret, m. David Smith.

**4** John H., m. Juda A. Weathers, daughter of Hugh, brother to Elisha Weathers.

**4** Anna, m. John Young.

**4** George, m. Jane Ensley.

**4** Hannah, b. 1816, drowned when young with 4 or 5 others, by capsizing of boat in Little Tenn. River.

**4** Julia A., m. Houston Vincent and Wm. Cline.

**4** Wm., m. Mary A. Ensley.

**4** Eli, died single.

**4** Jonathan (Totherow) Dethrow died in E. Tenn., Jan., 1838, and his widow, Louisa, died there in 1843 in a terrible epidemic of black tongue fever. Her children were: 5 Jacob, m. Anne J. Hanna, 1840; Salena, m. Elijah Lankford, 1841; John, m. Nancy Honeycutt (c); Susan, m. Lewis D. Petty; Sarah, m. C. Brooks; D. Miller, born Nov., 1837, m. N. J. Robinson, Lavisa Lisk, and Frances Armstrong.

**5** Jacob Dethrow's children: 6 Geo. A., m. Mary A. Dennis; Margt., m. Charles De La Curtz; James F., m. Ellen Taylor; Wm., m. Elizabeth Johnston; Martha, m. Albert Alphonic.

6 Geo. A. Dethrow's children: 7 Thos., m. Alpha Gallion; Anna J., m. J. W. Whitaker; Margt., m. D. H. Robinson; Geo.; Albert, m. Mary Whitaker (c); Jasper, Martha, Nancy, John and Jacob. 7 Thos. Dethrow's children: 8 Ralph and Charles. 7 Anna J. Whitaker's children: 8 Harris and Boley. 7 Margaret Robinson's children: 8 Mahew, Leolie and Bastle. 6 Margt. De La Curtz's children: Nettie, Nora, Roy and Anne. 6 James F. Dethrow's children: 7 Oria, Chas. Oney, Eliza. and Ethel. 6 Wm. Dethrow's children: 7 Anne, Neely and Oley. 6 Martha Alphonic's children: 7 Nettie, m. ——, and has one child; and others.

**5** Selena Lankford's children: 6 John, m. Caroline ——, and Nancy Cody; Susanna, m. —— Vick (Weatherford, Tex.); and perhaps others. Salena Lankford lived at Pattie's Gap, Roane Co., Tenn.

6 John Lankford's children: 7 Willie by 1st wife, d. s.; and by 2nd wife: Linda, m. Elijah Raby; Susie, m. Fleetie Baker; Chas., m. in Texas; Callie, m. Norah Tuck; Mollie, Cora, May and Jessie. Catherine, a descendant of Salena Lankford, married Geo. Cupp. I wasn't told where she comes in but her children were: Lily, Miriam, Effie, Anne, Jno., Geo., Emma and James.

**5** Susan Petty's family live near Marshfield, Mo. Her children are: 6 Wm. H., m. Minie Graves; Hanna E., m. —— Robinson; Lewis D. Jr., m. Eliza Blazer; Jacob G., m. Alice Rose; Geo. W., m. Nancy Walker; Manuel, m. Julia Davis; Julia A., m. Jno. Walker.

6 Wm. H. Petty's children: 7 Guy, Harriet, Sherman, Mary-ella, Jno. H., Wm. R. and Lawson.

6 Hanna E. Robinson's children: 7 Lily M., Susie, Maggie, Columbus, Sarah J., Mary A., Julia L.

6 Lewis D. Petty Jr.'s children: 7 Wm., Ernest, Nenttie, Eva, Mamie and Allie.

6 Jacob G. Petty's children: 7 Minnie, Bessie and Daisy.

6 Geo. W. Petty's children: 7 Chas., Lee and Decale.

6 Manuel Petty's children: 7 Lona, Laura, Roy, James R. and Lewis A.

6 Julia Walker's children: 7 Eliza F., Jacob V., Lily, Chas. and Manuel (?).

**5** Sarah Brooks' children: 6 Martha, m. Doff Blazer.

**5** D. Miller Dethrow lives at Sidney, Ark. He is an uneducated man, but a good man and of fine native sense. His children are: 6 Jno. A., b. Jan. 19, 1865, m. Alice Phuson; Susan, b. May 28, 1867, m. D. W. Helms; H. M., b. May 1, 1869, m. Ella Felts; Jacob, b. Aug. 8, 1871, m. Rachael Varner; W. P., b. Dec. 29, 1873, m. Cora Felts.

6 Jno. A. Dethrow's children: 7 Gilbert, Ethel, Claudia and Ona. 6 Susan Helm's children: 7 Chas. Manda, Effie, Roy, Floyd and Jno. D. 6 H. M. Dethrow's children: 7 Mouna, Ethel, Bertha and Wh. 6 Jacob Dethrow's children: 7 Clarence; Levi, m. ——; Bee and Alma. 6 W. P. Dethrow's children: 7 Ver-gie.

**4** The children of Susan Davis, daughter of Hanna Hoffman and John Clemmer, her husband, were:

**5** John, m. Mary Terry; Charlotte, m. Russ Gaston; Lorenzo Dow, d. s.; James M., m. Margt. Hanna; Geo. W., m. Lovey Ward; Nancy J., m. Peter Summett; Joseph, d. s. aged 18; Lucinda, m. Jno. Ward; Matilda, d. infant; Wm. H., m. Caroline Burnam (c), and Margaret Shaffer, daughter of Rev. Jacob M. Shaffer, a Lutheran minister of E. Tenn.

**5** John Davis' children: 6 Sarah, m. —— Marler, and had three children in Ind. Ter.; Wm., m. —— Marlin and had two children in Ind. Ter. when his wife died and he married a mixed Indian; John, Gus and Mary were children by last wife and John was a "Rough Rider" in Spanish war under Colonel Roosevelt and was severely wounded in charge at San Juan Hill.

**5** Charlotte Gaston's children: 6 Wm., m. Martha Gardner and Carlista Gardner; John B., m. Eliza Costrel and Hattie Bowles; Jincy, m. —— Strong, Henry Young and Samuel Marler; Maggie, m. E. A. Wyland; Henry K., m. Alice Hicks and Ida Neff; Josephine, m. Luke Marler; Gardner, m. Cath. Williams; Ada, m. Jno. Davis and Aaron Burch.

6 Wm. Gaston's children: 7 By 1st wife: Charlotte L., m. Jacob Carson, and by 2nd wife: James M., m. Sophronia Clift; Margt. I., m. Jno A. Clift; Wm. J., d. s.; Della; Jno. F., d. s.; Ida M., d. s.; Ransom, m. Nellie Marlin; and Roxie.

7 Charlotte L. Carson's children: 8 Burt, Leon, Harry, Effie, d. s. 7 James M. Gaston's children: 8 Gladys and Una. 7 Margaret Clift's children: 8 Virgil. 7 Ransom Gaston has one daughter, 8 Sibyl.

6 Jno. B. Gaston's children: 7 James and Wm. by 2nd wife, both married.

6 Jincy Strong-Young-Marler's children: 7 Minnie, m. Walter Wicker; Russell, m. ———; Maudie, m. Jno. Fuller; Tennie, m. ———; Maggie, and Garland, all by 3rd husband. 7 Minnie Wicker's children: 8 Gladys.

6 Maggie Wyland's children: 7 Minnie, m. Jno. Chrisman; Wm., m. ———; Anne, m. ———; Mary, m. ———; Sophia, m. Earn Peabody; James and Ernest. 7 Minnie Chrisman's children: 8 Jno. Jr. 7 Wm. Wyland has two children.

6 Henry K. Gaston's children: 7 Lily, m. ———; and Maggie, d. s., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Stella, Minnie and Beulah.

6 Josephine Marler's children: 7 Noah, m. Gertie Termilion; Charlotte, m. Andrew Price; and Gracie, d. s.

6 Gardner Gaston's children: 7 Samuel, Russell, Wm., Noah, Walter and Virgil.

6 Ada Davis-Burch's children: 7 Wm., d. s.; Gardner, Ernest, Edward, Henry, Ransom, John, Minnie and Charles, all by 2nd wife .

**5** James M. Davis' children: 6 Oliver P., m. Elizabeth Rader; Sarah E., m. Rev. I. E. Rader, a Lutheran minister living at Springdale, Ark. (c); Wm. F., m. Sadie Robinson; Geo. McL., m. Nancy Crawford; Mary S., m. Robt. Thompson; Olive, m. James McNabb; James L., m. Rohema Mace; Mollie, m. Jno. Robinson; Maggie, m. James Fesperman.

6 Oliver P. Davis' children: 7 Pleasant R., m. Peggy Letterman; Hosea, in Mont.; Harry, m. ——— (c); James M., Herbert, Lee, Ellen, and three died young. 7 Pleasant R. Davis' children: 8 May. 6 Wm. F. Davis' children: 7 Earl, Wilber, Geo., Ellen, Peggy and Emmett. 6 Geo. McL. Davis' children: 7 Lula, Millie and Clyde. 6 Mary Thompson's children: 7 Edgar, Wm., Gertie, Ora and John. 6 Olive McNabb's children: 7 Georgia, Alpha, Herschel and Ira. 6 James L. Davis' children: 7 Roxie, Daniel, Dewey, Wm. and Josie. 6 Mollie Robinson's children: 7 Pearl, Lee, Rollen, Fred and Otis. 6 Maggie Fesperman's children: 7 Eva, Cecil, Thrice and Ephraim.

James M. Davis lives near Marshfield, Mo., and has passed his four score years. He is not an educated man but is a pious in-

telligent gentleman, wonderfully familiar with his Bible, and as the pains and infirmities of age are making advances on him, he rejoices in the confident hope of a painless and happy future life. He was a soldier of the Union Army during the Civil War, but rejoices in the extreme type of Western democracy. He draws his pension from the Government. I, a soldier in the Confederate Army, greatly enjoyed a visit to this good old man in Sept., 1907. We slept together and didn't fight any more. I have to thank him and his fine memory for his great interest and assistance in this work.

**5** George W. Davis' children: 6 Nancy J., m. —— Cover and has one child in Texas; Jno. A., m. —— Martin and has one son, James; James O., m. —— Groves (c); Geo., m. —— Rose (c); Mamie, John, Wm., and Lee. 6 John A. Davis was killed in a silver mine in New Mexico.

**5** Nancy J. Summitt's children: 6 J. O., m. Nancy L. Warren; Susan T., m. James H. Cook; Mary, m. Oliver C. Philips; Sarah J., m. Anderson Shaffer; Lizzie, m. Thos. Philips; Nancy A., m. Frank L. Norton; Calvin B., m. Lettie Lister; Henry, m. Mabel York; Joseph C., m. Susan Holiway; Lucinda I., m. Hiram J. Vincent; Cordie, m. Jno. Nicholson.

6 J. O. Summitt's children: 7 Jane A., Elmer and Mary W. 6 Susan T. Cook's children: 7 Lily, m. Jno. Tuck; Mary, m. Tinlsey Jones; Edgar; Joseph, m. Florence Young; Lawrence, Fred, Bertha and Janie. 6 Mary Philip's children: 7 Alta B., Frances W., Edna B., Rosa B. and Wm. S. 6 Sarah J. Shaffer's children: 7 Balthis, Tabitha, Floyd, Myrtle, Anne, Henry and Grady. 6 Lizzie Philips' children: 7 Verdie, m. Wm. Berry; Ernest; Parris; Mary, m. Oliver Hughes; Bessie, m. Andy McKee; Oliver, Worth, Gracie, Lilyan and Gordon. 6 Nancy Norton's children: 7 Wm. C. 6 Calvin B. Summitt's children: 7 Miss Mae. 6 Henry Summitt's children: 7 Thos. R. 6 Joseph C. Summitt's children: 7 Alva, Woolford, Ida, Ona, Roy. 6 Lucinda Vincent's children: 7 Wm. H., Geo. W., Mamie J. 6 Cordie Nicholson's children: 7 Viola and Wm. S.

**5** Lucinda Ward's children: 6 Webster, m. Ellen Roden; Wm. H., m. Lucinda Ketchem; Geo., m. Belle Young; Rettie, m. Isham Smith; Maggie, m. Geo. Davis; Stella, m. Logan Harper (c); Dan'l, Thos., Gertrude and Naomi.

6 Webster Ward's children: 7 Lily, Jno., Mary, Jessie, Dan'l, Geo. and Clarence, d. s. 6 Wm. H. Ward's children: 7 Cassie, Lena and Lizzie, twins, and Grace. 6 Geo. Ward's children: 7 May and Thos. 6 Bettie Smith's children: 7 Ada, Myrtle, Wm. and Eddie, Lucinda, Ola and Beulah. 6 Maggie Davis' children: 7 Robt., Mary Jennie and Naomi.

**5** Wm. H. Davis' children: 6 Ida Belle and Laura Elsie, twins; Ida Belle, m. T. S. McKinney; Laura Elsie, d. s.; James Oliver, m. Anne Reausau; Luther E., d. s.; Mary J., d. s.; Chas. R., m. Nora I. Summitt; Joseph F., m. Ella Hrrison; Walter C., m. Fannie Ghormley; Henry Grady, single; and Stella B., single.

6 Ida B. McKenney's children: 7 Alney L., d. s.; Sylva L., d. s.; Bernice C. and Cleora, d. s. 6 Jas. Oliver Davis lives in Gainsville Texas. He is a Methodist Minister and has children: 7 Ivan C., Clyde, d. s., and Henry M. 6 Chas. Rush Davis and his wife are both dead leaving a little daughter Edna Belle. 6 Jos. F. Davis' children: 7 Bernice E., Edith, and May E. 6 Walter C. Davis is a brilliant young Lutheran Minister in East Tenn., now of Chicago, Ill. His children are: 7 one or two quite small.

6 Henry Grady Davis is quite a young man, but is already preaching as a Lutheran Minister. Stella B. Davis is a young lady of some 15 summers.

**4** Matilda Davis, daughter of Hanna Hoffman Clemmer, also lived in East Tenn., and had the following children:

**5** Oliver, died at age of 27, single. 6 Sarah H., m. Wm. Samples; Martha J., m. Brewer Blankenship; Senith, m. Hugh Weathers, son of Hugh, Sr.; Nathan, m. Mollie Pierce; Matilda, s.; Jno. L., d. s.; Mary E., d. s.

6 Sarah H. Samples lives a few miles North of Madisonville, Tenn. She is a fine old-time lady of great good sense and wonderful memory and industry. I visited her and I acknowledge her pleasant entertainment and very great help in unraveling the lines of descent and relationship of our people in East Tenn. She is advanced in age and suffers much from Rheumatism: She has the following children: 6 John; Mollie, m. Nathan Davis; Senith, m. Ludwig Riekle; Bettie, m. John Stroud (Texas); Hester m. Walker Airhardt; and Wm. m. Etta Bryan.

6 Mollie Davis' children: 7 Effie, m. Henry Overstreet; Minnie, m. L. Scarbro; Cleve and Lee, twins; Ada and Jeff Davis.

6 Senith Rickel's children: 7 Mary B., Wm. J., Arta H., Chas. L.  
6 Bettie Stroud's children: 7 Winnie F., Cora, Dee and baby.  
6 Hester Airhardt's children: 7 James R., Sarah G. and Wm. R.  
6 Wm. Samples' children: 7 Carl V. Mrs. Samples has four great grandchildren in Texas, the grandchildren of Mollie Davis, but I haven't learned their names or places in the family.

**5** Martha J. Blakenship's children: 6 Wm. went west from Tenn.; Tidel went to Ill.; Martha I., m. John Johnson (live in Okla.). 6 Martha I. Johnson's children: 7 Oscar, Fred, Lee, Ord and another child.

**5** Senith Weather's (Wither's) children: Emaline, m. Chas. Harrison; Robt. O., m. Lida Vowell; Ida P., m. Jno. Ballard; Hugh H., m. Maggie Vowell; James M., m. Mary Soots; Jno. N., m. Lily Nichols; Geo. W., m. Tina Nichols; Lucy M., m. Jno. Montgomery.

6 Emaline Harrison's children: 7 Hugh N.; Zoe, and 2 died single. 6 Robt. O. Weather's children: 7 Lonie, d. s.; Jos. and Robt. Lee. 6 Ida Ballard's children: 7 Nettie, Artie and Clyde. 6 Hugh H. Weather's children: 7 Jennetta. 6 James M. Weather's children: 7 Nora, Geo. H. and one died single. 6 Jno. N. Weather's children: 7 Roy and baby. 6 Geo. Weather's children: 7 Ruby and one d. s. 6 Lucy Montgomery's children: 7 David McN., Georgia and Emma.

**5** Nathan Davis's children: 6 Wayne, d. s.; Ina, m. Jno. Kagle, and she has one daughter: 7 Jennetta L.

**4** Jacob Clemmer, son of Hanna Hoffman Clemmer, m. Martha Wimpie in 1835. She died 1844 and he married Elizabeth Higgins who died 1905. He himself died in 1871. He lived in Polk Co., Tenn., and has left numerous worthy descendants in that section. His children and grandchildren were all reared on the farm but later branched off to other occupations. His children were:

**5** Martha, b. 1836, m. Neal Simmons; Geo. W., b. 1838, m. Margt. J. Donaldson; Mary J., b. 1840, m. Jno. Pierce; Sena, b. 1842, died young; all these by first wife; and by second wife; John F., b. 1847, m. Fanny Thurman and her sister Mrs. Florida Bible; Wm., b. 1848, m. Mary Dobson; Wilson, b. 1851, d. s.; J. Huston, b. 1853a, m. Sarah Thurman (lives at Quana, Okla.); Margt., b. 1855, d. s.; Virgil, b. 1859, m. Emma Russell; Malissa, b. 1860, m. W. D. Hawkins; Virginia, b. 1862, m. Joseph Ellis and lives at Knoxville, Tenn.; and Price single.

**5** Martha Simmon's children: 6 Isham, d. s.; Jno.; James, d. s.; Belle, d. s. when young woman; and another son in Texas.

**5** Geo. W. Clemmer was a teacher till 1861, when he entered the Confederate Army. His children were: 6 Nellie, m. Asa B. Nicholson; Jacob L., d. s.; James D., m. Mary C. Orr; Florence, d. s.; and Wayne W., d. s. Nellie Nicholson's children: 7 Margt. C., Helen, Jacob H., Mary W., Asa W. Asa B. Nicholson was a teacher for nearly 20 years, post master at Benton, Tenn., Chairman of Polk County Court, etc. 6 James D. Clemmer was also a teacher for four years, County Supt. of Public Institution of Polk County, Tenn., for 12 years and is now cashier of the Benton Banking Co. His children are: 7 Mattie S., Lucy, Margt. and Jacob Lee.

**5** Mary J. Pierce's children: 6 Oliver, m. Florina Sparke; Mary E. J., m. Nathan Davis; one daughter died young; and John, m. Dee Myers, lives in Okla.

6 Oliver Pierce's children: 7 Mary E., Jno. E., Oliver L., Sarah I., Nancy F., Jacob L., Martha A., Geo. F., Bertha and Della. 6 Mary E. Davis's children: 7 Wayne, d. s.; Inez M., m. Jno. J. Cagle, and their children are: 8 Vivian L. and Wayne M. 6 Jno. Pierce's children: 7 Eliz. L., Vera, Mary L. and Murray.

**5** John F. Clemmer and his son-in-law, James H. Orr, own the Benton Springs, a Summer resort. His children are: 6 Nettie, m. James H. Orr; Geo., m. Callie Ballinger; Eliz., m. James B. Taylor. 6 Nettie Orr's children: 7 Bessie, d., infant; Edna, Clarence and Zelma. 6 Geo. Clemmer's children: 7 Frank, Kate, Beatrice, Iola, Maude, Clarisa, Houston. 6 Eliz. Taylor's children: 7 Robert, Guy, Jno., Rena, Irene, Fanny, Meter and Theo.

**5** Wm. Clemmer's children: 6 Robt. W., m. Anne Maltock; Barton, m. J. H. Love.

6 Robt. Clemmer's children: 7 Wayne, Paul and Wm. 6 Barton Clemmer's children: 7 Herbert C., Wm. R. and Mary.

**5** Wm. Clemmer was a merchant and is now the president of the Benton Banking Co.

**5** Houston Clemmer's children: 6 John, m. —— and has two children; Harrison, m. —— and has one child; Lucy and Hovt (Quana, Okla.).

**5** Virgil Clemmer was editor and founder of the first newspaper of Benton County, Tenn., later of a paper at Cleveland,

Tenn., and then of the Knoxville Sentinel. He had one child, but the whole family is dead.

**5** Malissa Hawkin's children: 6 Minnie, m. Leonard Arnold; Maude, m. Jordan Whitmire; Eula, m. Joseph Higgins; Carl, m. Mary Whitmire; and four others.

**5** Virginia Ellis' children: 6 These had 13 children, triplets once, those all died young, and Clyde, Loyd, Lizzie, Will, Roy, Hattie, Price, May and two others. They live near Knoxville, Tenn.

**4** Margaret Smith's children: 5 Geo. W., m. —— Marler; Jno., m. Julia Weatherly; Wm., m. —— Reynolds; Jacob, d. s.; Emeline, m. —— Gilliam; Mary, m. Wm. Brazeale; Sarah; Jane, m. —— Chilcutt; Hanna, m. Porter Kimbrough and moved to Texas. I havent secured further descendants of Mrs. Smith.

**4** John H. Clemmer's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. Isham Blakenship; James, m. Hettie A. Moser, Springdale, Ark.; Hugh, m. Matilda Shaffer, dau. of Rev. Shaffer; Hanna, m. Wm. Vincent; Margaret A., m. Rufus Kinser; Alice, m. Dr. Jos. Shields (c); Robt., d. s.

**5** Elizabeth Blakenship's children: 6 Jno., m. Josie Cage; Wm. m. Eliza Fulk; James, m. Lydia Kinser; Peyton; Margt.; Viola, m. E. H. Pigg; Cora, m. Ed. Brown, and three died young. 6 Jno. Blakenship's children: 7 Viola and others. 6 Wm. Blakenship's children: 7 Edna, Clyde, Ralph and Carl (Ark.). 6 James Blankenship's children: 7 Lynn, Earl and Barbara. 6 Viola Pigg's children: 7 Keith. 6 Cora Brown's children: 7 Iva Ray, Irene, Carson and Edward C.

**5** James Clemmer's children: 6 Cora, m. —— Miller; Myrtle, m. Jno. Johns (c); Oma, m. Dr. ——; Theo., m. Elmer Lineberger; Vira, d. s.; Ella; Jno., m. Nora Brewer; Wm., m. Rose Badgett; Dr. Jos., m. Bertha Wason; and Elbert. 6 Cora Miller's children: 7 Clemmer, Octavia, Mildred and Dwight. 6 Theo. Lineberger's children: 7 not learned. 6 Jno. Clemmer's children: 7 Homer, Eunice, Edith, Carl, Arvilla, Myrtle and Lee. 6 Wm. Clemmer's children: 7 Alda and James Austin. 6 Dr. Jos. Clemmer's children: 7 Vira, Frank and Iva May.

**5** Hugh Clemmer's children: 6 Erskine, m. Pearl Ray; Ira, m. Lora Milligan. (c); Uly, m. Grace Bradley; Claudia, m. Wm.

Brakebill; Jno., m. Della Hamilton (c); Floyd, d. s.; Hugh, s.; Clinton, s.; Finis, s. 6 Erskine Clemmer's children: 7 Grattus, d. s.; Ersie P., Ray and baby. 6 Uly Clemmer's children: 7 Hugh. 6 Claudia Brakebill's children: 7 Imogene, Loretta and Hugh G.

**5** Hanna Vincent's children: 6 Allie, m. James Fletcher; Lily, m. —— Cates; Ella, m. Jno. Brown; Robt., m. —— Stone (c); Burrell, Estie and Gideon. 6 Allie Fletcher's children: 7 Orville, Clyde, Florence, Merle, Lou, d. s., and Hazel. 6 Ella Brown's children: 7 Ithan, Wm., Louise.

**5** Margaret A. Kinser's children: 6 Charles, m. Mary Van Meter Taylor (Cleveland, Tenn.); Binnie; Dora; Lois, m. Geo. W. Bounds; Theodore; Robert and Floyd. 6 Charles Kinser's children: Rufus E., Edna Margaret, Mary Bernice and Lily May. 6 Lois Bound's children: 7 Mary Lucile, Gordon and Rufus Clemmer. I had a most pleasan visit of several days of this hospitable family. None of them are old and all are as young one as the other. I am under great obligation to them for kindness and especially to Miss Dora for the great help she has given me in the prosecution of this work. They are intelligent people and know how to help. They live just a little out from Madisonville, Tenn., and since I discovered them as relatives and visited them myself all the kin folks here who start westward seem to land at Mr. Kinsers. I sometimes suspect that I have poorly repaid their kindness.

**4** Anna Young's children: 5 Jno., m. Bettie Marr; David, m. —— Morris; Charlotte, m. ——; Mary, m. Jno. Hamilton, Boyd, Tex., R. F. D. 2; Geo., m. —— Marr; Harriet, m. James Marr.

**5** Mary Hamilton's children: 6 Jno., m. ——; Maggie; Minerva, m. Jno. Norman; Dan'l, m. —— Philips; Harvey, m. Mollie ——; Wm., m. Anne Philips; Jane. 6 Jno. Hamliton's children: 7 Dora; Della, m. Jno. Clemmer (c), son of Hugh; and two more sons and two girls in Texas. 6 Minerva Norman's children: 7 Mollie, m. Thos Gillan; Jno., m. ——, and two others. 6 Harvey Hamilton has small children. I haven't been able to get names of other descendants of Anna Young.

**4** George Clemmer's children: 5 Wm., m. Callie Isbel; Jacob, d. s., thought to have been murdered or drowned in Little Tenn. River; Nancy, d. s.; Rachel, d. s.; Geo., d. s.; James, d. s.; John

Fox, m. Laura H. Kiser; Maggie, m. James Burton; Ephraim, m. Thamar Mills, in Cal.

**5** Wm. Clemmer's children: 6 Myrtle, Hubert, Hulett, Mary and two others.

**5** Jno. Fox Clemmer's children: 6 E. L.; Josie Belle, m. Jno. Phillips; Chas. W., Frank H., Ben. H., Geo. Fox, Carl B., Walter S., Maggie, Jno. A., Anon and Bessie. 6 Josie Belle Phillips has one child: 7 Bennie Lee.

**5** Maggie Barton's children: 6 Elsie, d. s., and Enid. 5 Ephraim Clemmer's children: 6 Austin, d. s.; Frank, Homer, Elsie, Geo. S. and young daughter.

**4** Julia A. Vincent's children: Wm., m. Hanna Clemmer, dau. of Jno., Jr.; George W., m. Mary E. Gay; Lorenzo Dow, m. Martha K. Jacobs; Orpha, d. s. These all were by 1st husband; and by 2d husband: Hanna, m. ——— Fry; and Martha, m. James Gaston and Foster Cornett.

**5** Wm. Vincent's children: 6 See Hanna Vincent, page 44.

**5** Geo. W. Vincent's children: 6 Lenora, m. J. B. Vincent (c); Minnie H., m. J. C. Surburg; Cora L., m. Robt L. Hollingsworth; Mary, twin to Cora L., d. s.; Wm. L.; Joseph E.; Ida Blanche, m. Thos. H. Brown and Anne May. 6 Minnie H. Surbury has one daughter: 7 Maude. 6 Cora L. Hollingsworth also has one: 7 Jules W.

I had an enjoyable visit at the pleasant home of Geo. W. Vincent in Golden City, Mo., in the autumn of 1907 and owe much gratitude to him and his interesting family for delightful entertainment and help in this work.

**5** Lorenzo Dow Vincent's children: 6 Lonnie, Bertha, Della, Hattie, Pearl, Anna, Gertie, Kimbro, Milton and Myrtle.

I think that is the prettiest string of names in this book. This Mr. Vincent also lives near Golden City, Mo. I didn't have the pleasure of meeting him but from his name I guess he is on the right side of the Prohibition question.

**5** I couldn't learn the descendants of Hanna Fry.

**5** Martha Gaston-Cornett's children, in part, are: 6 Julia Gaston m. Ben Cornett; Laura Gaston, m. Cas. Cornett; Emory Gaston, m. Lily Berry; Hester Gaston, m. Jos. Berry; Chas. Cornett; Eliza Cornett. 6 Julia Cornett's children: 7 Estelle, Finis, Luster, Debbie. The others married have small children.

**4** Wm. Clemmer's children: 5 Filmore, m. Rebecca E. Shaffer; Jno. Bell, m. Emma Bright *nee* Sewell; Arthur, s.; Mary J., d. s.; Myra, m. James Gaston; Matilda, m. James Sewell; Anne, m. —— McAnally (c); Henry, m. Lou Ledford. And all went to Texas.

**5** Filmore Clemmer's children: 6 Eliza, Lola and Roy. 5 Jno. B. Clemmer's children: 6 Wm. B., McMordie and small girl. 5 Myra Gaston's children: 6 Bessie, Fred, Mary, Pearl and three others. 5 Matilda Sewell's children: 6 Elsie and Irene. 5 Henry Clemmer's children: 6 Olie H., Avery B., Eulah and Ed.

**3** Catharine Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2d, married Michael Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne 2d, the brother of her sister Elizabeth's husband, Jacob Rhyne 3d. They remained in this country for several years. A son Peter was born to them here Aug. 11, 1809, (Church Rec.). Later they moved west. I think to Southeast Missouri, with her brothers John and Jacob, and later still her descendants scattered throughout the west. It has been difficult to trace this family but the fact that some of his children intermarried with their 1st cousins, daughters of their uncle "Laughing John" has helped much in the search.

Their children so far as learned were:

**4** Peter, m. Elizabeth Hoffman, daughter of "Laughing John."

**4** Dan'l, m. Sarah Hoffman, daughter of "Laughing John."

**4** Hanna, b. Aug. 17, 1814, probably died young.

**4** Joel, m. Susan Fulbright. They had no children.

**4** Elizabeth, m. Caleb Hovis.

**4** Catharine, m. Robt. C. Dickinson.

**4** Barbara, m. Pink Powers.

**4** Fanny, m. Henry Lineberger.

**4** Christina, twin to Fanny, m. —— Sipes.

**4** Mary, m. Wiley Hinkle.

**4** For descendants of Peter Rhyne, see Elizabeth Rhyne, p. 18.

**4** For descendants of Daniel Rhyne, see Sarah Rhyne, p. 19.

**4** Elizabeth Hovis' children: 5 Solomon, Margt. and probably others.

**4** Catharine Dickinson's children: 5 Francis, m. Amelia Welker; Cath., m. Israel Butts.

**5** Francis Dickinson's children: 6 Jno. F., m. Josephine Moore; Peter H., m. Lissie Martin; Wm. L., d. s.; Mary, m. Thos. Moore;

Nancy, d. s.; Minerva, m. Thos. Moore (c); Adaline, d. s.; Martha, m. Michael Schemmel; Daniel, m. Celia Sibley (c); Jane, m. Henry Shutty and Jos. Shutty; Emma, m. Henry Coffey; Frances, m. Albert Moore; Francis Marion, m. ——, and has one child name not learned.

6 John F. Dickinson's children: 7 Brennen, Salome, Florence, Tinie and others. 6 Peter Dickinson's children: 7 Jennie, m. ——; Peter's family moved to Oregon. 6 Mary Moore's children: 7 Rosa, m. Thos. West, and others; Rosa has children. 6 Martha Schemmel's children: 7 Eulah, m. Jos. Hotop and has children; Theresa, m. Lewis Shumel and has three or four children; Rosa, m. Lewis Hoffman; Mary, m. ——; Willie, Micah, Martin, Arthur, Celia, Albertine and Dora. 7 Rosa Hoffman's children: 8 Jane, Celia, Eli and Naomi.

6 Jane Shutty's children: 7 John, m. ——; and Fanny by 1st husband, and about three by 2d husband. 6 Emma Coffey's children: 7 Rosa, m. ——; and Celeste. 6 Francis Moore's children: 7 Stella, James, Wm. and others.

5 Catharine Butt's children not learned. They live in Montana.

4 Barbara Power's children: 5 Pinkney, m. Eliz. Butt; Matilda, m. Wm. Cobb.

5 Pinkney Power's children: 6 Jas., Sis., Mary; Narcissa, m. Jonathan Crimmingher, and others. 6 Narcissa Crimmingher's children: 7 Gene and others.

5 Matilda Cobb's children: 6 James, Jno., Robt., Geo., Caroline and Cordelia.

4 Fanny Lineberger's children: 5 David, m. Susan Hoffman; Jno., s.; Oliver, m. Salome Hildebrand; Rosa, m. Eli Walker and Eli Wills; Mary, m. Henderson Abernethy; and Harriet, m. Jno. Smith.

5 David Lineberger lives at Giltedge, Mont. He accidentally killed his wife while handling his gun. This has been a sore grief to him since. His children are: 6 Henry, m. Rishia Graham (c); Catharine, m. —— Lewis; Margt., m. Henry Butts, and perhaps others.

5 Rosa Wlaker-Wills has two small children.

5 Mary Abernethy's children: 6 Jno., m. ——; and Donie, m. Senate Abernethy and has one child.

**4** Christina Sipes moved from Mo. to Ark. I have not found her descendants further than the following children:

**5** Jno., m. ———; Shepherd, Geo., Sarah, Frances and Nancy.

**4** Mary Hinkle lived at Cedar Creek, Wayne Co., Mo., and her children were:

**5** Robt., Peter, Geo., Frances, Sis and Julia.

**3** Christina Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2d, married Frederick Shrum the son of Jacob Shrum and his wife Kitty Shetley who was either the sister or niece of Eliz. Shetley Hoffman her mother. They lived down in what is known as the "Swamps" <sup>4 b. Oct. 4, 1814 - ch. rec.</sup> Southeast Mo. They are both dead. Their children were: Isaac, Joseph, Dan'l, Fred and Margaret. These all are said to be dead and I have not learned of any of their descendants. According to Philadelphia Church record, Joseph was born April 7, 1818, and baptized in N. C., May 31, 1818.

**8** Margaret Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2d, married Andrew Shrum, brother to Fred Shrum above in the year 1817, in Lincoln County (now Gaston) N. C. Their names are on the roll of members of Philadelphia E. L. Church for some time after this as is also the record in German writing of the baptism of their son Laban Johannes, born May 30, 1818. They too somewhere in the 20's moved to Cape Girardeau County, Mo., or maybe Perry County. Their children so far as learned, were:

**4** Laban Johannes; Jacob; Nicholas; Andrew, m. ——— Lewis; Eliz., m. ——— Starnes and Adam Vernam; Sarah, m. ———; Catharine, m. ———; Mary, m. ——— Williams, in Knob Lick, St. Francis Co., Mo. I have not learned whom Laban J., Jacob, Nicholas, Sarah and Catharine Shrum married nor any of their descendants.

**4** Andrew Shrum 2d, married a Lewis and moved from Perry Co. to Millersville, Cape Girardeau Co., Mo. His children were:

**5** Margaret A., m. ——— Booth, and she has a daughter who married J. J. Propst. Mrs Booth lives at Millersville and wrote me this, but leaves my further inquires unanswered.

**4** Elizabeth-Starnes-Vernam's children: 5 Ferdinand Starnes; Mary J. Vernam, m. ——— Nations; Wm. Vernam, m. ———; Isabella, m. ———, and lives in Stoddard Co., Mo.

**5** Ferdinand Starnes married and has descendants at Daisy, Mo., among them "Chap" Starnes.

**5** Mary J. Nations, 68 years old, lives at Bell City, Mo. Her children are: 6 Jno. H., Mrs. F. A. Morris, Andrew, Ferdinand and Samantha.

**5** Wm. Vernam lives on his father's home place near Daisy, Mo. He is 62 years old, an intelligent man but failed to tell me his wife's name. His children are: 6 Adam D., age 38, m. Nettie Chapman; Martha A., d. at 10 years; James F., 35, m. Grace E. Cowan; Lou E., m. W. H. Lape; Mary M., m. Geo. T. Ford; Ezekiel, b. 1883, m. Mary V. Haupt; Addie, b. 1889. 6 James F. Vernam's children: 7 Lloyd C. 6 Lou E. Lape's children: 7 Alice D., Eula M., and Mary A. 6 Mary M. Ford's children: 7 Cletus, Dix, Bessie, and Leila. 6 Ezekiel Vernam's children: 7 one small child.

**3** Mary, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2d, m. Wm. McAlister, in 1817. They lived in Lincoln, now in Gaston County, N. C., and many of their descendants still live here. Their children were:

**4** Joseph, m. Eliza Spencer, daughter of Jno. Spencer, and Salena Rhyne, daughter of David Rhyne.

**4** Martin, d. s., of wounds in Confederate Army.

**4** Jacob, d. s., of fever at Joseph Rhodes, in 1854.

**4** Harvey, m. Helena Hobbs, (Decator, Ala.).

**4** Sallie, m. A. A. Rhyne.

**4** Susan, m. Smith McAlister.

**4** Joseph McAlister's children: 5 Larkin, m. R. P. Abernethy; Emma, m. Frank Williams (c); Susan, m. James Huffstetler (c); Candace, m. —— Kluttz (c).

**5** Larkin McAlister's children: 6 Caldonia, m. Jos. Hawkins; Emma, m. R. L. Davis; Frank, m. Lizzie Barrett; Adra, m. Lula Davidson; John, m. Catharine Bynum and Queenie Drury; Joseph, m. Mary Brown; Edgar, m. Mattie Davidson; Addie, m. G. W. Davis; George and Eva. 6 Caldonia Hawkin's children: 7 Avery, Miles, Etta, Frank, Lula, Ethel and Fred. 6 Emma Davis' children: 7 Vance, Dewey, Napoleon, Cicero, Plato, and Bonnie. 6 Frank McAlister's children: 7 Eugene, Wm., Effie, Early, Lawrence, Iva and Lela. 6 Adra McAlister's children: 7 Bright and Cora. 6 John McAlister's children: 7 Horace. 6 Joseph McAlister's children: 7 Clayton and May. 6 Edgar McAlister's children: 7 Ponina. 6 Addie Davis' children: 7 Alwin.

**4** Harvey McAlister was a skillful brick mason, contractor and builder. He was a successful man it is said at Nashville, Tenn. He had the following children: 5 Florence, Susan, Burgess and Walter. I haven't learned of the later descendants.

**4** Sallie Rhyne's children: 5 Loveann, m. Jacob Long; Nancy, m. Ambrose W. Hoffman, a very skillful surveyor, for a time County Surveyor of Gaston Co., N. C.

**5** Loveann Long's children: 6 Mollie, m. John Johnson; Abel, m. Connie Beatty; Ida, m. Lawson Wilson (c); Jennie, s.; Sallie, m. Raymond Barber (c); John and Minnie. 6 Mollie Johnson's children: 7 Iva, Edith. 6 Abel Long's children: 7 Ralph and Fred.

**5** Nancy Hoffman has only one child, a son 6 Leonard, just graduated A. B. at Lenoir College and A. M. University of N. C., and engaged in teaching. ~~Bingham School Asheville on in Raleigh~~

**4** Susan McAlister's children: 5 Mary, m. C. F. Abernethy, (Alexis, N. C.); Wilson, m. Jane Moore, (Alexis, N. C.).

**5** Mary Abernethy's children: 6 Wm., m. Lazetta Hagar, and Connie Nantz (c); Alby, d. s.; Lazetta, m. Alfred Lineberger; Alice, Lula, Ida, Coss, Coleman and Earley. 6 Lazetta Lineberger's children: 7 Loy, Roscoe and Ila May.

**5** Wilson McAlister's children: 6 Lucian B. (near Beatty's Ford); Samuel L., m. Lula B. Gregory; Alfred L., m. Lily Nantz (c); Rosa J.; Lavina E., m. Gaither Ballard (c); Fanny P. 6 Samuel L. McAlister is Post Master at Alexis. His children are: 7 Ercie A. and Thos. L.

**3** I have been unable to get trace of the history or descendants of Susan Jenkins.

**3** Ann, daughter Jacob Hoffman 2d, married John Spencer, in 1818. Jno. Spencer is said to have been the son of Zachariah Spencer, who settled prior to the Revolutionary War on the farm later owned by Solomon Hoffman between the mountain called Spencer Mountain and the river. The mountain was named Spencer Mountain after this old settler Zachariah Spencer. I think John Spencer has had a wife, ——, prior to his marriage to Ann Hoffman. The children of Ann Spencer were:

**4** William, m. Catharine Jenkins.

**4** Ann, m. Joseph Rhodes.

**4** Probably Eliza, who married Joseph McAlister (see page 49 Jos. McAlister).

**4** Wm. Spencer's children: 5 H. H., m. Margt. A. McArver; Harvey, m. Sallie Proctor; Frank, m. Josie Hanna; Eli, m. Sallie Lineberger (c); Caleb, m. Lizzie Bradley; Sarah, m. Elam Robinson; Eliza, m. Jacob Nixon; Mary, m. Shoof Robinson.

**5** H. H. Spencer's children: 6 Cora, m. James Michael (c); Arthur, Gray, Eunice and Roscoe.

**5** Harvey Spencer's children: 6 Hart, m. Julia Lineberger; Oscar; Etta, m. Jacob Alexander.

**5** Frank Spencer's children: 6 Lela, m. Wm. Whitesires; Zora, m. Carl Wright; Bessie, Milton, Brady, Elmer, Ethel and John.

**5** Eli Spencer and his wife both died soon after marriage without issue.

**5** Caleb Spencer's children: 6 Eula, m. —— Guynn (c); Maggie, Chas., Ed., Sloan, Carrie and Hattie.

**5** Sarah Robinson's children: 6 Ewart, m. Margt. Bell; Fanny, m. Walter Carson; Thos, m. Lizzie Morrow, Ellis, Kelly and Jonas. 6 Ewart Robinson's children: 7 Myrtle, Archie and Wm. 6 Fanny Carson's children: 7 Tyree. 6 Thos. Robinson's children: 7 Leesie and baby.

**5** Eliza Nixon's children: 6 Jennie, m. Alf. White, who has one small child 7 Emma. They live in Iredell Co., N. C.

**5** Mary Robinson and her husband moved to Arkansas and have these children: 6 Kelly, m. ——; Julia, m. Richard Culd; Frank, m. ——; Eliza, m. ——; Lazenby, Warren, Lula and Sloan. 6 Kelly Robinson has two children. 6 Julia Culd has three. Frank Robinson has one.

**4** Ann Rhodes and her husband Joseph Rhodes also moved to Arkansas and their children were: 5 Lawson, m. Ann Lineberger; Andrew, m. Angeline Withers; Melchi; Christina, m. James Parker; Mary, m. James Hamrick; Geo., d. s.; and Julia, s.

**5** Lawson Rhodes's children: 6 Fanny, m. James Williamson; Jno., d. s.; Frank, m. Battice Lofland (c). Fanny Williamson's children: Mary Lou, Geo., Walter, Otis and Gladys.

**5** Andrew Rhodes's children: 6 Charles, Allie, Geo., Chester and Ira.

**5** Christina Parker's children: 6 Ida, Alice, Mary Lou, Viola, Geo. and Frank.

**5** Mary Hamrick's children: 6 twins, names not learned.

**3** Jacob Hoffman 3rd, son of Jacob 2nd, and youngest child of the family, was born in N. C., Oct. 30, 1803. He was "well-schooled," both in English and German as directed in his father's will. When he grew up he taught school for a time. For a few years after his father's death during his minority he lived with his brother "Laughing" John, who was one of the executor's of his father's will and probably *his* guardian. It came about that he was nic-named "Yuck" to distinguish him from John's son, Jacob. He was married in N. C. to Margaret Rhyne, daughter of Daniel Rhyne. His wife was a granddaughter of his *uncle*, John Hoffman. In later years, I think about 1832, with his brother John and his brothers-in-law, Henry Rhodes and Lawson Cloninger, he moved to Wayne county, Mo., and settled about three miles from Gravelton. In August, 1907, in the prosecution of this inquiry I visited this old homestead. I found many descendants and other relatives in those parts, but only one surviving child of Jacob Hoffman 3rd, to wit: Mrs. Lavina Hovis, widow of Eli Hovis, near Buckhorn. Late in life he, with his wife and most of his family, moved again, going to Montana. He died Feb. 8, 1893, aged 90 years. His wife survived him and died Oct. 8, 1899, aged nearly 91 years. They rest in mother earth, far from the home of their childhood and kindred; he in Gallatin Co., Montana, and she at Lewiston, Fergus Co., Montana. The children of Jacob Hoffman were twelve in number, viz.: :

**4** Elizabeth, m. Drew Collier.

**4** Anne, m. Alex. Barrett.

**4** Lementine, m. Dow Tipton.

**4** Susan, m. David Lineberger.

**4** Marion, m. Frances Hovis.

**4** Lavina, m. Eli Hovis.

**4** Sidney, m. Elizabeth Stephens.

**4** Louisa, m. Henry Punch.

**4** Emeline, m. Daniel Lefevre, J. Hart and Crockett Austin.

**4** Caroline, m. Abel Hoffman, son of Martin Hoffman. (Caroline and Emeline were twins.)

**4** Rosa, m. Alfred Skaggs.

**4** Jacob, d. s.

**4** Elizabeth Collier's children: 5 Sarah, m. James Dorris; John, m. Josie Gray (Mont.); Susan, m. —— (Mont.).

**5** Sarah Dorris, Jno. Collier and Susan —— have children.

**4** Anna Barrett at an advanced age three years ago in 1908, was still living at Wapato, Washington. Her children were: 5 James Sidney, d. s.; Mary, m. John Gibson; Susan, m. Wilburn Walker; Nancy, m. Thos. Lewis; David, m. Ida Wright (Mont.); Jacob, m. Carrie Ferguson; Laura, m. Jno. Cornman; Rosa, m. John H. Spain; Zettie, m. Jas. Gibson.

**5** Mary Gibson's children: 6 Elizabeth, d. s.; Wm., d. s.; Chris, m. —— Gibson; Ada, d. s.; Jacob, Chas., Abel and Laura. 6 Chris Gibson has two children.

**5** Susan Walker's children: 6 Barbara, m. Stephen Jury (Washington State); William; Alice, m. —— Zamwatt (c); Elijah, d. s.; Belle, Thurman and Grover C. 6 Barbara Jury's children: 7 Frank, Henry, Edith, Ben and Elsie.

**5** Nancy Lewis' children: 6 David, m. ——; Jacob, Dora, Elizabeth, d. s., Noah and May.

**5** David Barrett's children: 6 Anna; Pearl and Harvey.

**5** Jacob Barrett's children: 6 Lucy, Belle, Lily, Bessie, Arthur, Orville, Walter, Floyd and Clyde.

**5** Laura Cornman's children: 6 Essie and Myrtle.

**5** Rosa Spain's children: 6 Sarah, m. Wm. Austin; Chas., Noah, Nettie, Hattie, d. s., Mary Willie, Lily and Archie. 6 Sarah Austin's children: 7 Chas. and Noah.

**5** Zettie Gibson's children: Wm., Jane and Daisy.

**4** Lementine Tipton's children: 5 Jno., d. s.; Marion, m. ——; Alice, m. ——; Laura, d. s.; and Bink. This family moved to Texas.

**4** Susan Lineberger's children: See David Lineberger, p. 47.

**4** Marion Hoffman's children: 5 Jacob, m. ——; Emily, m. ——; and several others married; and John and Joseph. This family lives at Belgrade, Mont.

**4** Lavina Hovis' children: 5 Mary Ann, s.; Jacob, d. s.; Margt., m. Sherman Clubb; Nancy, s.; Louisa, m. David Clubb; Noah, m. Samantha Ross; Jno., m. Maggie Whitener; Rosa, m. Jno. Brewington.

**5** Margt. Clubb's children: 6 Troy, Leslie and Tesslie twins.

**5** Louisa Clubb's children: 6 Anne, Vertie, Stella and Rella twins, Allie and Elbie.

**5** Noah Hovis' children: 6 Clarence, Hoyle, Walter, Ethel and Claude.

**5** John Hovis' children: 6 Freeman and Mary Myrtle.

**5** Rosa Brewington's children: 6 Octo and Beulah. Lavina Hovis and family live near Buckhorn, Mo.

**4** Sidney Hoffman lives at Belgrade, Mont., and I have heard of only one child: 5 Margaret, m. ——.

**4** Louisa Punch's children: 5 Franklin, s., Catharine, m. Grant Clubb (c); Jacob, m. Mattie Whitener; Bink, m. Vert Whitener.

**5** Jacob Punch's children: 6 Homer, Howard and Octavia.

**5** Bink Punch's children: 6 Roy, Lawson and Clay

**4** Emeline Lefevre-Hart-Austin's children: 5 Lucy Hart, m. —— Sullivan (Mont.); Willie Austin and Lily Austin.

**4** Caroline Hoffman's children: 5 Maggie, m. Simon Grier; Sarah, m. James Hargis; Geo., m. Mary Phelps; Minnie, m. Caroline Ray; Chrles, m. —— Parson (c).

**5** Maggie Grier's children are: 6 Mollie, Robert, and others.

**5** Sarah Hargis, Geo. Hoffman and Minnie Ray have some small children. This family lives on that old Jacob Hoffman home place in Mo., which I saw.

**4** Mrs. Rosa Skaggs, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 3rd, son of Jacob 2nd, son of Jacob 1st, still lives at Giltedge, Fergus Co., Mont. I am indebted to her also for information concerning the family. Her children are: 5 Mary Alice, d. s.; Chas. Edward, s.; Joseph Sidney, s.; Margt. Elizabeth, m. Elba Weaver (c); Willie; Octa Katharine; Anna May, d. s.; Thos. J.; Minnie Violet; and Roy L, all single. Mrs. Skaggs had no grandchildren at last information.

---

### SECTION 3—ELIZABETH HOFFMAN PALMER

**2** Elizabeth Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman, pioneer, married Jesse Palmer in the year 1785. They lived on Little Long Creek about two miles northwest of Dallas, in the neighborhood now occupied by the Thornburgs, Robt. Holland and others and was neighbor to Philip Rhyne and was witness to the will of Philip Rhyne in 1797. Some time early in 1800 they moved to Buncombe Co., N. C., and settled a few miles beyond

Asheville, where they remained till their death. Their children, so far as ascertained, were:

**3** Katie, m. Andrew Falls; Anna, m. Geo. Robinson and — Jones; Margaret, m. John Wells; Mary, m. Rev. Alex. Robinson (Meth.); Elizabeth, m. Geo. Robinson; David lived to be old, but never married; Jacob, m. Isabella (Ibby) Weathers, daughter of Elisha Weathers.

**3** Katie Palmer Falls and her husband remained in Gaston Co. (then Lincoln), and lived on the upper waters of Crowders Creek, near old Pisgah A. R. P. Church, of which they were members. They were prominent, good citizens and are buried in the old Pisgah graveyard. Their children were.

**4** Wm., m. Gracie Wright; Mary A., m. Lewis Hamilton; James, m. Rebecca Dixon; Jesse, m. ——; (Last three moved to Sevier Co., Ark.); Ruth, m. John Hayes; Margaret, m. Andrew Goforth; Emeline, m. Thos. Sarvice; and Elizabeth, m. Jno. Roper.

**4** William Falls also was a prominent citizen of the Pisgah neighborhood in Gaston; held the office of County Commissioner and other places of responsibility. He had the following children: 5 Franklin, m. Margt. Dickey and Sophronia Berry; Thos. m. Sarah Ferguson; Mary, m. Daniel McCarter; Emeline, m. Jno. Morrow; Wm. A. (Dock), m. Mary Ferguson; Rebecca, m. James F. Whitesides; and Susanna, d. s.

**5** Franklin Falls' children: 6 He had one son, Boyce, who died young.

**5** Thos. Falls' children: 6 Wm., m. Martha McCarter; Laura, m. Rufus Parham; Ellen, m. Rush Foy; Bruce, m. Samuel Foy; Samuel, m. Alice Jeffrey; Clyde, m. Anna Bailey (c); Chas., m. Bright Stroup (c); Lula and Julia. Also Ambrose, Sample, Laban and an infant, all died single.

6 Wm. Falls' children: 7 Belle, Lee, Ben, Ethel, Murray, Dewey, Clarence and Onice. 6 Laura Parham's children: 7 Otto and George. 6 Ellen Foy's children: 7 Mott, Chas., Archie, Phronia and Rufus. 6 Bruce Falls' children: 7 Daisy and Evelyn. 6 Samuel Falls' children: 7 Alwilder and Thos.

**5** Mary McCarter's children: 6 Belle, m. Robt. Ferguson; Mack, m. Mary Barrett; Susan, m. Ervin McCarter; and James. 6 Belle Ferguson's children: 7 Mack, Emma, Ethel, Howard,

William and Earl. 6 Mack McCarter's children: 7 Maggie, Leo, Hope and Myrtle, d. s. 6 Susan McCarter's children: 7 Ewart and Finley.

**5** Emeline Morrow's children: 6 Porter, m. Lucinda Morrow; Ida, m. Jno. Bradley; Lemuel, m. Blanche Weir; James, s.; Edward, m. Jennie Weir; Nora, s.; Etta, m. Cyrus Carson; Lizzie, m. Thos. Robinson; and Wright, s. 6 Porter Morrow's children: 7 Meek, Blanche, Alex., Minnie, Pressley and Geo. 6 Ida Bradley's children: 7 Ferrie, m. Robt. Bell; Dora, m. Loyd Smith; Edna, Lucy, Oscar and Bessie. Lemuel Morrow's children: 7 Wm., Fred and Bessie. 6 Edward Morrow's children: 7 Sloan and Mary. 6 Etta Carson's children: 7 Boyce, Nannie, Bertha and Stella. 6 Lizzie Robinson's children: 7 Lessie, Mason and Eva.

**5** W. A. Falls' children: 6 Lona, m. Thos. Ferguson; Sophronia, a teacher; James; Florence, m. Daniel Grier; Laban, Hope, Leslie, Myrtle, Mildred and Lily, d. s. 6 Loma Ferguson's children: 7 Brown, Leonard, Robt., Lester and Haskell. 6 Florence Grier's children: 7 Julius.

**5** W. A. Falls is a good substantial citizen of Gaston Co., N. C.

**5** Rebecca Whitesides and her husband, after the Civil War, moved to Texas. Whitesides was a boy soldier with this writer in Co. C 71st N. C. Regt. C. S. A. Their children are: 6 Emily, m. John A. Y. Love; Lucinda, m. Robt. W. Love; John A., m. Anne Gill; Lizzie, m. Fayette Townsend; Frank; Major, d. s. and Mamie. 6 Emily Love's children: 7 Eliza, Edward, Ezra, Neill, Mary and Edith. 6 Lucinda Love's children: 7 Grier and Florence. 6 John A. Whitesides' children: 7 Janie, and two others. 6 Lizzie Townsend's children: 7 James, Wm. and Lucile.

**4** Mary A. Hamilton's children: 5 Alexander, m. Ann Clifton; Worth; Monroe; Noah, m. ——, in Texas; and Amanda, m. ——, in Texas.

**4** James and Jesse Falls had families in Arkansas—not found.

**4** Ruth Hayes' children: 5 Wiley, m. Amelia Kendrick; Jonathan, d. s.; Cath., m. Jno. K. Goforth; Alice, m. Jno. Lineberger; Erwin, m. Adaline Watterson; Jno., m. Nancy Watterson; Lee, m. Eliza Lineberger; Thos., m. Mattie Jones; and Jesse, m. Ella Lackey.

**5** Wiley Hayes' children: 6 Cliff, Edward, Essie, Frank, Sal-

lie and Goin. This family moved to S. C. These children are married and have issue.

**5** Catharine Goforth's children: 6 Minnie, m. Jno. Carroll and has several children; Ellen, m. Avery Goforth and has children; Bee, m. Isaac Patterson and has children; Mary, Butler, Essie, Laura, Grady and Dixon.

**5** Alice Lineberger's children: 6 Ida, m. Robt. Lineberger; Beeler, m. Georgie McAlister; Ben, m. Emma Cloninger (c); Anna; Nora, m. Ed. Devine (c); Jessie, m. Cole Lee; Fred, Vidie and Lena. 6 Ida Lineberger's children: 7 Paul, Coyt, Edith and Hermine. 6 Beeler Lineberger's children: 7 Raymond and another small child.

**5** Erwin Hayes' children: 6 Wm., Dovie, Sparkie, Pearl, Lee and Ferrie.

**5** Jno. Hayes' children: 6 Edgar, Julius, Bertha, Kelly and Ferrie.

**5** Lee Hayes' children: 6 Vidie, Lou, Thos., Malcolm and Jessie.

**5** Thos. Hayes' children: 6—not learned. He lives near Little Rock, Ark.

**5** Jesse Hayes' children: 6 Eliza, Otto, Pricie and Vidie.

**4** Margaret Goforth's children: 5 Cath., m. Francis Falls; Christina, m. Reuben Herman; Reginia, m. Robt. Falls; Martha A., m. Dock Bridges; and John K., m. Catharine Hayes.

**5** Catharine Falls' children: 6 Benj., m. Ferrie Bridges (c); Andrew, m. —— Rhodes (Kings Mt.); and Rossie.

**5** Christina Herman's children: 6 Regina, m. Noah Ross; Eliza, m. Andrew Heavener; Highbee, m. ——; Jno. and Ada.

**5** Regina Falls' children: 6 Wm., m. ——; Chas., m. ——; Nora, m. Wm. Moten; Philip, m. ——; and Ormie, died single.

**5** John K. Goforth's children: 6 See Cath. Hayes Goforth above.

**4** Emeline Sarvice, with her family, moved to Mississippi, and had following children: 5 Thos., m. ——; Edward, m. ——; Laban, John, Tracy, Anna and William.

**4** Elizabeth Roper went west—place not learned, nor her descendants.

**3** Anna Palmer, who married George Robinson and —— Jones, lived in Buncombe County and had following children:

**4** Geo., m. Rachael Austin; Lizzie, m. Malchi Reeves; Violet, m. Jackson Reeves; Margt., m. Jno. Reeves; Sarah, m. Thos. DeBoard; Senter, m. Elizabeth Dickett.

**4** Geo. Robinson's children: 5 Daniel, m. Laura Jones; Senter, m. ——, in Ga.; Jno., m. —— Reeves; Ed., m. ——; Sophronia, d. s.; Maggie, m. Ransom Brown; Violet, m. Wm. Cassiday; Ann, m. D. Wells.

**5** Daniel Robinson's children: 6 Lafayette, m. Lily Wooley; Jesse, m. —— Bradburn; Baxter, m. —— Hayes; Hattie, m. Boss Anders; and Anna, m. ——. These have children but I failed to trace them further.

**4** Lizzie Reeves children: 5 Jno. A., m. Clementine Ferguson; Zach, m. Rachael Ferguson; James, m. ——; Robt., m. Neelie Reynolds; Jeff, s.; Elbert, m. —— Harbin; Hezekiah, m. ——; Angeline, m. R. Chrisley Wells; Jane, m. Harvey Cooper; Hanna, m. James Hipps; and Avaline, m. L. L. Childs.

**5** Jno. A. Reeves' children: 6 F. F., m. Georgie Harkins, daughter of Col. Harkins; Mattie, m. —— Brown; Wm., m. ——, in Texas; Plato, m. —— English (c); Otto, s.; Jerome, s.; Riley, m. ——; Ella, m. Nolen; Lura, m. —— Kinsman; Bertha, m. Jno. Davis (c); Amanda, m. Robt. Reynolds. These have many further descendants but pressure of time at Asheville and inaccessibility of many of these prevented further investigation of them as also many others of the Palmer family following.

**5** Angeline, the daughter of Lizzie and Malchi Reeves, and her husband, R. C. Wells, have the following children: 6 Robt. M., m. Anne Wilson; Zora, m. Robt. Taylor; Irene, m. —— Miller; Pinkney, m. ——, in Tenn.; Estelle, m. Dr. —— Greenwood.

6 Robt. M. Wells is a promising young lawyer of Asheville and has four children. 6 Zora Taylor has children: 7 Wells, etc., and the others have small children.

**4** Violet Reeves, the daughter of Anne Palmer Robinson, had the following children: 5 Madison, m. ——, and has one child in Texas; Jesse, m. Jane Wilson; Alex, m. Rachael Boyd; Jos. B., s., 48 years old in San Francisco, Cal.; Matilda, d. s.; Mary Cath., m. Frank Brown; Alpha, m. J. B. Worley and Chas. Gilbert.

**5** Jesse Reeves' children: 6 Lester, m. Frank King; Hermie, s.; Nellie, s.; and Harland, s. 6 Lester King has one son in Colorado; *Ethel m. Prof. C. B. Hawkins*

**5** Alex Reeves' children: 6 one daughter, m. John Robinson.

**5** Mary Cath. Brown's children: 6 Chas., m. Lily Barrett and has children.

**5** Alpha Worley-Gilbert has one single daughter.

**4** Margaret Reeves' children: 5 Sarah, m. Harrison Ferguson; Laura, m. Burder Ferguson; Hester, m. David Wells; Delia, m. Thos. Preswood and ——; Hattie, m. David Carr; Lura, m. J. W. Boling; Wm. H., m. Laura Wells; Carr, m. Sarah James; Millard, m. Carrie Coleman; Harley, d. s.

**5** Sarah Ferguson and Laura Ferguson have children.

**5** Hester Wells' children: 6 Herman, m. —— McCracken (1 child); Lila, m. U. S. Randall; Anne, m. —— (Texas); Exie, m. Jno. Hall; Bessie, m. —— Duckett; Jesse, s.; and another in Idaho.

**5** Delia Preswood and Hattie Carr have children.

**5** Lura Boling's children: 6 Anne, Roy, Elza, Nora and Mary.

**5** Wm. H. Reeves' children: 6 Leila, m. Lewis Allman (c); Effie, m. Gay Green; Lassie; Eula; Lucy; Sadie; Calvin, m. Esse James; and Edwin.

**5** Carr Reeves' children: 6 Cora, m. —— Kirkpatrick; Della, m. ——; Herschell, m. ——, in Idaho; Walter and others.

**4** Sarah DeBoard's children: 5 Jno., m. Ella Preswood (Cal.); Geo., m. Rachael Worley; Hester, m. Cull Hipp; Hattie, m. Gedd Varner.

**4** Senter Robinson's children: 5 Wm., m. ——, Texas; James, m. Kate Grier; Jesse, s.; Lafayette, m. —— Wilson; Harriet, m. James McCracken; Sarah, m. Jno. Lusk; Mary, s.

**5** James Robinson's children: 6 Lou and Lizzie.

**5** Sarah Lusk has two children: 6 Senter and Lizzie (others not learned).

**3** Margaret Wells, daughter of Elizabeth Hoffman Palmer, had children as follows: 4 Julia, m. Jno. Garrett; Laura, m. Wm. H. Reeves (see Wm. H. Reeves above); Lou, m. —— Ray (c); Hester, m. Dr. Horace Wells; Frank, m. —— Gray; Jacob, d. s.; David, m. Hester Reeves (see Hester Reeves above); Cattie, m. Theodore Erwin; Matilda, m. —— McKee.

**4** Julia Garrett's children: 5 Thos., m. Laura Robinson and —— Medford; Ellen, m. Lizzie Lusk; Brock, m. ——, Cal.; Robt., m. ——, Cal.; Pelham, s.; Linton, s.; Wm., m. ——; Nora, m. —— Medford-Shipp, of Haywood Co., N. C.; Nellie, m. —— Ledbetter.

**4** Hester Wells' children: 5 Frank; Landrum; Inez, m. ——; Theodore, and others.

**3** Mary Robinson's children: 4 John H. (also a Methodist minister), m. Harriet Cummings; Wm., m. Esther Jones; Thos., m. Vianna Glance; Matt., m. ——; Elizabeth, m. Josiah Jones (Texas); Caroline, m. —— McCracken.

**4** The children of Rev. Jno. H. Robinson were: 5 Edgar, m. ——; Lura, m. Fayette Robinson; Estherline, m. —— Eaker; and Leona, d. s.

**4** Thomas Robinson had among other children, a daughter, Lura, who married and went to Tenn. The further descendants of Mary Robinson not learned.

**3** Elizabeth Robinson, daughter of Eliz. Hoffman Palmer, had the following children: 4 Wiley, m. Violet Worley; Montival, m. —— Boyd; Hamilton, m. Clarentine Harbin.

**4** Wiley Robinson's children: 5 Retta, m. Joseph Rodgers; Jackson, Hattie, Jesse, Bettie and another daughter.

**4** Montival Robinson's children: 5 Laura, m. Thos. Garrett; Ellen (a son); and Charles.

**4** Hamilton Robinson's children: 5 Harriet, m. David Duckett; Anna, m. Wm. Day; Henrietta, d. s.; Julius, m. —— Rodgers; and Marvin, m. —— West.

**5** Harriet Duckett had one son, Charles.

**3** Jacob Palmer, son of Elizabeth Hoffman and Jesse Palmer, married Isabella (Ibbie) Withers and moved, I think, either to Georgia, or with his father's family to Buncombe County, N. C. I have been able to get little information of his descendants. His oldest child was Jesse and he had two or three others.

---

#### SECTION 4—JOHN HOFFMAN

**2** John Hoffman, the son of Jacob Hoffman 1st, and brother to Jacob Hoffman 2nd, and Elizabeth Palmer, whose sketches precede this, came with his father and family from the upper

Rhine country of Germany—I think from the Palatine country—along with the many German emmigrants sent over by the English to settle the English colonies in America. I do not know the exact date, but they re-shipped from English port and came to Philadelphia and settled in Pennsylvania, but soon came southward and lived possibly a time in Virginia and later settled in what is now Gaston County, N. C. He was only a boy of 16 when the Revolutionary war broke out, but he was an American soldier under Col. Hambright at the battle of Kings Mountain and performed other services in occasional expeditions in that war. From an association with a neighbor looked upon as a Loyalist sympathizer, there is a tradition that he was suspected also for a time of having same sympathies, but on the other hand the evidence is clear and convincing that he fought bravely under Col. Hambright up the northern steep of Kings Mountain and was wounded there. His son, Peter Hoffman, said he was, and because of this fact he (an old man) came from his home in Arkansas to be present at the centennial celebration at the battle ground in 1880. Because of this service our old father was a great admirer of his old Colonel, and had the same verse that was on Col. Hambright's tombstone put on his when he died, though it was inappropriate because of the fact that his wife had preceded him to the grave. Miles Hoffman and Jno. Hoffman, grandsons, also testify to the service of their grandfather, and say they saw the scar made by the British bullet where it plowed through the skin almost straight across his breast. Other strong tradition is to the same effect.

Mrs. Blanche R. Pharr, of Greenwood, Miss., a great, great granddaughter of Jno. Hoffman, had Mrs. Draper, a historian of note, to search out her ancestor's history and make out application for membership in the D. A. R., and this application was approved by the D. A. R. organization, and Mrs. Pharr was admitted on the following statement of facts: "Va. Rev. Soldiers, p. 230, Soffell, p. 268—John Huffman, or Hufman, was born in Germany in 1760; emigrated to this country when a child and when still in his 'teens enlisted under Lieut. Col. Hambright, serving with him at Kings Mountain where Col. Hambrght was wounded, and also in other engagements. He settled in that part of Lincoln Co., N. C., that is now Gaston Co., married there in 1785, Margaret Hovis and is recorded in census of 1790 as a resident of Morgan

District, Lincoln Co., Eight Co., and as having two males over 16 yrs. of age, two males under 16 yrs. of age, and two females in his family," etc.

Soon after the war, 1785, he married Margaret Hovis, daughter of Geo. Hovis, the pioneer of that family in this section. They lived on top of the hill, a few hundred yards north of what is known as the Holland covered bridge over Big Long Creek, two miles southeast of Dallas. The large chestnut trees about the house have also died and disappeared, but the persistent aspen thicket and some of the stone and sills of the old house still mark the home spot of this worthy old ancestor.

He was a man of fine character and ability. He helped, I think, in the organization of Philadelphia Lutheran Church some time before the year 1800 and was a faithful member and an Elder of this church till his death. He was diligent in business, and a prosperous citizen, skillful in loom making and all sorts of mechanical work. He is said to have made the surveyors compass so long used by Isaac Holland and other surveyors. This now belongs to Larkin Rhyne of Dallas, and while behind the later day patterns can still be used. I have examined this old compass and think the tradition as to its maker only applies to the case in which the compass was carried, the "Jack Staff," etc. A. W. Hoffman, a surveyor and great grandson of this John Hoffman has in his possession an unregistered deed made by this John to his son John dated July 16, 1805, conveying 370 acres of land on the "north side of the south fork of the Catawba river and on the waters of said fork including his dwelling house, grist mill, sawmill, *cotton gin*, etc." This almost makes us claim the old man to have been a rival of the famous Whitney in the gin business. He accumulated considerable property for that day and was sometimes called "rich" John to distinguish him from the other Johns. He had large quantity of land, money and a few negroes. As was almost universally the case among our German fathers he was a most humane master to his slaves. He was also passionately attached to his wife and children, so that when his wife sickened and died his grief was inconsolable, and in his anguish he said at her grave: "It will not be long till I am brought here too." He lost his appetite, drooped and died just one month and six days later. They are buried in a grove in a private graveyard on his home place about a hundred and

fifty yards north of the house. This is at present a dense thicket at the edge of the woods. Their graves are still marked by modest marble slabs, inscribed as follows:

"In memory of Margaret Hufman, died Aug. 18th, 1832, aged 69 years. I am gone unto that happy shore, Where pain and death are known no more."

"John Hufman, died Sept. 24th, 1832, aged 72 years. Adieu to all both far and near, My loving wife and children dear, For my immortal soul is fled; I must lie numbered with the dead." It is related that when Jno. Hoffman died his little pet dog, his constant companion, was greatly distressed and often went to his grave and whined and scratched at it, and died there.

He left a will probated at the October session, 1832, and the following is a copy thereof:

"In the name of God, Amen. I, John Hufman, of the County of Lincoln and State of North Carolina, being weak in body, but sound in mind and memory, but calling to mind that it is appointed for all men to die, do by these presents make this and this only my last will and testament: first I recommend by soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth from whence it came to be buried in a decent form at the discretion of my executors hereinafter appointed.

1st, I will and bequeath to my son Peter Hufman all the land I hold or own on the north side of the creek, on which I now live, including mills and mill pond. I further will unto him my negro Benjamin. I further will to my son Joseph Hufman all the land I own on the south side of said creek, Long Creek, including the improvements on which he now lives, and the Elisha Rhodes place and the seventy-four acre tract called the Woods place. I further will and dispose of my lands on the south side of the south fork of the Catawba river, including the mill and improvements called the Jonas Hufman mill, and the Hamilton place or Where Jno. Hamilton lives, including the little place where Polly Hovis lives, in short all of my land I own down there on said fork to be divided between my son John Hufman and the six sons of my son Jonas, viz: Eli, Michael, Jacob, Jonas, Miles and John, as follows: A division line to commence at the mouth of a branch called the Coll branch to run up the said branch to its head, thence straight line nearly west to the old Patent line where

it crosses a steep hollow, then all on the side of said line next to Thomas Hanna's land I will and bequeath to my son Jno. Huffman, and that part on the other side of said line, I will and bequeath unto the said six boys, sons of my son Jonas Huffman, dec'd. I further will and bequeath unto the said six as before, the plantation on which Frederick Hovis now lives, but said plantation is to be rented out at the discretion of my executors, that is my executors are to be the sole judges when to give those boys possession of said land, and the rents of said place to be counted as part of my estate. I further will that my negro Sam and his wife Jinny live in his house under the care of my son Peter, but it is to be understood that these two negroes are not to be sold, and if they get helpless said Peter is to maintain them. And the remainder of my property not willed, to be sold and equally divided amongst my heirs after my funeral expenses and lawful debts are paid. And I further will that Daniel Huffman pay no interest on the debts he owes me. I further will that my son Joseph Huffman pay no interest nor principal on his notes but they shall be given up to him. I further appoint my sons Daniel and Peter Huffman my executors of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I, John Huffman, do hereunto set my hand and seal this 7th day of Sept., 1832.

JOHN HUFFMAN (*seal*)

Published and acknowledged in presence of:

ISAAC HOLLAND

ALLEN WITHERS, *Jurat*

Daniel Huffman and Peter Huffman, *sworn.*"

**2** The children of John Hoffman and his wife, Margaret Hovis, were:

**3** John, born about 1786, married Mary (Polly) Lineberger, daughter of Frederick.

**3** Jonas, born 1788, married Anna Maria Costner, daughter of Michael Costner.

**3** Catharine, born 1790, married Daniel Rhyne, son of Peter Rhyne.

**3** Jacob, born 1792, died young; and **3** Adam, born 1802, died young.

**3** Elizabeth, born June 10, 1794, married Solomon Rhyne, son of Peter Rhyne.

**3** Daniel, born June 21, 1797, married Susan Lineberger, daughter of Frederick Lineberger.

**3** Joseph, born about 1800, married Sallie Withers, daughter of Elisha Withers.

**3** Susan, born 1804, married Jonas Costner and Elisha Withers, Jr.

**3** Peter, born March 10, 1808, married Anna Berry.

One of these, Adam, when a small child, was taken very sick. Jacob about 12 years old, was sent hurriedly for the doctor. While out, it is said in the neighborhood now known as Rhynesville, a thunderstorm arose and the lightning struck a tree near him, frightening the horse which threw him against a tree and killed him. When his body was carried home his little brother was also dead. They were buried the same day. The others all became prominent and valuable citizens and became ancestors of large families.

**3** John Hoffman, Jr., the son of John Sr., lived on the east side of the Shoal, at what is now called Spencer Mountain Cotton Mills, and his brother Jonas on the west side just opposite on the exact site of said cotton mill. Both of them had grist mills and I believe their old homes both stand yet. His children were:

**4** Rebecca, m. Jonathan Rhyne; Levi, m. Rebecca Rhyne, sister to Jonathan; Solomon, m. Elmina Rhyne, daughter of Peter, 2nd; David, m. Leanna Jenkins; Susie, m. Caleb Lineberger; Eva, m. Jonas Lineberger; Frederick, m. Vinie Lineberger; Caleb, m. Dorcas Clemmer; and Mary, m. Frank Carpenter.

**4** For descendants of Rebecca Rhyne, see Jonathan Rhyne, page 23.

**4** For descendants of Levi Hoffman, see Rebecca Hoffman, page 31.

**4** Solomon Hoffman, lived to a good old age and has just recently died. He lived below the Spencer Mountain Mills at Spencer's Ford, at the old home of Zachariah Spencer. His children were:

**5** Adaline, m. Green Flowers; Roswell, m. Lucinda Smith; Mary Ann, s.; Emily, m. Moses J. Rhyne; Laban, m. Lou Lineberger; Sidney, m. Mary Tritt; Eliza, m. D. W. Padgett.

**5** Adaline Flower's children: 6 Laban, m. M. Armstrong; and Gus, m. Ruth Armstrong. 6 Laban Flowers' children: 7 Gertie, Lela and Lulu. 6 Gus. Flowers' children: 7 Katie and Ferrie.

**5** Roswell Hoffman's children: 6 Julia, m. Miles Lineberger.  
6 Julia Lineberger's children: 7 Lawrence, Geo., Graham and Polie.

**5** Emily Rhyne's children: 6 See Moses J. Rhyne, page 25.

**5** Laban Hoffman's children: 6 Geo. and Katie.

**5** Sidney Hoffman's children: 6 Ethel, Elma, Ione and Ivan.

**5** Eliza Padgett's children: 6 Julia, m. G. H. Sherer; Pritchard, m. N. F. Furr; Robt., Katie, Mabel, Eddie, Thos. and Ralph. Julia Sherer's children: 7 Boyce, Murrell and baby. 6 Pritchard Furr's children: 7 Edith.

**4** David Hoffman's children: 5 Jno., m. Cansada Withers; Juletta, m. Wm. H. Holland; Alberry, m. Ann Jones; Venie, m. Henry Jenkins.

**5** Jno. Hoffman's children: 6 Gussie, m. James Lay; Thos., m. C. Withers (c), and Sallie Withers (daughter of his first wife by a former husband); Craig, m. Julia Flowers. 6 Gussie Lay's children: 7 Archie. 6 Thos. Hoffman's children (by second wife): one or two small. 6 Craig Hoffman's chilren: 7 Arthur and Loyd.

**5** Juletta Holland's children: 6 Luther, m. T. Kirksey; A. R. (Burt), m. Sarah McLean; Callie, m. N. Peters; Miles, m. N. Abernethy; 6 Luther Holland's children: 7 Beeler. 6 A. R. Holland's children: 7 Lawrence, Paul, Willie and Edna. 6 Callie Peter's children: 7 Clarence and Lela. 6 Miles Holland's children: 7 Judson.

**5** Alberry Hoffman's children: 6 Jno., m. Ola McAlister; Eliza, m. Wm. Revels; Walter; Julia; Mary, m. Laban Robinson and Etta. 6 Jno. Hoffman's children: 7 Latham. 6 Eliza Revels' children: 7 Lizzie, Jennie and eBssie. 6 Mary Robinson's children: 7 Bessie.

**5** Venie Jenkins' children: 6 Harvey, m. N. Crook; Craig, Wm., Frank and Charles. 6 Harvey Jenkins' children: 7 Norman and baby.

**4** Susie Lineberger lived to a good old age, surviving her husband several years. She passed her four score years. Weighted with the infirmities of age she somehow had her clothing set on fire and was so badly burned she died in the early part of 1908. She rests in the graveyard of the Lutheran Church at Dallas. She was a good pious woman and served her generation faithfully. She had the following children:

**5** Ann, m. Lawson Rhodes; Wm. C., m. S. A. Bell and Artie Barnes; Monroe, m. Julia Roddy; Dorcas, m. Jno. Davis; Jno. F., m. Alice Hayes and Dorcas Lineberger; Peter, m. Mollie Holland; Katie, m. Thos. Reinhardt.

**5** For Ann Rhodes' children: 6 See Lawson Rhodes, page 51.

**5** Wm. C. Lineberger's children: 6 Eliza, m. Lee Hayes; Minnie, m. Ed. Shannon; Irene, m. Cal. Howe; Ada, m. Jno. Bales; Essie, m. Jno. Parker (c); Florence, m. F. Bradley. 6 Eliza Hayes children: 7 See Lee Hayes, page 57. 6 Minnie Shannon's children: 7 Ralph, Jno. and baby. 6 Irene Howe's children: 7 Della, Nellie and Rena. 6 Ada Bale's children: 7 Oscar and baby. 6 Florence Bradley's children: 7 Wm., Anne, Lola, and another.

**5** Monroe Lineberger's children: 6 Ethel, Maude, Harrison, Callie, Bettie, Gaines.

**5** Dorcas Davis' children: 6 Anne, Lucile, Jno., Hugh and Fannie.

**5** Jno. F. Lineberger's children: 6 see Alice Lineberger, page 57; no children by second wife.

**5** Peter Lineberger's children: 6 Mabel, Walter, Florence, Ethel, Cecil, Earl, Lily, Susan, Elmore and Lillian L.

**5** Katie Reinhardt's children: 6 Wm., m. P. Featherstone (c); and Viola, m. W. S. Thornburg. 6 Viola Thornburg's children: 7 Katie Lee.

**4** Eva Lineberger's children: 5 Mary, s.; Elvira, m. Harrison Jenkins; Dorcas, m. John F. Lineberger (c); Jno., m. Laura Wallace; Miles, m. Julia Hoffman; Lee, m. Eva Edwards; Callie, m. Henry Clemmer.

**5** Elvira Jenkins' children: 6 Ella, Dorcas and Lee.

**5** Jno. Lineberger's children: 6 Ernest, Eva, Esther and Jno. Jr.

**5** Miles Lineberger's children: 6 See Julia Lineberger, page 66.

**5** Lee Lineberger's children: 6 Howard, Clyde and John Loy.

**5** Callie Clemmer has one or two small children.

**4** Frederick Hoffman's children: 5 Erastus, d. s.; Amelia, d. s.; Frank, s.; Fred, m. Anne Carroll; Lafayette, m. Mary Costner; Wm., m. Sophia Carroll; Susan E., s.; Margt., m. Wm. J. Adkins; Mary, m. Wm. A. Carroll; Frances, m. Jno. T. Neeley; Cora, m. James McNeely.

**5** Fred. Hoffman's children: 6 Josie, Ptolomy, Carl, Campbell and Xra.

**5** Lafayette Hoffman's children: 6 Carrie, m. J. E. Winkle; J. Lester, m. Ollie Cone; Claude, m. Lily Rhodes (c); Daisy, m. J. W. Wall; Ada, Myrtle, Robt., Lone, Nena, Willie, Norris and Felder. 6 Carrie Winkle's children: 7 Johnaboy, Una, Exa, Maude. 6 J. Lester Hoffman's children: 7 Harvey. 6 Daisy Wall's children: 7 Ila and Allie. Fayette Hoffman and family live at Newsome, Tex.

**5** William Hoffman's children: 6 Pierce.

**5** Margaret Adkin's children: 6 Sarah.

**5** Mary Carroll's children: 6 Anne, Fannie, Wm., Roy and Charles.

**5** Frances Neely's children: 6 Ollie, Lester, Geo., Venie.

**5** Cora McNeely's children: 6 Miles, Howard, d. s.; Elma and William.

**4** Frederick Hoffman lives in York County, S. C.

**4** Caleb Hoffman's children: 5 Ambrose, m. Nancy Rhyne; Alice, m. L. Lineberger; Ida, m. David Lineberger; Albertine, m. J. L. Smith; Jno. E., s.; Lula, d. s.; Etta, m. Macon Stroup; Oscar, m. Pearl Setzer.

**5** Ambrose Hoffman has one son, Leonard. See Nancy Hoffman, page 50.

**5** Alice Lineberger's children: 6 Ella, m. Thos. Rhyne; Jno., Pearl, Lawrence, Edgar, Laban and Robt. 6 Ella Rhyne's children: 7 Claude and another small.

**5** Ida Lineberger's children: 6 Etta, m. Jno. Holland and Luther Best; Julia, m. Hart Spencer (c); Anne, Alice, Ferrie and Katie. 6 Etta Holland-Best's children: 7 Jno. Holland and Wm., Deaton, Elvin and Paul Best.

**5** Albertine Smith's children: 6 Edward and Ethel.

**5** Etta Stroup's children: 6 Iver, Melvin, Earl and Virginia.

**5** Oscar Hoffman's children: 6 Loy and Everett.

**4** Mary Carpenter's children: 5 Peter, m. Ellen Harrison, *nee* Ragan (c); Lizzie; Etta, m. Eli Sain; Harriet, m. Jack Shannon; Ida, m. John Gladden; Wm., m. Ada Sain; Susan, m. Absalom Houser and Frank Houser.

**5** Etta Sain's children: 6 one infant.

**5** Harriet Shannon's children: 6 Judson, Meek, Pauline, Etta and Robt..

**5** Ida Gladden's children: 6 Thurman, Frank, Peter, Myrtle, Roscoe, Bucy, Florence, Eunice and baby.

**5** Wm. Carpenter's children: 6 May, Clarence and baby.  
**5** Susan Houser's children: 6 Emma, m. Jonas Mitchem (c); Julia, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Mitchem; Minnie, m. B. Shitle; Delia; Cora; Katie, m. Lee Mitchem (c); Hattie and Charles. 6 Julia Mitchem's children: 7 Erwin. 6 Minnie Shitle's children: 7 Horace Pinkney.

**3** Jonas Hoffman, Sr., the son of John Hoffman, Sr., and my grandfather, was born in 1788, confirmed a member of Philadelphia Lutheran Church in a class with his future wife, Anna Maria Kastner, and others Dec. 27, 1812, married 1813, and died when comparatively young at his home on the present site of Spencer Mountain Cotton Mills in 1829. He is buried, as is his brother John in the private graveyard just a little up the hill from the mill, very close to the corner of one of the factory dwelling houses. His tombstone was still standing when I visited the place. It was about the only one in the graveyard, and it is so scaled off as to be only partially legible. Grandmother's is gone as are the rest. I was told one marble slab had been in use at one of the houses as a door step. Thus progress and business enroaches upon the silent home of the dead. I have heard nothing remarkable about the life of this dear old grandfather. He was a good, sensible, even tempered, industrious Christian man, and lived a happy contended life with his wife, a most excellent, lovable woman, surrounded by a growing family of seven sons and two daughters born to him in the space of about 16 years. He was cut down by disease in the prime of life when his oldest son was about 14 years old, and his daughters (twins) were only a few months old. His children were:

**4** Eli, b. Feb. 3, 1814, m. Martha Hamilton, daughter of John Hamilton.

**4** Michael, b. Dec. 28, 1816, and died single at middle life.

**4** Jacob, b. Nov. 10, 1818, m. Eliz. Lineberger, Harriet Armstrong and Matilda Jenkins.

**4** Jonas, b. June 20, 1820, m. Sarah Rhyne, Mary J. Suggs and Frances Lineberger.

**4** Ephraim, b. July 1, 1822, died when a boy.

**4** Miles, b. July 12, 1825, m. Fanny Rhyne, Cath. Gordon and Caroline West.

**4** Jno. McLean, b. May 10, 1827, m. Polly Rhyne *nee* Houser and F. Lay. *Died Nov. 23 1923. Buried at Long Crea churchyard*

*Nov 24*

**4** Lanie Salena, b. Apr. 1, 1829, m. Jonas Lineberger.

**4** Anna Mary, b. Apr. 1, 1829, m. Anderson Wither, Nov. 16, 1847.

**4** Eli Hoffman's children: 5 Jonas, m. Harriet Houser; Mary J., m. Jno. Cobb; John H., m. Sarah Lineberger and M. P. Glenn; Margaret, m. Jas. Cobb (c); Thos., s., killed in the Confederate Army at the Wilderness; Barbara, m. Thos. McKeown.

**5** Jonas Hoffman's children: 6 James, m. Ida Gilfillan; Wm., m. Ida Bolin; Ellen, m. —— Bridgers; Sallie and Jno. 6 James Hoffman's children: 7 Carrie. 6 Wm. Hoffman has two children: 7 Sallie and Della. 6 Ellen Bridgers has several children—names not learned.

**5** Mary J. Cobb's children: 6 Geo., m. Lula White and had one child, 7 Harry, and died.

**5** Jno. H. Hoffman is a good and prominent citizen of Gaston County, N. C., living in the Union neighborhood. His children are: 6 Charles, m. Minnie Jenkins and Geo., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Edward, m. Mary Bryson; Ola, m. R. D. McGinnis; Alonzo, m. Laura Harwell; and Miles. 6 Charles Hoffman's children: 7 Bessie, Leonard and Mary. 6 Edward Hoffman's children: 7 Flow and Otis. 6 Ola McGinnis' children: 7 Haskell and baby.

**5** Barbara McKeown lives in S. C. and has children—names not learned.

**5** Jonas, Jno. and Thos. Hoffman were all faithful soldiers in the Confederate Army. Thos. gave his life for his country and John was severely wounded.

**4** Jacob Hoffman's children were: 5 Elmina, m. A. Holcombe (c); Ephraim, m. —— Lytton; Sarah, m. Wm. Armstrong; Harvey, d. s.; Dorcas, m. James Wagstaff and Robt. Wentz; Frances; Lewis, m. Fidelia Lenhardt, all these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mary, d. s.; Jno., d. s.; Buell, d. s.; Monroe, d. s.; Violet, m. Saml. Johnson; J. Laban, m. Mrs. S. Craig; and by last wife: Hayes, m. V. Garrison and Ella Lineberger; Gussie, m. Jno. Ellington; Maggie, m. W. Lineberger; Lemuel, d. s.; Geo., d. s.; Walter Samuel, Lottie and Fred Early, and another died in infancy—23 in all.

**5** Ephraim Hoffman's children: 6 Callie, m. Pink Kendrick; Lector, m. S. Cox; Jacob, m. Julia Webb; Ella, d. s.; Lily, m.

Jas. Hannah; Minnie, d. s.; John and Mary, d. s. 6 Callie Kendrick's children: 7 Carl, Lee and Mamie. 6 Lector Cox's children: 7 Beulah, Laura, Frank, Anne, Ralph and two small. 6 Jacob Hoffman's children: 7 Mary, Ella and baby. 6 Lily Hanna has beautiful twin girls: 7 Moena and Naomi.

**5** Sarah Armstrong's children: 6 Sidney, m. Ellen English and Margt. Austerat (c); Jno. L., m. Marie Braswell; Fanny, m. W. C. Blackwelder; Hoyle, m. Essie Pearson; Ada, m. J. E. Walker; Lillian, m. A. L. Grier. 6 John L. Armstrong's children: 7 Helen and Lewis. Fanny Blackwelder's children: 7 Edwin and Zelma. 6 Hoyle Armstrong's children: 7 Gladys and Erwin. 6 Ada Walker's children: 7 Vernie Lee and Ernest. 6 Lillian Grier's children: 7 Wilma and Melvin.

**5** Harvey Hoffman was in the Confederate Army quite young, and just after the war in a dispute he was shot and killed by David Bolick. He belonged to Co. C 71st N. C. Regt. C. S. A.

**5** Dorcas Wagstaff-Wentz's children: 6 Nannie Waggstaff, m. R. Jones; Julia Wentz, m. J. Ewing; Minnie Wentz; Wm. Wentz, m. ——— Brimer; and Sallie Wentz. 6 Nanny Jones' children: 7 Kate, Graham and Ila. 6 Julia Ewing has children —names not learned.

**5** Frances Hoffman's children: 6 Ferrie, m. L. Gray; Oscar and Abel.

6 Ferrie Gray has one child: 7 Ida.

**5** Lewis Hoffman's children: 6 Wiley, m. Ann Ewing; Lizzie, m. Wm. Kellar; Robt., m. Zettie Clanton; Lee, and Frank. 6 Wiley Hoffman's children: 7 Geo. and baby. 6 Lizzie Kellar's children: 7 Frederick T., Geo., Claude and Nettie E. 6 Robt. Hoffman's children: 7 Ben and baby.

**5** Violet Johnson's children: 6 Robt., m. Sallie Linn; Cora, m. T. Parham; Ella, m. M. Huffstetler; May, m. L. Parham; Miles, Hampton and Saml., and George and Ola died single. 6 Robt. Johnson's children: 7 Sparke, Bright and baby. 6 Cora Parham's children: 7 Bessie, Maggie and Mary. 6 Ella Huffstetler's children: 7 names not learned. 6 May Parham's children: 7 Cleo and Lily.

**5** J. Laban Hoffman has one daughter: 6 May.

**5** Hays Hoffman's children: 6 Jesse and Nile.

**5** Maggie Lineberger died leaving one child: 6 Ernest.

**5** Gussie Ellington has two children: 6 Early and baby.

**4** Jonas Hoffman, the son of Jonas Hoffman, Sr., my father, lived all his life in what was Lincoln Co., N. C., prior to 1846 and since has been Gaston County. After his first marriage to Sarah Rhyne April 21, 1842, he moved to and made his home on the farm west of Duhart Creek, of late known as the Quinn place, about two miles west of Lowell, on a tract of woodland of 140 acres without cultivated land or improvements. This, with "Dandy," his farm mare, his axe, mattock and a few farm implements constituted his start in worldly possessions and these were mainly the savings by his labor prior to marriage. He opened up the farm gradually and made his living from the cultivation of his fields with his own hands. He was a healthy and unusually energetic, temperate man, economical of necessity and prospered in a small way in all his undertakings. He had little education from the books. I have heard him say often that in school his graduation occurred when he had mastered the "Rule of Three." But by reading and thinking and observation he became a practical, intelligent and well posted man and took high rank among his neighbors as a man of fine sense and sound judgment. His first temporary house was a large one-room log house with kitchen and dining room against one side of the main room. By his industry and thrift he gradually accumulated means enough to build a five-room two-story dwelling house a few hundred yards west of the old house to which we moved in the late Summer of 1848, and the old house was torn down and moved to the outer yard of this new place immediately after and erected again without the side rooms as the residence of Ann, the old colored cook which grandfather Rhyne had given my mother. And this marks the dawn of my memories so far as I can now recall. (See Preface.) From their earliest married life and probably prior thereto, my father and mother were members of the Lutheran Chapel congregation. He was for a long time one of its Elders, I think till his removal to Dallas in 1868. He was loyal and liberal according to his means, in support of his Church and all worthy objects of benevolence. He was the friend of the people poorer than himself. Of wonderful good nature and even temper and tender hearted, he lived as near a blameless life as is possible for human nature. He was broad minded and just even to those who differed from him in sentiment and opinion. In his old age

in a reminiscent mood he spoke of his earlier life and mentioned to me what he had never told, that his bitterest surprises was when he happened to catch a friend and neighbor in his corn crib carrying out a sack of his corn. The neighbor, of course, was sorry, and so was my father; but father told him he was sorry for the condition of his family that rendered such conduct in his estimation necessary—that if he had come and asked for the corn he should have had it. In spite of protest he made the neighbor put the sack of corn on his horse and take it along home. They remained friends as long as they both lived. I couldn't learn who that neighbor was. Looking upon father as a fit pattern after which to model a square life, I regret that I have not always been able to fit the pattern. As an illustration it amuses me to recall a parallel incident with a *different* ending which occurred to me a few years ago here in Dallas. My neighbor was a long, turkey-trotting negro man, noted for his fleetness of foot. Time: just break of day. I heard the rustling of the corn in crib and got out barefooted and in night array. I shielded myself near his way of exit and out he came with an immense sack of about three bushels of corn in ear. I accosted him and he ran, trying to carry the corn, but when I got on him he dropped his load and ran like the wind. I followed, hoping the race and the racket would cause some of the near neighbors to intercept him, but I ran against an old fence post which struck me in the groin and I turned upside down and landed on my back. I'm laughing now to think what a picture I made revolving in the air in my flapping paraphernalia. My "nigger" got away, but he never came back for his corn or his sack. I never prosecuted him.

Father allowed every man his dues to the limit and was not over contentious about his own. In politics before the war he was a Democrat, but being much attached to the Union when the storm of 1860 came up he found himself siding with the Douglas Democrats and opposed to secession. Among people the majority of whom were extremely overbearing and intolerant of that position, I think he conceded the theoretical right of secession, but felt very certain that it was bad policy. He freely conceded the right of every citizen to his opinion, but in the clash and many stinging shafts of abuse from neighbors he coolly held his own.

After the war commenced, he was entirely loyal to the new government and rendered great service to the manless families of his neighbors who were in the army. He was not an advocate of slavery, but was not an abolitionist. In conformity with the established institution of the South, he owned three or four slaves and these he often took to plow the fields for the neighboring families whose male members were in the army. In his relation to his slaves he was kind and humane, treating them very much as hirelings or children, except in social matters. He never whipped a slave except the children which he corrected as his own children, and this was extremely seldom. I think I can truly say that I never saw him use the switch in or about our home a half dozen times in my life. Yet he was obeyed without delay or question. Being over the age for an acceptable soldier he did not enter the army until the last year of the war when the age limit was raised. He was enlisted in the Confederate Navy and served faithfully on ship, Capt. Poindexter, Commander, and for a time was stationed in the Cape Fear River at Wilmington, and later at Dewey's Bluff on James River, Va. He was surrendered with General Lee's army at Apomattox. While he was at Wilmington, our company of boys were stationed at Duplin Cross Roads, now Wallace, and Rock Fish Bridge, some miles above Wilmington, and it so happened at that time I was Commissary Sergeant and went every two weeks to Wilmington for our rations, which usually consisted of corn meal and Nassau bacon. It is, at this late date now that he is dead, pleasingly pathetic that every time I went (learning that from some cause the navy was fed on wheaten bread) I cooked up my haversack full of corn bread and carried it along and divided with father. Even so poor an offering he greatly appreciated for he always liked corn bread.

After peace was made he thought the best thing for the South was to accept the unavoidable situation in good faith and make the best of a bad condition. This ranged him with the Republican party. His influence and advice was against all lawlessness and all spirit of intolerance and revenge. No one deplored more than he the terrible mismanagement and plunder of the reconstruction era in the South—the high revelry of the “carpetbaggers” in the depleted treasure halls of the Confederacy. Two or three times he was elected representative from Gaston County in the Legislature of the State and was also a delegate to the 1875 Con-

stitutional Convention. Among many men of so much greater learning and experience, he took no leadership but he sought to accomplish the best for his people always advising moderation and conservatism. In 1868 he moved from his farm to the town of Dallas, where he indeed became a leader in all the small enterprises looking to the upbuilding of the village and county.

To get the railroad which had reached Gastonia from Chester, S. C., to Dallas, he, with two or three associates, graded the road-bed from Gastonia to Dallas and took pay mostly in stock which of course became almost worthless paper in their hands. He assisted materially in the establishment of Gaston High School in Dallas and later under the leadership of Rev. M. L. Little, (he carrying much the greatest amount of the stock of any of them), with said M. L. Little, Henry Setzer, A. P. Rhyne, L. L. Suggs, Jno. M. Rhodes, Jno. L. Rhyne, M. A. Rhyne, Moses H. Rhyne, W. A. Mauney, J. S. Mauney, David Mauney, and Ambrose Costner added to the old building a three-story brick building one hundred feet long and forty feet wide and the whole was developed into what was called Gaston Female College with primary department and it was also co-educational in the higher departments. While strictly not of high enough grade to be called a college it was a first-class high school teaching the ordinary college subjects far enough to obtain admittance to the Freshman or Sophomore classes in the best colleges of the South with French, German, music (a specialty), art, etc., such as were taught in the ordinary female colleges. They did not pretend to confer degrees, but many of the best doctors, preachers, teachers, and especially women of North and South Carolina owe their preparation for life work to this school. These men are worthy of the highest commendation, for the great work they did through the years of this college's successful existence. Their comparatively small gifts were the earnings of the toil and self-sacrifice of the givers, and involved more self-denial and consecration than the millions given by a Rockefeller or a Carnegie. The school maintained itself until about five years ago, when fearing it could not be sustained against the rivalry of the public high school established and maintained by taxes on all the people and of the numerous other schools encroaching on the territory of this school, its stockholders on receipt of about one-third the cost expended turned over the property to the Dallas Graded and

High School. Everyone of these stockholders are relatives of mine except Rev. Little, and are embraced within the scope of this work if I shall be able to complete it. Though Republican in politics and subject to the odium attached to that name in this section, good naturally he harbored no resentments and no scandal or charge of dishonesty ever attached to his name. Later in life he was nominated by the Prohibitionists for State Treasurer, but with no hope of election. He voted for prohibition whenever he had a chance—even when only three votes were cast that way in Dallas Township.

He had suffered intensely at times for several years with asthma and while pulling up weeds in the back lot next his home he fell and died before he could be carried into the house. This occurred in Dallas, N. C., on the 6th day of Sept., 1901, at the age of 81 years, 3 months and 16 days. Because there was not room left beside the graves of his beloved dead at Lutheran Chapel Church yard, at his request he is buried in the graveyard of the Lutheran Church in Dallas. A nice polished shaft of Red Maine granite marks his resting place. It is inscribed, "Hoffman. I know that my Redeemer liveth." "Jonas Hoffman was born June 20, 1820. Died Sept. 6, 1901."

A beautiful memorial window put in the church by his widow and children attests their love.

And what of the three women who walked in peace and happiness parts of the way, as it were in relays, as helpmeets and comforters to this man. They were all good, and good natured women, kind hearted, industrious and Christian women. They were keepers at home and sympathizers with their husband in all his conditions, aspirations, and undertakings. They were worthy of the man. The first was my mother. Soon after the second came into our home, I went to college and then to work for myself away from home and I only spent my vacations and short visits at home, but my experience and observations fully justify me in saying that both step-mothers were good, kindly and motherly women. If they ever made a difference between us, their step-children, and their own children, I never knew it, nor did I ever hear brother or sister hint of there being any difference. We were all treated alike, and we were all loved alike so far as we ever felt. I know no higher tribute I can pay a step-mother. The last still lives in the old hotel home in Dallas. And long and

happy may she live. My mother was a small woman—weighing probably 110 pounds. It has been a life long regret to me that she had no picture taken of herself.

In my boyhood there was a common saying that the 21st and 31st chapters of Proverbs were prophecies of the fortune or lot of all the people—the day of birth corresponding to the number of the verse, the 21st chapter for men and the 31st for women. Mother was born on the 30th, and the 30th verse of the 31st chapter reads, “Favor is deceitful and beauty is vain, but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised.” The verse was so apt as a description of my mother that I almost had a superstitious reverence for these fortune telling chapters. Mother was a pious, tender hearted woman and loved everybody. When the two old Murrell women, inmates of the neighboring poor house, came as they often did to spend the day, she gave them as warm a welcome and got them as good a dinner as when her richest brother came. And when they were gone she gave no intimation that it wasn’t a pleasure to have them visit her, for she did enjoy having them. She liked a nice dress with a bunch of pinks, which was her favorite flower and which she always cultivated in her garden. I distinctly recall the pleasure she showed when father brought her what she said was her first silk dress. She very seldom punished us but somehow she got us to obey so that we did not often need punishment. As for myself she never to my recollection whipped me, nor did father. And only one of my teachers ever did. So fortunate was I in this respect that I suspect that everybody in authority over me was partial to me. I feel sure the dear teacher who gave me my only whipping *was* but the switch was not optional in her school curriculum. She never graduated a student in her school till he took this requirement. And she was nearly right.

All together then as December comes I feel that all the months have been good to me. Mother died while comparatively young and is buried in the graveyard at Lutheran Chapel Church which she loved so much. Her sons, Jacob, Monroe, Alex and my half-sister, Callie, and step-mother, Mary J., all lie beside her as well as most of her brothers and sisters nearby.

Her tombstone is inscribed as follows: Engraved open Bible and “Sarah, wife of Jonas Hoffman, Died, July 8, 1862,” (was born Aug. 30, 1823). “The last kind words and hope she gave,

Upon this marble we engrave, My love to husband, children, friends be given, I hope to meet them all in heaven." Monroe's tombstone has: "In memory of Larkin Monroe, son of J. and S. Hoffman. Born Nov. 21, 1843. Died July 28, 1847."

"Alas, how changed that lovely flower,  
Which bloomed and cheered my heart,  
Fair fleeting comfort of an hour,  
How soon we're called to part."

Also Alexander's: "In memory of James Alexander, son of J. and S. Hoffman. Born May 13, 1855. Died July 26, 1857."

Also Jacob's: "In memory of C. J. Hoffman. Born July 9, 1846. (This should have been engraved 1849). Died July 16, 1868. Yes, let it be, one look from thee will more than make amends for all the loss I sustain of credit, riches, friends."

Also sister Callie's: "In memory of Mary Callie, daughter of Jonas and Mary J. Hoffman, died Sept. 13, 1872, aged 3 years, 7 mos. and 2 days."

Also step-mother's: "In memory of Mary Jane, wife of Jonas Hoffman, born Aug. 2, 1839. Died Feby. 23, 1874, aged 34 years, 6 mos. and 21 days."

**4** The children of Jonas Hoffman were: 5 Larkin Monroe, d. s.; Laban Miles, b. Oct. 19, 1846, m. Martha J. Jenkins, b Nov. 15, 1850, m. May 7, 1878; Calvin Jacob, m. Elmina Rhyne; Margaret Ann, b. May 26, 1852, m. Geo. W. McKee; James Alexander, d. s.; Alberry Fisher, b. Oct. 20, 1858, m. Jennie Smith, all by 1st wife (see Sarah Rhyne, page 33); and by 2nd wife: Sarah Alice, b. June 1, 1864, m. O. P. Rhodes; Chas. Pinkney Lee, b. Oct. 28, 1866, m. Mary Sowers; Robt. Grant, b. Nov. 4, 1867, m. Maggie Rhyne; Mary Callie, d. s.; Mattie Ida, b. Dec. 17, 1870, m. Jacob Ramsaur (c); Wm. Caldwell, b. Aug. 31, 1872, m. Ada Oliver; and by last wife: Jno. Puett, b. June 16, 1878, single.

**5** Sarah Alice Rhodes' children: 6 Christy, m. Bertha Yount; Melchi, m. Osie Rhyne, and has one little daughter, Sarah Malinda; Clarence, m. ——— Rhyne and has one child, Clarence, Jr.; Callie, m. Rev. Karl Deal (Meth.), and has two small children, Agnes and Alice; Jno., Dora and Caleb. 6 Christy Rhodes' children: 7 Paul, Jacob, Oliver, Karl and Earl. 6 Clar-

ence is a young Lutheran minister still in Seminary. 6 Callie Deal and her husband are missionaries to Corea.

5 Chas. Pinkney Lee Hoffman died and is buried at Meth. Church yard in Lincolnton. He left three children: 6 Fanny, m. M. R. Cannon, Florence, S. C.; Clarence, m. Fernand Michelon, Cleveland, O.; and Pinkie, single.

5 Robt. Grant Hoffman's children: 6 Clara Mildred, m. Kelly Aderholdt; Ralph, James, Elgin, Carl Lee, Louie and Jonas. 6 Mildred Aderholdt has one child: 7 Mabel.

5 Wm. C. Hoffman's children: Mary, Isabella, Willie, Mattie and Jonas Oliver.

4 Miles Hoffman lived near and east of Spencer Mt. but later moved up on Jacob's Fork of the South Fork River in Catawba County. He is still living at the age of 86 years. His children are: 5 Lee Moore, b. Mar. 2, 1846, m. Lizzie Leonard, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Gordon, m. Mollie Richardson and Sallie Thomas; and by last wife: Doctor, b. Sept. 10, 1855, m. Emma Hoffman; Manda, b. Sept. 19, 1857, m. Barton Baker (c); Russell, b. Oct. 30, 1859, m. Dempsey Tucker; Marion, b. Dec. 4, 1861, m. Jennie Roney; Jesse, b. Feby. 23, 1864, m. Maggie Whitener; Zoe, b. June 10, 1867, m. Wyatt Abernethy; Rosanna, b. May 24, 1871, m. Eli Speagle; Wm., b. Mar. 31, 1873, m. Lula Speagle.

5 Lee Moore Hoffman's children: 6 Emma, m., Luther Shram; John, s.; and Gordon, s. 6 Emma Shram's children: 7 Lanie, Bergin, Jno., Everett and baby (in Texas).

5 Gordon Hoffman lived in Arkansas and first married Mollie Richardson of Duvalls Bluff. He died leaving three children, all by his first wife, viz: 6 Robt. E., s., of Albuquerque, N. M.; Katie May, m. L. M. Osborne, Marshalltown, Iowa; and Ernest, s., Augusta, Ark. Katie May after death of her mother was adopted by Mrs. Nally who raised and educated her at Sherman, Texas. She became Katie May Nally. Ernest Hoffman was also taken young and raised by Mr. Yarborough. Katie May Osborne has been married two or three years.

5 Doctor (name not title) Hoffman's children: 6 Sidney, d. s.; Bart, s.; Franklin, m. Fanny Kellar; Lawton, Lewis and Henry. 6 Franklin Hoffman's children: Trilby and baby.

5 Russell Hoffman's children: 6 Ida, John, Anne, Brice, Gordon, Fanny and Doctor.

**5** Marion Hoffman's children: 6 Clayton, Bessie, Lizzie, Fayette and Maude.

**5** Jesse Hoffman's children: 6 Lola, Mollie, Arthur, Effie and Eula.

**5** Zoe Abernethy's children: 6 Lily, m. Ellis Whitener; Raymond, m. Winnie Reinhardt; Edna, Craig, Sallie, Lemmie and Ethel.

**5** Rosanna Speagle's children: 6 Fanny, Rosa, Lee and Callie.

**5** Wm. Hoffman's children: 6 Winnie, m. Russell Rudisill (c); Pink, s.; Fayette, Lee, Nellie and Esther.

**4** John McLean Hoffman is also still living. His children are: 5 Fidus, m. Pringle Cox, and B. F. Lenhardt; Callie, m. Jeff Rhyne, these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Chas., m. Priscilla Brown; Fitzhugh, m. Ida Tritt; Fayette, m. Nancy Parker (c); Frank; David, m. Effie Capps; Jno. and Edward.

**5** Fidus Cox-Lenhart's children: 6 Bessie, Ada and Garrett.

**5** Callie Rhyne's children: 6 Walter, Mabel, Nellie, Lula and Earl.

**5** Chas. Hoffman's children: 6 Laura, d. s.; Leonard, Jno., d. s.; Fuller, d. s.; Lillian, d. s.; Iris, d. s.; and Charlie (girl).

**5** Fitzhugh Hoffman's children: 6 Arthur.

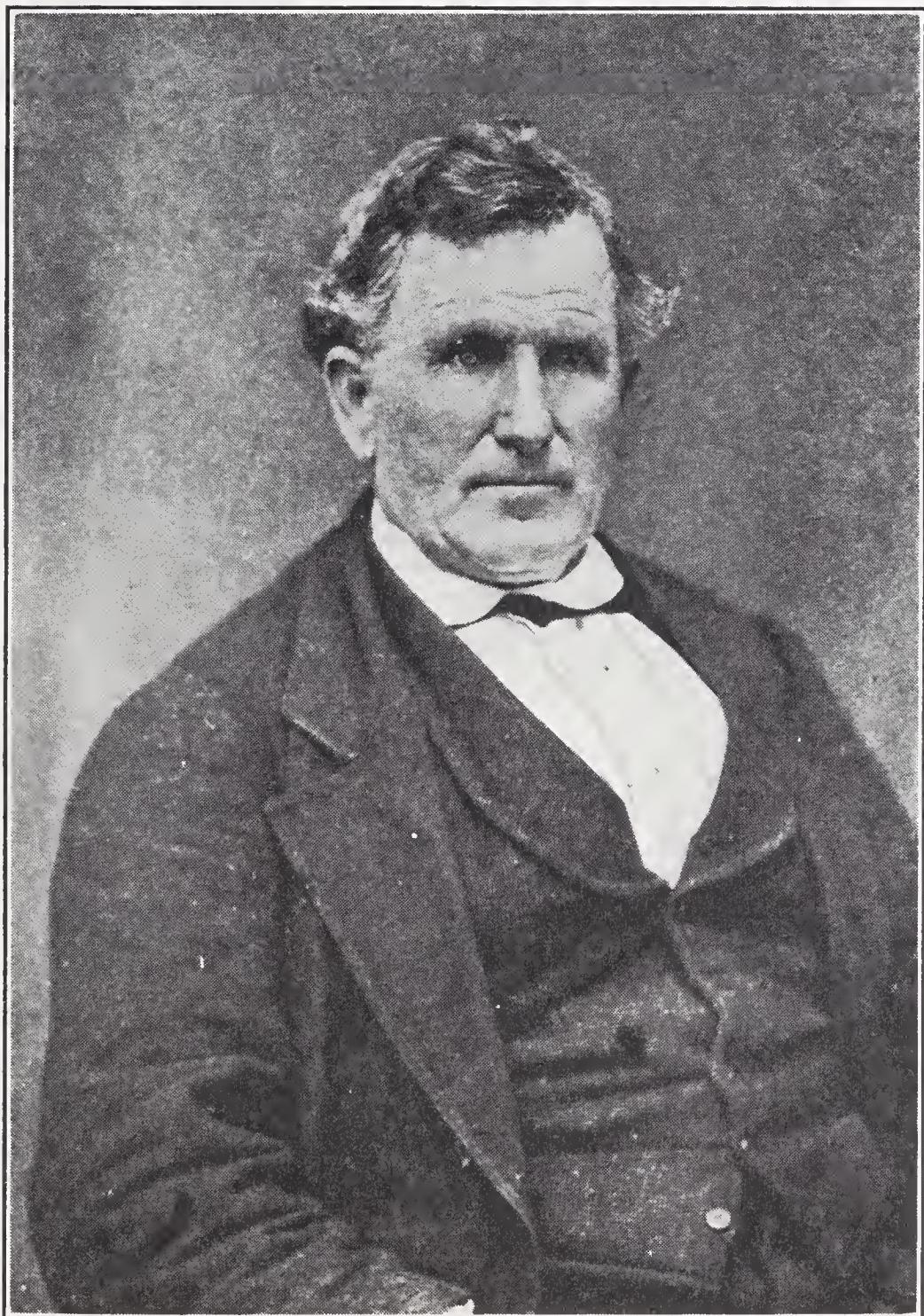
**5** David Hoffman's children: 6 Wade, Earl, Giles and baby.

**4** Lanie Lineberger's children: 5 Roxanna, m. D. P. Froneberger; Henry, m. Mattie Davis; Sallie, m. Eli Spencer (c); Kate, m. J. R. Lewis; Lee, m. Becky Davis; Jno., d. s.; Margt., d. s.; Fanny, m. Jno. M. Pasour; Lucy, m. Robt. Payne; Susie, m. G. F. McLaughan; Herbert, m. Hattie Bradley.

**5** Roxanna Froneberger's children: 6 Henry, m. Sallie Carroll; Ernest, m. Jessie Robbins; Zula, d. s.; Robt., d. s.; Lawrence, m. Alma Alexander. 6 Henry Froneberger's children: 7 Alma, Carroll, Lizzie and Sarah. 6 Ernest Froneberger's children: 7 Mary Roxanna, Ernest Ross. 6 Lawrence Froneberger's children: 7 Lawrence, Jr. & Juanita Arline

**5** Henry Lineberger's children: 6 Katie, Otis, Miles H., Julius, Wm.; Joe, d. s.; Lena, Jennie and Ruth.

**5** Katie Lewis' children: 6 Robt. S., m. Carrie Puett; Pearl, m. Frank L. Carpenter; Eugenia, m. Summey Cornwell; Stella, s.; Bessie, m. A. L. Bulwinkle; Katie Lee and John. 6 Robt. S. Lewis' children: 7 Catharine, Elizabeth, James Robert and Mary P., d. infant; and Martha M. 6 Pearl Carpenter's chil-



**JONAS HOFFMAN**

Promoter of one of the first cotton mills in Gaston County, N. C.  
and of Gaston Female College.



dren: 7 Ben Lewis and Frank L., Jr. 6 Eugenia Cornewell's children: 7 Elizabeth.

**5** Lee Lineberger's children: 6 Cora, Carrie, Mattie, Roy, Willie May, Frank, Pearl, Iva and Ola.

**5** Fanny Pasour's children: 6 Fred, m. Lula Fox; Miles, m. Lily Teague; Lanie, m. Clarence Bell; Florence, Vivian, Cleo, Edward, Mary and Kenneth. 6 Fred Pasour's children: 7 Collie, Cath. and baby.

**5** Lucy Payne's children: 6 Gordon, Ernest, Robt., Maggie and Catharine.

**5** Susie McLaughan's children: 6 Louie, DeWayne, Lanie, Geo., Herman and Frank.

**5** Herbert Lineberger's children: 6 Otto, Essie, Jno., Lanie and Dorcas.

**4** Ann Withers' children: 5 Jno. A., b. May 3, 1849, m. Mary V. Burkwin; Miles Monroe, b. Feb. 2, 1851, m. Sadie V. Inman; Luther A., b. May 4, 1854, m. Illa G. Duffey; Joel, b. Jan. 17, 1856, d. s., Oct., 1862; James A., b. Sept. 11, 1857, m. Jennie Weakley; Jeremiah, b. Apr. 26, 1861, m. Winnie G. Mahan and Ida S. Shell; Dixon L., b. Nov. 24, 1863, m. Flora Henshaw; Wm. F., b. May 3rd, 1866, m. Mary E. Erwin; and Lanie Ann, b. Aug. 4, 1869, m. Otto Winkler.

**5** Jno. A. Withers' children: 6 Cora, m. James H. Farrow; Carrie A., m. Winfield Laurent; Francis L., m. Martha J. Clark; Henry A., and Jno. L. 6 Cora Farrow's children: 7 Vernie, Edna and Othello. 6 Carrie Laurent's children: 7 Pearl and Leland. 6 Francis Withers has one small child.

**5** Miles Monroe Withers' children: 6 Lemma, Wm. Vest, Lanie Ann, Adrian A., Annie V., and Franklin Monroe. 5 Miles Monroe Withers is a prosperous farmer living near Golden City, Mo., where I had the pleasure of spending a day with him and his hospitable family.

**5** Luther A. Withers' children: 6 Carmie, Luther, James and Ray.

**5** James L. Withers' children: 6 Claude, Katie May, Cleon, Edna, Paul, Glenn R. and Velda L.

**5** Jeremiah Withers' children: 6 Evaline, d. s., about 18 years old; Harold J., s.; and Loretta M.

**5** Dixon L. Withers' children: 6 Stella, Cecil, Leroy and Francis.

**5** Wm. F. Withers' children: 6 Flora, aged about 18 and distinguished for her musical talent.

**5** Lanie Ann Winkler's children: 6 Max Monroe and Elsie.

**4** Ann Withers with her husband and two or three of her older children, some years prior to the Civil War, moved from N. C. to Marble Hill, Bolinger Co., Mo., but about the beginning of the war they moved again and settled at Lexington, Ill., where she died in 1888, and he in 1900. Most of their descendants live in that section.

After the death of Jonas Hoffman, Sr., his widow, Anna Maria, married Ezekiel Hanks; and though her further descendants do not regularly belong at this place but rather in the Costner family to follow this, still the relationship has been so intimate and agreeable and love and esteem so mutual that I will record the Hoffman and Hanks descendants together at this place. To Anna Maria Hoffman Hanks there were born four daughters by her second husband, and these grew up and became the mothers of many respected descendants to-wit:

**4** Roxanna, m. Zimri Ford; Susie, m. Franklin Abernethy; Barbara, m. James W. Kendrick; Josephine, m. Cephas Stroup.

**4** Roxanna Ford with her family, prior to the Civil War, moved to what is now Balloon, Yell Co., Ark. They were good and highly respectable well-to-do citizens. They both—herself and husband—died there and are buried in the graveyard of Salem Methodist Church, of which they were members, a short distance from their home. A nice marble monument marks their resting place inscribed as follows: "Sacred to the memory of Roxanna C., wife of Z. P. Ford. Born May, 1831. Died Nov. 5, 1883. A devoted wife, a kind mother, a Christian neighbor, her children arise and call her blessed. Her husband also and he praiseth her;" and "Z. P. Ford, born June 22, 1831. Died June 2nd, 1903. An amiable father here lies at rest as ever God with his image blest. The friend of man, the friend of truth, the friend of age, the friend of youth. He was the father of C. J., E. M., J. L., J. E., M. A., S. E., S. L., B. M., and W. L. Ford."

**4** Roxanna Ford's children were: 5 Cath. J., m. Monroe Brooks; Eli M., d. s.; Jonas L., m. Mary Tedder (c); J. Ed., m. Amanda Kelly; Mary A., m. Joseph Green; Susan E., d. s.; Sarah L., d. s.; Barbara M., twin to Sarah, m. Dr. J. B. Albright; and W. Lee, m. Nora Ford.

**5** Catharine Brooks died leaving these children: 6 Emily, m. Andrew Green; Jasper, s.; Lizzie, m. Nelson Parks; Katie, m. R. Falkenstein; Arthur, Olga and Marcellus. 6 Emily Green's children: 7 Flavius, Carl, Sidney, and Glenn. 6 Lizzie Parks' children: 7 Grady, Hobart, Beulah, and Eulah. 6 Katie Falkenstein's children: 7 Rudolph.

**5** J. Ed. Ford's children: 6 Alice, James, Henry, and Nettie.

**5** Mary A. Green's children: 6 Ida, Curtis, Norma and baby.

**5** Barbara Albright's children: 6 Herschell and Ralph.

**5** W. Lee Ford's children: 6 Jesse, Erner and Thelma.

**4** Susie Abernethy's children: 5 Laura, m. Ephm. Cloninger; Mary, m. J. T. Shelton; M. W. (Dock), m. L. Cloninger; Luther, m. Kate Asberry; Josephine, m. P. A. Summey; Horace, m. Florence Davidson; Chas., m. Fanny Goodson; Jno. L., m. Minnie Link.

**5** Laura Cloninger's children: 6 Ida M., m. Pink Sigman; Frank, m. Jennie Helderman; Jno., m. ——— Shronce; Ellis, d. s.; Fred, m. Minnie Dellinger; Zanie, m. Saml. Sigman; Lecky, Carl, and Blanche. 6 Ida M. Sigman's children: 7 Loyd, Washington, Rome and Wales. 6 Frank Cloninger's children: 7 Iva, Kenneth, d. s.; and Delmas. 6 Jno. and Fred Cloninger and Zamie Sigman all have small children.

**5** Mary Shelton's children: 6 Lida, m. C. Beatly and has two children; Eva and Kelly.

**5** M. W. Abernethy's children: 6 Ada, m. Wade Smith; Sudie, m. Houston Thompson, and Forney, m. Minnie McLure. 6 Ada Smith's children: 7 Mabel, Horace, and Hazel. 6 Sudie Thompson's children: 7 Harold, and Mary L. 6 Forney Abernethy's children: 7 Delma and Mildred.

**5** Luther Abernethy's children: 6 Blair, Lester, Pansy, Josephine and Gladys.

**5** Josephine Summey's children: 6 Wirt, m. Jessie Shuford; Ptolomy D., m. Addie Orrender; Lily, m. Marvin Cornwell (c); Sidney S.; Kelly; Wm., d. s.; and Purvey. 6 Wirt Summey has two children: Jas. W., and Lamar. 6 Ptolomy D. Summey has two children: 7 Ruth and Ptolomy D., Jr.

**5** Horace Abernethy's children: 6 Shaster, Edith, and Horace.

**5** Chas. Abernethy's children: 6 Geo., Clyde, Hall, Lucy and Odine.

**5** Jno. L. Abernethy's children: 6 Wm., Lee, Edward, Paul and Glenn.

**4** Barbara Kendrick's children: 5 Jno., m. Florence Robinson; V. Porter *nee* Anders and Julia Jenkins *nee* Bell; Mary, m. Luther Stroup; J. Madison, m. M. Torrence; Wm., d. s.; Dora, d. s.; Pink, m. M. Lewis, Emily Bryson and Callie Hoffman; Eli B., s.

**5** John Kendrick's children: 6 Ethel May, Elvira, Jno. C., Robt. Wm., and Mary L., all by last wife.

**5** Mary Stroup's children: 6 Emma, Mamie, Thurman, Lohr, Carlos, Woodford and Katie.

**5** J. Madison Kendrick's children: 6 Ralph and Janie.

**5** Pink Kendrick's children: 6 Carl, Lee, Mamie L. and Paul V.

**4** Josephine Stroup's children: 5 Laura, m. Rufus Lewis; Roswell, m. Sallie Ferguson; Abel C., m. Mary Mendenhall; Jonas, m. Ada Putnam; Margt., d. s.; and Brady, a talented young Lutheran preacher at Newton, N. C., who married Blanche Yoder, daughter of Rev. Dr. R. A. Yoder, and has three children: 6 Richard W., Irene E. and Rose F.

**5** Laura Lewis' children: 6 Ella, a teacher in the Gastonia graded school; Walter, d. s.; Minnie, m. D. Hannah; Bessie, m. Alonzo Rhyne; Louie, d. s.; Leland and Fred. 6 Minnie Hannah's children: 7 Lona, Kate, Richard and Ruth. 6 Bessie Rhyne's children: 7 Ethel, Kenneth, Clifford, Cath. and Rufus.

**5** Roswell Stroup's children: 6 Bright, Lily, Essie, Jane, Jonas and Anna.

**5** Abel C. Stroup's children: 6 Ernest, Stella, Grady, Eunice, Blanche, Fitzhugh, Sarah, Wm. and Laura, d. s.

**5** Jonas Stroup's children: 6 Chauncy, Lillian; Percy, d. s.; Lottie, Alma, Hugh, and Jonas (girl, d. s.).

**3** Catharine Hoffman, daughter of John Hoffman, Sr., who married Dan'l Rhyne, son of Peter Rhyne, lived, died and is buried on farm lying on the east side of the South Fork of Catawba River in Gaston Co., N. C., a little over a mile above the Hoyle's bridge, which farm is now owned and occupied by Jno. L. Smith. She died in 1845 and her husband died in 1852. The inscription on their tombstones are as follows: "In memory of Catharine Rhyne who departed this life Jan. 6, 1845, aged 55 years and 26 days"; and "In memory of Daniel Rhyne who de-

parted this life Nov. 24, 1852, aged 66 years, 1 mo. and 16 days." They had the following children:

**4** Vinie, m. Reuben Setzer; Susan, m. Henry Setzer; Catherine, m. Lawson Cloninger; Barbara, m. Henry Rhodes; Margaret, m. Jacob Hoffman, 3rd; Solomon H., m. Katie Froneberger; and Joseph, m. Lavinia Cloninger, Celia Flowers and Charity Chronister.

**4** Vinie Setzer's children: 5 Quince, m. Lizzie Smyre; Catherine, m. Sid Lutz; Dan'l, s., killed in Confederate Army.

**5** Quince Setzer's children: 6 Gertrude, m. Ed Curtis; Jno., s.; Fanny, s.; Rosa, m. Guy Trexler; Lily and Mamie. 6 Gertrude Curtis' children: 7 Catharine. 6 Rosa Trexler's children: 7 Jeannette.

**5** Catharine Lutz's children: 6 Geo., m. Mattie Fisher. 6 Geo. Lutz's children: 7 Lula, Claude, Charles, Garland, Cora and Robt.

**4** Susan Setzer and her husband, Henry Setzer, lived across the river opposite the Dan'l Rhyne farm on a farm previously occupied by Peter Rhyne, a brother to Dan'l Rhyne. He was an old-fashioned, unpretentious man (and I hope his fashion may never change). He was a man of no great education or culture but he had remarkable common sense and good judgment. I have known few better men or citizens always ready to lend a strong helping hand to every worthy cause or unfortunate neighbor. In life pure; in business and thought without a suggestion of guile. This worthy couple had a large family of children, all girls except next to the youngest a son. They have many worthy descendants living for the most part in this section as follows:

**5** Elizabeth, m. Wellington Lineberger and P. J. Rhyne; Ann, m. L. L. Suggs; Adaline, m. J. M. Lineberger; Margaret, m. Simon Bell; Cansada, m. Wm. S. Lineberger; Rosa, m. L. J. Lineberger; Thos. A., m. Alice Smyre, and Frankie, m. Henry Clemmer.

**5** Elizabeth Lineberger-Rhyne's children: 6 W. H. B. Lineberger, m. Fanny Jenkins; Thos. Rhyne, m. Ella Lineberger; Ben B. Rhyne, s.; and Leanna Rhyne, m. Wm. Little. 6 W. H. B. Lineberger's children: 7 James, Henry, Belle, Johnsie, Anthony, Harry, Kathleen and Wm. M. 6 Thos. Rhyne's children: 7 Claude. 6 Leanna Little's children: 7 Clyde, Wilman and two others.

**5** Ann Suggs' children: 6 Thos., m. Ida Jenkins; Etta, m. Jno. Richards and Ed Fayssoux; Katie, m. Paul Lentz; Lou, m. Wade Rutledge; Lily, m. Alex West; Maggie, m. Ed Seahorn; Charles, d. s., youngest; and Robert, m. Lizzie Stowe. 6 Thomas Suggs' children: 7 Roy, Samuel, Harry, Frank, Henry and Robert. 6 Etta Richards-Fayssoux's children: 7 Jewitt Richards, m. in Washington or Oregon; Thos. Richards, s.; and Thelma Fayssoux. 6 Katie Lentz's children: 7 Carrie, Lee, Edna and Pauline. 6 Lou Rutledge's children: 7 Mary Sue and Willie. 6 Lily West's children: 7 Clyde, Carl, Mary and baby. 6 Maggie Seahorn's children: 7 Edwin and Alline, twins.

**5** Adaline Lineberger's children: 6 Caleb, m. Mamie McCorkle; Wm., m. Mina Murry; Lilly, m. Britt Robinson (c); Lottie, m. Parks Hand; and J. Laban. 6 Caleb Lineberger's children: 7 Earl, Adreth and baby. 6 Wm. Lineberger's children: 7 Louise, Wilmanay and Martha. 6 Lottie Hand's children: 7 Moena and Samuel.

**5** Margaret Bell's children: 6 Etta, m. Chas. Jenkins; Rosa, m. Aaron Jenkins; Miles, m. Mattie Holland and Marshal. 6 Etta Jenkins' children: 7 Pearl, m. Eustus Brown, Nannie, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Mamie, Bertie and Thomas. 6 Rosa Jenkins' children: 7 Ethel, Lee, Anne, Ollie B. and Henry. 6 Miles Bell's children: 7 Kelly, Raymond and Florence.

**5** Cansada Lineberger's children: 6 Susan, m. G. B. Cloninger; Ida, m. Charles Pasour; Mary, m. Ive Holland; Robt., m. Ida Lineberger; Chas., m. Lily Rhyne; Bertha, m. Lester Cloninger; Myrtle; Josephine; Anne, m. Wm. Humphrey; Carl, m. Carrie Wyatt; and Walter. 6 Susan Cloninger's children: 7 Lola, Jno., Loy and Nellie. 6 Ida Pasour's children: 7 Clarence, Nannie, Ella, Deaton, Wilhelmina and baby. 6 Mary Holland's children: 7 Wm., Raymond and Carrie. 6 Robt. Lineberger's children: 7 Paul, Coy, Edith and Hermine. 6 Chas. Lineberger's children: 7 Russell. 6 Bertha Cloninger's children: 7 Ralph, Verlie and Paul.

**5** Rosa Lineberger's children: 6 Maude, Inez; Flossie, m. Thos. Stroup. 6 Flossie Stroup's children: 7 Elmore.

**5** Thomas Setzer's children: 6 Lester, m. C. Lavender (c); Pearl, m. Oscar Hoffman; Vera; Henry; Tate; Corrie, m. L. L. Minges; Anne, Conley, Nelly and Roy. 6 Pearl Hoffman's children: 7 Loy and Everett.

**5** Frankie Clemmer's children: 6 Robt., m. ——— Maxwell; Lawrence and Anne.

**4** Catharine Cloninger, with her husband, and sisters, Barbara and Margaret, and their husbands moved to Wayne Co., Mo., where she reared a family and died. Her children were: 5 La-ban, m. Agnes Graham; Melchi, m. Susan Sanders and Susan Graham; Dan'l, m. Taletha Lewellen; Henry, m. Susan McKinney; Martha, m. Pink Sanders.

**5** Laban Cloninger's children: Janie, m. Ben Whitener, and has children; Joseph, m. ———; Alice, m. Francis Graham (c); Burt, m. ——— Sanders; Noah, twin to Burt, m. ——— Sanders; Geo., s.; Mary, m. None Graham; Gilbert, s.; Minnie, s.; Marvin, s. Further descendants not learned.

**5** Melchi Cloninger's children: 6 Ben, m. ——— Hale; Radie, m. Jno. Taylor; Rosa, s.; and others.

**5** Dan'l Cloninger has one daughter married, Wilmore, and three sons.

**5** Henry Cloninger had some children. Names not learned.

**5** Martha Sanders had one son: 6 Cypian and other children.

**4** Barbara Rhodes' children: 5 Rosa, m. A. M. Seitz (c); Melchi, m. Sophia Picker (c); Catharine, m. B. M. Picker; Christy, m. Elizabeth Whitener; Martha, m. Chas. Remler; Jno., d. s.; Susan, m. A. J. F. Moser (c); Henry, d. s.; Joseph, m. Cynthia Miller; Benton, m. Almeda Young and Caroline Elyson; Robert, m. Susan E. Ellis.

**5** Catharine Picker's children: 6 Christy, m. Lula Whitener; and Susan, d. s. 6 Christy Picker's children: 7 Maude, Geo., Claude and Ruth.

**5** Christy Rhodes' children: 6 Sherman, m. Ellen Ivy; Zach, m. Ida Rose. 6 Sherman Rhodes' children: 7 Ivy and Clyde. 6 Zach Rhodes' children: 7 Ruth, Vallie and Forrest.

**5** Martha Remler's children: 6 Raleigh. The husband, wife and child were drowned in Castor River.

**5** Joseph Rhodes' children: 6 Elizabeth, s.; Henry, s.; Fayette, s.; Jno., s.; Susan, m. Lewis Plott; Luther, Sophia, Rosa; Minnie, d. s.; Chas. and Floy. 6 Susan Plott's children: 7 Mary and Ethel.

**5** Benton Rhodes lives at Fredericktown, Mo. His children are: 6 Leanna, m. Jno. Gholson; Henry, m. Bessie ——— (c);

Ben; Birdie, m. Geo. Lincoln (c); Lily, m. Antoine Wengler (c); and Stella, s., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Carrie, Earle and Floyd. 6 Leanna Gholson's children: 7 Nora, Beulah, Wm., Flossie, Otto and baby.

**5** Robert Rhodes' children: 6 Jessie, d. s.; Katie, m. Raleigh Pinnager; Emma, d. s.; Susan, m. Frank Hamlin; and Robt., s. 6 Katie Pinnager's children: 7 Gladys and Clarence. 6 Susan Hamlin's children: 7 Lester, Herschell and baby.

On my visit of inquiry to Missouri in the Fall of 1907, it was my good fortune to be delightfully entertained by Judge and Mrs. A. J. F. Moser at their pleasant home at Gravelton, Mo., and I am under great obligation to them for that and for the help they gave me in getting so much desired information from that section. They are the kind of people one always wants to see again.

**4** For descendants of Margaret Hoffman, see Jacob Hoffman, page 52, et seq.

**4** Solomon H. Rhyne, son of Katie Hoffman and her husband, Dan'l Rhyne, was born Jan. 24, 1820, and died on the 18th day of Oct., 1850, from injuries received from his kicking mule. He is buried by the side of his father and mother in the home burial ground. He had the following children: 5 Lavina, m. Monroe Bell; Mary, m. Mack Bradley; Abel, m. Martha Clifton and Sallie Kinard; Caleb, m. Allie Beck.

**5** Lavina Bell's children: 6 Ida; Carrie, m. Wm. Rhyne; Dora, m. Chas. Ramsaur; Lawrence, m. Janie Boyd; and Clyde, s. 6 Carrie Rhyne died leaving one son, Forrest. 6 Dora Ramsaur's children: 7 Clyde, Anna Belle, Charles and Earl. 6 Lawrence Bell's children: 7 Carrie, Raymond and baby.

**5** Mary Bradley's children: 6 Florence, m. Frank Happerfield; Marshall, m. Flora Glenn; Minnie, m. Jno. Heath (c); Earl; Pearl, m. Lee Watterson; Willie; and Maude, m. Audie Beam (c). 6 Florence Happerfield's children: 7 Ruby, Frank, Marie and Rosanell. 6 Marshal Bradley lives in Oregon and has children: 7 Conley and Otis. 6 Pearl Watterson has one child: 7 Lee.

**5** Abel and Caleb Rhyne moved to Ben Lomond, Sevier Co., Ark. Caleb died several years ago, killed in sawmill. Abel was living when last heard from and has the following children: 6 Frank, m. Lula Faucette; James, s.; Ella, m. Edgar Wilson;

~~Ormand for Jake Ormand of Bessemer~~

Katie, Mattie and Jacob by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Jno. and Alice. 6 Frank Rhyne has one child: 7 Edith. 6 Ella Wilson has one child: 7 Irma.

**5** Caleb Rhyne's children: 6 Pearl, m. Dr. J. B. Buford of Texarkana; Jno. Froneberger, m. Abigail Sessions; and Willie. 6 Pearl Buford's children: 7 Jno. Froneberger: 6 Jno. Froneberger Rhyne is cashier of the Bank of Winthrop, Ark., but has no children.

**4** Joseph Rhyne, son of Katie Hoffman Rhyne, lived in N. C., moved to Ark. where he lived some years and returned to his old home here where he died. He and his last wife are buried in the graveyard of the Lutheran Church here. Only small undressed and unlettered stones mark their graves. His children and descendants so far as I have learned are: 5 Margaret, m. L. Roburtus Clemmer, son of Adam Clemmer (Texas); Cansada, m. Wash. Austin (Ark.), by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Jane, m. Larkin McAlister and Thad. Johnson, Yell Co., Ark; and C. C. Rhyne, m. Nancy Hovis; and by 3rd wife: Henry, m. —— Stroup; Rosa, and Vard, d. s.

**5** Margaret Clemmer's children: 6 Wm. A., m. Dena Ham; Mollie, m. W. S. Neil; Lula, m. J. R. Roper; Anne, Ben F., Robt. E., Ellis H., Walter A. and James H. 6 Wm. A. Clemmer's children: 7 Manassas, Effie and Dessie. 6 Mollie Neil's children: 7 Mary, James, Wm., Joseph and Sam'l. 6 Lula Roper's children: 7 Estelle, Blanche and Nathaniel.

**5** Cansada Austin had children named: 6 Wm., Maggie, Mattie, Cleo.

**5** Jane McAlister-Johnston's children: 6 Mary L., m. Horace Johnson; Mattie, d. s.; Joseph, m. Allie Hatfield; and Raymond, s. 6 Mary Johnson's children: 7 Bently, d. s.; Robt. and Mabel. 6 Jos. McAlister's children: 7 Violet, Garland, O'Dell.

**5** Mrs. Jane Johnson lives at Delaware, Logan Co., Ark.

**5** C. C. Rhyne lives at Cleburne, Texas. His children are: Henry and George, both married; Carrie, Joseph, Mamie, etc.

**5** Henry Rhyne married but I think had no children. Owing to an infirmity of his mind, as we think, and under the influence of some liquor and other great irritations, he prepared himself with a pistol and attempted to return to an affray in which he had been involved. His half brother, John Chronister, attempted to prevent his return and to restrain him. In a raging passion he

shot and killed his brother. I performed the unpleasant duty of assisting in his defense as his attorney. He was convicted of manslaughter and sent to the N. C. penitentiary for a term of years. It is said he made his escape and I haven't learned what became of him.

**3** Elizabeth Hoffman Rhyne and her husband, Solomon Rhyne, lived near the Hoyle bridge over the South Fork of Catawba River between the creek and river, south and joining the farm of his brother, Daniel Rhyne. They lived long and useful lives, exemplary in all their relations of life. They had a large family of descendants scattered all over the South. They are buried in the graveyard of Christ's Lutheran Church at Stanly, N. C. Their tombstones are inscribed as follows: "In memory of Solomon Rhyne, born Jan. 15, 1793. Died April 1st, 1865, aged 72 years, 2 mos. and 16 days." "Elizabeth Rhyne, born June 10, 1794. Died Sept. 17, 1882, aged 88 years, 3 mos. and 17 days." Their children were:

**4** Simon, m. ——— Stump, near Talladega, Ala., and Elizabeth Rhyne, daughter of Jno. Rhyne in N. C.; Jonas Laban, s., assassinated in Texas June 13, 1848, for testifying against a criminal; David, m. Emma Tracy, also assassinated in Texas in his office while Clerk of the Court, Colorado, Mitchell Co.; Perry, m. Adaline Cloninger; Jacob, m. Lavina Costner, Susan Cloninger and Delphia Cloninger; Dan'l W., m. Nancy Setzer and Sarah Catharine Hoyle; Eli, m. Susan Whitener; John, m. Lucy Portis; Miles A., m. Elmina Clemmer and her sister, Isabella Clemmer, daughters of Geo. Clemmer, Jr.; Henry, m. Elizabeth Jenkins and Cynthia Clemmer, daughter of Geo. Clemmer, Jr.; Margaret, m. Jonas Summey; and Louisa, m. Adam Clemmer; and Andrew, d. s.

**4** Simon Rhyne in later life lived in Miss. and died there Apr. 27, 1857. His 2nd wife, Elizabeth Rhyne, died July 16, 1870. His children were: 5 By 1st wife, Maria, whose mother died when she was quite young. This daughter was brought up by her grandmother, Stump, and later married a Mr. Cann in Ala. It is said she moved to Texas about the beginning of the Civil War. She died leaving descendants but as the rest of the family left her locality they can't inform me, nor has long search resulted in information of their names or whereabouts except that one daughter, Parmelia, married a Mr. Bishop.

The second set of children were: 5 Sarah, m. R. W. Poteet, Carrollton, Miss.; M. O., m. J. W. Swinney, Lexington, Miss.; Barbara, d. s., at age of 18; Ida, m. Robt. Owens, Owen's Station, Miss.; Jno. T., b. 1842, m. Lizzie Weeks in 1865, living at Thornton, Ark.; D. W., m. Mary Brown and Sallie Herring; and L. P., m. Emma Herndon.

5 Sarah Poteet's children: 6 DeWitt; Wm., m. —— Henry; Arch, m. —— Bunch. 6 Wm. Poteet's children: 7 Two, names not learned. Arch Poteet has two also at Greenwood, Miss.

5 M. O. Swinney's children: 6 C. C., m. —— Johnson, and has one child; Stephen, m. —— Rathial (has 5 children); Alex., s.; S. R., m. —— Cockrell; Chas.; Barbara, m. E. V. Ashley and has 5 children; Lizzie; Mackie, m. Vernon Rhyne and has one child; and Ophelia.

5 Ida Owen's children: 6 Lelia, m. —— Stroud, and has four children; the second daughter's name not given, married —— Menyard, and has 3 children; Lily, s.; Bobbie, Harry and DeWitt.  
*Ida*

5 Jno. T. Rhyne's children: 6 Elizabeth, m. J. M. Strait; Thos. E., a prominent physician in Ark.; Roberta Ethel; Mary, m. Lewis Hardeman at Fordyce, Ark. 6 Elizabeth Strait's children: 7 Hugh, Ruby, Jno., Jennings and Roberta. 6 Mary Hardeman's children: 7 Jno. Kenneth.  
*Blanche*

5 D. W. Rhyne's children: 6 R. W., m. ~~Miss~~ Daniels, and has three children; J. E., Wm. D., Jno. ~~Dan'l~~, Arch, Fred; Lily, m. Joseph Ellington and has one child; Blanche, m. Walter Pharr ~~Arch Walter + Robt.~~; Ruth, Lula, Adaline and Mamie. D. W. Rhyne has three sons and two daughters by his first wife and four sons and four daughters by his second wife but he does not give names separately nor names of grandchildren. He is a prominent citizen of Lexington, Miss., and is postmaster of the city. He and his brother, Jno. T. Rhyne, were faithful soldiers of the Confederacy and both were wounded.

5 L. P. Rhyne's children: 6 Wm., Arthur, Robt., and a daughter, married Homer Roskow and has three children.

4 Perry Rhyne lived at Hughes Spring, Texas, and the descendants of himself and his brother, Jacob Rhyne, are in that section. Perry Rhyne's widow was living when last heard from, but had been blind for more than thirty years. His children were:

**5** Laban, m. V. D. Smith; Miles, d. young; Margt. G., s.; Lavina, d. young, 11 years; Jno. H., m. Pearl Delaney; and Edward P., s.

**5** Laban Rhyne's children: 6 Ada A., Miles C., and Urban L.

**5** John H. Rhyne's children: 6 Perry D. and Herman H.

**4** Jacob Rhyne's children: 5 Dora, m. Cicero Edwards; Arthur, m. Margt. Edwards; Alice, m. Geo. Swoop; Chas., s.; Sam'l, m. Maude Armstrong; and Etta, m. Kit Avenger.

**5** Dora Edwards' children: 6 Eldo, Oscar, Garrett, Lester and Elmer.

**5** Arthur Rhyne's children: 6 Birdie, m. Alva Simpson (have one child).

**5** Alice Swoop's children: 6 George.

**5** Samuel Rhyne's children: 6 Carl, Nona, Garrett and Elmer.

**5** Etta Avenger's children: 6 Susan, m. Oscar Webster and has two children; and Alice, s.

**4** Dan'l W. Rhyne's children: 5 Anne, m. Calvin Workman; Arthur, m. Martha Workman; Luther, m. Victoria Hoyle (in Miss.); Lou, s.; Osben Craig, m. Leila Carnley (c); Chas., m. Nanny Burns and Julia Donaldson; Minnie, m. Frank Burns.

**5** Anne Workman's children: 6 Wills, m. Alice Davis; Dr. Claude, m. Joe Roth; Charles, m. Lora Snodgrass and has one son, Calvin; Myrtle, m. D. E. Grigg and has one child, Weldon; and George, s. 6 Wills Workman's children: 7 Claudia M.; Elizabeth; Anne, Roy and baby. 6 Claude Workman's children: 7 Beatrice.

**5** Arthur Rhyne's children: 6 Wm. and Ada, d. in infancy; Laddie G., m. Eva Criner; Walter, m. Grace Gentry; Thos. D., m. Grace Arnett; Lula M., m. Geo. Arnett; Arthur C., m. Lottie Philips; Anne, m. Robt. Philips (c); Homer B., Fred and Guynn. 6 Laddie G. Rhyne's children: 7 Velma, Anne, Orville, L. G., Albert, Grady and Mary Joe. 6 Walter Rhyne's children: 7 Walter, Hulda, Gene A., and Vera L. 6 Thos. D. Rhyne's children: 7 Maggie, Virgie and Barbara. 6 Lula M. Arnett's children: 7 Ruth, Edna and Worth. 6 Arthur C. Rhyne's children: 7 Mildred.

**5** Luther Rhyne has one child: 6 Harry and perhaps others.

**5** Charles Rhyne's children: 6 Minnie, Luther, Willie May, Robt. R. and Kallie.

**5** Minnie Burns' children: 6 Ellis S., m. Alma Miller; Fanny K., Chas. F.; Minnie L., m. Sam'l J. Reed (c). 6 Ellis Burns' children: 7 Merlin W.

**4** Eli Rhyne's children: 5 Burton, m. Etta Brown and lives in Washington State; Maggie, m. H. G. Rhyne; Anne, m. Jno. Sherrill (c); Thos., m. Sallie Green; Sallie, d. s.; Jno., d. s.; Henry and Mary.

**5** Burton Rhyne's children: 6 Eli, m. Mattie Brown (c); Susie, m. Fred Warner; Ila, m. Vernie Bailey; Lillian, Ralph, Whitener, Frank and Burton. 6 Susie Warner's children: 7 Orville and another.

*m. Bertie Rankin*

**5** Maggie Rhyne's children: 6 Paul Cullen, Whitener and Susie.

*↑  
m. Gordie*

*Lowrance*

**5** Thos. Rhyne's children: 6 Sadie.

**4** John Rhyne's children: 5 Laura, m. Starkey Gardner; Gertrude, m. Wm. Crowell (c); Ellis, m. in New Orleans; Jefferson D., m. Hattie Hannah; Chas. Hoffman, m. Katie Sanders; Percy, m. Julia Tice; Edgar, s.; and Albert, m. Ora Bost (c).

**5** Laura Gardner's children: 6 Walton, m. Ella Lassiter; Frank; Carl H., m. Laura Vanderburg (c); and Ernest, d. s. 6 Walton Gardner's child: 7 Ernest W.

**5** Jefferson D. Rhyne's children: 6 Lucy, Ida, Robt., Jeff Davis, Roy, Spencer, Addie and an infant.

**5** Chas. Hoffman Rhyne's children: 6 Moses, Thos., Wm., Lily, Burton, Mayes and another.

**5** Percy Rhyne's children: 6 Ernest, Parker and Fred.

**4** Miles A. Rhyne was a brave Confederate soldier and one of the charter members of Gaston Female College. His children were:

**5** H. Garrett, m. Maggie Rhyne and Onice Sarvice; G. Robt., m. Bessie Withers; Ernest M., s.; Elmina, d. s.; Gertrude, m. R. O. Fordham (c); Mary, d. s.; Ida, s.; Eugene, s.; and Hattie, d. s.

**5** H. Garrett Rhyne's children: 6 (see Maggie Rhyne above for first wife's and 2nd wife's): 6 Louise and Larkin Clemmer.

**5** G. Robt. Rhyne's children: 6 Robt. and Miles.

**4** Henry Rhyne was also a Confederate soldier but for a short time only. Almost as soon as he got to his company at the front with his command he went into battle and was shot down the arm through his elbow and was permanently disabled for duty.

Later in life he removed to Burke Co., N. C., where he recently died. His children were: 5 Miles, by 1st wife, d. s.; and by 2nd wife: Ella, d. s.; Larkin, d. s.; Edgar, m. Gussie Wakefield; Wade, m. Jessie Dean; Mort., m. Brent Patton; Loyd, m. Sallie Culbertson; Otis, m. Mamie Thompson; Ural, m. Lizzie Parks; Ferrie, m. H. Parks; Howard, m. Mattie Patton.

**5** Edgar Rhyne's children: 6 Wade, Kelly, Eula and Jessie.

**5** Wade Rhyne's children: 6 Wade, Forrest and Claudia.

**5** Mort. Rhyne's children: 6 Anna, Era, Robt. and Lillian.

**5** Loyd Rhyne's children: 6 Chas. and Paul.

**5** Otis Rhyne's children: 6 Cath. and Otis G.

**5** Ural Rhyne's children: 6 James.

**5** Ferrie Parks' children: 6 May and Ben.

**5** Howard Rhyne has one infant child.

**4** Margaret Summey's children: 5 David, m. Frances Rhyne; Eusebius, m. Mary Morris and Nannie Hines; Eli, m. I. Garrison; Emma, m. S. H. Lutz; Lou, m. O. D. Carpenter, the owner of Hardin Cotton Mills; Eugene, m. Cora Thompson; Mary, s.; and Jno., m. Lola Brown.

**5** David Summey's children: 6 Lula, s.; Ellis, m. Lily Bynum; Elba, m. F. Gregory. 6 Ellis Summey's children: 7 Ferrie, Bright and baby. 6 Elba Gregory's children—only one, died young.

**5** Eusebius Summey's children: 6 Vance, m. Anna Thompson; Minnie, Amelia, Fanny, Hester, Junius and Morris by 1st wife—none by 2nd wife. 6 Vance Summey's children: 7 Austin, Harley, Charlotte and baby.

**5** Eli Summey's children: 6 Wm., d. s.; Otis, m. Minnie Keener; Maggie, m. Henry Huggins; Ellen, s.; Dora, m. Orin Lutz; Bertie, Marvin, Miles, Roy, Juanita, Esther, Lavien and Gus. 6 Otis Summey's children: 7 Lillian, Ethel and Clarence. 6 Maggie Huggin's children: 7 Lila and Reedy. 6 Dora Lutz has one child, Lottie.

**5** Lon Carpenter's children: 6 Lila, m. Aubrey Costner; Earl, Purvy and Worth. 6 Lila Carpenter's children: 7 Catherine and Hattie.

**5** Emma Lutz's children: 6 Loyd.

**5** Eugene Summey's children: 6 Ray, m. Hiacinth Hilton; Grover, Dewey; Gordon, d. s.; Roy, Eula; Lottie, d. s.; Ralph and Leo. 6 Ray Summey has two children: 7 Lela and Roy Eugene.

**5** John Summey's children: 6 Clyde, Glenn, Wm., Ruth, Reed and Luther.

**5** David and Eusebius Summey were also Confederate soldiers.

**4** Louisa Clemmer's children: 5 Martha, m. Ephm. Ingle (Miss.); Adelaide, m. Wm. E. Whitesides; L. Roburtus, m. Margaret Rhyne and Carrie Anderson (lives at Putnam, Tex.); Gus, m. Margt. Robbins, lives in Ind. Ter.; Columbus, m. Mollie Clinton, Tex.; Henry, m. Florence Myers; Laura, m. S. B. Sigler; and Craig, m. Emma Wood. This family moved to Texas just after the Civil War.

**5** Martha Ingle had one daughter, Mary, who married in Miss.

**5** Adelaide Whitesides' children: 6 Robt., m. Maggie Austin; Henry; Ada, m. ——; and Maggie. 6 Robert Whitesides' children: 7 Eva, Henry, Duramay, Nora, Jane, Beatrice, J. R. and Rosa. 6 Ada —— had two children: 7 Obert and Otis.

**5** L. Roburtus Clemmer's children: 6 For 1st wife's see Margt. Clemmer, page 89; and by 2nd wife: 6 Eugene Lesley, Cecil, Ina, Roy and Alice.

**5** Gus Clemmer's children: 6 Emma, m. P. Turner; Alford, m. M. McMeniny; Edna, m. H. Marcy; Minnie, m. Jno. Marcy; Arl, Meedy, Orrie, Gussie, Lucy, Frank, Lundy and Carrie. 6 Emma Turner's children: 7 Meek. 6 Alford Clemmer's children: 7 Aubrey, Lathie, Mittie, Ross and Dan'l. 6 Edna and Minnie Marcy both have children.

**5** Columbus Clemmer's children: 6 Leanna, Jno. and Fanny.

**5** Henry Clemmer's children: 6 Arthur, Elbert, Lela, Earl and Allie.

**5** Laura Sigler's children: 6 Purvey, Evan, Ella, Elmer and Lily.

**5** Craig Clemmer's children: 6 Ethel, Belvey, Raymond, Verdy, Ralph, Blanche, Fay, Joyce and Sallie.

**5** L. Roburtus Clemmer and Gus Clemmer were Confederate soldiers from Gaston Co., N. C.

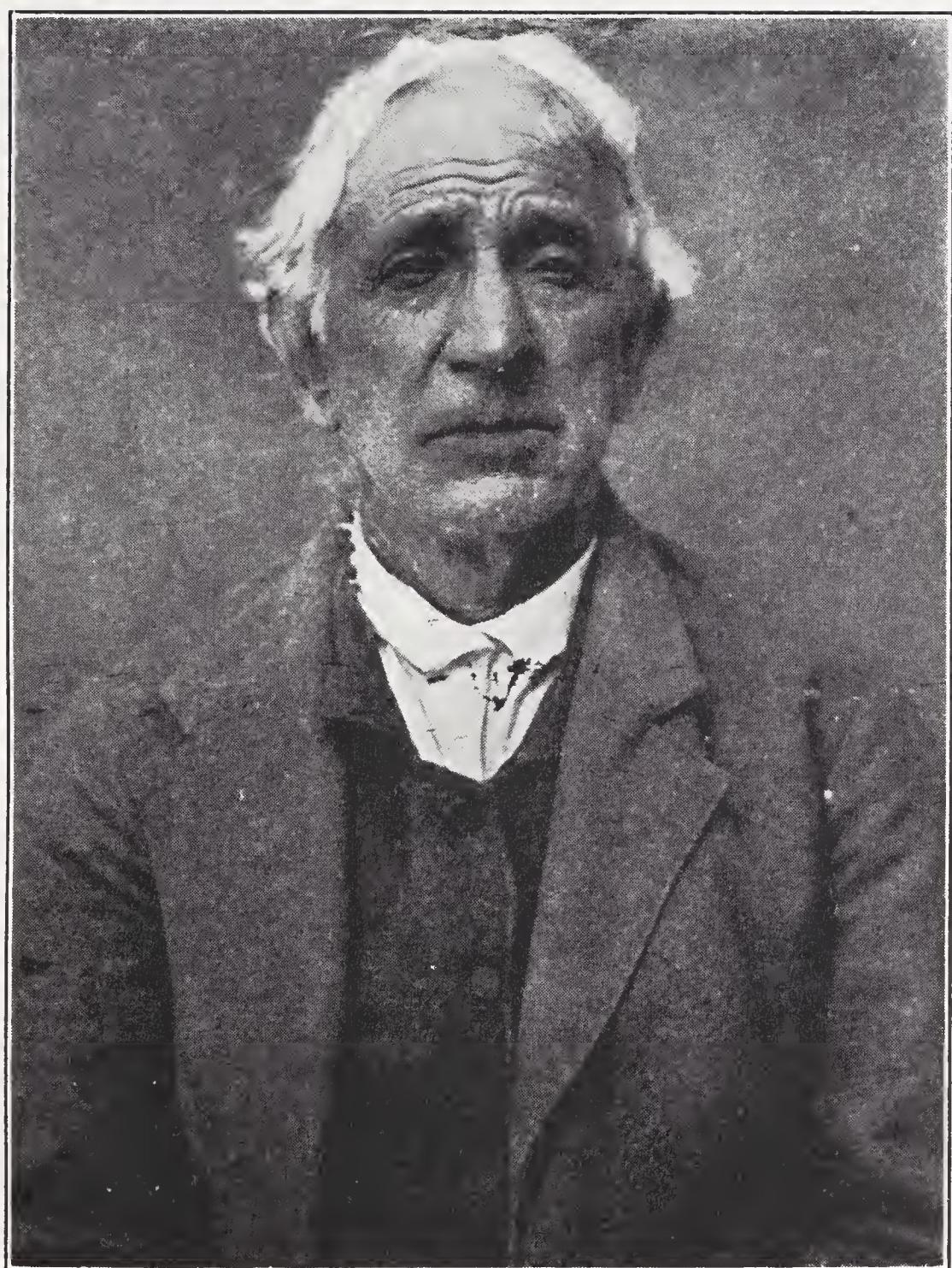
**3** Daniel Hoffman, son of John Hoffman, Sr., was an intelligent, enterprising, genial man of high principles of moral and

Christian life. His home for a long time was on the old Yorkville road two miles south of Dallas on the place known now as the Bell place. Upon the establishment of Gaston County and the founding of Dallas in 1847, he was a prominent actor and aided much in the arrangement of the new order of things. In 1851-2 he built the large 44-room brick hotel, standing on the southwest corner of the public square and always known as the Hoffman House, he being succeeded after his death in the management and ownership by my father, Jonas Hoffman, in 1868. He and my father both died at this house. He died honored and highly esteemed by his neighbors in the year 1866 well along to his three-score years and ten. He is buried in the church yard of the Lutheran Church in Dallas, of which he was a member. In his life by appointment of the County Court he was one of the committee to allot church lots free to the principal churches of the section and this lot was given the Lutheran Church. A modest marble slab marks his grave on which is inscribed: "Daniel Hoffman, born June 21, 1797. Died Dec. 28, 1866, aged 69 years, 6 months and eight days." Three of his daughters and two sons, to-wit: Mrs. Quinn, Mrs. McKeown, Mrs. Rhyne-Davis, Fredk. and Rufus are buried by his side. His wife survived him several years and died across the river near Stanley and on account of the freshet in the river she was buried at Christ Church. The children of Daniel Hoffman were:

**4** Margaret, b. Dec. 29, 1818, m. Moses H. Rhyne; Fred, b. Sept. 28, 1820, m. Margt. Smith; Myra, b. April 11, 1822, m. Caleb Rhodes; Eliza, b. Mch. 6, 1824, m. James Quinn (c); Jno. M., b. Dec. 25, 1825, d. s., Feb. 1852; Rufus, b. 1829, m. Sarah Harmon (c); Dorcas, b. Feb. 27, 1831, m. John Jonas Rhyne and James Davis; Susan and Sarah, twins, b. May 24, 1833, Susan, m. Jno. Withers; Sarah, m. Edward McKeown; and Wm. H., b. June 16, 1836, m. Elmina Jenkins, b. Aug. 15, 1844; Cynthia P., b. June 7, 1839, d. infant. All these are now dead except Wm. H. Hoffman, a prominent and veteran dentist. He also was in the Confederate Army.

**4** For Margaret Rhyne's descendants, see Moses H. Rhyne, page 29.

**4** Fred Hoffman's children: 5 Eliza, m. Jackson Love; Sarah; Laura, m. J. C. Dellinger; Selena; Fredk., m. Laura Cannon; Julia, m. Frank Dunn; Marcus, m. Emma Ross.



**PETER HOFFMAN**  
Grandson of Jacob Hoffman, pioneer



**5** Eliza Love's children: 6 Lily, Chas. and Ferrie.

**5** Sarah's children: 6 May, m. Wm. H. Lewis. 6 May Lewis' children: 7 Henry, Jos. and Edward.

**5** Laura Dellinger's children: 6 James R., m. Bessie Lineberger; E. B., and Cynthia. 6 James R. Dellinger's children: 7 James R., Jr.

**5** Selena Hoffman's children: 6 Zoe, a trained nurse; Myrtle, m. Edward Tedder; Ural, a bright newspaper writer; May B.; 6 Myrtle Tedder has two children: 7 Edwd. and Miles H.

**5** Fred Hoffman's children: Wm. and Bessie.

**5** Julia Dunn's children: 6 Edgar, Ada, Robt., Thos. and Mamie.

**5** Marcus Hoffman's children: 6 Ross, Jno., Joseph and Mary C.

**4** Myra Rhodes' children: 5 Abel, H., d. s.; Cath.; Eliza, m. Jno. F. Lineberger; Mary, d. s.; Jno. M., m. Maggie Aderholdt, youngest daughter of David Aderholdt, Dec. 15, 1870; Julia A. m. Henry Sigmon; Sarah, m. J. F. Smyre; M. Luther, m. M. Aderholdt; Dorcas E., m. Elias Sigman; C. Wm., m. Lizzie Mauney; M. Selena, m. Wm. Gall.

**5** Eliza Lineberger's children: 6 Fred, m. Zoe Barnes; Myra, m. Cal. Pasour; Charles, m. Nellie Rhyne; Mary, m. Wm. Best; David, m. Eleanor Thornburg; Hester, James and Minnie. 6 Fred Lineberger's children: 7 Geo. and Minnie. 6 Myra Pasour's children: 7 Martha and Sudie. 6 Chas. Lineberger's children: Kelly, Richard; Wm., d. s.; Robt., d. s.; Edith and Austell. 6 Mary Best's children: 7 Edna, Hester, Agnes, Gertrude and Willard. 6 David Lineberger's children: 7 Worth, Loy and Clarence.

**5** Jno. M. Rhodes' children: 6 Polie, m. Mary J. Thornburg; Ada, m. Geo. David; Lily, m. Rev. J. L. Cromer (Luth.); Junius, m. Ida Plonk; Violet, m. Dr. J. B. Wright; Mabel and Georgia. 6 Polie Rhodes' children: 7 Bertha, Cora, Paul and Ruth, twins; Elsie, Edna and Mabel. 6 Ada David's children: 7 Alma, Loy, Chloe, Georgia and G. D. 6 Lily Cromer's children: 7 Prima and Alleen. 6 Junius Rhodes' children: 7 Jno. S. 6 Violet Wright's children: 7 Jno. B.

**5** Julia Sigmon's children: 6 Martha, James; Perry, m. F. Heavener (c); Wm. L.; Susan, m. F. A. Smyre; Ralph, Sarah, Robt. Lawson. 6 Susan Smyre's children: 7 Dora.

**5** Sarah Smyre's children: 6 Clara, Geo. and David.

**5** Luther Rhodes' children: 6 Emma, Albert, Bessie, Martin and John.

**5** Dorcas Sigman's children: 6 Myrtle, m. Vernon Sigman; Jno., Jesse, Hester, Zoe, Bruce, Paul, Dan'l and Andrew, twins. 6 Myrtle Sigman's children: 7 Ewell and Ralph.

**5** C. Wm. Rhodes' children: 6 Lola, Martin and Grady.

**5** Selena Gall's children: 6 Nellie and Charles.

**4** Sarah McKeown's children: 5 Dan'l H., m. Sarah Beatty and one d. s. 5 Dan'l H. McKeown's children: 6 J. M., m. Lily Smith; Eliz., m. E. M. Rhyne; Howard, Lucius; Anne, m. Arthur Rhyne (c); Laura, Hattie and Lois. 6 Elizabeth Rhyne's children: 7 See Emanuel Rhyne, page ——. 6 J. M. McKeown's children: 7 Aulie.

**4** Susan Withers had only one child, Banks, who died young.

**4** Dorcas Rhyne-Davis' children: 5 For children by 1st husband, see Jno. J. Rhyne, page 34; by 2nd husband she had one child: 5 Laura, m. Sherman Robinson. 5 Laura Robinson's children were: 6 Myrtle, Cloyd, Grace, Alma and Emma.

**4** Dr. Wm. H. Hoffman's children: 5 Beverly J.; Miles P., m. Lily Rhyne; Susie; Dr. W. Cullen B., d. s.; Nancy, m. Wm. E. Kindley.

**5** Miles P. Hoffman's children: 6 See Lily Hoffman, page 30.

**5** Nancy Kindley's children: 6 Wm. E., Jr., Beverly J. and Miles P. Hoffman are yarn commission merchants in Philadelphia.

**3** Joseph Hoffman, son of John Hoffman, Sr., lived on the opposite side of Big Long Creek from his father's home, on the top of the hill between the house where Jasper Rhyne now lives and the old public road. I think for some years before his death he lived in S. C. His wife was the daughter of Elisha Withers, who for a time served in the American Army in the Revolutionary War. His children were:

**4** Andrew, d. s.; Geo. Peter, m. Jane Ruff; Clementine, m. Geo. C. Rhyne; Adam, m. Nancy McKee and Nancy Wentz; John H., d. s., killed in the Confederate Army at Wilderness; Sam'l, s., killed in Confederate Army at Gettysburg; Joseph Larkin, a noted gunner in Brem's Artillery in Confederate Army,

m. Fanny Hoggard in Lonoke Co., Ark.; and Sallie, m. John Ford (Stuttering John).

**4** Geo. Peter Hoffman and Jane Ruff were married Jan. 26, 1854, by Rev. R. R. Vann, near Alston, S. C., at the country home of the bride. His children were: 5 Sallie Hoffman, b. Oct. 27, 1854, m. Preston Rion, son of Col. James H. Rion and postmaster at Winsboro, S. C.; James C., b. May 6, 1856, m. Carrie Hutson of Williamsburg, S. C.; Pierce Butler, b. 31st of Aug., 1857, m. Nora Kennedy, Sarah Clinkscales and Lois Clinkscales; Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1858, d. s., June 10, 1884; Nanny J., b. Sept. 24, 1860, m. J. B. Nelson (c); Chas. Gaston, b. Feb. 19, 1862, m. Anne Lee Younts, and died May 12, 1903; Jno. Ruff, b. June, 11, 1864; Thos. P., b. Mch., 16, 1866, d. s., Mch., 20, 1895; Mattie L., b. Nov. 27, 1867, m. Robt. C. Jones; Judith E., s., a trained nurse at Columbia, S. C., b. Apr. 27, 1869; Daisy, b. Nov. 5, 1870, m. L. C. Deal; and Lily Heyward, b. Aug. 5, 1877, a trained nurse in Augusta, Ga.

**5** Sallie Hoffman Rion's children: 6 James H., and Geo. H. m. Julia E. Stennerson. 6 Geo. H. Rion's children: 7 Preston.

**5** James C. Hoffman's children: 6 Sam'l. Peter, Wade V. and James C.

**5** Pierce Butler Hoffman's children: 6 Geo. Peter by 1st wife; by 2nd wife: Pearson L.; and by third wife: an infant.

**5** Chas. Gaston Hoffman's children: 6 Charles Gaston, Jr.

**5** Mattie L. Jones' children: 6 Louise, Callie, Sallie Rion, Robt. C., Jr., Jane H. and Edwin L. (Heath Springs, S. C.).

**5** Daisy Deal has one child: 6 Milton H.

**4** Clementine Rhyne's children: 5 Lenora, m. Dock Lay; J. Q., m. Lula Garrison; Jacob, m. Rebecca Wright; Virginia, m. E. R. McQuery; Lizzie, Ida, Minnie, Geo.; and Hattie, m. Robt. Garner (c).

**5** Lenora Lay's children: 6 Myra, m. M. H. Rhyne; Jacob M.; Sue, m. Frank White; Laddie, Oscar, Mamie and Carrie. 6 Myra Rhyne's children: 7 See M. H. Rhyne, page 25. 6 Sue White's children: 7 Lucile and Ruth.

**5** J. Q. Rhyne's children: Jno. H, Ural, Mabel, Harold, Robt., Helen.

**5** Jacob Rhyne's children: 6 Flossie, Avery, Lottie, Lucy, Lemuel, Grady, Loma, Shirley, Raymond and Mamie.

**5** Virginia McQuery's children: 6 Edgar, Nona and others.

**4** Adam Hoffman's children: 5 Charles, m. Ora Smith; Maggie, m. Jeff Beatty; Sally, Baxter, Robt. and Mattie.

**5** Charles Hoffman's children: 6 Lean, Gertie, Boyd, Chas., Emma, Wm., Anne, Roy, Lillian, Lela, Fitzhugh and baby.

**5** Maggie Beatty's children: 6 Furman, Connie, Raymond, Sena, Irene, Chalmers and Lela.

**4** Joseph Larkin Hoffman left only one daughter, Clementine, in Lonoke County, Ark., Postoffice Furlow. When last heard from she was unmarried. All these sons of Joseph Hoffman and his son-in-law were Confederate soldiers and Geo. Rhyne lost one of his arms in the war.

**4** Sallie Hoffman Ford, daughter of Jos. Hoffman, with her husband moved from here and are said to have gone to Tenn. or Ky. Most diligent search has failed to get trace of her other descendants.

**3** Susie Hoffman Costner-Withers, daughter of Jno. Hoffman, Sr., lived in and around Dallas and reached a great old age. She is said to be buried at Philadelphia Church yard. She had the following children: 4 Mary, m. Matthew Cook (Koch.), from Baden, Germany; Barbara, m. Absalom Hahn; Margaret, m. Frank Cannon; Bettie, m. James Cannon; Jacob, m. Rachael Smith; all these by her first husband; and 2nd husband: John Withers, m. Eliza Lineberger and Susie Hoffman daughter of Daniel Hoffman; Sidney, m. Callie Morris; Miles, m. Rachael Alexander; Sophia, m. Sid Clemmer; and Eliza, m. Jas. A. Davenport.

**4** Mary Cook's children: 5 Jonas, m. Martha Shimpoch; Michael, s., killed in Confederate Army at Cold Harbor, 1864; Frances, m. H. C. McAlister; Jno., m. Fanny Miller; Martha, m. Wm. D. Wager; Sarah, m. Jesse M. Shuping; Frank, m. Emma Melborne in Ohio; Margaret; Emma, m. John M. Hendrix (S. C.); James P., m. Margaret Norfleet (c).

**5** Jonas Cook is a most excellent and prominent citizen of Mt. Pleasant, N. C. He was Captain of Co. H. 8th N. C. Regt. C. S. A. His children are: 6 Mary J. C., m. Rev. W. J. Boger, Lutheran pastor of Mt. Holly, N. C.; Jno. M., m. Alma Shirey (c); Lelia R., m. Charles D. Cobb, Guilford Co., N. C. (c); Walter M.; Winona, m. Luther Shirey, Rowan Co., N. C.; Anne

M., d. s.; Agnes, m. ——; and Karl M. 6 Mary Boger's children: 7 Dan'l J., Wm. J., Chas. C. 6 Winona Shirey's children: 7 Miriam and Ruth W.

**5** Francis Cook married Harvey C. McAlister, who was Lieut. in Co. H. 8th N. C. Regt. C. S. A. He was a good soldier and is a good citizen. Her children were: 6 Robt. L., m. Jennie Misenheimer; Martha, m. James F. Misenheimer; Mary, d. s.; Sarah, m. Wm. N. Misenheimer; John, m. Myrtle Foil; George; Blanche, m. Dan'l. D. Barrier; Emma May and Maggie <sup>m. Louis C.</sup> <sup>C. 6 Hite</sup> <sup>Florence S.C.</sup> Robt. L. McAlister's children: 7 Harvey Lee, Ben, Myra N., Everett and Mabel. 6 Martha Misenheimer's children: 7 Mary L., Ruth, Helen, James and McHolland. 6 Sarah Misenheimer's children: 7 Bonnie L., Stella, Ruby and Madge. 6 Jno. McAlister's children: 7 Joe Bank, and an infant. 6 Blanche Barrier's children: 7 Mildred Juanita.

**5** John Cook's children: 6 Minnie, m. Ernest Wingard (S. C.); Lula, m. James W. Fisher; Carrie; Frank, m. Lena Richie (c). 6 Minnie Wingard's children: 7 Martha, Ralph and Charles. 6 Lula Fisher's children: 7 Raymond, Kathleen and Bruce.

**5** Martha Wager's children: 6 Eula, d. s.; Frank, d. s.; Jno., d. s.; Kate, m. Wm. Alexander; Jos., Edgar, Rosa Belle, Edith and Anne L. 6 Kate Alexander's children: 7 Frank, Paul and Sarah.

**5** Sarah Shuping's children: 6 Oscar DeBerry.

**5** Frank Cook is a Lutheran minister in Ohio. His children are: 6 Martha and Mary.

**5** Emma Cook Hendrix's children: 6 Edgar E., Harvey, Mary, Thos. L., Maggie, Gilbert and Joseph.

**4** Barbara Hahn, daughter of Susie Hoffman Costner, was recently still living at Hoch, Anson Co., N. C., and to her I am indebted for the following list of her descendants. Children: 5 Matthew, d. s.; Lodocus, m. Eliz. Hunnycutt; Cath., m. Green Whitley; Tennie, m. D. Tucker; Regina, d. s.; Mary; Elizabeth, m. G. M. Tucker.

**5** Lodocus Hahn's children: 6 Absalom; Martin, m. Minnie Morton; S——; Cager, m. Mary Hartsell (c); Crowell, Ranza, Leana, Chloe and Fred. 6 Martin Hahn's children: 7 Freeland and Odessa.

**5** Catharine Whitley's children: 6 Matthew, m. Kitty Thompson; Margt., d. s.; Absalom, m. Jennie Long (c); Elizabeth; Mary, d. s.; Martin; Julia, m. G. Molder; Albert, m. Mary Sikes (c); Walter, m. Nolie Aldridge (c); Wm.; Lodocus, d. s.; Maude and Eunice. 6 Matthew Whitley's children: 7 Luther, Sallie, Mollie, Jno., Calvin, Dallia, Mark and Fred. 6 Julia Molder's children: 7 Arthur, Bettie, James and Cora.

**5** Tennie Tucker's children: 6 Patsy, died young.

**5** Elizabeth Tucker's children: 6 Absalom, Matthew, Lottie, Nellie, Sarah, Mary and Fronie.

**4** Margaret Cannon's children: 5 Nancy, m. Wm. Lineberger; Mary, m. Lewis Stone; Wm., m. Emma Carpenter; Eleanor, m. Henry Herms; Magnus Parmelia; Louisa P., m. Alex. Morton.

**5** Nancy Lineberger's children: 6 Addie, m. P. F. Linn (Catawba Co.); Robt., m. Ella Cherry; Maggie, m. Robt. Reinhardt; and Fred. 6 Addie Linn's children: 7 Wm. C., Lily and Grover. 6 Robert Lineberger's children: 7 Banks, Eunice, Janie, Jennings and Lucy. 6 Maggie Reinhardt's children: 7 Rura, Wm., Esley and Fred.

**5** Mary Stone's children: 6 Frank, m. Sophia Edwards; Susie, m. Ed. Orton; Graham, m. Banner Knowles; Lou, m. — Morris; Ferrie, Jennie and Lawrence. 6 Frank Stone's children: 7 Olan, Graham, Lillian and Gerdie. 6 Susie Orton's children: 7 Two, names not learned. 6 Graham Stone's children: 7 Lillian and another. 6 Lou Morris has one child in Charlotte, N. C.

**5** Wm. Cannon's children: 6 Thos., Lou, Bessie, Claude, James, Fred, Wade, Eulah, Wm. and Ruby.

**5** Eleanor Herms has two children: 6 Robert and William.

**5** Louisa Morton has one child: 6 Bessie O.

**4** Bettie Cannon's children: 5 Mary S., m. Alex. Beatty; Wm. S., d. s.; Sarah A., m. J. C. Gaston; Miles, m. Margt. Mauney; Arbella Frances, m. Sid Christenberry; Chas., m. Maggie Rhyne; Thos., m. Sallie Stowe.

**5** Mary S. Beatty's children: 6 Julia, m. Lee Cashion; Ira, James and Lou. 6 Julia Cashion's children: 7 Robt., Avery, Loyd, Lily, James and Nellie.

**5** Sarah A. Gaston's children: 7 Cora, m. Ed Kirksey; Mary L., m. Lee Sanders; Hattie, m. James Fisher; Lula, Lester, Bet-

tie, Jno. and Madge. 6 Cora Kirksey's children: 7 Corinne and Bessie. 6 Mary Sanders' children: 7 Robt., Wm., Lester and Myrtle. 6 Hattie Fisher's children: 7 Anne and Gaston.

**5** Miles Cannon's children: 6 Gad, Kethie, Ila, Earl, Ernest and Linda.

**5** Arabella F. Christenberry's children: 6 Minnie, m.——— Wilson; Eunice, Bettie, Callie, Loyd, Jennie, Bertie, May and Inez.

**5** Chas. Cannon's children: 6 Everett and Anne.

**4** Jacob Costner, son of Susie Hoffman Costner, married Rachael Smith, daughter of Alix Smith. He enlisted in Co. H., 37 Regt. N. C. Volunteers in the Civil War and lost his life in battle at Ox Hill in Va., Sept. 1st, 1862. His wife survived him about 20 years when she died and is buried in the Presbyterian Church yard in Dallas. Her tombstone is inscribed: "Rachael Amanda, wife of J. M. Costner. Born Aug. 25, 1832. Died Mch. 12, 1881." Mr. Costner was buried in Va. but his sons erected a marble slab by the side of their mother's grave with this inscription: "Erected by his sons in memory of Jacob Melchi Costner. Born Mar. 29, 1829. Died Sept. 14, 1862, of a wound received in battle at Ox Hill, Sept. 1st, buried at Liberty, Va. He enlisted May 10, 1862, in Company H, 37 Regt. of N. C. Troops, Branch's Brigade, A. P. Hill's Division, Jackson's Corps. Be thou faithful unto death and I will give thee a crown of life." "J. M., F. A., J. M. Costner." His children were:

**5** Jonas, m. Carrie Wilson; Frank, m. Mary Wendall; Mary, m. Wm. Query; and Jacob M., Jr.

**5** Jonas Costner early in life lost his sight but in spite of that misfortune he is a very useful citizen. He is a teacher in the State Institution at Raleigh for the blind. He has one son, McAuley, a bright, educated young man.

**5** Frank Costner's children: 6 Irene, m. W. C. Garibaldi; Minnie, Frank; Cora, m. James B. Wylie; Edwin, Chas. and Mary. 6 Irene Garibaldi's children: 7 Wm. T. and Louise W.

**5** Mary Query's children: 6 James, Jno., Jonas, Carrie, Rachael, Mary, Walter, Margt. and Nannie. John, Sidney and Miles Withers were all in Confederate Army.

**4** Jno. Withers had one son: 5 Banks, died young.

**4** Sidney Withers had one son: 5 Pender, m. Eliza Gattis.

**5** Pender Withers' children: 6 Mary, Lockie, Emma and Sidney.

**4** Miles Withers' children: 5 Powell, m. Jennie Cook; Robt., m. Susan Keener; Mary Lou, m. Gus Moore; Carrie, m. Albert Bolick; John, m. Una Morris; Ethel, m. Geo. West; Luther, James and Banks.

**5** Powell Withers' children: 6 Eunice, Jennette, Virginia, Lily May and others.

**5** Robt. Withers' children: 6 Sarah, Edna and William.

**5** Mary Lou Moore's children: 6 Jno. and others.

**5** Carrie Bolick's children: 6 Claude and Robert.

**5** Jno. Withers' children: 6 Raymond and Ralph.

**4** Sophia Clemmer's children (in Miss): 5 David A., m. Laura J. McCown; Mary J., m. Flynn Reed; Wm. C.; Laban L., m. Juna Reed; Susan E., m. Laban Lineberger; Robt. L., m. Ida Jamison; James D., m. Effie Childers (c); Dora L., m. Jno. Smith.

**5** David A. Clemmer's children: 6 Ida, B. V.

**5** Mary J. Reed's children: 6 Oliver A., Cordia and Mildred M.

**5** Laban L. Clemmer's children: 6 Lorena P., Lily M., Sophia I., Jewell R. and Jas. Wm.

**5** Susan E. Lineberger's children: 6 Blanche and Etta.

**5** Robert L. Clemmer has one child: 5 Nora Beatrice.

**5** Dora L. Smith has one child, James Allen.

**4** Eliza Davenport's children: 5 Wm. S., s., in Treas. Dept. U. S. Govt.; Jno. H., s.; Ed, m. Addie Lineberger; Robt. C., m. Dora Price (c); Ella, m. Henry Jones; Ira L., s.

**5** Ed Davenport's children: 6 Has two or three, small.

**5** Ella Jones' children: 6 Puett, Edith and Otho. James A. Davenport was in Confederate Army and lost an arm at Burgess Mills.

**3** Peter Hoffman, youngest child of John Hoffman, Sr., was born in Lincoln, now Gaston County, N. C., at his father's home already described and as heretofore seen he succeeded his father in the ownership of the old home. Here he grew up, married and lived until 1851 when he moved and settled in Pope County, Arkansas, near where Russellville is now located. I visited him there two or three times during his life time. He was one of

those grand rugged old men, lovable for his easy good disposition, kind heart, gentle manner, broad sympathies and upright contented life. Such a thing as trick or deceit was foreign to his nature. These, with strong convictions as to the right in the questions of his day, made up an admirable character. He died having lived over his three score and ten years on the 27th day of Feby., 1886, and is buried at Pisgah Church graveyard in the vicinity. His tombstone bears this simple inscription: "Farewell" (over clasped hands) and under "Peter Hoffman, born in Lincoln Co., N. C., March 10, 1808. Died Feby. 28, 1886" (28 is error for 27). His wife had died ten years prior to his death. Her tombstone by his side is inscribed, "Anna Hoffman, born Apr. 13, 1810. Died Dec. 5, 1875, aged 65 years, 22 days."

The following is a tribute published in The Russellville Democrat soon after his death. It will be of interest to his friends:

"In Memoriam. A simple announcement of the death of Mr. Peter Hoffman appeared in The Democrat a week ago. Will you allow a more extended notice. For the subject was certainly worthy of it, both on account of his many relatives and friends, his long residence in Pope County, his advanced age, having reached nearly four score years; and the worth and integrity of his character. Mr. Hoffman was born the 10th day of March, 1808, in Lincoln County, N. C. He moved to Pope County, Ark., and settled about three miles east of Russellville, where he remained until a short while before his death. The last few months of his life he lived with Mrs. Twigg Brown where he was visited by his children and where everything that loving care could suggest was done for his comfort. Slowly but surely his strength failed. "The almond tree had long flourished, the grasshopper was a burden, and the strong men bowed themselves," and he was at last compelled to lay him down, not sick, but the messenger had come. On Saturday, Feby. 27, he was taken with something like paralysis and the following day, the 28th of February, 1886, without a struggle or a pang he passed away. "Like the morning star which goes not down behind the darkened west nor is obscured among the tempests of the sky but melts away into the light of heaven." Mr. Hoffman was a member of the Lutheran Church in North Carolina and there being no church of that faith in this country and strong in his convictions he had united with none here, but leading a quiet and peaceable life, hon-

orable dealings with his fellow man, and the vilest tramp never asked for bread and asked in vain. On March 1st he was carried by loving hands to his last resting place in Pisgah Church yard and placed by the side of his wife who had preceded him about ten years, and together they await the bright resurrection morn and a glad reunion in a home in that city which hath foundations and whose builder and maker is God.

Potts Station, Ark., Mch. 23rd."

He carried from North Carolina his church letter and this also will interest many friends both in Ark. and N. C. It is signed by the full church council, consisting of the pastor (that great old preacher, the Rev. Jesse R. Patterson), my father, uncle and two other kinsmen. It is as follows: "Lutheran Chapel, Gaston County, N. C., Sept. 28, 1851. To all Christians, Greeting: We, the pastor and Church Council of the congregation worshipping in the Lutheran Chapel, do hereby certify that Mr. Peter Hoffman and Ann, his wife, are members in regular and good standing in the Evangelical Lutheran Church. We hereby commend him to the care of those to whom he may apply for spiritual guidance.

J. R. PETERSON, Pastor  
JOHN LINEBERGER  
JONAS STROUP  
JONAS HOFFMAN  
MOSES H. RHYNE, *Church Council.*"

**3** Peter Hoffman's children were:

**4** Margaret, m. Adolphus Harris, 1849, and J. A. Hearne, Dec. 5, 1872; Harriet, m. James Ferguson 1859, and James Whitesides, 1885; Laban, m. Jennie Doyle, 1858 (Texas); Adeline, m. Thos. Ferguson, 1859; Ephraim, s., killed in Confederate Army at Springdale, Arkansas, 1861; Jasper N., m. Mrs. Lizzie Torrence, *nee* Bradley, Nov., 1885; Eliza, m. James A. Battenville, 1870; Elizabeth, m. Jno. W. Quinn, 1874.

**4** Margaret Harris-Hearne's children: 5 Mary J. Harris, m. Alpheus Shinn (c); W. S. Harris, s.; Sarah Harris, m. G. T. Brown; Laban D. Harris, m. Alice Carger; and Ella Hearne, m. W. A. Johnson.

**5** Sarah Brown's children: 6 Etta, m. G. S. Falls, Co. Clerk of Pope Co., Ark., and Edgar Oates; Bessie, m. Dr. J. B. Britt,

Pottsville; Joseph H., m. Walsie Lemley; and Salemma, s. 6 Etta Falls-Oates' children: 7 Marvin and Grace Falls. 6 Bessie Britt's children: 7 Chloe.

**5** Laban D. Harris' children: 6 Stanley, Collie, Cora, Minnie; and Roxie, m. Claude McCormack (Texas), and has one child.

**5** Etta Hearne-Johnson's children: 6 Elbert F., and Vida Lucile.

**4** Harriet Ferguson-Whitesides' children: 5 Anne Ferguson, m. Rufus White and J. R. Oates; Henry Ferguson, m. Gertrude Edwards, Okla.; Dr. Jos. B. Whitesides, m. Mary Burns, Salisaw, Ind. Ter.; Grace B. Whitesides, m. Walter Villiard and Joseph Rushing.

**5** Anne White-Oates' children: 6 Dr. Reece White, James Oates and Letellier Oates.

**5** Henry Ferguson's children: 6 Anne and Hugh.

**5** Dr. James B. Whitesides' children: 6 Bonnie Cath. and Edna May.

**5** Grace Villiard-Rushing's children: 6 Cecil and Rose Villiard; Jos., Wm. and Robt. Ferguson Rushing.

**4** Laban Hoffman moved to Texas and was assassinated while sitting in a barber's chair—shot to death. He had a daughter, Beulah, m. —— Bailey; and son, Ephraim.

**4** Adaline Ferguson's children: 5 Edward, d. s.; and Sallie, m. Edward Brown.

**5** Sallie Brown's children: 6 Maggie, m. Joseph Johnson; Beulah, m. Pleas. Rood; Etheridge, m. Hattie Staggs; Mark, m. Bennie Evins; Charles, s.; Della, m. Walter Morris; Monville, Lewis, Leonard, Ada and Cecil. 6 Maggie Johnson's children: 7 Rupert, Earl and Norma. 6 Beulah Rood's children: 7 Della. 6 Etheridge Brown's children: 7 Ross and Anne. 6 Mark Brown's children: 7 Henry.

**4** Jasper N. Hoffman's children: 5 Ruth, m. R. Lester Edwards; Frank and Ralph.

**4** Eliza Battenfield's children: 5 May, m. J. C. King. The Battenfields live in Chicago.

**4** Elizabeth Quinn's children: 5 Fred, Clyde, Lester and Jesse, infant. All died young and Anna Belle—an interesting young lady, m. —— Sewell, Russellville, Ark.

## SECTION 5—MARY DETTERO (TOTHEROW)

2 Mary Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman, 1st married John Dettero, who tradition says, came from Germany with the Hoffman family when a boy under contract to work six years to pay the expense of the voyage, but after arrival here he made himself so useful to his employer, that contrary to the prevalent rule now, not his wages but his time of service, was reduced considerably. But from the fact the boy was not only making himself useful to the old man but also interesting to the old man's girl, the suspicion arises that the young lady may have had something to do with it. Perhaps this Jacob remembered the gentleman of old time from whom he derived his name, who had suffered a grievous wrong and was made to do double time for his girl, and he would rather err on the side of generosity than to have this disgraceful history repeat itself. Any way, when John Totherow grew up he married the girl and made their home some where in the vicinity of Philadelphia Church on the South Fork of the Catawba River—not that the Church was there at that time, for it was not established till a later date. They reared an unusually large family of children who have scattered off mostly westward—so scattered that I have been altogether unable with most earnest search to collect anything like all the names of their descendants, especially after the second generation. Much more could be done if my health had been better and I had had more surplus means of money and time to travel and prosecute the search in the various places where they now live. Hundreds of them are in the mountains of N. C., Tenn., Miss., Arkansas, Missouri, etc. It looks as if I have the names of all the *children* of Mary Hoffman Totherow, the pioneer mother of the family in this section. But first, a few words about the name. It is said by the old members of the family I have interviewed, that the name when old John came over the ocean from Germany was Dettero. Now in these parts it is Totherow. In Tenn. and Arkansas it is Dethrow, or Dothrow, a curious difference. It will help to explain the transformations to remember the soft, musical slurring over of the D sound by our old German fathers and mothers. So that we are scarcely able to recognize the difference between their sounding of D and T. Then again *th* is pronounced in German as *t* and not as we sound *th*. Any way one of the old men of the family had a way of teach-

ing the pronunciation of the name by saying "It's not *this* row, nor *that* row, but *tother* row." I shall probably write the name Totherow—not to establish that as the correct name—I think it is not, but because nearly all of the family I have been acquainted with so pronounce it. The children of Mary and John Totherow were:

**3** Jonathan, m. Louisa Clemmer, daughter of Jno. and Hanna Hoffman Clemmer.

**3** Solomon, m. Elizabeth Jenkins, 1815.

**3** Jacob, m. Nancy Weathers (Withers), 1814. I think, daughter of Geo., brother of Elisha.

**3** Mary, m. Wm. King.

**3** John, m. Elizabeth Clemmer, sister to John Clemmer, son of Valentine.

**3** Geo., m. Susie Plonk, sister to Jacob Plonk (Blanck).

**3** Lizzie, m. John Shrum, son of pioneer Nicholas Shrum (Schramm).

**3** Hannah, m. Martin Keener.

**3** Barbara, m. Dan'l Stamey.

**3** Sallie, m. Jacob Plonk, cousin to Dr. Jacob Plonk.

**3** Catharine, m. Philip Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne, 2nd.

**3** Margaret (Peggy), m. John Dixon.

**3** Michael, m. Barbara Shrum, daughter of pioneer Nicholas Shrum.

**3** Susan, m. Henry Shrum, son of pioneer Nicholas Shrum.

**3** For Jonathan Totherow's children: 4 See Louisa Clemmer Totherow, page 35, et seq.

**3** Solomon Totherow's children: 4 He had one son, Jacob, in New Orleans.

**3** Jacob Totherow's children: 4 Polly A., m. Hiram Thompson; Elizabeth, m. John Barton; Lorina, m. Thos. Davis; Amanda, m. Chas. Williams; Adaline, m. Geo. Davis; Nancy, m. Wm. Gibson; Jacob, m. Eliz. Gibson; John, d. s.

**3** Jacob Totherow raised his family in McMinn Co., Tenn.

**4** Polly A. Thompson's children: 5 James, Geo., Nancy, Mary and Disy. Polly went West.

**4** Elizabeth Barton's children: 5 James, Jacob, Amanda and another son.

**4** Lorina Davis' children: 5 Geo., Ben, Polly, Ann, Nancy and Sallie.

**4** Amanda Williams' children: 5 Moved West just after marriage; not heard from.

**4** Adaline Davis' children: 5 Jacob, Wm., Jno., Nancy, Rebecca; and Mary, m. Wm. Crawford.

**4** Nancy Gibson's children: 5 Thos., m. Laura R. Carson; Wm. W., m. Callie Davidson; Jno., m. Nancy Keeny; Callie, m. Philip Carpenter; and Sallie, s.

**4** Jacob Totherow's children: 5 Wm. R., m. Sarah J. Osment; and Opheline.

**5** Wm. R. Totherow's children: 6 John, m. Cath. Brown; Martha E., m. Wm. Kinser (c); Hambright, s.; Wm., s.; Ann, m. Jos. Rice. 6 John Totherow's children: 7 Jno. Hambright and Harry. 6 Ann Rice has one son, Herbert.

**3** Of Mary King's children I have not learned.

**3** John Totherow, I think, moved to East Tennessee, or it may be Western N. C., as many of his descendants are still to be found in Swayne and Macon Counties in N. C. I am told, however, he lived among many of his relatives in Tenn., and that his wife was one of the five persons drowned by the capsizing of the boat in Little Tenn. River, spoken of in the history of the Clemmer and Philip Rhyne families. His children were:

**4** Isaiah, m. ——, in Ga.; Silas, m. Isabella Rhyne, daughter of Constable Mike Rhyne; Eli, m. Katie Hope; Eliz., b. 1811, m. Jno. Scott; Ann, m. Jno. Reasoner and —— Crisp; Joel, m. Tilda Young; Joshua, m. Rhoda Shope, in Buncombe Co., N. C.; Mary, m. David Bolinger.

**4** Isaiah Totherow married and lived in Ga. It is presumed he had children.

**4** Silas Totherow's children: 5 Jane, d. s.; Laura, m. Thos. Cumpton and Jerome Watts; Ross left home at 18 years of age and was never heard from; Narcissa, m. James Moore (c); Nancy, m. Jno. D. Lee and Nathan Howard; Andrew, m. Mary Lyons; Mary, m. Garner Needham and Geo. Kersey; Geo., d. s.; Jno., m. Jenny Candyberry, an Indian in Ind. Ter., and another; Ellen, m. Henry Polk; Sallie, m. James Benham and Jno. Smith; Georgiana, m. James Durham.

**5** Laura Cumpton-Watts' children: 6 Lettie Cumpton; and by 2nd husband: Lavina, m. —— Fuller; Belle, Jno. and Anna (Ind. Ter.).

**5** Nancy Lee-Howard's children: 6 Martha Lee, m. Jno. Trusty; and by 2nd husband: Jno., m. Martha Chitwood; Wm. S., s.; Aretus, d. s.; Arabella, m. Parks Lively and Bud White; Isabella, m. Thos. Harris; Socrates, m. Josephine Baldwin; Amy, m. Rooney Wright; Dora, m. Wess Lee; Herbert and Pearlie, d. s. 6 Martha Trusty's children: 7 Handsell, m. Lida Bulkeman; Ross, Abner, Archer and Mary. 7 Handsell Trusty has one son, Byron, now about 7 years old, making the 5th generation of Mrs. Totherow, who is still living at the age of about 96 years at Ellsworth, Logan County, Arkansas. In Mch., 1913, Mrs. Dethrow or Totherow, was quite sprightly and well and had good prospects of reaching her hundredth year, but she fell and injured herself. She lingered in suffering till Mch. 24, 1913, and died at about 98 years of age. She was buried next day at the Howard graveyard near her home—universally loved and respected. I present here a picture of the five living generations. The descendants of the other children of Mrs. Nancy Lee-Howard are: 6 John Howard's children: 7 Bessie, Herman, Bazel, Wadybelle and Harold. 6 Arabella Lively-White's children: 7 Edna. 6 Isabella Harris' children: 7 Chas., Utha, Howard, Fred and Neda. 6 Socrates Howard's children: 7 Victor. 6 Amy Wright's children: 7 Osby and Leola. 6 Dora Lee's children: 7 Ewell.

**5** Andrew Totherow's children: 6 Eugenia, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Jno., m. \_\_\_\_\_; James, m. \_\_\_\_\_; This family lives in Texas.

**5** Mary Needham-Kersey's children: 6 Belle, Sarah, Ellen, Cena, Martha, Andrew and Sam'l by 1st husband; and Isaac Kersey.

**5** John Totherow's children: 6 At least one in Ind. Ter.

**5** Ellen Polk's children: Trexler and Cloyd.

**5** Sallie Benham-Smith's children: 6 Claude, Belle, James and Jno. Benham and Anne Smith.

**5** Georgianna Durham's children: Sarah Etta, Addie, Pearl Ida and Jas. B.

**4** Eli Totherow lived in Tenn. and had the following children: 5 Bessie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Singleton; Polly, Margt. and Joel.

**4** Elizabeth Scott's children: 5 James, Jno., Catharine and others in Tennessee.

**4** Ann Reasoner also lived in Tenn. and had children.

**4** Joel Totherow had one son, David, living in Fayetteville, Ark. He also had other children.

**4** Joshua Totherow lived in the mountains of N. C. about Swain or Macon Co., where he has numerous descendants. His children were: 5 Sarah, m. Cars Lambert; Manda, m. John Ellison; John, m. Minerva Simonds; Alfred, m. Eliz. Stillwell; Eliza, m. Wm. Grant; Mary A., m. Wilkie Grant; Nancy, m. Ben DuVall; Silas, m. Martha Bird; Wm., m. Roxie Kilbie; James, m. Sallie Raper; Margaret, m. Thos. Simonds; Jane, m. Dock Mahaffey; Joel, d. s.

**5** Sarah Lambert's children: 6 Peter, m. Lizzie Barnes; and three others in Macon Co., N. C.

**5** Manda Elyson's children: 6 Lizzie, m. Wm. Lee; Rhoda, m. ——; Wm., m. —— Collett; Silas, m. —— Collett; Neely, m. Dick Lee; Josie, m. Wm. Chambers; Julia, m. ——; Tennessee, m. Silas Word; Martha, m. ——.

**5** John Totherow's children: 6 Martha; Jno., m. Lula Master; Buck, Martin and others.

**5** Alfred Totherow's children: 6 James, m. Cath. Sherrill; Martha, m. Jeff Cunningham; Wm., m. Rebecca Street; Jno., m. Lizzie Ramsay. 6 James Totherow's children: 7 Waightstill, Anna, Frank, Pearl and Mildred. 6 Martha Cunningham's children: 7 Zeb, Ed, Chas., James and Delmar. 6 Wm. Totherow's children: 7 Alfred and Ellis. 6 Jno. Totherow's children: 7 Norman, Ernest, Candler, McKinley, Priscilla, Cora, May, Alice, Ethel and Buren.

**5** Eliza Grant's children: 6 Lizzie, m. Thos. Grant; Ellen, m. Dan'l Dills; Jno., m. —— Smith; Sherman, m. —— Love; Lou, Mary; Wm., m. —— Kee; Jacob, m. —— Guthrie; Richard, m. B. Grant. 6 Richard Grant's Children: Maude, Earl and Myrtle.

**5** Mary Grant's children: 6 Jno., m. Bettie Lowe and Georgiana Adams; Wm., m. Mollie Lowe; Jane, s.; Alfred, m. Cinda Truett; Amanda, s.; Sarah, s.; Mary, m. Tom Lackey; Martha, m. Alfred Lackey. 6 John Grant's children: 7 Wm., m. Georgie Truett; Emaline, m. Wm. Moore; Martha A., s.; Ervin, m. Nancy Mason; Lily, m. Jno. Stiles; Mary, m. Jno. Stinson; Percy, m. Emma Stiles; Dora, m. Henry Mathis, and James, s., by 1st wife, and by last: Jno., Zeb and Ed, and 3 or 4 more. 7 Wm. Grant's children: 8 Wilkie, m. Mollie Mason; Chas., m.

### FIVE LIVING GENERATIONS (1907)

Mrs. Isabella Dethrow (Totherow), 92 years old, a great granddaughter of Jacob Rhyne, pioneer; of John Withers, pioneer; and great great granddaughter of Peter Hoyle, pioneer. She sits on left. Standing by her, her daughter, Mrs. Nancy Howard, and standing on right is Mrs. Howard's daughter, Mrs. Martha Trusty. Sitting is Mrs. Trusty's son, Handsell Trusty, who holds his own son, Byron Trusty, 6 months old. Mrs. Dethrow lived for six years after this picture was taken.





Amanda McMacmahan; Robt. and James. 8 Wilkie Grant's children: 9 Bertha, Bessie, Maude and Wilder. 8 Chas. Grant's children: 9 Crawford and others. 7 Emaline Moses' children: 8 Lizzie and others. 7 Ervin Grant's children: 8 Several. 6 Alfred Grant's children: 7 James, m. Anne Grant (c); Tinie, m. Rufus Lindsay; Jno., m. Nancy Franklin;; Vinie, m. Geo. Dehart; Ichabod, m. Lily Hamrick; Linie, m. Hyman Hayes; Neva, m. Ruthie Golden (c); Amos, Callie. Most of these have small children. 7 Linie Hayes' children: 8 Emma, Ethel, Lee and Etta. 6 Mary Lackey's children: 7 Sam'l, m. Josie Owens, and has two children, Leonard and Myrtle; Dutch, m. ——Grooms; Mollie, Rufus, Laura, Lizzie, Lee, Texas, Etta and baby. 6 Martha Lackey's children: 7 Wm., Fons, Lou, Bryan, Edna and Jno.

**5** Nancy Duvall's children: 6 Joshua, m. ——; Jacob, m. ——; Louisa and others. This family lived in Pickens Co., Ga.

**5** Silas Totherow's children: 6 Canary (a contractor in Atlanta, Ga.); Glenn, Magnolia, Buren, Claude, Edgar D., and Tolly C.

**5** Wm. Totherow's children: 6 James and Chas., d. s.; Kansie, m. Lee Burrett (c); Cannie, m. Manson Legg; Dollie, Magnolia, Wm., Kittie, Fred, Commodore and Lucy.

**5** James Totherow's children: 6 Wesley, m. —— Gregory; Alex, m. —— Postell; Adison, m. —— Gregory; Nannie, m. —— Abernethy; Chas., m. ——; Alfred, m. ——; Thos., m. ——; Hatheltine, Oddie and Glenn.

**5** Margaret Simond's children: 6 Bub, m. Laura Franklin; Josie, d. s.; Lizzie, m. ——, in Tenn.; Phemie, d. s.; Jeff, s.; and Waits.

**5** Jane Mahaffey's children: Thos., John, Callie, Louise, Newton, Sebe and others in Graham Co., N. C.

**3** Geo. Totherow lived near Crouse Station, Lincoln Co., N. C. His children were:

**4** Solomon, m. Fanny Moore; John, m. ——; George, m. Mary Smith; Christine, Sallie, Mary and Susie.

**4** Solomon Totherow's children: 5 Geo., m. Mary Smith; Wm., m. Mollie Lytton; Camilla, d. s.; Barbara, d. s.

**5** George Totherow's children: 6 Wm., m. ——; James, m. —— Brumfield and Anne Smith; and Joseph H., m. Fanny

Lytton. 6 Wm., Totherow's children: Not learned. 6 James Totherow's children: 7 Fanny, Billie and Bright. 6 Joseph H. Totherow's children: Not learned.

**5** Wm. Totherow's children: 6 Martin L., m. Betsy Mullins; Solomon, m. Ella Chapman; Coleman, m. Ellen Ramsay; Lawrence, s.; Grace, s.; Anne, s.

**4** John Totherow's children: 5 Frances, m. Vard Cody; Joshua, m. Amanda Beatty; Anne, m. Jas. Roscoe; Ellen, m. Chas. Mullins.

**5** Frances Cody's children: 6 Geo., m. —— Sisk; Virginia, m. B. Long; John, Maude and Robt. 6 Virginia Long and Geo. Cody have small children.

**5** Joshua Totherow's children: 6 Ed, Clifton, Bessie and Blanche.

**5** Ellen Mullin's children: 6 Robt. and Minnie.

**4** Geo. Totherow's children not learned.

**4** Christine, Sallie, Mary and Susie Totherow never married, but after their father's death they lived at the old home together and managed the farm by themselves. Mary and Susie died at advanced age some years ago. Christine died three or four years ago, aged about 90 years. Sallie is still living. They were extremely interesting and noted for their splendid weaving and their wonderful information in family history and tradition. From Miss Christine I obtained information here recorded that I think could not now be collected from any source again. I feel very thankful to these good women for their interesting help.

**3** Lizzie Shrum and her husband and family lived on the south side of Ouley's branch, on what is now the farm of P. A. Summey, about two miles north of Dallas adjoining, as I think, the farm and home place of her father, John Totherow. Her children were:

**4** Solomon, m. Polly Shrum, a daughter of Peter Shrum, his father's brother; Margaret, m. James Withers; Louise, m. Riley Smith; and Michael, m. Barbara Froneberger.

**4** Solomon Shrum's children: 5 Jno., m. Margaret Fox; Daniel m. Susan Keener; Sallie, m. Oliver Withers; Mary, m. —— Epley; and Ephraim, d. s.

**5** Jno. Shrum's children: 6 Jane, m. Monroe Sigman; Ephm., Wm., Jacob and Alfred—last four moved to Ky.; Luther, m. Emma Hoffman; Calvin, m. Letitia Shrum; Alice, m. Eli Sig-

man; and Emma, s. I have not found the descendants of Jane Sigman, Calvin and Alice Sigman.

**5** Luther Shrum's children: 6 See Emma Shrum, page 79.

**5** Daniel Shrum's children: 6 Noah, m. Susan Campbell; Hiram, m. Laura Campbell; Cath., m. Jacob Campbell; Sarah, m. Hugh Branch; Miles, m. ——, High Shoals, N. C.

**5** Sallie Withers' children: 6 Julia A., m. Dan'l Shrum; Dan'l, m. Lizzie Stroup; Francis, Melchi, Theodore—last three went to Ky.; Sarah, m. Forney Parker; and Laura, d. s.

**5** Mary Ephley's children: 6 Manda, m. ——; Sarah, Jane, Luther, Effie and others.

**4** Margaret Withers' children: 5 Michael, m. —— Clip-pard; John, m. Lucinda Hoyle; Marcus, m. Sallie Hartman; Polly, m. Jos. Beal, and has one son, Marcus; Elizabeth, m. Jacob Goodson; Sallie, m. Solomon Keener.

**5** John Withers still lives near Daniels Church, Lincoln Co., N. C. His children are: 6 Luther, Wm., Bettie, Frances, Jennie, Emma, Jas. and Barbara.

**4** Louisa Smith's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. Wiley Mauney; Jno. M., m. Barbara Kiser; Mary, m. —— Bird; Marion, m. Fanny Kiser; James M., m. Jane Kiser; Sarah, m. Jasper Glenn.

**5** Elizabeth Mauney's children: 6 Manda; Ida, m. Jonas Beam; Candace, m. Sylvanus Beam; Marion, m. Candace Warlick; Lizzie, m. C. W. Rhodes; Theresa, m. —— Costner, son of Wm.; Luther, m. ——, at Charlotte (c); Sylvanus, m. — Blackwelder. 6 Ida Beam's children: 7 Bright, Self, Gus, Mary, Beverly. 6 Candace Beam's children: 7 Irving, Herbert, Clarence, etc. 6 Lizzie Rhodes' children: 7 See C. Wm. Rhodes, page 98. 6 Theresa Costner's children: 7 ——.

**5** Jno. M. Smith's children: 6 Maggie, m. Lark Thornburg; Lanie, m. Wm. Warlick; Thos., m. —— (c); Luther, m. — Cloninger; Lizzie, m. Geo. Neil; Chas.; Anne, m. Jos. Gaston, and has one son, David Gaston. 6 Maggie Thornburg's children: 7 Avery and David. 6 Luther Smith has four children. 6 Lizzie Neil's children: 7 Myrtle, Ferrie, Ada and two small boys.

**5** Mary Bird's and Marion Smith's children not learned.

**5** James Smith's children: 6 Laura; Jno., m. Sallie Evans; James R., s.; Emily, s.; Charles, m. Minnie Kiser (c); Mamie, m. Ephrm. Houser; Katie, m. C. Sipe. 6 Jno. Smith's children: 7 Mildred, Sallie, Annella, etc. 6 Mamie Houser's children: 7

Several small. 6 Katie Sipe's children: 7 Lester, Lee, Anne and Mamie.

**5** Sarah Glenn's children: 6 Ida, m. J. A. Stroup, son of Abner Stroup; Ella, Julius, Beverly. 6 Ida Stroup's children: 7 Gracie, Hunter, Lanie, Lawrence, Evan, Griffin.

**4** Michael Shrum's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. Emanuel Cloninger; John, m. Isabel Thornburg; Margaret, m. John Murphy; Lucinda, m. John Long; Emeline, m. Jacob Huffstetler; Louise, m. Columbus Thornburg; Rosa, m. John Pierce; Elvira, m. ——, in Texas, and has one child, Savilla.

**5** Elizabeth Cloninger's children: 6 Amanda, m. Jno. J. O. Pasour; Dorcas, m. Luther Best; Thos., d. s.; Franklin, d. s.; George B., m. Susan Lineberger; Laura, m. Chas. Hovis; Marion, m. Carlie Garrison; Lester, m. Bertha Lineberger. 6 Amanda Pasour's children: 7 Walter and Ernest. 6 Dorcas Best's children: 7 Laura, Mattie, Geo., Cora, Giles, Bertha and Girard. 6 For George B. Cloninger's children, see Susan Cloninger, page 86. 6 Laura Hovis' children: 7 Lois, Purvey, Clyde and Frank. 6 Marion Cloninger's children: 7 Oscar, Mamie, Reedy and Robert. 6 Lester Cloninger's children: 7 See Bertha Lineberger, page 86.

**5** John Shrum's children: 6 Craig, m. Lena Moon; Letitia, m. Calvin Shrum; Moses, m. Vina Williams; Luther, m. Pearl Williams; Cynthia, m. Ernest Patton; Lizzie, m. Otto Garrett; Minnie, m. Curt Williams; Marshal, m. Della Morris; Essie, m. Jno. Strong; Carrie, s., Simpsonville, Tex.; Leora, m. Jno. A. Friday whose children are: 7 Oscar and Ora Belle, d. young; Elsie; Loyd, d. s.; Ruth and Sudie. 6 Letitia Shrum's children: 7 Margt., Hetty, Walker and Vergie. 6 Moses Shrum's children: 7 Neil, Loyd and Esther. 6 Luther Shrum's children: 7 Clavis, Theo. and L. P. 6 Cynthia Patton's children: 7 Flossie. 6 Lizzie Garrett's children: 7 Lois and Eunice. 6 Minnie Williams' children: 7 Owen.

**5** Margaret Murphy's children: 6 Stewart, m. —— Terrace; Mary, m. Sebe Costner; Luther, m. —— Cloninger; Sam'l, m. Sallie Summey; Chalmers, Charles and William.

**5** Lucinda Long's children: 6 Franklin and others, Gastonia, N. C.

**5** Emeline Huffstetler's children: 6 Mary, m. Sam'l Cloninger; Julia, m. James Friday; and Burt.

**5** Louisa Thornburg's children: 6 Ila, m. Tollie Cloninger; Jno., m. Ida Whitesides; Dorothy, m. Ernest Ratchford; Larkin, s.; Polie, s. 6 Ila Cloninger's children: 7 Myrtle and baby. 6 Jno. Thornburg's children: 7 Essie, Worth, Bertha, Lela and Paul. 6 Dorothy Ratchford's children: 7 Essie and Brady.

**5** Rosa Pierce's children: 6 Dorcas, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Minnie and Cline. This family is said to live about Hickory, N. C.

**3** Hanna Totherow, daughter of John Totherow, the pioneer, and his wife, Mary Hoffman, married Martin Keener and had children as follows:

**4** John, Wm., Jesse; Esther, m. Richard Stiles; Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Stiles; Susan, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Stiles; and Margaret. I think they lived in Lincoln County, N. C., but I have failed to secure further descendants.

**3** Barbara Totherow, daughter of Jno. Totherow, the pioneer, m. Dan'l Stamey, and I think they also lived in Lincoln County, but I have scant history of this family also. Among other children they had two daughters, Ann and Katie.

**3** Sallie Totherow married Jacob Plonk, a son of Peter Plonk, and a first cousin of Jacob Plonk the doctor. Her children were:

**4** Mary, m. Dan'l Bolinger; Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_; Katie, m. Philip Avery; Margaret, m. Jackson Taylor; Christina, m. Jacob Brown; Nancy, m. Abs. Farmer; Susie, m. Geo. Avery.

**4** Mary Bolinger's children: 5 Sarah A., m. John Pangle; Barbara, m. Sidney Caldwell; Regina, s.; Alice, s.; and Jno., m. Mary Johnson. These live in Lincoln Co., N. C.

**5** Sarah Pangle's children: 6 Lem., Wm., Charlotte and others.

**5** Barbara Caldwell lives at Gastonia, N. C., and Jno. Bolinger has children in Lincoln County, N. C.

**4** Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ has one son, Ellis Avery, who married Margt. Farmer.

**5** Ellis Avery's children: 6 Mary, Rufus, Vincent, Elizabeth, Clarence, Auselius and Johnsie.

**4** Katie Avery's children: 5 Jno., m. Josephine Heafner; Vincent, m. Susan Elmore.

**5** John Avery's children: 6 Catharine, m. Silas Hauss; Jacob, m. Mattie Rudisill, daughter of Pink Rudisill; Beverly, Ola, Richard, Bright and Jno.

**5** Vincent Avery's children: 6 Ellis, Pearl, Ella; Craig, d. s.

**4** Margaret Taylor lived in Memphis, Tenn., and had the following children: 5 Agnes, m. Jno. Dunlap (c); Kate, m. Amos Reynolds; Jno., m. Margaret Smith.

**5** Katie Reynolds' children: 6 Lois, Minnie, Christy, Chas. and Cora.

**5** John Taylor's children: 6 Lila, Wm. and Nettie.

**4** Christina Brown's children: 5 Corrie, Onie, Arthur and Fred.

**4** Nancy Farmer's children: 5 Lee, Cath., Ellen and others in Miss.

**4** Susie Avery's children: 5 Jacob, Adam and Sallie in Miss.

**3** Catherine Totherow, daughter of John, the pioneer, married Philip Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne the 2nd. They moved with the crowd of Clemmers, Totherow, etc., and settled in or near Monroe Co., Tenn. She was one of five drowned in the little Tennessee River by the capsizing of their boat. For her descendants see Philip Rhyne, Chapter 2, Section 2.

**3** Of Margaret Dixon's life and family I have not learned, except that she had the following children in Ark.: 4 Jno., m. Margt. Smith; Catherine, m. Amos Reynolds; and Agnes, m.—.

**3** Of Michael Totherow's descendants I have not obtained information.

**3** And the same, I am sorry to say, of Susan Totherow, daughter of Jno., the pioneer, who married Henry Shrum. There are some indications that the last two moved to Missouri.

**2** Hanna Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman, pioneer, married Michael Rhyne, son of Peter Rhyne, in 1798. This family moved westward. I have been able to obtain little information as to his life and descendants. Tradition has it that he was reckless, and it is a fact his father who had considerable property provided in his will that he should have only \$1.00 of his estate.

**2** Catharine, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 1st, married Charles Glance, and in 1790, when the first United States census was taken, she lived on Little Long Creek in then Lincoln County (now Gaston) about two miles east of Dallas and about the same distance from the mouth of said Creek. She is registered as the head of a family at that time from which fact I conclude that her husband was dead. Her lands adjoined that of Conrad

Kinder and others. Some time later she seems to have moved, in company with her sister, Elizabeth, and Jacob Palmer to Buncombe County, N. C., in which section she still has descendants. After years of search and of uncertainty and doubt, I had given up the hope of getting any definite history of her descendants and closed my manuscript with a very meager account of her family. Since then by merest chance, I saw the name of Mr. Jesse P. Glance of Cross Rock, Madison County, N. C., and on reopening my investigation, I found that he is a grandson of Catharine Hoffman, and her husband, Charles Glance, and he furnishes to me a list of their descendants as follows:

- 3** Christina, married Joseph Carver.
- 3** Barbara, married Mallie Reeves.
- 3** Elizabeth, married George Debard.
- 3** Catharine, married James Lusk.
- 3** Mary, married Wm. Miller.
- 3** Rachael and Sallie moved away to Bradley Co., Tenn.  
Rachael married ——— Jack.
- 3** Ann, m. John Foster.
- 3** Jacob, married Hannah Rodgers.
- 3** John Hoffman, married Mahala Wells.
- 3** I haven't received names of descendants of Christina Carver, Barbara Reeves, Eliz. Debard, or Mary Miller or of Rachael Jack.
- 3** Catharine Lusk's children were:
  - 4** Sallie, m. Joseph Chunn, Asheville, N. C.; Eliza, m. ——— Clayton (he died and she went west); John, m. Sarah Robinson; and live in Buncombe Co., N. C.
  - 3** Jacob Glance had three children:
    - 4** Eliz., s.; Mary Ann, m. ——— Cooper; and lives in Oklahoma; and Viannah, m. Thos. Robinson (Texas).
    - 3** Ann. Foster had three children:
      - 4** Ora, m. George Clark, and lives in Madison Co., N. C.; Mary Jane, and David, dead.
      - 3** John Hoffman Glance's children were:
        - 4** Jack, m. Jane Paris; Mary Ann, m. Jack Plemmons; Jacob, m. Jane Cooper; James, m. Della Lawson; Eliza, m. Mitchell Brown; John, m. Hattie Ball; Em., m. Joseph Austin; Thos., m. Catharine Gilbert; Hunter, m. Margt. Carter; Jesse P., m. Laura Cooper; and Charles, m. Martha Clark.

**4** Jack Glance lives at Canton, N. C., and has two children: 5 John, m. Josie Cervat; and Julia, m. Elbert Ball.

**4** Mary Ann Plemmons has one son, Robt., living in Asheville.

**4** Jacob Glance has two children: 5 Eula and Harvey in Tex.

**4** James Glance's children not learned.

**4** Eliza Brown has eight children, names not learned.

**4** John Glance also has eight children, names not learned.

**4** Mrs. Em. Austin has six children, names not learned.

**4** Thomas Glance has two children: 5 Josie, m. Chas. Meadows; and Florence, m. James Stephens.

**4** Hunter Glance has eleven children and lived in Indian Territory.

**4** Jesse P. Glance has five children: 5 Hunter, m. Lily Varner; Marriman, m. Lou Brown; Pearl, m. James McLean; Lola m. Liece Reeves; and Emma, single.

**5** Hunter Glance has one child: 6 J. Conley.

**5** Marriman Glance has four children: 6 Jno. Marvin, Chas., Clinton, Ruby Demeris, and Gilmer Hoffman.

**4** Charles Glance has two children: 5 Lucia, m. Thos. Mull; and Douglas, m. —— Wilson.

## Chapter 2

# R H Y N E

### SECTION I

Jacob Rhyne (Rein) was the pioneer of this family in this section of the country. He came from Palatine section of Germany on the Upper Rhine River. Like most of our other German ancestors, he came first to England and there reshipped to America, landing at Philadelphia. He settled for a short time about York, Penn., and then came on South, making his final and permanent home in what is now Gaston County on upper Hoyle's Creek adjoining on the south the place known as the Dellinger Tavern, and later as the brick house John Smith place. I do not know the exact date of his coming. I do not find that any land at all was ever patented to him, but I think it probable that he and wife temporarily located on "Rudisill's Creek," which I take to mean Leeper's Creek, and located a large tract of land which was conveyed to "Elizabeth Rine" by Wm. Tryon, Governor, on the 28th of April, 1768, described as 600 acres on both sides of Rudisal's Creek joining Dellinger's land. But before that date there is a tradition that Nicholas Freytag (Friday), the pioneer of that family who had preceeded him and patented large tracts of land, gave him 200 acres of land to induce him to settle as neighbor to him, that the consideration named in the conveyance was two pepper-corns, that the land was measured with a grape vine, corners established and deed duly executed. After the death of the old people the same tradition has it, that it was found that there were 350 acres within the boundaries and that suit was instituted to secure the excess but failed. I think this tradition has foundation in fact, but that it was Philip Rudisill and not Nicholas Friday, that made the gift. From the official records I find that Philip Rudisill patented 520 acres of land at that place May 20, 1754. (See Secretary of State's office book 13, page 3).

In 1764 Philip Rudisill conveyed two hundred acres of this entry, "on which said Jacob Rhyne now lives" in consideration of "five shillings sterling one-half of gold and silver mines excepted," and his paying yearly one pepper-corn, to the said Philip Rudisill. I think Jacob Rhyne continued to live on his Hoyle's Creek land till his death, for it is distinctly said that he and his wife are buried at the Hovis graveyard only a short distance from the site of his old home. His son-in-law, John Hovis, succeeded to this old Rhyne home and so the graveyard was called the Hovis graveyard. However there are these indications in his will that he may have lived over in the Leeper's Creek section: One is the fact that he made a legacy to the Dutch Lutheran Church which was very near where Machpela now stands and another is that the witnesses to his will were Joseph Abernethy and Peter Forney, names later very common along the west bank of the Catawba River in that section. But this church was probably the first Lutheran Church established in this section, and the distance was not so great but that he could easily attend it and have intercourse with the citizens of that section. Jacob Rhyne's wife was Elizabeth Wills (probably Wiltz), a sister of Garrett Wills, the pioneer of that family here. Mr. Rhyne, I think was married in Germany, or at least in Pennsylvania. For while my son, Ernest, was attending Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore at my suggestion he went to York, Pa., and made some investigation to try to connect our German people here with those of the same name there. He found indeed many of our family names there still, but did not have sufficient data to connect those of the two sections. In a German Church Record of 1751, he found this entry: "Jacob Rein and frau Elizabeth, parents, child Magdalena, born five weeks before baptism. Baptised Sept. 8. Sponsor, Jacob Nees."

Our pioneer had a daughter Magdalene who was born about that date who married Adam Cloninger, and, though to more fitly designate the pair, she was also called Eve. But Mr. Cloninger in his will calls her Magdalene. This old father Rein was one of the principal contributors to the establishment of the Dutch Lutheran Church aforesaid and in death it claimed his remembrance, and love. A tradition has it that he gave to the church over thirty acres of land for its location, but if this be true it was done, I think, through his son-in-law, Adam Cloninger,

for Mr. John Helderman still has in his possession a deed made by Adam Cloninger conveying to "the Dutch Lutheran Church" thirty-five acres of land. Later the church fell into disuse and neglect and even the acre of the dead grew up in a thicket of bushes and brambles. And when later attention was turned to it, others claimed the land and on account of lapse of time and technical defect in draft of the deed the land was lost. Capt. Brevard who was in possession in late years gave back the old graveyard which Mr. Helderman cleared up and enclosed to stand till perhaps another generation will take possession and turn it into another turnip patch. If our old father's grave is marked at all, it is by only a rough, unhewn and unlettered stone and no one can point to the definite place where he and his wife rest. He died in the last of 1794 or the very first of 1795. He left a will, the orginal of which is still preserved in the office of the Clerk of the Superior Court of Lincoln County. It is signed in German and any of his descendants may there see the actual signature of this, our worthy sire. This will is in words and figures following :

"In the name of God. Amen. I Jacob Rine of the County of Lincoln and State of North Carolina being of perfect memory and sound understanding, do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament and as touching my worldly estate devise and dispose of it in manner following: First I give and bequeath unto the Dutch Lutheran Church five pounds to be paid by my executors. Second, I give and bequeath unto my wife, Elizabeth, one hundred pounds hard money, gold and silver, one stove and pot rack and all the utensils belonging to the house during her natural life and after her decease the whole to be divided equally amongst all my children. And I do appoint Adam Cloninger and Peter Rine Executors of this my last will and testament, revoking and disannulling all wills and testaments heretofore made. Ratifying and confirming this to be my last will and testament. In testimony where of I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twenty-second day of May, 1793.

JACOB REIN (Seal).  
(In German).  
JOSEPH ABERNETHY.  
PETER FORNEY."

Endorsed: "Jacob Rhine's Will. Proved Jany., 1795. Copy given." From this three ways of spelling the name are given. The body of the will written supposedly by a lawyer spells it Rine; the endorsement by the clerk spells it Rhine; and we today spell it Rhyne. While the old man who knew, spelled it in his native language Rein, and this means "pure." Let all of us who inherit the blood of this pure ancestor strive in every event of life to illustrate our name by purity of heart, thought and conduct.

It is a source of great regret that the names of his children are not mentioned in this will, as well as that no inscribed monument marks the resting place of this worthy couple in the rustic graveyard at their home place. They are the ancestors of a long line of worthy descendants. It is hard to say with certainty what were the names and number of their children. The oldest living descendant known to me and visited by me in Arkansas, a great granddaughter now about 96 years old, and of remarkable knowledge and memory of the family, Mrs. Isabella Dethrow, thinks there were seven or eight sons and several daughters. The following seven children are undoubtedly correct, except as to the name of Mrs. Hovis, to-wit:

**2** Jacob, 2nd, m. Maria Elizabeth Best, daughter of Bastian Best, pioneer.

**2** Eve Magdalene, m. Adam Cloninger, pioneer.

**2** Peter, m. Anne Magdalene Wills, daughter of Garrett Wills, pioneer.

**2** Sarah Catharine, m. Jno. Hovis, son of Geo. Hovis, pioneer.

**2** Philip, m. Hanna Hoyle, granddaughter of Peter Hoyle, pioneer.

**2** Michael, m. Barbara Hoyle, sister to Hanna Hoyle, Philip Rhyne's wife.

**2** Mollie died unmarried, and I have little doubt of.

**2** Thos., b. 1742, m. Barbara Wise, died 1837, aged 95 years; and possibly Adam and Daniel. Of the last two I know nothing except that aunt Isabella Dethrow (Totherow) thinks her grandfather Philip Rhyne had brothers of these names but she can give me no account of them.

There was also a John Rhyne who married Nellie Lefevre in 1808, and lived near Philadelphia Church, and they were members of that church, the German record of which shows that he had a son born and baptized Feby. 25, 1809, whose name was Ephraim,

and another Andreas (Andrew) baptized May 28, 1810, but he could hardly have been a son of the old pioneer unless he married rather late in life. I have been unable to locate his place in the Rhyne family.

---

## SECTION 2—JACOB RHYNE, 2nd

**2** Jacob Rhyne 2nd, was born about 1740 to 1745. He died 1825, at the age of about 85 years. His wife was the daughter of Bastian (Sebastian) Best, the pioneer of the family, and she was the granddaughter of the pioneer Peter Hoyle whose daughter, Catharine, married Bastian Best. Jacob Rhyne 2nd, with his family lived on the north side of Big Long Creek on the lower end of the land now owned by his great grandson Charles S. Stowe and about opposite to the upper side of the land of Peter Rhyne (brother to said Jacob) who lived on the south side of said Creek. The ruins of this old home and cellar and the excavation in the hill side where his still-house stood are still to be seen. He with his wife and about three children are buried in a private graveyard on his own place about half way between his house and the public road leading from Dallas to Spencer Mt. No others except the above seem to be buried there. The graves are overgrown with woods, and trees of considerable size stand on the graves. Rough stones picked up from the fields mark the heads and feet of the graves and there are no inscriptions of any kind upon any of them except one which has on it "J. R. 1825."

His children were:

**3** Michael, m. Catharine Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2nd.

**3** Martin, m. Jane Freeman (possibly *nee* Holland) in 1797.

**3** Jacob, m. Elizabeth Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2nd.

**3** Philip, m. Cath. Totherow, dau. of Jno. Totherow, pioneer, and Susan Chambers.

**3** Adam, m. Peggy Best, daughter of Peter Best.

**3** Jonas, m. Anne Kiser, in 1812.

**3** David, m. Anne Carpenter, in 1816.

**3** Thomas, m. Katie Rudisill, sister to Gentleman Jonas Rudisill; and Eliz. ——, in Mo.

**3** Sarah, m. Samuel Withers, in 1812.

**3** For Michael Rhyne's descendants see Cath. Hoffman Rhyne, page 46.

**3** Martin Rhyne for several years lived near the spring on what is now the home of Charles Rhyne who is a grandson of Jacob, brother to Martin. This was afterward a part of the large tracts of land owned by Jacob Rhyne on which he lived on the north side of Big Long Creek on an almost direct line between Dallas and Gastonia. The records of Long Creek Baptist church show that he was a member of that church in the early years of the 19th century and that his wife "Ginny" was received into that church. The record of Lincoln County shows that Martin Rhyne married Jane Freeman, but some of her descendants in Mo. are pretty positive that her maiden name was Holland. Julius Holland, the pioneer of that family here, was a Baptist preacher and preached at that church in those days, but on the other hand the descendants of Julius Holland here know nothing of any daughter of Julius Holland. I have thought Mrs. Rhyne may have been born Holland, and was a widow Freeman when Martin Rhyne married her. He later moved to Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., and settled near Daisy. This must have been somewhere about 1825 to 1830. For a time he seems to have moved to Macoupin Co., Ill., where he has descendants still living. But he must have returned to Missouri for he is buried near Daisy. He has the following children:

**4** John, m. Catharine Hoffman, daughter of "Laughing" Jno. Hoffman.

**4** Josiah died unmarried in 1900, age 92 years.

**4** Jacob, b. 1819, m. Caroline Fuller, b. 1822, in Ill., and moved to Ark.

**4** Jonas, m. Jennie McCormack; Eli, Hosea and Levi, all d. s.

**4** Martin, m. —— Jones, in Macaupin County, Illinois.

**4** Jane, m. Peter Smith, son of Wm., son of Peter and wife Hanna Best.

**4** Mary, m. Geo. Settlemire.

**4** Elizabeth, m. Geo. Settlemire.

**4** For descendants of John Rhyne, see Catharine Hoffman Rhyne, page 18.

**4** Jacob Rhyne's children: 5 Celeste, b. 1842, m. Jno. B. Clark, and d. 1852; Selena, b. 1846, m. Jesse C. Harper, Fort Smith Ark.; Leonora, b. 1848, m. Capt. J. W. Gilges, of the Union Army,

who is at present Asst. Postmaster at Leavenworth, Kan.; Miles F., b. 1850, s., at Leavenworth, Kan.; Catharine, b. 1852, m. J. B. Nedry, and lives at Fort Smith, Ark.

**5** Celeste Clark's children: 6 Asa B., b. 1860, m. Laura Goddard, 1886; Geo. W., b. 1862, m. Mary Dobbs 1887; Robt. H., m. Mary Worcester; Vernon, b. 1870, m. Laura Cox and Ella Cox; Jno. J., b. 1874, m. Della Cox, 1893; Sarah, b. 1876, m. Warren Duncan, 1894; Mary, b. 1878, m. Tim Bryant, 1894; Gwiner, b. 1882, d. s.; Sam'l, b. 1880, m. Margaret Polesk, 1903; Willard, b. 1884, m. Emma Burges and Laura Dodson. 6 Asa B. Clark's children: 7 Celeste, Clifton, Roger and Lucy. 6 Geo. W. Clark's children: 7 Lester, Luther, Otis, Florence, Gede and James. 6 Robt. H. Clark's children: 7 Augusta, Susan, Kruger, Wm., Froebel and Celeste. 6 Vernon Clark's children: 7 Cora and Jno. by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lee, Cora, Cath. and infant. 6 Jno. J. Clark's children: 7 Robt. H., Abigail, Winnie Davis, Dixie A., Jno. J., Wm. B., Ruby and Ora. 6 Sarah Duncan's children: 7 Arthur, Robert, Eugene, Norma and Mary. 6 Mary Bryant's children: 7 Joe, Flora, Ben and infant. 6 Sam'l Clark's children: 7 Geo. and Sadie. 6 Willard Clark's children: 7 Gracie by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Parton.

**5** Selena Harper's children: 6 Caroline, m. Walter Pendleton; Mary, d. s.; Blaney, m. Bunie Dill; Alice, d. s.; Harrison B., m. Maude Paul; Miles F., m. Hellen Pope; Jessie, m. Fred Mosley; Milton, m. Laura Patterson. 6 Caroline Pendleton's children: 7 Elizabeth, Ada, Willie, Alice and Broiles. 6 Blaney Harper's children: 7 Bunie, Cecil, Earl and Edna. 6 Harrison B. Harper's children: 7 Elsie, Harry C., Paul Lav., Ferrie Belle and Milton N. 6 Miles F. Harper's children: 7 Raymond M., Cleo Fay and Eliz. 6 Jessie Mosley's children: 7 Harry, Eugene and James. 6 Milton Harper has infant son.

**5** Lenora Gilges' children. 6 Caroline, m. Geo. E. DeWolf; J. W., Jr., m. Bertha Huntsberger and Lavania Rice; Robt., m. Mamie Morrison (c); Roscoe, m. Kate —— (c). 6 Caroline DeWolf's children: 7 Leonora, James and Marion. 6 J. W. Gilges, Jr., has one son, Wm.

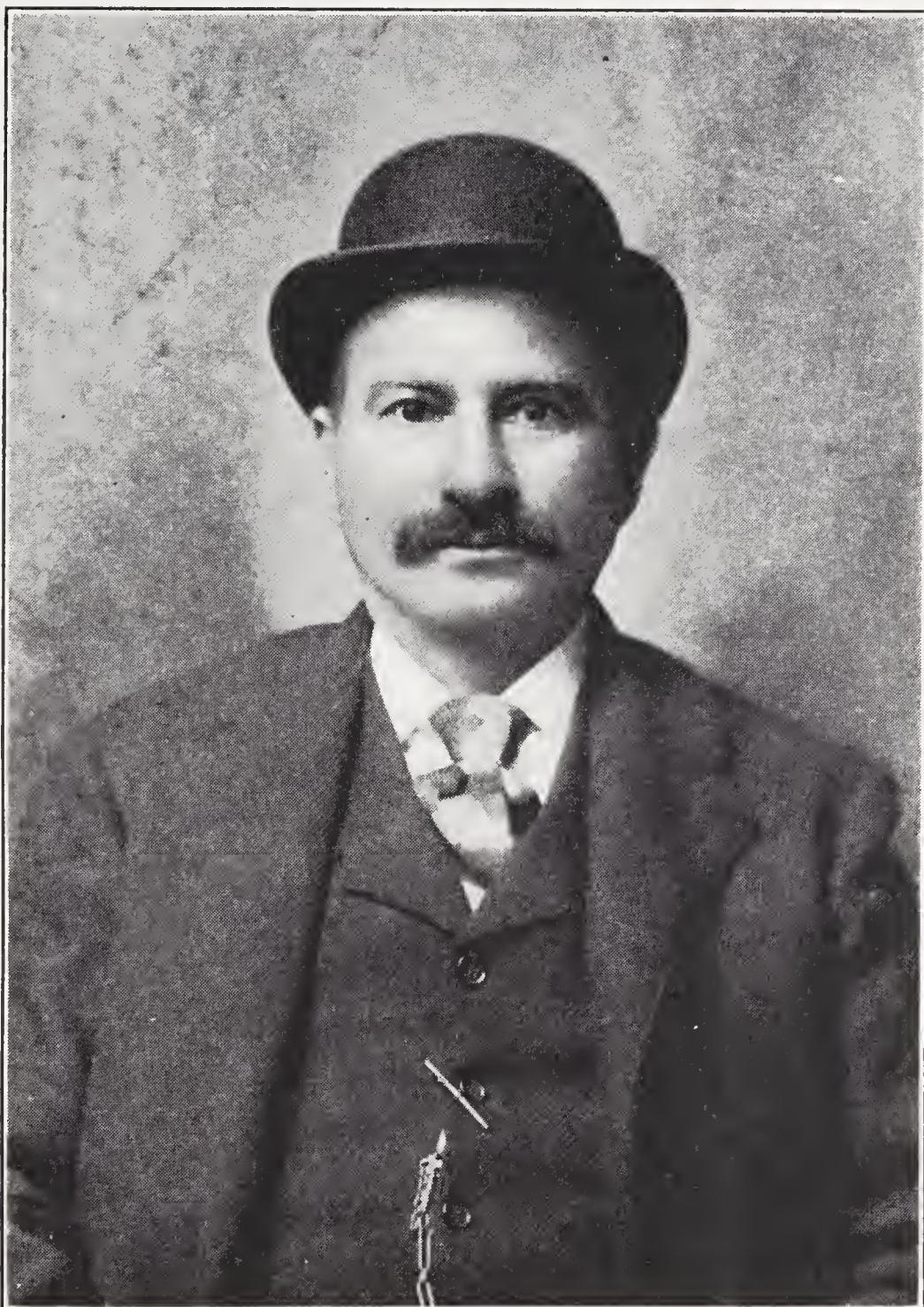
**5** Catharine Nedry's children: 6 Anne, b. Sept. 15, 1873; Oscar, b. Mch. 16, 1875; Leonora, b. Nov. 17, 1878, m. Emanuel Goldman, 1901; Jno. M., b. Oct. 15, 1880, m. Sina Eliot, Oct., 1903; Katharyn, b. Feby. 5, 1883, m. Bert Van Leuven, 1903.

6 Leonora Goldman's children: Katharyn Nedry, Freda and J. Emanuel. 6 Jno. M. Nedry's children: 7 Earl, Irene Van L. 6 Katharyn Van Leuven has one child: 7 Kermit. I am greatly indebted to Mrs. Nedry for this account of her father's family.

**4** Jonas Rhyne in the latter part of his life lived near Iron-ton, Mo. He died there. His children were: 5 Amanda A., m. Wm. H. Burke; Stephen Joseph, m. Susan Green, Oct. 21, 1876, and lives at Avinger, Texas, and James, s., killed in a railroad wreck in the Northwest, U. S.

**5** Amanda Burke lived at Pinckneyville, Ill., till 1877, when she moved to Texas and lives at Caddo Mills. She has a large family of children, to-wit: 6 Jonas Rhyne, d. s.; Lewis, m. Anne Stroman; Wm. H., Jr., m. Sallie Norris, 1888, d. Oct. 14, 1905 (c); John H., b. Oct. 31st, 1865, d. 1867; Stephen Jos., b. Nov. 2, 1867, m. Laura Hoyt, 1887, and —— Turner, 1906; Mary A., b. Nov. 25, 1869, m. James Buce, Jan., 1889, who died Dec. 24, 1889, and then she married Wm. B. Buce, Sept. 21, 1893; James S., b. Dec. 1, 1871, d. s., Oct. 16, 1873; Adolphus B., b. Feby. 26, 1874, m. Maude Wilkinson and lived with her four years, had one child, and later married Della McClosky; Arthur, b. July 9, 1876, m. Etta Young; Thos. B., b. Mar. 26, 1879, m. Mary L. Peaton; Benj. W., b. Oct. 19, 1887, m. Lula Watson Jan. 14, 1905. 6 Lewis Burke's children: Edward, d. s., aged 23; Mamie E., aged 22; Sam'l L., aged 21; Jno., aged 19; Albert, aged 17; Stephen, aged 15; Ernest, aged 12; Mary, aged 6, and Nora, aged 4; and three died in infancy. 6 Stephen Jos. Burke's children: 7 Wm. J., aged 20; Freda F., aged 17; and Viola M., aged 15. Stephen Jos. Burke was killed on car on Rock Island R. R. Oct. 22, 1909. His children are by last wife. 6 Mary A. Buce's children: Wm. H., m. Lexa Foreman, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Alva, aged 15; Eunice, aged 12; and Arthur, aged 9. 6 Adolphus B. Burke's children: 7 Bertha J., aged 13 by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Wm. J., aged 6. 6 Arthur D. Burke has one son, Sanford B., aged 6 mos. 6 Thos. B. Burke's children: 7 Fredk., aged 7; Jessie M., aged 5; and Ella A., aged 3. 6 Benj. W. Burke has one daughter, Nellie M., 3 months old. Of Mrs. Burke's children, three are teachers, one is in a bank, and one in the U. S. Navy.

**5** Stephen Jos. Rhyne's children: 6 Edward R., b. Sept. 15, 1877, died Dec. 27, 1891; Anna A., b. Sept. 2, 1882, m. Wm. T.



**DANIEL EFIRD RHYNE**  
Co-publisher

Educated in the public schools and the school of experience. Master manager of cotton mills. Owner of Laboratory, Rhyne and Lincoln mills, Lincolnton, N. C. Vice-president of Chronicle, Imperial, Majestic and National mills, Belmont, N. C., and president, vice-president or director of five other cotton mills. He is also director of Commercial National bank and Merchants and Farmers National bank of Charlotte, N. C., and First National bank of Lincolnton, N. C.



Priest, 1899, and lives at Texico, N. M.; Fanny, b. May 5, 1885, m. Geo. Foster, 1904; Susan F., b. May 8, 1887, died Nov. 29, 1889; James A., b. June 28, 1889; Andrew J., b. Sept. 17, 1891; Zula E., b. Jan. 5, 1893; Arthur O. and Roy F., twins, b. Aug. 18, 1896; and Russell B., b. Apr. 8, 1898, d. Sept. 6, 1908. 6 Fanny Foster has one daughter, Ethel G., b. Apr. 19, 1905.

**4** Martin Rhyne's children: 5 George, Gardner, Arthur, Wm., Charles, Raleigh, Jesse; Alice, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lily, m. \_\_\_\_\_ (Carlinsville, Ill.).

**4** Jane Smith lived near Daisy, Mo., and died there in 1902, having attained the great age of 86 years. Her children were: 5 Martin, m. \_\_\_\_\_; George, m. Lou Walker and Bertie Penny; Malinda; Martha, m. Frank Walker; Sarah Cath., m. Kage Richard and Wm. Angel; Nancy, m. Jacob Fullbright; Charles Gilbert, m. Celia Williams; Mary E.,; and Jane, d. s.

**5** Martin Smith died leaving one daughter who died single.

**5** Geo. Smith's children: 6 Mary J., m. Jno. Glaub; Wm., m. Anne Drum; Charles, m. Cora Penny; Martin DeWitt, m. Ollie Wills; Alexander Rosewell, m. Emma Morgan. 6 Mary J. Glaub's children: 7 Robert, Lester, Lily, Jno. and Gilmore. 6 Wm. Smith's children: 7 Everett, Ethel and Eddie. 6 Charles Smith's children: 7 Lee, Clarence, Freda, Lucile and Pearl. 6 Martin DeWitt Smith's children: 7 Luther and Ruth. 6 Alex Rosewell Smith's children: 7 Percy.

**5** Martha Walker's children: 6 Lum, m. Margt. Cobb and has children as follows: Emma, Ida, Cora, Mabel, Charles and Frank.

**5** Sarah Cath. Richard-Angel's children: 6 Joseph, Mollie; Anne, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lou and Ada.

**5** Nancy Fullbright's children: 6 Adaline, d. s.; Ada, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Morgan (c); Mollie, m. Robt. Moore; Lou, m. Wm. Eddleman; Barbara, m. Chris Eddleman; Wm. and Jackson. 6 Mollie Moore, Lou Eddleman and Barbara Eddleman have small children.

**5** Chas. Gilbert Smith's children: 6 Chas., m. Jane Smith; Louis, m. Ida Penny; Gillie, Geo., Wesley, Mamie and Minnie. Several of these are married and have children.

**4** Mary, daughter of Martin Rhyne and wife, Jane, married Geo. Settemire and in course of years died and her sister, Elizabeth, married her surviving husband. The family of Geo. Set-

tlemire lived in southwest Ill. and for a time in California and Oregon, so that Mr. Settlemire's descendants are scattered over the West. Mary Settlemire's children were:

**5** David O., b. Mch. 24, 1827, m. Sarah J. Adams, b. Jan. 8, 1831, m. Nov. 29, 1849; Jane, m. Tilman Shore.

**4** Mary Settlemire was born and died in Cape Girardeau Co., Mo.

**5** David O. Settlemire's children were: 6 Geo. L., b. July 26, 1851, m. Ella E. Updike; Francisco, b. Jan. 20, 1854, died Aug. 6, 1855; Luella, b. Nov. 29, 1857, d. Jan. 4, 1862; and Iola E., b. Dec. 20, 1864, m. W. C. Arthurs (c), Mt. Vernon, Ill. 6 Geo. L. Settlemire's children: 7 David P., b. Nov. 8, 1880; Wilber L., b. Dec. 31, 1883. Mr. David O. Settlemire was an influential and wealthy citizen and a potent factor in the upbuilding of southern Ill. The following obituary notice from *The Mt. Vernon Daily News* will give a partial history of this good man and show in what high esteem he was held:

"David Orr Settlemire was born in Cape Girardeau Co., Missouri, March 24, 1827, and the year following his parents emigrated to Brighton, Green County, Ill., ten miles from Alton. Mr. Settlemire was raised in Brighton, Ill., on a farm until he was 17 years of age. In his seventeenth year he left home to serve an apprenticeship at the cabinetmaker's trade in Carlinville, Ill., where he worked three years. He then gave up the cabinetmaker's trade and commenced working at the carpenter's trade which he continued until 1858, at Brighton, Bunker Hill and Gilespie as contractor. His last work in this line was a large flouring mill at Gilespie, Ill., for himself. He operated this flouring mill until 1861 when he sold the mill and engaged in the grain business in connection with merchandising at that place until the Fall of the year 1866, when he purchased property in Litchfield and the following year, erected his present beautiful home and the grain elevator now known as the O. K. Mills, it being the first regular grain house and elevator kept in operation there throughout the year. In that year, 1867, he removed his family to Litchfield and has been a resident of that city ever since. In 1870 he sold his elevator to J. B. L. Keating and built the 'Wabash Elevator,' and equipped it with a grain dump of his own design for unloading and handling grain; it being the first one used in the State, consequently attracted much attention

and admiration and succeeded in revolutionizing the methods of handling grain. In 1871 he built the Harvel elevator and with Maj. Robt. McWilliams, laid out the town of Harvel, Ill. In 1873 he built the elevator at Mt. Olive and six years later bought and remodeled the elevator at Morrisville.

"On March 20, 1876, Mr. Settemire was elected president of the Litchfield Car Mfg. Co., which had just made an assignment on March 3 to M. M. Martin as assignee. Mr. Settemire managed the business for the assignee until August, 1877, when the property was sold for the benefit of creditors. The property was purchased by Mr. Settemire, who then organized the Litchfield Car and Machine Co., becoming the president of the company, which position he continued to hold until 1889 when he sold out his interest in the company and retired from the presidency. Mr. Settemire then organized the Mt. Vernon Car Mfg. Co., putting up a much larger and more complete car manufacturing plant and becoming the president of the company in which position he continued until his death. The plant at Mt. Vernon employs 1,000 men and has an output of over five million dollars worth of work annually.

" \* \* \* \* On Nov. 29, 1849, he was married to Sarah J. Adams who survives him, as also his two children: Geo. L. Settemire and Mrs. W. C. Arthurs of Mt. Vernon, Ill. Mr. Settemire was a life long member of the Presbyterian Church and a very liberal contributor to the same. \* \* \* \* Because of age and infirmity, Mr. Settemire has largely for several years, desisted from the active direction of the company's business, leaving that work to the capable management of his son-in-law, W. C. Arthurs, vice-president, who is thoroughly acquainted with every detail of the business, and whose able management of late years is a guaranty that the death of Mr. Settemire will in no wise interfere with the continued operation of the plant as heretofore.

"The funeral will occur at the family home in Litchfield Saturday afternoon at 2.30. The shop employees will attend in a body from here, and numerous other friends in this city will doubtless be present."

**5** I have not learned the history or descendants of Jane Shore, the sister of Mr. D. O. Settemire.

**4** Elizabeth Settemire's children: 5 Henry (at Tangent, Oregon); Jesse (Woodburn, Oregon); Martin (No. 35 W. 13th

Street, Portland, Oregon); Mrs. Mary A. Allen (114 Liberty Street, San Francisco, Cal.); Adam, Wm., Alex and Geo.

**4** Elizabeth Settlemire was born in Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., but died at Maryville, Cal., while on the way to Oregon.

**3** Jacob Rhyne 3rd, married Elizabeth Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2nd. They lived on the north side of Big Long Creek, directly south of Dallas. He was a prominent, influential man of fine sense and business ability. He owned a very large quantity of land and quite a number of slaves to whom he was most humane. They were very kindly treated and cared for. Most of his men servants hired themselves and did pretty much as they pleased inside the law. He never sold a slave and he made a provision in his will that none of them should be sold out of the family. I have often talked with some of these slaves since emancipation. They always spoke of their old master with the utmost respect and veneration and the tears often came into their eyes as they thought and talked of him and his youngest son, Jno. Jonas Rhyne. He was born in 1777 and was married in 1800. His wife survived him five years and died when she had lived three days longer than he. Though members of Philadelphia Lutheran Church, they are buried side by side at Long Creek Church yard where marble slabs stand in their memory. The inscriptions are: "Sacred to the memory of Jacob Rhyne, who was born Jan. 19, 1777. Died June 10, 1849, aged 72 years, 4 months and 21 days. Ye sons of men, a feeble race, Exposed to every snare, Come, make the Lord your dwelling place, O come and trust his care. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord."

"Sacred to the memory of Elizabeth Rhyne who was born the 6th day of Feb., 1782, and departed this life the 30th day of June, A. D., 1854, aged 72 years, 4 months and 24 days."

For the numerous descendants of Jacob Rhyne 3rd, see Elizabeth Hoffman Rhyne, pages 21 and following.

**3** Philip Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne 2nd, moved from Gaston (then Lincoln) Co., N. C., to Monroe Co., Tenn., with John Clemmer and other kindred in 1827, and died there. His first wife was Catharine Totherow. She was one of the five persons drowned in Little Tenn. River and he then married Susan Chambers. His children were:

**4** Fanny, m. Martin Kiser; Sallie, m. Jacob Kiser; Jonas, m. Eliza Gaston and Rebecca Belt; Barbara, b. Aug. 26, 1810, m. Wm. Wright who was drowned in Blount Co., Tenn.; David, m. ——; Martha, m. ——; Elizabeth, m. Peter Costner; Andrew, James; and Caroline, m. John Ross and moved to Lumpkin Co., Ga., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Wm., who married Elizabeth Hoffman and Jemima Hoffman; Jacob, m. Jemima Hoffman; Philip, d. s., or possibly joined Sherman's Army in Ga.; Susan, m. Newton Simard; Jane, m. —— Vest and Ben Franklin in Rockwood, Tenn.; Nancy.

**4** Fanny Kiser's children: 5 Catharine, m. Reuben Thomas; Susan, m. James Wiggins; Rosetta, m. Geo. Pressley; Solomon, m. Malinda Rhyne, daughter of Jonas Rhyne; Jonas, m. Rachael Gaston; Elizabeth, m. Frank Masten; Sallie, m. ——; Mary, m. ——; and Jackson died young.

**5** Catharine Thomas' children: 6 Wm. T., m. R. E. Rodgers (c).

**5** Susan Wiggins' children: 6 Geo., m. Maggie Parks; Martha, m. Wm. Bingham; Wm., m. —— Ivern; Jno., m. Fanny Stack; Frank, m. Cad Hagner; Oliver. 6 Geo. Wiggins' children: 7 Ollie, m. Walter Underwood; Mollie, m. —— Bennett; Harris, Austin and others. 6 Martha Bingham's children: 7 Large family, names not learned. 6 Wm. Wiggins' children: 7 Has about four. 6 Jno. Wiggins' children: 7 Susie and Malissa. 6 Frank Wiggins has three children.

**5** Rosetta Pressley's children: 6 Henry, d. s., killed by train; James, m. —— Petty; Sam'l, m. Cora Allman; and Lizzie, s.

**5** Solomon Kiser's children: 6 Siddie, m. Gilbern Hubbard; Sarah, m. Jos. Kiser; Mollie, m. Wm. Gaston. 6 Siddie Hubbard's children: 7 James. 6 Sarah Kiser's children: 7 One small. 6 Mollie Gaston's children: 7 Wm., Debbie and Archie.

**5** Jonas Kiser lives in Oregon and has children: 6 Jos., m. Sarah Kiser (above); Sarah E., m. ——; Malinda, m. ——; James, m. ——.

**5** Elizabeth Masten's children: 6 James Kiser, m. Margaret Cansler, a daughter of Henry Cansler, a son of Cath. Cansler, a daughter of Conrad (Coonie) Cansler who was a son of the pioneer, Philip W. Cansler, who settled in N. C., in Lincoln Co.; Laura Hazeline, m. Jno. Fox Clemmer. 6 James Kiser's chil-

dren: 7 Henry, d. s.; Floyd, m. Phebe Lambert; and Hazeline, d. s. 7 Floyd Kiser has one son, Thos. Howard. 6 Hazeline Clemmer's children: 7 See Jno. Fox Clemmer, page 45.

**5** Sallie ———'s children: 6 Lizzie, m. Joseph Gaston; and another, d. s. 6 Lizzie Gaston's children: 7 Wm. and others.

**5** Mary ———'s children: 6 Henry, m. Adaline Shaeffer and Mollie Gaston; Jane, m. Alex Swinford; and Sallie, s.

**4** Sallie Kiser's children: 5 Philip, m. Jane Thomas; Eli, m. Linda Gaston; Abigail, m. Elijah Clyburn; Lucinda, m. Wm. Johnston; Narcissa, m. Andrew Carpenter and moved back from Tenn. to N. C.; Washington, s., went to Civil War and was lost; and Jacob, m. ———, and lived five or six miles from Knoxville, Tenn.

**5** Philip Kiser had a family in Alabama.

**5** Eli Kiser's children: 6 Mary, m. Joseph Colquitt; Sidnie, m. Wm. Miller; Adaline, m. James Colquitt; Hanna, d. s.; James, m. Mary Perdue; Dora, s.; and Emma, m. Chas. Thomas. 6 Mary Colquitt's children: 7 She has a family at Sweet Water, Tenn. 6 Sidnie Miller's children: 7 Bessie, m. Chas. Thomas (c). 6 Adaline Colquitt has children in Tenn. 6 James Kiser lives near Sweet Water, Tenn., and has children: 7 Carl, etc. 6 Emma Thomas has one son and one daughter.

**4** Jonas Rhyne lived in Mo. His children were: 5 Martha, m. ———; Jacob, m. Gussie Caughman (c); John, m. ——— Prock (in Wright Co., Mo.); Eliza, m. ———; Mansfield, Mo.; Linda, m. Solomon Kiser; Katie, Tobe, and perhaps others by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Elizabeth, Sam'l and Lafayette. For Linda Kiser's children, see Solomon Kiser, page 133. Further descendants of Jonas Rhyne not learned.

**4** Jacob Rhyne's children: 5 Jacob Hugh, s., Fort Worth, Texas.

**4** Jane Vest-Franklin's children: 5 Addie, m. Joseph Brandon (Rockwood, Tenn.); Wm., m. Cordelia Seward; Margt., m. Morgan Rutherford.

**5** Addie Brandon's children: 6 Sam'l, m. Eliza Medford; David, m. Harriet Arms; Cora, m. Dr. Jno. Thornton, dentist, Knoxville, Tenn.; Arthur, m. Ada Parson; Frank and Florence. 6 Sam'l Brandon's children: 7 Willard and R. E. 6 David Brandon's children: 7 Bessie. 6 Cora Thornton's children: 7

Maude, Lewis and infant. 6 Arthur Brandon has one son, Walter.

**5** Wm. Franklin's children: 6 One son and two daughters.

**5** Margt. Rutherford's children: 6 Mattie, m. Mack ——; Chas., m. Nellie ——.

**4** Elizabeth Rhyne, daughter of Philip Rhyne, married Peter Costner, a son of John Costner who was the son of Thomas Costner, an American soldier in the Revolutionary War. They were married in 1829. She died in 1849. She had six children, to-wit:

**5** Lavina ——; Geo., m. Sarah Brown; Susan, m. Robt. Slaughter; Bettie, m. Thos. Goodman; Adaline, m. Von-Rudd; and another.

**5** Geo. Costner had children—names not learned.

**5** Susan Slaughter's children: 6 Adaline and Sarah.

**5** Bettie Goodman had two children: Peter and Thos.

**5** Adaline Rudd's children: 6 Harvey, Sarah, Bettie, Peter, Cordie, John, Geo. and another. For other descendants of Peter Costner, see page 259.

**4** Susan Simard's children: 5 Sherman and a daughter.

**4** Wm. Rhyne's children: 5 Anne, m. James Cavitt; Joseph, m. Emma Worthy; Emma, m. Harris Kyle; Nellie ——; Hugh, d. s.

**5** Anne Cavitt's children: 6 Mary, d. s.; Sam'l, Carl, Wm., Flora and Nora, twins; Bettie, James and Mattie.

**5** Joseph Rhyne's children: 6 Jos. W., Edna H., Ralph, Frank and Elizabeth.

**5** Emma Kyle's children: 6 Hugh, Walter, Jno., Jacob, Elizabeth.

**5** Nellie Rhyne has one child, Edgar.

**4** Nancy Rhyne's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. Jno. Stevens; Margt., m. Chas. Shaw; and Jno. H., m. Sophronia Harrison.

**5** Elizabeth Steven's children: 6 Joseph, m. Alice Scott (London, Tenn.); Charles; Mat. (son), m. —— Burnett (London, Tenn.); Freddie (daughter), m. —— Burnett; and Effie, s.

**5** Margaret Shaw's children: 6 Joseph, m. ——, in Chattanooga, Tenn.; Hugh, Delia; Lily, m. ——; Floyd; Jennie, m. —— Jenkins; Ollie and another; small.

**5** John H. Rhyne's children: 6 Henry, m. Sallie Ward; Sam'l, m. Belle Ward; Jennie, m. Arthur Estes (c). 6 Henry Rhyne's

children: 7 Chas. Henry, Ruby and Gracie. 6 Sam'l Rhyne's children: 7 Johnnie and May.

**3** Philip Rhyne's family seems to have scattered in every direction and lost sight of each other. I visited his son, Wm. Rhyne, in Monroe County, Tenn., and other descendants, and have had a great deal of correspondence with other descendants, and the above is all the information I have been able to obtain and my information was so fragmentary that I fear I have somewhat mixed the list.

**3** Adam Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne 2nd, lived, died and is buried on the headwaters of Duhart's Creek, near Lutheran Chapel Church in Gaston County, N. C. He is buried in a private graveyard on his home place, but I am told his grave is marked by no inscription. He had a large family of children, to-wit:

**4** Emanuel, m. Polly Withers, daughter of Jno. Withers; Jacob (Chapel), m. Nancy Smith; Dan'l, d. s., at old age; Mary, m. David Gingles (c); Eliza, m. Adam Hovis; Elmina, m. Jno. Dameron; Elizabeth, m. Robt. Boyd; Jane, m. Eli Mendenhall; Fannie, m. Miles Hoffman; Alexander, m. Jane Withers, daughter of Joel Withers.

**4** Emanuel Rhyne's children: 5 Alex A., m. Sarah McAlister and Eliza Bradshaw; Jno. L., m. Minerva Lineberger, daughter of Solomon Lineberger; and Rebecca Torrence; Larkin, m. Barbara Alexander; and Nancy, m. James Patrick (c).

**5** Alex A. Rhyne's children: 6 J. Columbus, m. Mary Perkins, Mary J. Lewis and Cornelia Howe; Loveann, m. Jacob Long; and Nancy, m. Ambrose Hoffman. 6 J. Columbus Rhyne's children: 7 Mary, m. H. O. Childers; Etta, d. s.; Sloan, m. Bede Chaney; Marshal, m. Zula Horton; Anne, s.; all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lewis, d. s.; and by last wife: Edna; Earl and Pearl, twins; and Ruby. 7 Mary Childers has one child, Fred. 7 Sloan Rhyne has one small child, and 7 Marshal Rhyne has one, Herman. For further descendants of Alex A. Rhyne, see Sarah McAlister, page 50. Mr. Rhyne was a brave Confederate soldier.

**5** Jno. L. Rhyne also was a faithful Confederate soldier and a charter member of Gaston Female College. His children are: 6 Jno. C. L., m. Ila White; Wm., m. Minnie Dickson; Alice, m. T. R. McArver; Maggie, m. Neil Davis (c); Fanny, m. Robert

~~m. Homer Henderson ch. Thelma, Mary & Homer Rhyne~~

Rhyne; Ada, m. Rush Torrence; Alonzo, m. Bessie Lewis; Dr. Robert, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Yoder, daughter of Rev. R. A. Yoder, D. D., all by 1st wife. He has no children by his 2nd wife. 6 Jno. C. L. Rhyne's children: 7 Roy and Maude. 6 Wm. Rhyne's children: 7 Howard, Clarence, Roscoe, Grier and Ollie. 6 Alice McArver's children: 7 Walter, Blanche, Maggie and Wilson. 6 Fannie Rhyne's children: 7 Johnsie, Jno. B., Marguerite and baby. 6 Ada Torrence's children: 7 Vera and Louise. 6 Alonzo Rhyne's children: 7 Ethel and Kenneth.

5 Larkin Rhyne's children: 6 Lily, m. Wm. Carpenter; Mollie, m. Ephm. Quinn; Gertie, m. Sidney Pasour; Mamie, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Vorce, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lizzie. 6 Lily Carpenter's children: 7 Cordelia, Chas., Laura, Willie, Conly and Leona. 6 Molly Queen's children: 7 Maggie, Ethel, Roy and baby. 6 Gertie Pasour's children: Walter, Henry, Leonard and Arnold.

4 Jacob Rhyne, son of Adam Rhyne, lived near Chapel Church and was called "Chapel Jake" to distinguish him from the other Jake's. His children were: 5 Eli, m. Emily Stroup; Roxanna, m. Wesley Stroup; James, s.; Elmina, m. Jacob Hoffman and A. B. Rhyne; Wm., m. Julia Rhyne; Adaline, m. M. L. Rhodes; Ann, m. Julius Holland; Laban, m. Alice Lutz; Alice, m. Lee Horseley.

5 Eli Rhyne also was a Confederate soldier, Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., and died of disease at Port Royal, Va. He left one son: 6 M. A., m. Albertine Hanna, who has the following children: 7 Coyt, Dan'l and Fred. m. Cornie Ratchford, 1917

5 Roxanna Stroup's children: 6 Albertine, m. Jno. Brigman; Jno., m. Orrie Stroup, daughter of Israel Stroup; Miles, m. F. E. Costner; Silas, m. Emma Propst; and Ambrose. 6 Albertine Brigman's children: 7 Wesley and Paul. 6 Jno. Stroup's children: 7 Arthur, Ethel, Essie, Junia, Pauline and Israel. 6 Miles Stroup's children: 7 Walter, Florence, Bertha and Henry. 6 Silas Stroup's children: Beeler and Mary.

5 Elmina Hoffman-Rhyne's children: 6 See Jacob Hoffman, page 26, and A. B. Rhyne, page 24.

5 Wm. Rhyne's children: 6 Nena, Walter, Ferrie and Beverly.

5 Adaline Rhodes' children: 6 Ambrose, m. Mamie Campbell (c); Mary E., m. J. W. Bailey (c); Maggie, d. s.; and Walter E., s.

**5** Ann Holland's children: 6 Alice, Cora; Geo., m. Cornelia Hendrix; Zula, m. Willard Lanier; Robt., d. s.; Blanche and Minnie. 6 Alice Holland died leaving a son, Clarence. 6 Geo. Holland's children: 7 Paul, Grady and Violet. 6 Zula Lanier's children: 7 Gracie and baby.

*m. Muriel Lee Tolbert, Rome, Ga*

**5** Laban Rhyne's children: 6 Wayne, Chas., Flossie, Colie and Ivy.

**5** Alice Horseley's children: 6 Hearl, Edith, Howard and Beulah.

Of the above family of Jacob Rhyne, Eli Rhyne, Wesley Stroup, A. B. Rhyne, M. L. Rhodes and Julius Holland were in the Confederate Army.

**4** Eliza Hovis' children: 5 Eliza, m. Lawson Clanton; Jacob, m. Katie Clanton (c); and Caleb, d. s.

**5** Eliza Clanton's children: 6 Sid, m. Susan Abernethy; Jacob, m. Laura Rumfelt; James; Lanie, m. Jacob Hovis; Sallie, m. ——; Fanny, m. Wm. Bell; Hannah, m. Amos Hovis. I have not learned names of the children of Sid and Jacob Clanton. Jacob Clanton lived in Catawba Co., N. C. 6 Lanie Hovis' children: 7 Sam'l, Ida, Maude and Forney. 6 Sallie Clanton's children: 7 Isabel, m. Ed Black, and has two children: 8 Loyd and Ethel. 6 Fanny Bell has one child: 7 Wm. 6 Hannah Hovis' children: 7 Mattie, Price and Carrie.

**4** Elmina Dameron's children: 5 Margaret, m. Andrew Martin; Noah, d. s., of measles at High Point in Co. H, 37th Regt. N. C., C. S. A.; Sallie, m. Robt. Underwood; Bruce, m. ——, in Texas; Laban, m. Lizzie Cathey; Miles, d. s.; Maude, m. R. H. Harrison.

**5** Margaret Martin's children: 6 Jno., m. Genoa Lytton; Lizzie, m. L. F. Groves; Wm., m. —— Glover. 6 Jno. Martin's children: 7 Vance, Ed, Jno., Carrie and Gussie. 6 Lizzie Groves' children: 7 Forrest, Henry, Craig and Earl. L. F. Groves is manager of the Flint Cotton Mills of Gastonia, one of the most prosperous mills of the country.

**5** Sallie Underwood's children: 6 Susie, Inez, Vidie and Sallie.

**5** Bruce Dameron lives at Bloomfield, Texas. Names of children not learned.

**5** Laban Dameron's children: 6 Fred, Lula, Lester, Daisy and Raymond.

**5** Manda Harrison's children: 6 Jno., m. Jennie Lineberger; Nona, m. Robt. Hill.

**4** Elizabeth Boyd's children: 5 Elmira, m. John Grier; Roxana, m. Jackson Dickey and James McLure; R. Frank, m. Mary Rhyne; Dan'l, d. s.; Worth, d. s.

**5** Elmina Grier's children: Lewis, m. Emma Elms and lives at Pineville, N. C. She has the following children: 7 Calvin, Robt., Minnie—all married; Martha, Lewis and Emma all died single; Chas.; Grace, m. Clarence L. Williams; Neola, Lillian, Edgar, Harris, Wm. and Ralph. This family failed to give me further data.

**5** Roxanna Dickey-McLure's children: 6 Lucinda Dickey, m. T. G. Falls; Katie Dickey, m. Monroe Whitesides; Fanny McLure, m. E. L. Wilson; Minie McLure, m. Boyce Whitesides; and James McLure went west, single. 6 Lucinda Falls' children: 7 Bertie, m. V. G. Grier; Theodosia, m. Ernest Miller (c). 7 Bertie Grier's children: 8 Rodger M., Mary and Murray. 6 Katie Whitesides' children: 7 Margt., Ola, Francis, Macy, Bertie Lee and Ralph. 6 Fanny Wilson's children: 7 Essie (a teacher); Stella, d. s.; Leonard, Thos. and Pearl. 6 Minie Whitesides' children: 7 Ethie, Ruth, Lula, Willie and Etta, twins; Florence, Octavia and Nola.

**5** R. Frank Boyd's children: 6 See Mary Rhyne Boyd, page 32.

**4** Jane Mendenhall's children: 5 Manda, m. L. B. Ferguson; Worth, m. Sarah Hill; Margt., m. Wm. Thomas; Mary, m. Abel C. Stroup; Robt., d. s.; Anne, d. s.; Laura, d. s.; and Meek, s.

**5** Manda Ferguson had an only daughter, Sarah, who married Roswell Stroup. For her children see Roswell Stroup, page 84.

**5** Worth Mendenhall's children: 6 James, m. Letha —— (c); Ida, m. H. Craig Huffstetler; Mary, m. Forrest Elmore; Rady, m. Mollie McLure; Guy, Eunice, Giles; and Essie, m. Clyde Stowe (c). 6 Ida Huffstetler's children: 7 Willie, Howard, Nettie, Mary and three others. 6 Mary Elmore's children: 7 Jessie and Melda. 6 Rady Mendenhall's children: 7 Several, but names not learned.

**5** Mary Stroup's children: See Abel C. Stroup, page 84.

**4** For Fanny Hoffman's children: See Miles Hoffman, page 79.

**4** Alexander Rhyne's children: 5 Margaret, m. Jno. Farror; J. B., m. Maggie Fewell; and J. A., m. Kate Pasour and Ella Jenkins.

**5** Margaret Farror's children: 6 Chas., m. Laura Underwood; Jack, s.; Miles, d. s.; Sallie, m. Gus Barkely; Anne, m. Conrad Derr; Albert, m. Ella Carpenter; Emma, m. Lee Rankin; Joseph, Etta; Roscoe, m. Laura Underwood. 6 Charles Farror's children: 7 Lorenzo, Jno., Jennie, Beulah, Sidney and Laura M. 6 Sallie Barkley's children: 7 Chas. and Lee. 6 Anne Derr's children: 7 Paul. 6 Albert Farror's children: 7 Albert, Jr. 6 Emma Rankin's children: <sup>m. Paul Rhyne son of H. G. R.</sup> 7 Anne, m. Alex Rhyne; and Bertie, s. 7 Anne Rhyne's children: 8 Jas. A. 6 Roscoe Farror's children: 7 James L.

**5** J. B. Rhyne's children: 6 Robt., m. Fanny Rhyne; Minnie, m. Jno. Johnson, d. c.; Mamie, m. Turner Smith; Jennie, m. Jas. Killian; Herbert, m. Ada Goode; Chas., Claude and Ralph. J. B. Rhyne was a Confederate soldier. 6 Robt. Rhyne's children: 7 Johnsie and J. B., Jr. See Fanny Rhyne, page 137. 6 Mamie Smith's children: 7 Marguerite and Turner. 6 Jennie Killian has one small child.

**5** J. A. Rhyne's children: 6 Ida, m. J. D. Ragan; Gaither, m. Thos. Shetley; Earl, m. Lucy Little; Lawrence; Alex, m. Anne Rankin; James, m. Bessie Brown; Curlee, m. J. L. Rankin; and Edna. 6 Ida Ragan's children: 7 Pierce, Alonzo and Kate. 6 Gaither Shetley's children: 7 Thos., Jr. 6 Earl Rhyne's children: 7 Alma; Springs, d. s.; and Lean. 6 Alex Rhyne has one child, Jas. A., see Anne Rhyne above. 6 James Rhyne's children: 7 Katie. 6 Curlee Rankin's children: 7 Milburn A. and Rhyne.

**3** Jonas Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne 2nd, was born Nov. 15, 1789, married Anne Kiser in 1812. He moved to Lincoln Co., N. C., and lived near Reepsville. He died there as did his wife and they are buried at Trinity Church. On their tombstones are the following inscriptions: "Jonas Rhyne, born Nov. 12, 1789. Died Dec. 24, 1858, aged 69 years, 1 mo. and 9 days." "Anne Rhyne, born July 20, 1795, died Dec. 23, 1866." Their children were:

**4** Esley, m. Margaret Plonk (Blanck); Lena, d. s.; Jacob K., m. Barbara Costner; Joseph K., m. Susan Plonk; John, m. Katie Speagle (c); Jonas, d. s., in Confederate Army; Sallie, d. s.;

Peggy, d. s.; Polly, m. Abs. Wise; Lawson, m. Cath. Houser; Geo., m. Ann Dellinger; and Eliza, d. s.

**4** Esley Rhyne's children: 5 Catharine, m. Jonas W. Friday; Mary, m. Wm. M. Costner; Peter M., m. Mary M. Jenkins, daughter of Rufus Jenkins.

**5** Catharine Friday's children: 6 Elmina, d. s.; J. Lee, m. Ida Richards and has the following children: 7 Ina, Rosie and Lanie.

**5** Mary Costner's children: 6 Melancthon, m. Lou Wilson, *nee* Friday; Marshal, m. Theresa Mauney; Pearl; Oliver, m. Artie Perkins; Sylvanus, John, Earl and May. 6 Marshal Costner's children: 7 May; and Celeste, d. s. 6 Oliver Costner's children: 7 Alda and baby.

**5** Peter M. Rhyne's children: 6 Lonidan (U. S. Army); Anne, m. Jno. M. Setzer; Eunice, m. Robt. Dorton; Eslie, Loyd and Geo. W. and three died young; and Lena L. 6 Anne Setzer has one child, Alta Rix, and Eunice Dorton has one, Bobbie.

**4** Jacob K. Rhyne's children: 5 Sarah, m. Jno. C. Friday; Ambrose P. H., m. Emeline Costner; Wm., m. Jane Sain; Frank, m. Hannah Pasour; Mary, m. Lee A. Friday; Ellis, m. Ella Brown; Thos., m. Lena Alexander and Beatrice Finger.

**5** Sarah Friday's children: 6 Ida, m. C. P. Abernethy; Lou, m. Beverly Wilson (c); Frank, s. (U. S. Navy); Anna, Robert, Elliott and Dora. 6 Ida Abernethy has small children.

**5** Ambrose P. H. Rhyne's children: 6 Wm., m. Lena ~~Alexander~~<sup>Smith</sup>; Junius, s.; Ernest, m. Julia McAlister; and Lawrence, s. 6 Wm. Rhyne has one child, Wm., Jr. 6 Ernest Rhyne has two daughters, Jennie Ruth and Nancy.

**5** Wm. Rhyne's children: 6 May, m. Dan'l Abernethy; Anna, m. Pink Reep; Oscar, m. Maggie Wilson; Hattie, m. Earl Abernethy; Beatrice. 6 Mary Abernethy's children: 7 Lola, Katie, Vera M., Robt. L. and baby. 6 Anna Reep's children: 7 Roy. 6 Oscar Rhyne's children: 7 Viola, Paul and William.

**5** Frank Rhyne's children: 6 Nettie, m. Chas. Lineberger; Mattie, m. Alonzo Rhyne; Lily, m. Chas. Lineberger; Mary, Anna; Osie, m. Melchi Rhodes; Ray, m. —— Brown; and Susie. 6 Nettie Lineberger's children: 7 See Chas. Lineberger, page 97. 6 Mattie Rhyne's children: 7 Paul. 6 Lily Lineberger's children: 7 Russell.

**5** Mary Friday's children: 6 Senie, m. Dock Moten; Sallie, d. s.; May, d. s.; Ada, m. Thos. Devine; Pearl, m. Wm. Cloninger; Grady, Bessie, Hattie, Laura, Essie and Bertie. 6 Senie Moten's children: 7 Lawrence and Irene. 6 Ada Devine's children: 7 Claude. 6 Pearl Cloninger's children: Miles Ralph.

**5** Ellis Rhyne's children: 6 Vernie, Dorsey, Pressley, Victor, Paul I. and Claude D.

**5** Thomas Rhyne's children: 6 Myrtle, m. Wirt Rutledge; Jessie, m. Luther Rhyne (c); Flora, m. Julius Friday; Lola, m. Chas. Clemmer; Earl, Alpheus and Ruth; last two by 2nd wife. 6 Myrtle Rutledge's children: 7 Paul and others, small. Jacob K. Rhyne was in Senior Reserves in Confederate Army.

**4** Joseph K. Rhyne's children: 5 Esley, m. Mary Costner; Frances, m. David Summey; Pink, m. Elizabeth Lineberger, *nee* Setzer; Elba, m. Marion Black; Rosa, m. Abel Cansler; Jno. B., m. Mollie Quinn.

**5** Eslie Rhyne's children: 6 Polie, m. Ethel Jenkins; Susie, m. Jerome S. Camp; Bertie, m. Oscar Rudisill; Quincy, m. —— High; Josephine. 6 Polie Rhyne's children: 7 Alena, Hugh, Grace, Joe and Krauth. 6 Bertie Rudisill has one little daughter, Gladys.

**5** Frances Summey's children: 6 See David Summey, page 94.

**5** Pink Rhyne's children: 6 See Eliz. Lineberger Rhyne, page 85. Pink Rhyne was in the Confederate Army.

**5** Elba Black's children: 6 Susan, m. Frank Huggins; Lee, m. Phocia Hovis; Sallie, m. Chas. Bynum. 6 Susan Huggins has one child: 7 Horace. 6 Lee Black has two children: 7 Bessie and Frank. 6 Sallie Bynum has one child: 7 Edith.

**5** Rosa Cansler has one daughter, Bessie, who married Embry Quinn and has one small child, Mildred.

**5** Jno. B. Rhyne's children: 6 Claude, Edna and Lizzie.

**4** Polly Wise's children: 5 James, Mary, Adaline; Margaret, m. Jeff Lenhardt; Geo., m. Minnie Wise.

**5** Margt. Lenhardt's children: 6 Marshal and Ila.

**5** Geo. Wise's children: 6 Robert and Mary.

**4** Lawson Rhyne's children: 5 Geo., m. Sarah Wells and Lizzie Plonk; Eli, m. Fanny Dellinger.

**5** George Rhyne's children: 6 Mary, m. James Goodnight; Ida, m. Dan'l Leatherman (c); Lizzie, m. Dorus Hartsoe; Frank,

Evan, Ellis and Ethel. 6 Mary Goodnight's children: 7 Eunice, Gracie and baby. 6 Lizzie Hartsoe's children: 7 Hilliard.

**5** Eli Rhyne's children: 6 Junia, Katie, Grady, Loy, Dan'l, Edna and Pearl.

**4** George Rhyne's children: 5 Frances, who married Jno. Reep and has three children: Philip, Luther and Mary.

**3** David Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne 2nd, lived at "Pin Hook" factory. His children were:

**4** Polly, m. Henry Smith; Caleb, d. s.; Jonathan, d. s.; Sallie, m. Martin Withers; Barbara, m. Ephm. Pasour; Lizzie, m. Levi Smith; Selena, m. Jos. McAlister; David, m. Adaline Bolick; Jno., m. Sarah Clark; Henry, m. Phronie McGinnis; Peyton, m. Venie Harris; Alfred, s., killed in Confederate Army at Ox Hill; and Margaret, m. Labe Kennedy.

**4** Polly Smith's children: 5 Sarah; Laban, m. America Gray; Dorcas; Eli, m. Maggie Stanford; Margt.; Mary Lizzie, d. s.; Mattie, m. John Withers; and Effie, d. s.

**5** Laban Smith's children: 6 Lula, d. s.; Geo., m. Etta Jenkins; Stamey, m. Laura Workman; Fanny, m. Jno. Mays; Drucilla, m. L. B. Guynn; Pat., m. Nancy Allen and Giles. 6 Geo. Smith's children: 7 Lois, Laura and Geo. 6 Stamey Smith's children: 7 Ray and Myrtle. 6 Fanny May's children: 7 Hazel, Mark and Garset. 6 Drucilla Guynn's children: 7 Roy, Charles and Mary. 6 Pat Smith has one child: 7 Allen.

**5** Eli Smith's children: 6 Lily, Craig, Vergie, etc.

**5** Mattie Withers' children: 6 Claude, Vernie, Fred and Callie. John Withers is the efficient Superintendent of the Flint Cotton Mills, Gastonia.

**4** Sallie Withers' children: 5 Catharine, m. Ab. Harris; Lucinda; Candace, m. Jno. Hoffman; Angeline, m. Andrew Rhodes.

**5** Cath. Harris' children: 7 Martin, m. ——Keener; Angeline, m. —— Hallman (Gravel Hill, Ark.).

**5** Candace Hoffman's children: 6 See Jno. Hoffman, page 66.

**5** Angeline Rhodes' children: 6 Chas., Allie, Geo., Chester and Ira (Gravel Hill, Ark.).

**4** Barbara Pasour's children: 5 Jesse Peterson, m. Mary Ingle; Nora, m. Wm. Baldwin; Anne, m. Wm. Nichols; Frances, m. Rufus Ingle; Ephraim Pasour was the son of David Pasour

and wife Hannah Rhyne. He was in Confederate army and killed at Chancellorsville.

**5** Jesse P. Pasour's children: 6 Hugh; Docia, m. Walter Fisher; Wm., Daisy; Robt., m. Gabe Smith (c); Arthur, m. Ella Currence (c); Arch, Pearl Beuna and Tate. 6 Docia Fisher's children: 7 ——, Alice and baby.

**4** Lizzie Smith's children: 5 Thos., m. Lucinda Lineberger; Abram, m. Julia Rhyne; Monroe, m. Eva Taylor and Maggie Lisenberry; Wm., m. Alice Groner; Lalan, m. Maggie Brown; Mary, m. Jno. A. White; Lee, m. Mattie Harrell.

**5** Thos. Smith's children: 6 Alice, m. Geo. Hunnycutt (c); Edgar, m. Ella Jenkins; Craig, m. Anne Sherrill; Carrie, m. Lee Abernethy; Grat., Claude, Bessie, May and Gertie. 6 Edgar Smith's children: 7 Ola and another. 6 Craig Smith's children: 7 Raymond and Lily. 6 Carrie Abernethy's children: 7 Everett.

**5** Abram Smith's children: 6 See Julia Rhyne Smith, page 34.

**5** Monroe Smith's children: 6 Mamie and Clarence.

**5** Wm. Smith's children: 6 Wm., d. s.; Eula, m. C. B. Newton; Violet, m. C. M. Icenhour; Lawrence, m. Lizzie Cooper (c); Clara, Ben and Ethel. 6 Eula Newton's children: 7 Lacuna and Wm. 6 Violet Icenhour's children: 7 Ralph and Fred.

**5** Laban Smith's children: 6 Minnie, m. Lee Brown; Alfred, Lee, Mary Lizzie, Geo. and Sparke. 6 Minnie Brown's children: 7 Ray, May and James.

**5** Mary White's children: 6 See Jno. A. White, page 24.

**5** Lee Smith's children: 6 Corinne, Robt, Vernie, Daisy and baby.

**4** Salena McAlister's children: 5 See Joseph McAlister, page 49.

**4** David Rhyne's children: 5 Laban, m. Lizzie Bowman; Anne; Sarah, m. John Ballard; Emma, m. Walter Friday; Maggie, m. Ben Carpenter; Mattie, m. Jno. Bynum; Lily, m. Burt Lynch.

**5** Laban Rhyne's children: 6 Geo., David, Gracie, Nellie, Laban, Anne, Joseph, Jack and Jno.

**5** Sarah Ballard's children: 6 Eddie, d. s.; Thos., Lily, Wm., Connie, Ray, Addie and Jessie.

**5** Emma Friday's children: 6 James, Grier, Stella and Giles.

**5** Maggie C. Carpenter's children: 6 Nellie, Anne Lee, Edna and Robt. Rhyne.

**5** Mattie Bynum's children: 6 Claude, May, Ree and Wm.

**5** Lily Smith's children: 6 Anne and Ivey.

**4** John Rhyne's children: 5 Chas. M., m. Sallie Henderson; Lizzie, m. Joe Herron; and perhaps others.

**5** Chas. M. Rhyne's children: 6 Jno., Wm., Laura, Emmett and George.

**5** Lizzie Herron's children: 6 Oscar, Claude, Lois, Eunice, James, Baxter, Mack and Chas.

**4** John Rhyne was a Confederate soldier and died of disease in prison, I think, at Elmira, N. Y.

**4** Henry Rhyne was also a Confederate soldier and was wounded in battle. His children are: 5 Frank, m. Jane Kirksey (c); Anne, m. Jno. Taylor; Sidney, m. Ellen Mills; Wm., m. Lula Walters; Maggie, m. Wm. Reinhardt.

**5** Anne Taylor's children: 6 Ernest, Frank, Joseph, Lottie and Jesse.

**5** Sidney Rhyne's children: 6 Walter, Flossie, Ernest, Shelley and baby.

**5** Wm. Rhyne's children: 6 Oscar, Edna, Wm. and Joseph R.

**5** Maggie Reinhardt has one daughter, Lucy.

**4** Peyton Rhyne was also a good Confederate soldier and at Hanover Court House he had his jaw smashed all to pieces. He carried the frightful scars of his wound until the day of his recent death. His children are: 5 Alfred, m. Julia Wright (c); Lee, m. Ella Hamilton; Jno. m. Anne Tritt; Chas., m. Lou Miller (c).

**5** Lee Rhyne's children: 6 William, Robert and Charles.

**5** John Rhyne's children: 6 George and Loy.

**4** Margaret Kennedy's children: 5 One daughter, Alice, married Wm. Dellinger. She had other children not learned. Alice Dellinger has some children: 6 Avery and others.

**3** David Rhyne was the seventh son of his parents without older sisters and hence was "Dr." supposed to have natural curative powers in some infantile diseases.

**3** Thomas Rhyne, eighth son of his parents, Jacob Rhyne 2nd, and Maria Elizabeth Best, married Katie Rudisill, a sister of "Gentleman" Jonas Rudisill. It is said while in this country they lived on Little Long Creek not far from its junction with Big Long Creek on the place now owned by W. S. Robinson, once the Cox place. After three sons were born this couple dis-

agreed and separated. He went west and settled in Southeast Missouri and married again. His second wife was named Elizabeth, but in spite of the fact that I have corresponded with her grandchildren at Alley and Seventy-Six, Mo., and written to one daughter still living I have been unable to obtain the family name of Thos. Rhyne's second wife. Some of my correspondents thought her a Hoffman and some thought it was Oshy. Since writing above I am told the wife of Thos. Rhyne was Elizabeth Pressnell, sister to the wife of his son Emanuel. The N. C. branch of the family entirely lost sight of Thos. Rhyne and had no hint of his whereabouts or his new family. His first wife also married again the second time to Michael Harmon and she reared not only her three Rhyne sons but a family of Harmons in N. C. The North Carolina Rhynes of this family still live in various sections of N. C. and S. C., and also the Harmon family I think in large part live in Iredell Co., N. C., while the second set of Rhynes of this family are scattered in Mo., Ill. and other western sections. The descendants of both Mr. Rhyne and of his wife Katie Rudisill are honorable and respected citizens in the various localities suggested. The children of Thomas Rhyne in N. C. were:

**4** Absalom Rhyne, m. Mary E. Mosteller (1838); Noah, m. Amanda E. McCants, in 1845, in South Carolina near Ridgeway; and Solomon, m. Katie Carpenter and lived in Lincoln Co., N. C., near Long Shoals.

**4** Absalom Rhyne moved to Iredell Co., N. C., and lived and died there. His children were: 5 Susan, m. Andrew Shields; Robt., m. Eliza Weisner; Jonah, a Methodist preacher, m. Ruth Mason (c); Frances and Luther both died young; David C., m. Susan Padgett; Ann, m. Alpheus Padgett; and Sarah, m. John Jordan.

**5** Susan Shield's children: 6 Maggie, m. A. M. Guy; Lily, died at age of 16 years. 6 Maggie Guy's children: 7 Thos. W.

**5** Robert Rhyne's children: 6 Lenora, m. Clark Goodin; Rowena, m. C. L. McHargue; Luther; Docia, m. Preston Stoot; Maggie, m. Henry McHargue; Caroline, m. R. A. Adams; Della, Anna, Erastus, Jerry, Dan'l and Carrie. 6 Lenora Goodin's children: 7 Spencer, Daisy, Collie, Turner, Dewey, Clay, Lottie, Luner. 6 Rowena McHargue's children: 7 James, Jetty, Gertrude, Cordie, Robt., Beulah, Arnold, Guinn and Clyde. 6 Docia Stoot's children: 7 Floyd. 6 Maggie McHargue's

children: 7 Flake and Maude. 6 Caroline Adams has two children: 7 Esker and Foda.

**5** David C. Rhyne's children: 6 Emma.

**5** Ann Padgett's children: 6 Augustus, s., in U. S. Navy; Mary E., m. Chas. Kelly; Sarah, m. Jno. Hanby; James, Robert, Pearl, Lenora and Della. 6 Mary Kelly's children: 7 Belle and Carl. 6 Sarah Hanby's children: 7 Viola. This family of Padgetts live at Old Fort, N. C.

**5** Sarah Jordan's children: 6 Wm., m. Sarah Webber (c); Lula, m. Levi Dowell; Elizabeth, m. Erastus Shaver; Lily, m. Augustus Pharr; Jonah, Parks; Bessie, m. Adolphus Mason; Walter, Katie, Nettie, Alice; Dewey, d. s. 6 Lula Dowell's children: 7 Etta, d. s.; Ina and George. 6 Elizabeth Shaver's children: 7 Wm. and Hillary. 6 Lily Pharr has two children: 7 Carrie and Cordie.

**4** Noah Rhyne's children: 5 Fanny E., m. Rev. W. H. Hartin (Baptist); Anne C., m. Charnal H. Walker (c); Mary E., m. T. F. Walker; Cynthia, m. T. F. Walker (c); Geo. Henry, m. M. E. Harmon (in Iredell Co., N. C.)

**5** Fanny E. Hartin's children: 6 Sallie Belle; Sam'l McC., m. Ola Crumpton; Wm. McC., a Baptist preacher in Ala.; Mary, m. Dow Campbell. 6 Sam'l McC. Hartin has one child.

**5** Mary E. Walker's children: 6 Wm.; Noah, m. Mary D. Skates; Jas. D., m. Nellie Knight; Richard D., m. Bessie Abrams; Chas. F., m. Elenore Davis (San Francisco, Cal.); Anne; and Lucy, m. J. T. Robinson (c). 6 Noah Walker's children: 7 Essie E. and Wm. S. (in Orlando, Fla.). 6 Jas. D. Walker's children: 7 Nettie E. (Tampa, Fla.). 6 Richard D. Watkin's children: 7 Anna B. and Mary E. (Columbia, S. C.). 6 Chas. F. Walker was an American soldier in Spanish American war.

**5** Geo. Henry Rhyne's children: 6 James McCants, Geo. Henry, Jr., Wm. H., Jos. W. and Anne May.

**4** Noah Rhyne died of paralysis at Ridgeway, S. C., in 1892.

**4** Solomon Rhyne had children as follows: 5 A. Marion, m. Sallie A. Colvard; Nancy, m. W. Gates; Frances, m. W. Gates (c); Lawson, m. Nancy Hudson; Jacob, m. —— Gates; Thos., m. Margianna Yarboro; Dora, m. Wm. Henderson; and Chas., m. Sarah Buff.

**5** A. Marion Rhyne entered the Confederate Army at the beginning of the war in the Hornet's Nest Riflemen, Charlotte, N.

C., afterward Co. K, 42nd N. C. Regt. and served to the end of the war. He rose to the rank of Capt. of his company. He was at Bentonville and surrendered with Johnston's Army. After the war he made his home at Lexington, N. C. He died Jan. 25, 1893, at the age of 52 years. His wife had died June 8, 1887. His children were: 6 Nannie M., m. C. E. Gray of Dorsett, Vt., now living in Westminster, S. C.; Marion T., died in infancy; Walter E., m. Ella Freeman and lives at Westminster, S. C.; and Loyd Colvard died in infancy; Carrie May, m. W. C. Peden, Westminster, S. C. 6 Nannie Gray's children: Only one born and died in infancy. 6 Walter E. Rhyne has four children: 7 Bertie May and Sarah Virginia, Ella Ruth and W. E., Jr. 6 Carrie May Peden's children: 7 Son died in infancy; Mildred Gray, Elizabeth Virginia, and W. C., Jr. Mr. Peden died Nov. 10, 1910. Mrs. Peden lives in Westminster, S. C. The Pedens have a genealogical record in book form at Fountain Inn, S. C.

**5** Nancy Gates' children: 6 James, m. Mamie Cauble. 6 James Gates' children: 7 Georgia, m. —— Hedspeth; Bergin, Pearl, Jno., Ruby, Harris and Fred. 7 Georgia Hedspeth's children: 8 Only one.

**5** Lawson Rhyne's children: 6 Amanda, m. Thos. Barrett; Maggie, m. Thos. Murray; Luther, m. Sophia Bolick; James, m. Fanny Hope; Wm., m. Sallie Rush; Daisy, m. Jno. Kiser; Sylvanus, Chas., Bertha and Nannie. 6 Amanda Barrett's children: 7 Chas., Lida, Robt., Allie, Lucy, Coy and Clarence. 6 Maggie Murray's children: 7 Irene, Gracie and Walter (Okla.). 6 Luther Rhyne's children: 7 Alonzo, Willie, and infant. 6 James Rhyne's children: 7 Dora, Lucy and May. 6 William Rhyne's children: 7 Flossie and Irene. 6 Daisy Kiser's children: 7 Ollie and Irene.

**5** Lawson Rhyne was in Confederate Army in Co. C., 71st N. C. Regt.

**5** Jacob Rhyne's children: 6 Sid, m. Minnie Byers; Carrie; Thurman and Cleveland, twins; and Miller. 6 Sid Rhyne has one son, Smith.

**5** Thos. Rhyne's children: 6 Lelia, Otto and Malcolm.

**5** Dora Henderson's children: 6 Jno.; Nannie, m. Ed. Reel (c); Clarence, Walter, Marshal, Sarah, Marion, Beatrice and Lawson.

**5** Charles Rhyne's children: 6 Georgia, m. Sumner Willis; and John. 6 Georgia Willis' children: 7 Eldridge.

**3** Thomas Rhyne died of cancer in Perry County, Mo., and is buried near Seventy-Six. His children by his second wife were: 4 Rule, m. Elizabeth Hughey; Dan'l m. Fanny Hoffman; Jacob, m. Screane Upton; Emanuel, m. Pressnell; Joel, m. Sallie Pressnell; Caleb; Wm., m. Denie Sandlin; Columbus; Eli, m. Jane Cox; Lily; Caroline, m. Karn Sandlin.

**4** Rule Rhyne's children: 5 Frank, m. Hulda Hoffman; Jacob died single, a young man; John, m. Jane Johnston; Amelia, m. Joseph Lesch (Thebes, Ill.); Columbus, m. Anne Hickman; Matilda, m. Marion Course; Jennie, m. Jno. Parker.

**5** Frank Rhyne's children: 6 See Hulda Hoffman Rhyne, page 19.

**5** John Rhyne's children: 6 Noah, Chloe, Iva, Jno., Jonas, Fanny, d. s.; and Kirby.

**5** Amelia Lesch's children: 6 Mollie, Frank and Edward.

**5** Columbus Rhyne's children: 6 Curtis, Edgar, Fred, Lennie and Bertha.

**5** Matilda Course's children: 6 Norma, Cyrus, Benj.; James, d. s.

**5** Jennie Parker's children: 6 Robt., d. young; Munson, Arthur, Albert, Nora and Bertha.

**4** Daniel Rhyne's children: 5 See Fannie Hoffman, page 19.

**4** Caroline Sandlin's children: 5 Geo., m. —— Truitt; Jno., m. —— and has a family; Joseph, Ed, Ellen, Anne and Elizabeth. I think these are all married and have children. Mrs. Sandlin, the only surviving child of Thomas Rhyne, lives at Cross-town, Mo. For eight or ten years I sought diligently for information of Thos. Rhyne who was brother to my grandfather, Jacob Rhyne. As seen I have not a full account of the family yet, but sufficient to give to friends who care to pursue the matter further a good start to complete the list. If when I was visiting in this section I had known the above I might easily have completed it.

**3** Sallie (Sarah) Rhyne was the only daughter of Jacob Rhyne 2nd, among the foregoing nine children. She married Sam'l Withers, the son of Elisha Withers, who was an American soldier of the Revolutionary War. She lived just about a mile east of Long Creek Baptist Church. She and her husband are buried

in the graveyard of said church. Nice marble slabs mark their graves with following inscriptions: "Samuel Withers, born Feb. 18, 1791. Died Oct. 25, 1855," and "Sallie R. Withers, born Mar. 18, 1793. Died Oct. 14, 1867." They had the following children: 4 Michael, m. —— Teeters, Abingdon, Va.; Berryman, m. two sisters, Misses Meadows, Columbia, S. C.; Martin R., m. Sallie Rhyne, daughter of David Rhyne, who was brother to his mother; Eli, m. Cansada McIlwaine; Alfred W., d. s.; Lavina, m. Henry Carroll, Vincent Allen and Andrew Baldwin; Cyrus m. Gussie Bean; S. P. H., d. s.; Mary, m. Sidney Robinson; and Sallie, m. Eli Smith and L. P. Stowe.

**4** Michael Withers' children: 5 Salmon, m. Lily Smith; Katie, m. —— Ropp; Mollie, m. Richard Wilson, Newton, N. C.; Edwd., m. —— at Roanoke, Va.; John, m. ——, Va.; Dr. Bud, m. Anne Teeters and a 2nd wife; Sam'l P., m. Lizzie Pierce; Sallie, m. —— Simpson.

**5** Salmon Withers' children: 6 Nannie, Robt., Fanny, Henry, Alfred, Helen, Arthur and Malcolm.

**5** Katie Ropp's children: 6 Jno., m. ——; Sam'l; Mary, m. —— Lyons; Lily and Willie (girl.)

**5** Mollie Wilson's children: 6 Richard, Sam'l, James, John and Catharine.

**5** Edward Withers' children: 6 Maggie, m. ——; Conrad and baby.

**5** Jno. Withers' children: 6 Names not learned.

**5** Bud Withers' children: 6 Edwin, m. Mary Williams; Mary, m. —— Nutall.

**5** Sam'l P. Withers' children: 6 Fanny and Pierce.

**4** Berryman Withers' children: 5 Jno. Sam'l, m. Margt. Walker, Chester, S. C.; and another who died young.

**5** John Sam'l Withers lived at Chester, S. C. He died, 1908. His widow survives. Their children are: 6 Mary Eleanor; Maggie Bell died single at 16 years of age; Bettie Marion, d. 1896; Sarah, teacher in Winthrop College; Frances, teacher of Domestic science at New Orleans and now at a College at Fredericksburg, Va.; Mabel S., m. Col. E. R. Cox, Darlington, S. C.; Harry Hicks, s.; and Johnsie Lucile, a trained nurse at Chester, S. C.

**4** Martin Withers' children: See Sallie Rhyne Withers, page 143.

**4** Eli Withers' children: 5 Jno. Sam'l, Bessie; and Sallie, m. Thos. Hoffman.

**5** Sallie Hoffman's children: 6 Raymond and Gaither.

**4** Cyrus Withers' children: 5 Callie, m. Julius Prather; Nellie, m. in Iowa; Chas., m. Maggie Groner; Mollie, m. ——; and Minnie. This family moved to Kansas some time after the Civil War.

**5** Callie Prather and Nellie have children, names not learned.

**5** Chas. Withers' children: 6 Nellie, Clarence and Minnie.

**4** Lavina Carroll-Allen-Baldwin's children: 5 Thos. Carroll, m. Mary Houser (c); Mary Allen, m. Wm. Summey; Julia Allen, m. Jacob Smith (c). No children were born to 3rd husband.

**5** Thomas Carroll died in the Confederate Army.

**5** Mary Summey's children: 6 Craig, m. Lonie Caldwell; Sloan, d. s.; Schenck; Webb, d. s.; and Thos. 6 Craig Summey's children: 7 Brady and Mary Salome.

**4** Mary Robinson and husband moved to Pope Co., Ark., with Peter Hoffman in 1851. They have descendants but not found.

**4** Sallie Smith-Stowe's children: 5 Chas. Stowe, m. Tinie Brown

**5** Chas. Stowe's children: 6 Ella, Fred, Ralph; Edith and Ethel, twins; Edna; Lois, d. s.; Clyde and Jno. Paul.

**4** I think there was probably another son of Jacob Rhyne 2nd, named Peter, but that he died near his brother Jacob Rhyne's home unmarried.

---

### SECTION 3—EVE MAGDALENE CLONINGER

**2** Eve Magdalene, daughter of Jacob Rhyne 1st, married Adam Cloninger (Kloninger) and as befits their names became the first parents of the Cloninger family in this section, though I think it probable that he also had a brother to come here also. Adam and Eve Cloninger had their paradise by the rippling rills of upper Stanley Creek near or on the place later known as the Fetty Tarr place. They are buried in a private graveyard about a quarter of a mile north of where the mill now stands. Only rough stones without inscription mark their graves. A large family of children were born to them, to wit:

**3** Philip, m. Sarah Hovis, 1803;

**3** Adam, m. Susanna Clemmer, daughter of the pioneer, Felby Clemmer, 1803, and Eliz. Plonk;

**3** Thos., m. Mary Rhyne, daughter of Thomas Rhyne, 1812;

**3** Jacob, m. Elizabeth Clemmer, daughter of Felty Clemmer, pioneer;

**3** David, m. Susanna Senter and Katie Huffstetler;

**3** Lizzie ——;

**3** Mollie, m. Lewis Clemmer, son of Felty Clemmer, pioneer;

**3** Eve, m. Geo. Hovis 2nd, son of George, pioneer;

**3** Fannie, d. single;

**3** Barbara, m. John Sides (Seitz);

**3** Catharine, m. Wm. Senter;

**3** Philip Cloninger's children: 4 Michael, m. Catharine Hovis, daughter of Jacob Hovis, and moved to Mo., with his brothers-in-law. They settled near Buckhorn, Madison Co. 4 Barbara, m. John Robinson; and perhaps others.

**4** Michael Cloninger had the following children: 5 Ann, s.; Eli, s.; Solomon, s.; Selena, s.; Elizabeth, s.; Maggie, d. s.; Philip, d. s.; Jane, m. Martin Clubb.

**5** Jane Clubb's children: 6 Alice, m. Pearl Alexander; Susan, m. Jno. Stroup; Katie, s.; and Gus, s. 6 Alice Alexander's children: 7 Marie, Thos. and baby. 6 Susan Stroup's children: 7 Vallie.

**3** Adam Cloninger's children: 4 Moses, m. Katie Bolinger; Felty, m. Mary Long; Jno., m. Vinie Morris, sister to Col. W. G. Morris; Adam, m. Harriet Featherstone, sister to Jas. and Jap.; Peggy, m. Michael Lineberger; Susan, m. Jno. Bell; Betsy, m. Peter Lineberger; Lavina, m. Joseph Rhyne; Mary, m. Upton Byrum.

**4** Moses Cloninger moved to Pope County, Ark. Among his children were: 5 Henry, d. s.; and Susanna, m. John Shetley (in Ark.).

**4** Felty Cloninger's children: 5 Leander (millwright), m. —— McConnell; John, m. —— Teeter and another; Wm., m. —— Teeter, who lost her mind; Alfred, m. —— Rhodes, daughter of Jacob Rhodes; Bartlett, m. —— Austin; Luther, a Meth. preacher, m. —— in Yell Co., Ark.; Harriet, m. Pink Carpenter and moved to Kansas.

**4** Felty Cloninger moved to Pope Co., Ark. In the tumultuous days of reconstruction without known provocation on his

part he was called to his door at night by the "Jay Hawkers" and shot to death. 5 Bartlett Cloninger was killed in a sawmill. These generally have descendants but I failed to obtain names.

4 John Cloninger moved to Texas—Hughes Spring. His children were:

5 Adaline, m. Perry Rhyne; Susan and Delphia, both married Jacob Rhyne, brother to Perry; Sarah, Amos, Ben and Gus.

5 Adaline Rhyne when last heard from was still living but had long been a widow and blind for over thirty years. For her descendants, see Perry Rhyne, page 92.

5 For Susan and Delphia Rhyne's children, see Jacob Rhyne, page 92.

4 Adam Cloninger also moved to Arkansas and had at least two children, one of whom was Caroline.

4 Peggy Lineberger's children: 5 Lavina, m. Fred Hoffman; Wm. S., m. Cansada Setzer; Ann, m. Kelly Jones; Rosa and Lee.

5 For Lavina Hoffman's children, see Fred Hoffman, page 67.

5 For Wm. S. Lineberger's children, see Cansada Lineberger, page 86.

5 Ann Jones' children: 6 \_\_\_\_\_.

4 Susan Bell's children: 5 Nancy J., m. James Whitesides; Sarah A., m. Wm. Lineberger; Monroe, m. Lavina Rhyne; Martin, d. s., in Confederate Army, Co. H, 49 N. C. Regt.; Wm., m. Elvira Robinson. Wm. Bell was Conf. soldier Co. C, 71 N. C. Regt.); Elmina, m. Wade Holland; Margt., m. Moses Whitesides; Eliza, m. Winchester Clemmer; Simon, m. Margt. Setzer and Mary Goodson.

5 Nancy Whitesides' children: 6 Mary, d. s.; Monroe, m. \_\_\_\_\_, at Russellville, Ark.; Margt., m. Harvey Bradley (c); Eliza, m. Wm. Hanna; Lee, m. Eliza Whitesides; Rachael, m. Wm. Crawford; Thos., in U. S. Army; and Laban. 6 Eliza Hanna's children: 7 Edgar and 8 or 9 others. 6 Lee Whitesides' children: 7 Nancy and others.

5 For Sarah A. Lineberger's children: 6 See Wm. C. Lineberger, page 67.

5 For Monroe Bell's children: 6 See Lavina Bell, page 67.

5 Wm. Bell's children: 6 Sarah J., m. Grier Jenkins; Ed., m. Ellen Jenkins and Odessa Quinn; Mary L., m. Ed Rhyne; Julia, m. David Jenkins and Jno. Kendrick; Frank, m. Ethel Falls; Robt., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Bradley; Clarence, m. Lanie Pasour (c); and Os-

m. Ralph Summer

borne, m. Anne M. Stroup. 6 Sarah Jenkins' children: 7 Willie, Cora, Blanche, Raymond, Pearl and Nellie. 6 Ed Bell's children: 7 Clifford by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Jno. and Fred. 6 Mary L. Rhyne's children: 7 Coyt, Ola, Elvira and Ree. 6 Julia Jenkins-Kendrick's children: 7 Ethel, Nellie and Clifford, all Kendricks. 6 Frank Bell had one child, died infant, and one, Mary E., and then died himself. 6 Osborn Bell's children: 7 Robt. and Hazel.

**5** Elmina Holland's children: 6 Lily, m. Ed Long; Mollie, m. Peter Lineberger; Dock, m. Minnie Ballard (c); Jno. L., m. \_\_\_\_\_ in West Va. (c); Fanny; and Sallie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Thornburg. 6 Lily Long's children: 7 Lizzie, m. Vard Ballard; Nonie; Henderson, Will, Sudie, Gus, Addie, Ed, Nettie and Mamie. 7 Lizzie Ballard's children: 8 Fred and Clarence. 6 For Mollie Lineberger's children, see Peter Lineberger, page 67.

**5** Margaret Whitesides' children: 6 Laura, m. Frank Rhyne; Ella, m. Wm. Foy (c); Etta, m. Luther Lineberger; and Lawrence. 6 Laura Rhyne's children: 7 Odie and Ola, see page 24.

**5** Eliza Clemmer's children: 6 Ida, d. s.; Jno.; and Wm., m. Carrie White.

**5** Simon Bell's children: 6 See Margt. Bell, page 86. No children by last wife.

**4** Betsy Lineberger's children: 5 Frank, s., lost an arm in the Confederate Army, moved to Texas and died single; Kate, m. Thos. Cox and Sam'l J. Hand; Frances, m. James C. Mitchell, 1869, and moved to Floyd, Hunt Co., Texas; and Jno. Laban, m. \_\_\_\_\_, in Hopkins Co., Texas.

**5** Kate Cox-Hand's children: 6 Emma Cox, m. B. F. Lenhardt; and rest by 2nd husband, to wit: Cora, m. Sloan Robinson; Ida, m. Jno. Reed; Zoe, m. R. P. Rankin; Jennie, m. E. L. Rankin; Parks, m. Lottie Lineberger; Jasper, m. Erwin Robinson, daughter of Dr. Frank Robinson (c); Hall, m. Nanny Williamson; Holland, m. Mabel Falls; and Aurelia, m. DeLambert Stowe (c). 6 Emma Lenhardt's children: 7 Pearl, m. Thos. Rankin; Arthur, Bertha, Mabel, Gilmer, Frank and Ben Ely. 7 Pearl Rankin has one child: 8 Roberta. 6 Cora Robinson's children: 7 Virginia, Coyt, Edith and Katie. 6 Ida Reed's children: 7 James, Katie, Mary, Lestie, Erma and Helen. 6 Zoe Rankin's children: 7 Grady, Violet, Henry, Lawrence and Pink. 6 Jennie Rankin's children: 7 Lamar, Erwin, Ellis and Lois.

6 Parks Hand's children: 7 Mowena and Sam'l. Thos. Cox was a Confederate soldier, Co. C., 37 N. C. Regt. and died of disease Nov. 26, 1862. Sam'l J. Hand was also a Confederate soldier, Co. B., 28 N. C., and gave an arm to the Southern cause near Jefferson, Va., Aug. 24, 1862.

**5** Frances Mitchell's children: 6 Florence, m. H. N. Blackman (c); Lula, m. A. J. Eldridge; Bertie; Alma, m. Dr. G. W. Young; Willard, d. s.; and James, s. 6 Lula Eldridge's children: 7 Chas., Fay, Ray, Robt., Ben and Alma. 6 Alma Young's children: 7 Hazel and Marie.

**5** Jno. Laban Lineberger's children: 6 Ila, Fannie, Jno., Eva, Fay, and Clark. Jno. Laban Lineberger failed to answer my inquiries and I can trace his family no further.

**4** For Lavina Rhyne's descendants, see Joseph Rhyne, page 87.

**4** Mary Byrum and her husband moved from N. C. to Coosaville, Ga., and later perhaps to Chatooga Co. I have failed to get account of the family.

**3** Thos. Cloninger lived in the northeastern part of Gaston. He had the following children:

**4** Wm., m. Mary Stowe; Dan'l, m. Mary Stroup; Sallie, m. Alex Sadler; and Lawson.

**4** Wm. Cloninger's children: 5 Harriet, m. David Howell in Ga.; Lawson, s., killed in Civil War, Co. B., 28th N. C. Regt., killed at Reams Station; Felty also died in Civil War in same Company, single; Milton, m. Eva B. Fries; Joel, m. Fanny Gregory and Nancy Sadler; Dan'l, m. Laura McGinnis; Sallie, John; Julia, m. Burt Cloninger; Dovie, m. Walter Handsell; Mary, m. Robt. Queen (c); Henry, m. Emma Queen.

**5** Harriet Howell's children: 6 Sallie, Cora, Julia and Milton.

**5** Milton Cloninger's children: 6 Jno. M. and Mary B., Talladega, Ala.

**5** Joel Cloninger's children: 6 Juanita, m. Ben Morris; Mamie, m. Frank Lewis and Melchi Rhyne; and Blaine. 6 Juanita Morris' children: 7 Hall, Clarence, Fanny and Lida.

**5** Daniel Cloninger's children: 6 Howard, Genoa, Mamie, Florence, Milton and Ethel.

**5** Julia Cloninger's children: 6 Etta, m. Ed Fincannon (c); Lula, m. —— Parks; Cora, Hattie, Maggie and Clarence.

**5** Dovie Handsell's children: 6 Florence, Mary, Robt., Letha, Pearl and Osie.

**5** Henry Cloninger's children: 6 Edna, Olin and Polie.

**4** Daniel Cloninger's children: 5 Susan, m. Joyce Stilwell; Mary, m. Geo. Coss (c); Rosa; Ephraim, m. Laura Abernethy; Malinda, m. Ephm. Senter; Sarah; Jno., d. s.; Lucinda, m. M. W. Abernethy; Fanny, m. Dan'l Dellinger; and Hulda, m. ——.

**5** Susan Stilwell's children: 6 Walter, m. Lily Johnston; Molly, m. Jos. Harris; Lula, m. James Irvin; Jno., m. Lola ——; and Ed. 6 Walter Stilwell's children: 7 Louise and another.

**5** Rosa Cloninger has one son, Gus Cloninger.

**5** Ephraim Cloninger's children: 6 See Laura Cloninger, page 83.

**5** Malinda Senter's children: 6 Augustus, m. Ina Payne; Jonas, m. Beulah Shelton; Wm., m. Lottie Sherrill (c); Callie, m. Ode Long; Luther, Sallie, Laura, Tollie and Andrew. 6 Augustus Senter's children: 7 Russell. 6 Jonas Senter's children: 7 Fred and Oscar. 6 Callie Long's children: 7 Garland and Alton, Kenneth, Fanny, Glenn and Helena.

**5** Lucinda Abernethy's children: 6 See M. W. Abernethy, page 83.

**5** Fanny Dellinger's children: 6 Lucy, Ben, Thos., Peter, Marcus, Lizzie and Dan'l.

**5** Hulda Cloninger's children: 6 Sam'l and Myrtle.

**5** Sallie Sadler's children: 5 John, m. Lizzie McLure; Henry, m. Kate Sadler; Ann; Lanie, m. Jno. Queen (c); Belzie, Lucinda; Wm., m. Julia Helderman; Fanny, m. L. Queen (c); Franklin, m. Nannie Helderman; Rachael, m. Jno. Barnett.

**5** John Sadler's children: 6 Edgar and Kate.

**5** Henry Sadler's children: 6 Connie, Eunice and Leckie.

**5** Wm. Sadler's children: 6 Sallie and Johnie.

**5** Franklin Sadler's children: 6 George.

**5** Rachael Barnett's children: 6 Elsi.

**3** Jacob Cloninger's children: 4 Jacob, m. Margaret Lineberger, daughter of Michael Lineberger; John, m. Catharine Kinser; Peggy, m. David Summey; Mary, m. —— Moore; and James, m. Sarah A. Kinser, sister to John's wife.

**4** Jacob Cloninger, son of Jacob Cloninger, Sr., moved to East Tennessee. He was a Lutheran minister in that country. His children were:

**5** Belle, m. Frank Kinser; John L., m. Nannie Boggard and —— Dixon; Bettie, m. Leland Stanford; and Michael and Katie both killed by lightning when young.

**5** Belle Kinser's children: 6 Lafayette, m. Cora Kinser and Lizzie Henry; Effie, m. Smith Harvey; and Albert, m. Cordie Brakebill. 6 Lafayette Kinser's children: 7 Iva Pearl by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lucy and Martha Belle. 6 Effie Harvey's children: 7 Willie, May, Lee, Ella and Lena. 6 Albert Kinser's children: 7 Mary and Albert.

**5** John L. Cloninger's children: 6 Fred, Oscar and Ben, all by 1st wife.

**4** Peggy Summey and Mary Moore had children, I think.

**4** James Cloninger's children: 5 Susan, m. Henry Lones; Adaline, m. Wm. Moser; Hulda J., m. James Lones; Luther, m. Josie Patterson; Margt., m. Smith Pittman.

**5** Susan Lones' children: 6 Eliz., m. Robt. Morgan; Jno., m. Cordie Smith; Airie, m. Jno. Shackelford; James, s.; Guy, m. Sallie Sharp; Laura and Emma, twins—Laura, m. Ernie Morgan; Emma, m. Carter Smith; and Frank, s. 6 Elizabeth Morgan's children: 7 Willis, Etta, May and James. 6 John Lones' children: 7 Harry, Elbert and Homer. 6 Airie Shackelford's children: 7 Lula, John, Chas. and Rosie. 6 Guy Lones' children: 7 Bersie and Guy, Jr. 6 Laura Morgan's children: 7 Sam'l and Vanilla. 6 Emma Smith's children: 7 Ella, Carl and Sarah.

**5** Adaline Moser's children: 6 Charlotte, Luther, James, Ernest and Robert. The Moser family lives in Virginia.

**5** Hulda Lones' children: 6 Fanny, m. Wm. Lones; Wm., m. Mollie Bishop; Luther, m. Lula Hucks; Alex., m. Callie Moore; Aden, m. Mamie Miller; Fred, s.; Minnie, m. Hugh McDonald (c); Cora, Effie and Walker. 6 Fanny Lones' children: 7 Maude, Chris, Lela, Ernest and Wheeler. 6 Wm. Lones' children: 7 Garland, Hugh, Bessie and Grace. 6 Luther Lones' children: 7 Oma, Bessie and Dean. 6 Alex Lones' children: 7 Two sons, names not learned. 6 Aden Lones' children: 7 Albert and Milburn.

**5** Luther Cloninger's children: 6 Sam'l, m. —— Brown; Edgar, m. Daisy Paiper; Bersie, m. Wm. Russell. 6 These have small children.

**5** Margaret Pittman's children: 6 Essie, s.; Jackson, m. Anna Nelson; Corrie, m. Robt. Reynolds; Dennis, Oly, Viddy,

Jessie, Lula, Elmina, Bertha, Geo., and infant—last nine single. 6 Jackson Pittman's children: 7 Lonnie and infant. 6 Cordie Reynolds has two small children.

**4** John Cloninger was a most excellent man and citizen. He lived to a great old age and died only a short time ago. He lived in Monroe County, Tenn. He had no children.

**3** David Cloninger's children: 4 Mary, m. Jacob Thornburg (c); Lewis, m. Elizabeth Froneberger; Jonas, m. Sallie Kiser; Nancy, m. Manuel Carpenter (c); Susan, m. Joseph Costner, twin to David Costner; Lavina, m. Henry Tritt; Fannie, d. s.; David, m. Becky Pasour, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Andrew, m. Nora Lynch; Eve, m. Wm. Ramsay; and Philip, d. s.

**4** Lewis Cloninger's children: 5 Ephm., m. Mary A. Dudley; Margt., m. Lawson Hanson; David, m. Louisa Bolinger; Wm., m. Caroline Dudley, sister to Ephraim's wife; Anderson, m. Cynthia Dellinger and Eliz. Sides and Susie, daughter of Henry Best; Salena, m. Elisha Fisher; and Elizabeth, m. Jno. Dudley, brother to Ephraim's wife.

**5** Ephraim Cloninger lives in Southeast Mo. His children were: 6 Arizona E., d. s.; Wm. L., m. Mary Smith; Nevada, m. Thos. Robbins; Columbus D., m. Argie Eaker; Henry J., d. s.; Lily T., d. s.; Lessie Q., m. R. F. Barr; Nora A. and Ephm. L. 6 Wm. L. Cloninger's children: 7 Henry M., Dessie and Floyd. 6 Nevada Robbins's children: 7 Emma, Edward, Pinkney, Missouri and Burrett. 6 Columbus D. Cloninger's children: two died young and Adam. 6 Lessie Q. Barr's children: 7 Sam'l. Ephraim Cloninger writes me he has two other grandchildren with him but fails to locate them to-wit: Alice Robbins and Ethel Cooper.

**5** Margaret Hanson had one child by 1st husband which died young. She had none by 2nd husband.

**5** David Cloninger's children: 6 Three died small and Dan'l and Nora.

**5** Wm. Cloninger's children: 6 Jno' D., Virginia, Luda, Stella and Fredk.

**5** Anderson Cloninger's children: 6 One son, married Eliz. Seitz and one married Susie Best; and David, m. Ida James (c).

**5** Elizabeth Dudley's children: 6 Maggie, Mary, Elizabeth and Jessie.

**5** Selena Fisher's children: 6 Ida, m. Manuel Strong; Lou E, and Elizabeth.

**4** Jonas Cloninger's children: 5 Sarah, m. L. A. Thornburg; Emanuel, m. Elizabeth Shrum; Jacob, m. Cansada Summey; Kate, m. Monroe Clemmer; Geo., m. Frances Long; Andrew, m. Julia Jones; Alice, m. James McAlister; Barbara, m. Henry Featherstone.

**5** Sarah Thornburg's children: 6 Mamie, m. D. P. Rhodes; Columbus, m. Lizzie White (c); Katie; Sylvannus, m. Ellen Pasour; Mattie, m. Herbert Pasour; Oliver, d. s.; Winfield, m. Violet Reinhardt; and Blanche. 6 For Mamie Rhodes' children: See Polie Rhodes, page 97. 6 Sylvannus Thornburg's children: 7 Clarence, Winnie, Merle and Herman. 6 Mattie Pasour's children: 7 Hugh. 6 Winfield Thornburg's children: 7 Katie Lee and Clyde.

**5** Emanuel Cloninger's children: 6 Amanda, m. Jno. Pasour; Dorcas, m. Luther Best; Thos., d. s.; Franklin, d. s.; Geo. B., m. Susan Lineberger; Laura, m. Chas. Hovis; Marion, m. Carlie Garrison; and Lester, m. Bertha Lineberger. 6 For further descendants of Emanuel Cloninger, see Eliz. Cloninger, page 116. Emanuel Cloninger was a Confederate soldier, Co. H., 37th Regt. He lost an arm, but since the war in a cane mill.

**5** Jacob Cloninger's children: 6 Wm.; Jacob, m. —— Warren; Mamie, Julia; Polie, m. —— Fairchild; Michael; Templeton, Perry Lee and Dorus.

**5** Kate Clemmer's children: 6 Sallie, m. Michael Kiser; Etta, m. Ed Mauney; and Edna. 6 Sallie Kiser's children: 7 Oscar. 6 Ella Mauney's children: 7 Grace, Mildred and infant.

**5** George Cloninger's children: 6 Robt., m. Maggie Sarvice; Wm., m. Mollie Mauney and Mrs. Moose; Sallie, Lucas; James, m. ——; Geo.; John, m. Mamie Whitener (c); Miller; Anne, m. Jos. Douglas (c); Marshal, Richard and Lily. 6 Robert Cloninger's children: 7 Edgar, Wm., Lizzie, Wayne, Walter and Beulah. 6 Wm. Cloninger's children: 7 Hugh, Carl, Ralph, Clara and baby.

**5** Andrew Cloninger's children: 6 Tolly, m. Ila Thornburg; Oscar, Forrest, Ila and Ernest. 6 Tolly Cloninger has one child, Myrtle.

**5** Alice McAlister's children: 6 Ola, m. Jno. Hoffman;

Edward, Delia, Anne, Larkin, Lois and Wm. 6 Ola Hoffman has one child, Latham.

**5** For Barbara Featherston's children, see Henry Featherston, page 23.

**4** Susan Costner's children: 5 Henry, d. s.; Mary A., m. Milton Bumgarner, and \_\_\_\_\_ McGinnis (c); Barbara, d. s.; Sid, m. Ann Bumgarner and Vesta Costner; Emeline, m. Cal. Bumgarner.

**5** Sid Costner's children: 6 Frank, m. Anne Friday; Milton, Henry, Vard, Dorus Sidney, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Clarence S. 6 Frank Costner's children: 7 Una.

**5** Emeline Bumgarner's children: 6 Mamie, m. Noon Roberts; Mattie, m. Rufus Baker; Julia, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lettie, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Josie, Lily, Clarence and Bertha.

**4** Lavina Tritt's children: 5 Ephm., m. Sallie Stroup and Bettie Etters; Joseph, m. Mary Jones; Jacob, m. Mollie Helton and another; Sarah A., d. s.; and Frances.

**5** Ephraim Tritt's children: 6 Mary, m. Sid Hoffman; Lola, m. Will White; Jennie, m. Dallas Black; Wm., m. Lily Guynns; Charles, m. Spatt Johnson (c); Eurus and Vard, all by 1st wife. 6 For Mary Hoffman's children see Sidney Hoffman page 66. 6 Lola White's children: 7 Mary, Lawrence, Fredk., Pearl Pearl and Raymond. 6 Jennie Black's children: 7 Ruby, Beulah and baby. 6 Wm. Tritt's children. 7 Bryan.

**5** Joseph Tritt's children: 6 Lester; Sidney, m. Alice Tilman; Luther and Lula. Sidney Tritt has one daughter Jennie.

**5** Jacob Tritt's children: 6 Charles, m. Jennie Johnson; Mack; Ida, m. Elijah Griffin. 6 Charles Tritt's children: 7 Hubert, Alma and Edgar. 6 Ida Griffin's children: 7 Arthur, Ralph, Urla and Myrtle.

**4** David Cloninger's children: 5 Moses, m. Betsy Hovis; Ambrose, m. Henrietta Yarboro; Nancy, m. James Ross; Emeline; and Levi, m. Mary Hovis.

**5** Moses Cloninger has some children, names not learned.

**5** Ambrose Cloninger's children: 6 Eliza, m. Luther Murphy; Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Alice, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Ambrose and another. 6 Eliza Murphy's children: 7 Carl, Clarence and Ruth.

**5** Nancy Ross' children: 6 Katie, m. Chas. Brown; Jno., m. Nancy Buff and Nancy Rhodes; Wm., m. Lily Rodgers; Mary, Rufus, Martha and Benj. 6 Katie Brown's children: 7 Alice.

6 Jno. Ross' children: 7 Crowley and baby. 6 Wm. Ross' children: 7 Alice, and James and Frank, twins.

**5** Emeline Cloninger's children: 6 Ellis and Nellie.

**5** Levi Cloninger's children: 6 Anna.

**4** Andrew Cloninger's children: 5 Sam'l., m. Mary Huffstetler; Lizzie, m. — Clemmer; Ella, m. Wirt Thornburg'; Sallie, m. Christy Kiser; Burt, m. Pearl Pasour; Benj., Eugene, Walker, Harley, Mamie, and McLoyd, d. s.

**5** Sam'l Cloninger's children: 6 Kelly, Bessie and Edith.

**5** Lizzie Clemmer's children: 6 one small boy.

**5** Sallie Kiser's children: 6 Mary E., Carrie B., Eva and baby girl.

**5** Ella Thornburg's children: 6 Hazel.

**4** Eve Ramsay's children: 5 Kate, d. s.; Calvin, s.; Ella, m. Coleman Totherow; David, s.; Frances, m. Bunk Mauney; Sarah, m. —; and Julia. Those married have small children.

**3** Lizzie Cloninger, daughter of Adam and Eve Cloninger, had two children to-wit: 4 Moses, m. Isabella McGinnis; and Rebecca, m. Jonas Stroup.

**4** Moses Cloninger's children: 5 Lawson, m. Catharine Rhyne; Sidney, m. Elizabeth Moose; Wiley W., s., 1st Lt. Co. B, 28th Regt. N. C. V. C. S. A., killed at Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862, pierced through with bayonet in charge; Laban, d. s.; Lucinda, m. Sid Davenport and moved to Texas; Jonas, m. S. A. E. Aderholdt.

**5** For Lawson Cloninger's children: 6 See Cath. Cloninger, page 87.

**5** Sidney Cloninger was a brave Confederate soldier. He died of wounds received in battle at Richmond, Va., Jan. 8, 1863. His children were: 6 Alice, m. John Hoover; Sam'l., m. Mary Hoover and — Skidmore; Laban, m. Maggie Summey; Jno., m. Eliza Sadler. 6 Alice Hoover's children: 7 Beverly, m. Margt. Mauney; Lem, m. — Icenhour; Ella, m. — Lytton (c); and Edna. 7 Beverly Hoover's children: 8 Mamie and baby. 7 Lem Icenhour's children: 8 Edgar and baby. 6 Samuel Cloninger's children: 7 Addie, m. Hall Ballard; Ewell, Bertie, Sophia, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Ernest and three younger. 7 Addie Ballard's children: 8 One small. 6 Laban Cloninger's children: 7 Wm., m. Pearl Friday; Emma, Sis, Miles, Jno., June, Wisker, Philo, Andrew and Bertie. 7 Wm.

Cloninger has one small child. 6 Jno. Cloninger's children: 7 Howard, m. Eutopia Smith (c); Bertha and Graham.

**5** Lucinda Davenport has descendants in Texas. Names not learned.

**5** Jonas Cloninger was also a Confederate soldier. He lives on Upper Hoyles Creek in Gaston County near the old Cloninger home. His children are: 6 J. Julius, m. Frances Summey (c); Edwd. L., m. Effie Rutledge; Burt, m. Julia Cloninger and —— Abernethy; Maynardie, m. Lucy Shelton; L. Vance, s.; D. M. (Lank), m. Ella Hager; Eva, m. S. A. Stroup; Belle, d. s.; and Loy, s. 6 Edwd. L. Cloninger's children: 7 Elsie, d. s.; Geo. G.; Harvey, d. s.; and Connie. 6 Burt Cloninger's children: 7 Etta, m. Ed Finnerson (c); Lou, Cora, Hattie, Maggie and Clarence. 6 Maynardie Cloninger's children: 7 Fred, Deane (girl), and Russell. 6 D. M. Cloninger's children: 7 Ralph, Grace and baby. 6 Eva Stroup's children: 7 Carl, Lettie, Ray and Ersie.

**4** Rebecca Stroup's children: 5 Caroline, m. Elias Anders; Rufus, d. s.; Johanan, m. Mary Rhyne; Max, m. Emily Hoffman; Elizabeth, m. Peter Anders; Wesley, m. Roxanna Rhyne; Disy, m. Franklin Grissom; Polly, s.; Emily, m. Eli Rhyne and Sam'l Robinson; Cephas, m. Josephine Hanks; and Dorcas, m. Jno. C. Hoffman. Of these, Rufus Stroup, Johanan Stroup, Max Stroup, Wesley Stroup, Eli Rhyne, Cephas Stroup and Jno. C. Hoffman, were in the Confederate Army.

**5** Caroline Anders' children: 6 Jonas, m. Anne Gallant; Alpheus, m. Jane Ford and Jane Gaston; James, m. Julia Wilson and Adaline. 6 Jonas Anders' children: 7 Essie, m. Wm. Templeton; and Dr. McT., m. Amy Abernethy. 7 Essie Templeton's children: 8 Caroline. 7 McT. Anders' children: 8 Ferrie and Belle. 6 Alpheus Anders' children: 7 Violet, by 1st wife, m. Julius Porter and Jno. W. Kendrick; Eulah, m. Geo, Jenkins; and Frank. 7 Violet Porter-Kendrick's children: 8 Zoe Porter. 7 Eulah Jenkins' children: 8 Frances. 6 James Anders' children: 7 Clarence, Louise, Milton and baby.

**5** For Johanan Stroup's children, see Mary Stroup, page 24.

**5** For Max Stroup's children, see Emily Stroup, page 31.

**5** Elizabeth Anders moved from N. C. to Prairie County, Ark., and thence to Ill. where they died at Albamont. Mrs. Anders lived until a very few years ago. I got no response from her to

letters written some time previous to her death. She had children some of which are: 6 Josephine, m. ——; Tinie, m. ——; James, Martin and Almarinda.

**5** For Wesley Stroup's children, see Roxanna Stroup, p. 137.

**5** Disy Grissom's children: 6 Sevilla, m. Jno. Pressley (c); Cephas and Josie.

**5** Emily Rhyne-Robinson's children: 6 For Rhyne children see Eli Rhyne, page 137. Her Robinson children were: 6 Price, d. s.; Ida, m. Sam'l Crawford; and Coatsworth P., m. Lizzie Torrence. 6 Ida Crawford's children: 7 Lucile and Sue. 6 Coatsworth P. Robinson's children: 7 Carl and Torrence.

**5** For Cephas Stroup's children, see Josephine Stroup, page 84.

**5** For Dorcas Hoffman's children, see Jno. C. Hoffman, page 31.

**3** Mollie Clemmer and her family lived on Little Long Creek about two miles west of Dallas on what is still known as the Clemmer place. They were strong, sensible and energetic people and a large family of descendants follow them. Their children were:

**4** Lewis, m. Elizabeth Jenkins and Katie Smith.

**4** David, m. Nancy Cannon.

**4** Adam, m. Louisa Rhyne.

**4** Eli, m. Katie Rhodes and Malinda McIlwaine.

**4** Levi, m. Amanda Featherston.

**4** Joseph, m. Arabella Featherston.

**4** Fanny, m. Aaron Rudisill.

**4** Susan, m. Jacob Rhodes, son of Jacob, son of Fredk., pioneer.

**4** Polly, m. James Fulton.

**4** Lewis Clemmer's children: 5 Elmina, m. Jonas Froneberger and Fredk. Carpenter; Fanny, m. James Clark; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Clark (c); Susan, m. Sam'l Sarvice; Dorcas, m. Wm. Davis; Cephas, s., killed in Confederate Army; Rufus, died in Confederate Army, single, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Cora, m. James Smith; Anna, m. Pink Helms; Effie, m. Charles Sisk.

**5** Elmina Froneberger-Carpenter's children: 6 David Froneberger, m. Bettie Carpenter; Laura Froneberger, m. Jno. Kiser; no issue by 2nd husband. Her first husband was killed in the Con-

federate Army at the battle of Chancellorsville. 6 David Froneberger's children: 7 Ferrie, Orrie, Jonas and Loy. 6 Laura Kiser's children: 7 Cora, d. s.; and Luther.

**5** Fanny Clark's children: 6 Edward and Lizzie.

**5** Susan Sarvice's children: 6 Nancy, m. Robt. W. White; Maggie, m. Wm. M. White; Lizzie, m. Thos. Adams; Onice, m. H. G. Rhyne; Lou; John, m. Stella Quinn; and Chas. 6 For children of Nancy and Maggie White, see R. W. and Wm. White, page 24. 6 Lizzie Adams' children: 7 Newton, Hope, Marion and Jessie. 6 Onice Rhyne's children, see H. G. Rhyne, page 93. 6 Jno. Sarvice has one child: 7 Mary.

**5** Dorcas Davis' children: 6 Jno., m. Carrie Harbison; Wm., m. Ella Childers; Josie, m. Neil Hoyle; Gage, m. Etta Barrett; Kate, m. Jonah Pack (c); Pearl, m. Ed Cloninger; Tom and Beulah. 6 Jno. Davis' children: 7 Maude and Marshal. 6 Wm. Davis' children: 7 Fred. 6 Josie Hoyle's children: 7 Loyd and Lula. 6 Gage Davis' children: 7 Ed and Ollie. 6 Pearl Cloninger has infant.

**5** Cora Smith's children: 6 Sam'l, Margt., Carrie, Lewis, Guy, Richd. and Ila.

**5** Anna Helms' children: 6 Laura, Georgianna, Ada, Robt., Albert, Augustus and Bertha.

**5** Effie Sisk's children: 6 Gordon, Feribee, Roy and Ola.

**4** David Clemmer moved to Miss. and settled in Tippah Co., where by long and honorable life he won the great respect and reverence of his community. He died March 9, 1906, having lived to the great age of 95 years. His children were: 5 James Sidney, m. Sophia Withers; Laban Sylvanus, m. Adelaide Blackwell; Mary Ann, m. Allen Reed; and Nancy Jane, m. Lewis Johnson.

**5** For James Sidney Clemmer's children, see Sophia Clemmer, page 104.

**5** Laban S. Clemmer's children: 6 Mazie L., Emma J., Sam'l E.; Sallie E., m. Anderson Norton; Jno. C., m. Inez Dodson (c); and Clara. 6 Sallie E. Norton's children: 7 Ernest, Carrie and Edward.

**5** Mary A. Reed's children: 6 Nannie L., m. Jos. Cox; and Charles. 6 Nannie L. Cox's children: 7 Lenora P., Claudia A., Willie, Viva, Herman E., Emma J. and Mary.

**5** Nancy J. Johnson's children: 6 Fanny, Jos., Jno.; Lucy, m. James I. Coley and Wm. Paul; Ella, Jennie E. and Minnie E. 6 Lucy Coley-Paul's children: 7 Myrtle Coley and Mary Coley.

**4** For Adam Clemmer's children, see Louisa Clemmer, page 95.

**4** Eli Clemmer's children: 5 Levi, m. S. A. Featherston; Lavina, m. Lee Froneberger; Mary S., m. Jacob Pasour; Lewis, m. Vinie Rhyne or Rudisill; Jno., m. Emily Rolfe, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Cynthia, m. Eli F. Pasour; Wm. Delane, m. Jane E. Simpson; Jos. R., m. Rachael Day; Lucinda A., m. Benj. Griffith; Alice O., m. Jeff Ingle (c); Eli L., m. Cath. Black, Woodville, Okla.

**5** Levi Clemmer's children: 6 Martha E., m. B. W. Hill; Richd. L., m. Mollie F. Gray. 6 Martha E. Hill's children: 7 Ella, m. Robt. Childers; R. J., m. Sallie Connor; Cora B., m. Jesse Jackson; Egbert and Mamie. 7 Ella Childers' children: 8 Carl and Everett. 7 R. J. Hill's children: 8 Valera, Clyde and Luther.

Cora B. Jackson's children: 8 Mary E. 6 Richard L. Clemmer's children: 7 Levi L., m. Effie ——; Wm. E., m. Bessie Ray; Mary V. and Vance. 7 Levi L. Clemmer's children: 8 Luther, Claude, Otho, Hulbert. 7 Wm. E. Clemmer's children: 8 Wm. Ray.

**5** Lavina Froneberger's children: 6 Oliver, b. Dec. 1851, m. Margt. A. Goodson, 1874; Araminta, m. Alex. Clubb (Purcell, Mo.); Jennie, m. Jno. Brotherton; and Anne, m. James Gross. 6 Oliver Froneberger's children: 7 Lavina E., b. Dec. 1874, m. T. H. Jenkins Dec. 11th, 1894; Albert, b. Mch. 28, 1877, m. Schilda Sawyer, Sept. 19, 1901; Ida, b. Apr. 27, 1879; Robt. L., b. May 5, 1881, m. Effie J. Williams (c); Jno. C., b. Oct. 11, 1883, m. Lydia Davenport, Aug. 31, 1903; Myrtle V., m. Geo. E. Peterson (c). 7 Lavina E. Jenkins' children: 8 Jno. A. B., b. Dec. 6, 1895; Grace H., b. Sept. 12, 1898; Anna G., b. Nov. 18, 1901; Oliver J. C., b. Mch. 1, 1905. 7 Albert Froneberger's children: 8 Annis A., b. June 12, 1902, d. s., March 2, 1903; and Paul W., b. Feby. 14, 1906. 7 Jno. C. Froneberger's children: 8 Garland, b. April 4, 1904. 6 Araminta Clubb's children: 7 Ella. 6 Jennie Brotherton's children: 7 Jno., Chas., Geo. and Henry. 6 Anne Gross not heard from.

**5** Mary S. Pasour's children: 6 Margt., m. Dr. Hardin

Nantz (Sugden, Ind. Ter.). 6 Margt. Nantz's children: 7 Sina E., James, Wm. and Charles.

**5** Lewis Clemmer's and John Clemmer's children, not learned.

**5** Cynthia Pasour's children: 6 Alice A., m. Jos. C. Balch; and Rufus E., m. Willie Loyd. 6 Alice Balch's children: 7 Rufus, Lila, Corrie B., Ralph, Dewey, Gracie. 6 Rufus E. Pasour's children: 7 Lillian, Lloyd E. and Mamie.

**5** Wm. DeL. Clemmer's children: 6 Geo. W., Daisy S.; Anna, m. E. L. Wheelock (c); and Almeda B., m. J. P. Daniel (c).

**5** Joseph R. Clemmer's children: 6 Joda, m. Jno. Orman. 6 Joda Orman's children: 7 Lavada, Lester, Henry, Sylvester.

**5** Lucinda A. Griffith's children: 6 Cecil, Allie and Florence.

**5** Eli L. Clemmer's children: 6 Louisa P., Leonard B., Anna J., Florence P., Minerva A., Nagent E., Jno. W., Thos. L., Hezekiah and Wm. L.

**4** Levi Clemmer's children: 5 Lemuel L., m. Caroline McArthur; Isabelle, m. Jos. Davis; Arabella, m. Jacob Rhyne; Larkin, m. Tennessee O'Neal; Winchester, m. Eliza Bell.

**5** Lemuel Clemmer's children: 6 Julia, m. Rose Pasour; Eliza, m. Jno. Dickson and Laban Quinn. 6 Julia Pasour's children died small. 6 Eliza Dickson-Quinn's children: 7 Mabel and Carrie by 1st husband.

**5** Isabella Davis' children: 6 Lee, m. Ursula Holland, daughter of Frank Holland (c); Marshal, m. —— Farris; Sallie, m. Joseph Mast. 6 Marshal Davis and Sallie Mast both have small children.

**5** For Arabella Rhyne's children, see Jacob Rhyne, page 22.

**5** Larkin Clemmer's children: 6 Belle and May.

**5** For Winchester Clemmer's children, see Eliza Clemmer, page 154.

**4** Joseph Clemmer's children: 5 Mary A., m. Leroy Stowe (c); Cynthia, m. Wm. Thomas; Monroe, m. Susan Davis and Catharine Cloninger; Jasper, m. Pauline Costner; Winfield, m. Sarah Rhyne.

**5** Cynthia Thomas' children: 6 Mollie, m. Geo. Pasour; Ellen, m. Ab Hendrix (c); Sam'l., m. —— Miller; Ethel, s. 6 Mollie Pasour's children: 7 Ruth, Lee, Grace and baby. 6 Sam'l Thomas' children: 7 Two small—one boy and one girl—Florida.

**5** Monroe Clemmer's children: 6 Joseph, by 1st wife, m. Lizzie McAlister; and by 2nd wife: Sallie, m. Mike Kiser; Etta, m. Ed Mauney; and Edna, s. 6 Joseph Clemmer's children: 7 Nellie, Cloyd and Haskell. 6 Sallie Kiser has one child, Oscar, and 6 Etta Mauney has three: 7 Grace, Mildred and baby.

**5** Jasper Clemmer's children: 6 Lila; Rupert, m. Jesse White; and Thomas.

**5** Winfield Clemmer's children: 6 Cora, m. —— Lewis, and has one child; Forest, Marion, Ruth and Winnie. See Sarah Clemmer, page 34.

**4** Fanny Rudisill's children: 5 Joseph, d. s., in Mexican War; Mary, m. Ben White and Christy Rhyne; Eliza, m. Andrew Summey; and Margt., d. s.

**5** Mary White-Rhyne's children: 6 Jos. White in Conf. Army, Co. C. 71st N. C. Regt. and died single of typhoid pneumonia just after war closed; and by 2nd husband: Sylvanus, s.; Monroe, m. Margt. Jenkins and Dacia Cathey; A. Sidney, m. Maggie White; Amanda, s.; Wm. S., m. Emma Crosby; and Henry H., m. Mary Rigler.

**6** Monroe Rhyne's children: 7 Eddie, m. Mary Bell; Ida, m. Morgan Berryhill; Henry, m. Minie Summerville; Essie, m. Robt. Suggs (c); Oscar and Sydenham. 7 Eddie Rhyne's children: 8 Coy, Ola and Ethel. 7 Ida Berryhill's children: 8 Etheline and Clyde. 7 Henry Rhyne's children: 8 Mabel and Blanche; and by last wife: 6 Monroe Rhyne has one or more small children.

**6** A. Sidney Rhyne with his brother Sylvanus is a merchant in Charlotte, N. C. He has three children. 7 Avery Robt., m. Nellie King and has one child, Nellie Margt.; Sidney White and Thos S.

**6** Wm. S. Rhyne lives in Fla. His children are: 7 Wm. S., d. infant; Jos. C. M., Mary E. E.; and Mildred L., d. infant.

**6** Henry H. Rhyne's children: 7 May, Georgia, John, Isabel, Mary H., Henry H. and Anne E.

**5** Eliza Summey's children: 6 Wm., m. Mary Allen; Philo., m. Alice Bolinger; Minta, m. Jacob Cloninger; Andrew, d. s.; Pink, m. Josephine Abernethy; Margt., m. Labe Cloninger; Frances, m. Julius Cloninger and Jos. White; Mary, m. Wallace Reel. 6 For Wm. Summey's children: See Mary Summey, page 151. For Philo Summey's children, see Alice Summey,

page 29. 6 Minta Cloninger's children: 7 Para Lee, m. Wm. Cashion; Polie, m. Belle Pharr; Mike, m. Lou Best; Dorcus, m. —— Rhyne (c); Temp, m. —— Dellinger. These have small children. 6 For Pink Summey's children, see Josephine Summey, page 83. For Margaret Cloninger's children, see Laban Cloninger, page 161. 6 Frances Cloninger-White has no children by her 1st husband nor have I learned names of the children by her 2nd husband. 6 Mary Reel's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Andrew Summey was a Confederate soldier and was killed at Hanover Court House, Va.

**4** As to Susan Rhodes' children I haven't learned names. I think she moved to Ark.

**4** Polly Fulton, daughter of Mollie Cloninger and her husband Lewis Clemmer, moved to Miss. and then to Arkansas. They had children named Levi and Henry and probably others. I haven't learned further descendants.

**3** Eve Cloninger, daughter of Adam Cloninger 1st, married Geo. Hovis, son of George Hovis, pioneer. They lived near or on what is now the Dan'l Hines place near Long Shoals. Their children were: 4 Adam, born, 1804, m. Eliza Rhyne and Lanie C. Senter; Jacob, m. Anne Carpenter, a daughter of his father's second wife; Susan, m. Dan'l Hines; Sallie, m. —— Carpenter; Ann, m. David Summey; Polly, m. —— Huffstetler (c); Moses, m. Betsy Rhyne, daughter of Mike Rhyne, and moved to Missouri.

**4** Moses Hovis' children were 5 Caleb, Eusebius, Irenaeus and Eli. All married and have children I think. Irenaeus and Eusebius live still at Turkey Creek, Mo. L. P. Hovis of Hoquiam, Wash., is a son of Irenaeus Hovis.

**4** Adam Hovis' children: 5 For first wife's children, see Eliza Hovis, page 138; by 2nd wife: 5 Moses, m. Catharine Hovis, widow of his brother Jacob; Joseph, m. Mary Stroup; Susan, m. Robt. Nantz; James, m. Adaline Stroup.

**5** Moses Hovis' children: 6 Jacob, m. —— Clanton; Amos, m. —— Clanton; Adam, m. —— Neal; Ed, m. Minnie Harper; Pink, m. Ellen Hoover; and Ben, s.

**5** Joseph Hovis' children: 6 Wm., m. Rosa Morris; Julia, m. Wm. Upton; Geo., s.; Minnie, m. Raymond Finch (c); Nancy, m. J. Wilkie Abernethy. 6 Wm. Hovis' children: 7 None. 6 Julia Upton's children: 7 Vernon, Clarence, Lola and

Richard. 6 Nancy Abernethy's children: 7 Arley, Lottie and Stella. Mr. Abernethy has one son, Alva, by a former wife.

**5** Susan Nantz's children: 6 Lizzie, s.; Ida, m. Sully Shelton; Rosa, m. Robert Payne; Maggie, s.; Sallie, s.; Lily, m. Alf McAlister.

**5** James Hovis' children: 6 Dock, m. —— Hovis; Ruth, m. Jos. Mauney; Burt, m. Lily Fox; Bessie, d. s.; Anna, m. Phil Long; Jno. m. —— Summey; Marsh, m. —— Clark; Isaac, Guy, Fanny, Myrtle and Clarence.

**4** Jacob Hovis' children: 5 Geo., d. s. in Confederate Army at Wilmington, N. C.; Michael, m. Isabella White (c), went to Mo.; Jacob, m. Della White; Martin V., m. Mattie White and Fanny Koon and Sallie Warlick; Sarah A., s.; Fanny, m. David Koon; Susan, m. Moses Stroup; James, m. in Mo.; Laban, m. in Washington State.

**5** Jacob Hovis' children: 6 Lee, a teacher in Mo.; Miller, m. in Mo.; Mary, d. s. and Lucy, d. s. (Ellis, Mo.).

**5** Martin V. Hovis' children: 6 Jno., m. —— Self; Lizzie; Ada, d. s.; Frank, Thos., Claude, Walter and Robert.

**5** Fanny Koon's children: 6 Chas. L., a prominent and brilliant educator, m. Carrie Spargo; Geo., m. Ella Baker; Ellen, m. Frank Cauble; Jno., m. Lizzie Stroup; Bettie, s.; Kate, m. M. L. Yoder; Lucy, m. Tom Cansler (c); Henry, m. Ferrie Mitchem; and Robt., d. s. 6 Chas. L. Koon's children: 7 Mary and Elizabeth. Chas. L. Koon is the Supt. of the graded school system of Wilson, N. C. 6 Geo. Koon's children: 7 Barron, Geo. B., Louise, Philip and Marcus. 6 Ellen Cauble's children: 7 David, Frank, Jr., and Mary Ellen. 6 Jno. Koon's children: 7 Leslie, Robt., Hoke and Thos. 6 Kate Yoder's children: 7 Fred A. and Frances E., d. s. 6 Henry Koon's children: 7 Margt. E. and son not named.

**5** Susan Stroup's children: 6 Gus, m. Hattie Kiser and Zona.

**4** Susan Hines' children: 5 George, m. Susan Summerow; Henry, died single in Confederate Army; Moses, m. Maggie Shuford (c); Mary, m. R. G. Rutledge; Jno. B., m. Julia Butler; David, m. ——; Nancy, m. J. M. E. Summey (c); Sarah, m. James Aderholdt; Dan'l, d. s.

**5** George Hines' children: 6 Ola, m. Chas. Noell; Walter, m. Lizzie Earney; Ada and Claude. 6 Walter Hines' children: 7 Wilson, Mary and Gwendolin.

**5** Mary Rutledge's children: 6 Bettie, m. Warren Beatty (c); Ed, m. Sue Earney; Augustus, m. Cora Sullivan (c); Clay, m. Carrie Ford; and Clyde (daughter), s. 6 Ed Rutledge's children: 7 Mary, d. s.; Burt, Ruby, Ulla and Gus. 6 Clay Rutledge's children: 7 Gamewell, Sloan and Mildred.

**5** Jno. B. Hines' children: 6 Henry S., m. Clara Harrelson; D. C., m. Emily Craig; Bertha, m. Frank Bell; Clyde, m. Jno. Harrelson (c); Mattie, d. s. 6 Henry S. Hines' children: 7 Leland and Leslie. 6 D. C. Hines' children: 7 Roy and baby. 6 Bertha Bell's children: 7 Alden and baby. Jno. B. Hines was in the Confederate Army Co. B., 28th N. C. Regt. and wounded at Gettysburg. He lives in Texas.

**5** David Hines was also in Confederate Army Co. C., 71st N. C. Regt. He was recently murdered while camping in Ga. I haven't learned the names of his children, if any.

**5** Sarah Aderholdt's children: 6 Emma, m. Plato Thornburg; Mamie, m. Jno. Lingle; Beverly, m. Grace Stallings; Dan'l, m. Alice Brown; David, d. s., and Jno., d. s. 6 Emma Thornburg's children: 7 Lawrence, Mary and Theresa. 6 Mamie Lingle's children: 7 Coyt and Urban and twins, not named; and Charlotte burned to death. 6 Beverly Aderholdt's children: 7 Roy. 6 Dan'l Aderholdt's children: 7 Lena and baby.

**4** Of Sallie Carpenter's children I have not learned.

**4** Ann Summey's children: 5 Jno., m. Nancy Kiser; Ann, m. Solomon Hovis.

**5** Jno. Summey's children: 6 Dan'l, m. Caroline Copeland; Jacob, m. Harriet Metcalf and Minnie Crews; Jno., m. None Senter and Susan, d. s. 6 Dan'l Summey's children: 7 Dock, m. —— Queen; Audie, m. Lizzie Gattis; George, d. s. 6 Jacob Summey's children: 7 James, m. Jennie Oates; Sallie, m. Sam'l Murphy; Callie, m. Walter Pair; Lela, m. Moses Penett (c). 7 James Summey's children: 8 Lois, Reed, Mabel and James. 7 Sallie Murphy's children: 8 Carrie, Warnie, Ural, Nancy, Callie and Bessie. 7 Callie Pair's children: 8 Onie, Terence and infant. 6 Jno. Summey's children: 7 Arthur, Lula and Vickie.

**5** Anne Summey Hovis' children: 6 Frances, m. Marion Hoffman; Margt., m. Jeff Spain; Abel, m. Ellen Collins; Rose, m. Steve Hail; Selena, m. Jos. Pugh; Sarah, m. Raleigh Pugh; Jno., m. Rebecca Graham; and Emeline, m. Jacob Bess. 6 Frances Hoffman's children: 7 See Marion Hoffman, page 53.

6 Abel Hovis' children: 7 Wm. P., m. —— (c); Marion, m. Alpha Turner (c); May, m. C. C. Whitener; Henry and Arthur both single. 7 May Whitener's children: 8 Marie, Curtis and Myrtle. I haven't further descendants of Anne and Solomon Hovis. They lived near Buckhorn, Mo.

**3** Barbara, daughter of Adam and Eve Cloninger, pioneers, married John Seitz (Sides). They also moved to Southeast Mo., but I have failed to get information of them. Mr. Seitz, with his brother-in-law, Adam Cloninger 2nd, were appointed executors of the will of Adam Cloninger 1st, in 1818.

**3** Catharine, daughter of Eve Magdalene Rhyne Cloninger, married Ephraim Senter. Her children were:

**4** Jonas, m. Malinda Carpenter; Wm. moved to Tenn. and Mo.; Ephraim went west; Caleb, m. Fanny Barrett; Lanie, m. Adam Hovis; Caroline, m. Solomon Stroup; Mahala, m. Jack Kiser; Fanny, m. Jack Kiser.

**4** Jonas Senter's children: 5 Sarah A., m. Hiram Kiser; Barbara, d. s.; Callie, m. Rev. Luther Carpenter; Rev. Jonas M., m. Barbara D. Hunt; Jacob, m. Sallie Kiser; Nonie, m. Jno. Summey.

**5** Sarah A. Kiser's children: 6 Anderson, m. Callie Rash; Sylvanus, m. Alice Mauney, Nonie, m. Pat Falls; Alice, Callie and Jacob. 6 Anderson and Sylvanus Kiser each have one small child. 6 Nonie Falls has three.

**5** Callie Carpenter's children: 6 Rev. Ruburtus, m. Blanche Thornburg; Jonas, m. Sarah Myers; May, m. Jno. Myers; Martin, m. Lizzie Pasour; Loy, Lizzie, Walter and Pearl. 6 Ruburtus Carpenter's children: 7 Elmer and Bleeka. 6 Jonas Carpenter's children: 7 Has three in Va. 6 Mary Myers' children: 7 Luther and Ella. 6 Martin Carpenter has one child, Paul.

**5** Jonas M. Senter is a Lutheran preacher and his wife is a daughter of Rev. G. L. Hunt, another Lutheran minister and his brother-in-law, Rev. Luther Carpenter is still another. He lives at Worth, Gaston Co., N. C., and has children as follows: 6 Olive W., m. —— Brown; Lillian R., Ella G., Herman F., Wm. E., Geo. L., Carl; and Catharine, d. infant.

**5** Jacob Senter's children: 6 Jasper, Bright, Ora Belle and two others.

**5** Nonie Summey's children, see Jno. Summey, page 170.

**4** I have failed to get descendants of Wm. and Ephm. Senter. They went west.

**4** Caleb Senter's children: 5 Ephraim, m. Malinda Cloninger; L. L., m. Mattie Garrison; and Callie, d. s.

**4** Caleb Senter was lost in Confederate Army.

**5** Ephraim Senter's children: 6 See Malinda Senter, page 156.

**5** L. L. Senter's children: 6 Chas. and Katie.

**4** Lanie Hovis' children: 5 See Adam Hovis, page 168.

**4** Caroline Stroup's children: 5 Jason, m. Harriet Stroup; Anderson, m. Becky Morris; Leander, m. Docia Byers; Fanny, m. John Morris.

**5** Jason Stroup's children: 6 Addie.

**5** Anderson Stroup's children: 6 James, Stephen, Thos.; Bessie, m. Esbon Hansell; Mary, m. Marvin Howard; Minnie, m. Forney McAlister; and Hattie. 6 Bessie Hansell's children: 7 One small. 6 Mary Howard's children: 7 Nona and baby. 6 Minnie McAlister's children: 7 Chas. V.

**5** Leander Stroup's children: 6 Lonnie, m. ——, and died childless; Solomon, m. ——; Jackie, m. ——; Anne, d. s.; Fanny, Becky and another.

**5** Fanny Morris' children: 6 Ben, m. Edith Cloninger; Rosa, m. Wm. Hovis (c); Vincent; Forney, m. Ida Rhyne; Pink, Lambert, Ray, Gussie and Mattie. 6 Ben Morris' children: 7 Hall, Clarence and another. 6 Forney Morris has one small child.

**4** Mahala Kiser's children: 5 Catharine, m. Jos. Anthony; and Wm., m. —— Mauney.

**4** Fanny Kiser's children: 5 Nannie, m. Jacob Brown; Jno., d. s.; Luther, d. s. Fanny and Mahala Senter were the wives of Jack Kiser and I may have their children confused.

---

#### SECTION 4—PETER RHYNE

**2** Peter Rhyne, son of the pioneer, Jacob Rhyne, lived about a mile west of Spencer Mountain on the south side of Big Long Creek on what is still remembered as the Simon Rhyne place. His large farm, however, lay on both sides of the creek. He was born about the year 1754. He was a strong influential man of good business management and accumulated a large estate for that day. He owned a number of slaves. He died and is buried

in a private graveyard near his residence. His wife survived him many years and is still remembered for her ability to run the farm and business and care for her family. She, too, is buried with her husband. Marble slabs mark their graves inscribed as follows: "In memory of Peter Rhyne who died July 8, 1828, in the 74th year of his age." "Anny. M. Rhyne died June 13, 1854, aged 94 years."

Peter Rhyne's children were:

**3** Michael, m. Hanna Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 1st;

**3** Elizabeth, m. John Hoffman ("Laughing"), son of Jacob Hoffman 2nd;

**3** Peter, m. Catharine Best, 1811; and Catharine Williams *nee* Thornburg, 1824;

**3** Dan'l, m. Catharine Hoffman and Elizabeth Hovis, 1808 and 1850 respectively;

**3** Fanny, m. Lewis Lineberger, son of Capt. Lewis Lineberger, pioneer;

**3** Solomon, m. Elizabeth Hoffman, daughter of John Hoffman, Sr., 1812;

**3** Barbara, m. Wm. Froneberger;

**3** Mary Magdalene, m. Christian Rhodes, son of Frederick Rhodes, pioneer, 1818;

**3** Hannah, m. David Pasour;

**3** Simon, m. Polly Houser.

**3** For Michael Rhyne's descendants I have sought in vain.

**3** For Elizabeth Hoffman's descendants, see John Hoffman, page 17, et seq.

**3** Peter Rhyne, son of Peter, Sr., lived in the bend of the South Fork of the Catawba River about 3 miles northeast of Dallas on what is known as the Setzer place. He was a member and regular attendant of Philadelphia E. L. Church. After his first wife died some of his daughters had grown up and married here he moved west but having investigated diligently and though his daughters and sons-in-law still lived here I got no trace of his new home nor any of his family except those remaining in this country. These had entirely lost sight of him, strange as that seems. Their children so far as I can learn were:

**4** Anna, b. Mch. 5, 1812, m. Sam'l Redman, 1829; Mary Margaret, b. Aug. 15 and baptized Oct. 10, 1814, married Julius Hol-

land (she was known as Polly); Dan'l, baptized Mch. 12, 1817, and Elizabeth, baptized 1819. These figures are from records in German of Philadelphia Church. I think there were others, Joseph, Jacob and still others. There was one daughter, Elmina, who married Solomon Hoffman, son of John Hoffman 2nd. I rather think Elmina was a second name for Elizabeth, above mentioned. These all moved away and dropped out of sight and knowledge except Elmina Hoffman and Polly Holland whose mother, the wife of Peter Rhyne 2nd, was Catherine Best, daughter of Jacob Best, son of the pioneer, Bastian Best.

**4** Elmina Hoffman's children: See Solomon Hoffman, pages 65.

**4** Polly Holland and her family lived on the south side of Big Long Creek above White & Jenkins' mill. They were most excellent people, uneducated but noted for their kind dispositions, frugal habits and absolute honesty and exemplary lives. They are buried at Long Creek Church, one mile east of Dallas. Their monument bears these inscriptions: "Julius Holland, born Jan. 20, 1813. Died Aug. 11, 1894, aged 81 years, 6 mos and 21 days." Mary M. Holland, wife of J. Holland, born Aug. 15, 1814. Died Jan. 15, 1898, aged 83 years and 5 months." Polly Holland's children were: 5 Franklin, m. Ann Best; Jesse, s., in Confederate Army—killed at Petersburg, Va.; Robt., in Confederate Army also, m. Nancy Jenkins; Wade, in Confederate Army also, m. Elmina Bell and —— Lutz; Mary, m. Marcus Best; Ephraim, m. Martha Long; and James, m. Alice Long.

**5** Franklin Holland's children: 6 Mary, m. C. E. Torrence (c); Lodema, m. Wm. Boyd; Ursula, m. Lee Davis and Oscar Rhyne; Ivy, m. May Lineberger; David, d. s., and ten others died in infancy. 6 For Lodema Boyd's children, see Wm. Boyd, page 32. 6 For Ivy Holland's children, see May Holland, page 86. Franklin Holland was also a brave Confederate soldier.

**5** Robert Holland's children: 6 Joseph, m. Anne Whitesides; Adolphus, m. Anne Froneberger; Coatsie, m. Robt. Littlejohn; Homer, d. s.; Miles T., m. Dovey Devine; Della, m. Arthur Jenkins (c); Lee, m. Nancy Friday; Thos., Aaron and Wm. D. 6 Joseph Holland's children: 7 Callie, Edna, Bessie and baby. 6 Adolphus Holland's children: 7 Blanche, Beulah and Cornie. 6 Coatsie Littlejohn's children. 7 Lawrence. 6 Lee Holland has one child: 7 Dorothy O.

**5** Wade Holland has no children by last wife. By 1st wife:  
6 See Elmina Holland, page 154.

**5** Mary Best's children: 6 See Marcus Best, page 22.

**5** Ephraim Holland's children: 6 Julius, m. Edna Steele (c); James, m. Ferrie Griffith; Jennie, m. Robt. Alexander; Thos., Philip, Minie, Jesse and Ephm. 6 James Holland's children: 7 Truman and Garrett. 6 Jennie Alexander's children: 7 Lula and Johnnie.

**5** James Holland's children: 6 Jno., m. Etta Lineberger; Lizzie, m. Henry Fraley; Sam'l, d. s.; Mattie, m. Miles Bell; Ella, Laban, Mamie, Minie, Ila, Robt., Henry, Pearl and Moses. 6 Jno. Holland was thrown and dragged from his mule and killed. He left one child: 7 Jno. 6 Lizzie Fraley's children: 7 Carl, Ethel, Erthel and Fraley.

**3** For children of Dan'l Rhyne, son of Peter 1st, see Catharine Rhyne, page 84, and following. He had no children by his last wife.

**3** Fanny Lineberger's children: 4 Lewis, m. Fanny Rhyne and Elizabeth Pasour *nee* Rhyne, the daughter of Michael Rhyne, and widow of Jno. Pasour; Michael, m. Katharine Hovis and Margt. Cloninger; Caleb, m. Susan Hoffman; Solomon, m. Elizabeth Morris and Katie Costner; Peter, m. Elizabeth Cloninger; Jonas, m. Lanie Hoffman; Elizabeth, m. Jacob Hoffman; Susie, m. Jno. Clemmer; Barbara, m. Felty Clemmer; Polly, d. s.; Catharine, m. L. A. Mason; Fanny, m. Jonas Jenkins; and Ephraim, m. Margaret Clemmer.

**4** For children of Lewis Lineberger by his first wife, see Fanny Lineberger, page 26. By last wife his children were: 5 Manasseh, m. Ann Rhyne; Anna Mary, d. s.; Moses, m. Sarah Springs; Michael, m. Sarah Finley and died without issue; Jno. Rufus, d. s.; Monroe, m. Sarah Springs; Pink, m. May Holland.

**5** Manasseh Lineberger's children: 6 Lizzie, m. Frank Henderson; Minnie, m. Albert Lentz; and John, m. Mary Fite. Jno. died without issue. 6 Lizzie Henderson's children: 7 Anne and Mary. 6 Minnie Lentz' children: 7 Maude, Frank, Grace and Mary.

**5** Moses Lineberger's children: 6 Erastus, m. Carrie Kirkland; Chas. H., m. Mary Rankin. 6 Erastus Lineberger's children: 7 Margt., s.; Sallie, m. —— Davidson; Minnie, m. ——

Winn; Hunter and Lena. 6 Charles H. Lineberger's children: 7 Pearl; Ethel, m. W. H. Stowe; Pink, Edith, Price and Ruth.

**5** Monroe Lineberger's children: 6 Mary, m. Lawson A. Ford in Texas; Thos., m. Jennie Huffstetler; Sarah, m. Melchi Rhyne; James M., Jno. E.; Lewis, m. Vinie Armstrong; Julia, m. Jno. Weaver; Ella, m. Hayes Hoffman; Walter, m. Maggie Hoffman; Lola, d. s. 6 Mary Ford's children: 7 Carl, Clarence, Wm., Elma and Robt. 6 Thos. Lineberger's children: 7 Mary, Chas., Erva, Ina. 6 Sarah Rhyne's children: 7 Jno. and Anne. See Melchi Rhyne, page 22. 6 Lewis Lineberger's children: 7 Jno. and Eva. 6 Julia Weaver's children: 7 Anne. 6 Ella Hoffman's children: 7 Jesse and Nile. 6 Walter Lineberger's children: 7 Ernest.

**5** Pink Lineberger's children: 6 Wm. L., m. Ida Farris; Robt. D., m. Katie Lineberger; Eli P., m. Jane Littlejohn and Ella Thomas (c). 6 Wm. L. Lineberger's children: 7 Frank, Mary E., Ida and three died young. 6 Robert Lineberger's children: 7 Ola, Ruth, Robt., Raymond and Paul.

**4** Michael Lineberger's children: 5 Margt., m. Rev. Jacob Cloninger, a Lutheran minister in Tenn.; L. Jonas, m. Eva Hoffman; Mary, twin to Jonas, m. Jno. B. Smith; Lewis, m. Malinda Pasour; Sallie, m. Jonas R. Lineberger, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lavina, m. Fred Hoffman; Wm. S., m. Cansada Setzer; Ann, m. Kelly Jones; Rosa and Lee.

**5** Margt. Cloninger's children: See Jacob Cloninger, page 156.

**5** L. Jonas Lineberger's children: See Eva Lineberger, page 67.

**5** Mary Smith's children: 6 Melchi, m. Clara Mackey; Margt., m. D. S. Wallace; Sarah, m. Henry Hoover; Lucinda, m. Roswell Hoffman and James Grier; Benj., m. Frances Clemmer; Lafayette, m. Sallie Hansell and Maggie Stroup; Jno. L., m. Albertine Hoffman; Esther, m. Robt. McGinnis; Wm., m. Lily Morris. 6 Melchi Smith's children: 7 Augustus, m. Alice Atkinson, Mich.; Zeb, m. Callie Morris, Newport, Va.; Geo., s.; Roscoe, m. Blanche Smith, Tenn.; Leona, m. Sidney White; Ella, m. James Lunsford; and Nolia, s. 7 Augustus Smith's children: 8 Augustus, Jr. 7 Zeb Smith's children: 8 Lois and Ervin. 7 Roscoe Smith's children. 8 None. 7 Leona White's children: 8 Clifford, Irene, Lawrence, Alice and Henry. 7 Ella Lunsford's children: 8 Anne, Ted and Daisy. 6 Margt.

Wallace's children: 7 Thos., s.; Jno. Ben, m. Jennie Shook; Mack, s.; Laura, m. Jno. Lineberger; Sarah E., s.; Chas. A., s.; Ida, s. 7 Jno. Ben Wallace's children: 8 David R. 7 Laura Lineberger's children: 8 See Jno. Lineberger, page 67. 6 Sarah Hoover's children: 7 Ben, m. ~~1st wife Rhynne~~<sup>Bush R.</sup>, in Tenn.; Geo., s.; Docia, m. —— O'Connell (c); Alice, m. J. F. Derr; Pearl, m. ~~Robt~~ Black; Effie, m. —— Friday. 7 Alice Derr's children: 8 Nellie, James and Violet. 6 Lucinda Hoffman-Grier's children: 7 Julia Hoffman, m. Miles Lineberger; and by 2nd husband: Julius, Minnie, Holley, Fred, Eulah and Ruth. 7 Julia Lineberger's children: 8 Lawrence, Graham and Polie. See Miles Lineberger, page 67. 6 Benj. Smith's children: 7 Lily, m. Mobley McKeown (c); Eutopia, m. Howard Cloninger; Hattie, s.; Blanche, Robt., Clyde, Ursey, Mamie and Miriam. 7 Eutopia Cloninger has one child: 8 Paul Smith. 6 Lafayette L. Smith's children: 7 Zettie, Ernest, Carl, Lance, Gertie, Lida, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Reed, David and baby. 6 Jno. L. Smith's children: 7 Edward and Ethel. 6 Esther McGinnis' children: 7 Jesse, Clara, Effie. 6 Wm. Smith's children: 7 Leon (in Tenn.).

**5** Lewis Lineberger's children: 6 Lucinda, m. Thos. Smith; David R., m. Ida Hoffman; Kate, m. Fayette Jenkins; Alice, m. Chas. Rhyne; Herbert, m. Bernice Jenkins; Sarah and John. 6 Lucinda Smith's children: 7 See Thos. Smith, page 144. 6 David R. Lineberger's children: 7 See Ida Lineberger, page 68. 6 Kate Jenkins' children: 7 Herbert, m. Ethel Glover; Vernie, Counts, Walter and Thos. 6 Herbert Lineberger's children: 7 Ethel and Frank. 6 Alice Rhyne's children: 7 See Chas. Rhyne, page 34.

**5** Sallie Lineberger's children: 6 Sarah, m. Jno. H. Hoffman; Luther M., m. Alice Hoffman; Laban J., m. Rosa Setzer; Lou, m. Laban Hoffman and Henry Hoover; Margt., m. Robt. Long; Julia, m. J. B. Anderson (c). 6 Sarah Hoffman's children, see Jno. H. Hoffman, page 70. 6 Luther M. Lineberger's children: 7 Alice Lineberger, page 68. 6 Laban J. Lineberger's children: See Rosa Lineberger, page 86. 6 Lou Hoffman-Hoover's children: 7 Geo. and Katie Hoffman, and Thos., Albert and Martha Hoover. 6 Margt. Long's children: 7 Katie, Flossie, Mildred, Nellie and Mary.

**5** For Lavina Hoffman's children: 6 See Fred Hoffman, page 67.

**5** Wm. S. Lineberger's children: 6 See Cansada Lineberger, page 86.

**5** Ann Jones' children: 6 Not obtained.

**4** Caleb Lineberger's children: 5 See Susie Lineberger, pages 66.

**4** Solomon Lineberger's children were: 5 Cephas, d. in Confederate Army single; Maxie, m. Caleb Bradley; Minerva, m. Jno. L. Rhyne; Wm. V., m. Sarah Rhyne; V. Augustus, m. Ella Abernethy (c); Roburtus, twin to Augustus, m. Catharine Henderson in Texas; these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Margaret J., m. Frank H. McArver; Jacob L., m. Eliza Holland; and Malinda, d. s. Cephas Lineberger, Jno. L. Rhyne, F. H. McArver, Wm. V. Lineberger and V. Augustus Lineberger good soldiers in Confederate Army.

**5** Maxie Bradley's children: 6 Jno. F., m. Sallie Whitesides; Mary E., m. R. A. Pearson; Ella, s., a teacher in Gastonia Graded school; James, Carrie; Ethel, m. Robt. Wilson; Robt. and Stella. 6 Jno. F. Bradley's children: 7 Maxie and another. 6 Mary Pearson's children: 7 Mabel, Pauline, Meek and Robt. Lee. 6 Ethel Wilson's children: 7 Harold and another.

**5** Minerva Lineberger's children: 6 See Jno. L. Rhyne, page 136.

**5** Roburtus Lineberger's children: 6 Ozema, m. ——; Lela, m. ——; Walter, m. ——; and four more at Sardis, Cass Co., Texas.

**5** Wm. V. Lineberger's children: 6 See Sarah Lineberger, page 25.

**5** Margt. J. McArver's children: 6 Sarah, m. Polie Stroup; Julia; Mary, m. Melanethon Dixon; Chas., d. s.; Ferrie, s., a teacher; Robt., m. Esther Younts; Jno., m. Emma Lineberger; Banks; Earl, m. Cora Hurley; and Claude, d. s. 6 Sarah Stroup's children: 7 See Polie Stroup, page 24. 6 Mary Dickson's children: 7 Loy, Ruth, Paul, Frank W. and Katie May.

**5** Jacob L. Lineberger's children: 6 Ida, d. s.; Katie, m. Robt. Lineberger, son of P. J.; Gus, m. Ida Pair; Ethel, m. Wm. McLean; Elliott; Luther, d. s.; Herbert, d. s.; Alice, Ila, Chas., Walter, Leon; and Essie, d. s. 6 Katie Lineberger's children: 7 See Robt. Lineberger, page 176. 6 Gus Lineberger's children: 7 Sewell.

**4** Solomon Lineberger lived between Gastonia and Spencer Mt. He was a good and useful man of his day—a model Christian citizen.

**4** Peter Lineberger lived near Lowell, N. C. After the Civil War with all his family, except his oldest daughter, Mrs. Cox-Hand, he moved to Texas and died there. Their children can be learned by reference to Betsy Lineberger, on page 154.

**4** Jonas Lineberger, son of Lewis Lineberger, and Fanny Rhyne, his wife lived on the south side of Big Long Creek near the old road leading from Dallas to Yorkville. He was lame and sometimes called "Lame Jonas." He was a true good man and raised a large family of highly respected sons and daughters. For their children: See Lanie Lineberger, page 80.

**4** Elizabeth Hoffman's children: 5 See Jacob Hoffman, pages 70.

**4** Susie Clemmer's children: 5 Perry, m. Lucinda Sigman; Andrew, m. Malinda Rumfelt; Jonas, m. Mahala Sigman; Fayette, m. Lizzie Dellinger; Dorcas, m. Caleb Hoffman; Mary, m. Cephas Rankin and Joseph Johnston; Fanny, m. Wyatt Abernethy; Minie, m. Jno. Glenn; Miles, m. Lem Abernethy and Lizzie Costner; Geo., m. Jane Clemmer; Julia, m. Burt Cox; Melanchthon, m. Sallie Abernethy.

**5** Perry Clemmer's children: 6 Luther, m. Sallie Smith; Emma, m. Parks Humphrey; Frances, m. M. Ben Smith. 6 Luther Clemmer's children: 7 Beulah, Detter and Loyd. 6 Emma Humphrey's children: 7 Wm., Ellen, Alma and Jno. 6 Frances Smith's children: See Ben Smith, page 177.

**5** Andrew Clemmer's children: 6 Luther, m. Pinkie Holobaugh; Columbus, m. Anne Rhyne; Jane, m. Morgan Bluford (c); Jackson, m. Ellen Rhyne; Joanna, m. Jacob Rhyne; Nancy, m. Wm. Clemmer, son of Fayette; Lucy, m. Sid Clemmer, son of Fayette; Mary, m. James Blackwood; Walker, d. s. 6 Luther Clemmer's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Columbus Clemmer's children: 7 See Anne Clemmer, page 22. 6 Jackson Clemmer's children: 7 Gertie, Geo., Florence, Ella, May, Edith and Edna. 6 Joanna Rhyne's children: 7 See Jacob Rhyne, page 22. 6 Nancy Clemmer's children: 7 Hall, Pearl, Myrtle and Edith, twins, Boyce, Virginia, Lucy and Garrett. 6 Lucy Clemmer's children: 7 Lila May, Ralph and Mary. 6 Mary Blackwood's children: 7 Wanda.

**5** Jonas Clemmer's children: 6 Luther, m. Eve Rhyne; Henry, m. Frankie Setzer and Callie Lineberger; Laban S., m. Lavina Pasour; Jno., m. Letha Kiser and Maggie Joy; Wm., m. Carrie Caldwell; Sam'l, d. s.; Etta, m. James Edwards (c). 6 Luther Clemmer's children: 7 Luther. 6 Henry Clemmer's children: 7 Robt., Lawrence and Anne, by 1st wife; and one infant by 2nd wife. 6 Laban S. Clemmer's children: 7 Lola, m. D. Brown; Chas., Mervin, Willie, Wayne, Allene and Dorcas. 6 Jno. Clemmer's children: 7 Clarence, Cora, Carl and Perry by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Essie, Lillian and Mamie. 6 Wm. Clemmer's children: 7 Vernon, Reid, Loy and Earl.

**5** Fayette Clemmer's children: 6 Jno., m. Ida Friday; Wm., m. Nancy Clemmer, daughter of Andrew; Sidney, m. Lucy Clemmer, daughter of Andrew; Ed and Burt. 6 Jno. Clemmer's children: 7 Ferrie, Marion, Arbuth, Russell, George and two small girls. 6 Wm. Clemmer's children: See Nancy Clemmer above, page 179. 6 Sidney Clemmer's children: See Lucy Clemmer above.

**5** Dorcas Hoffman's children: See Caleb Hoffman, page 68.

**5** Mary Rankin-Johnston's children: 6 Isadore Rankin, m. Hall Cox; Josephine Johnston, d. s.; Susie Johnston, m. Mark Wilson; Charles Johnston, m. Goldie Wesser; Miles Johnston, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Bessie. 6 Isadore Cox's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Susie Wilson's children: 7 Moffett, Louise and Ruth. 6 Chas. Johnston's children: 7 Abram.

**5** Fanny Abernethy's children: 6 Ada, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hester, and has one child; Dora, Julia; Ellie, m. Loyd Summerville; Loyd, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**5** Minie Glenn's children: 6 Jno. A., m. Grace Capps; Perry M., m. Ada Williams; Geo. G., m. Pauline Smith; Chas. W. 6 Jno. A. Glenn's children: 7 Alwin, Emily, Wesley and Gordon. 6 Perry M. Glenn's children: 7 Lucile. 6 Geo. G. Glenn has one child, Evan.

**5** Miles Clemmer's children: 6 Anne, m. Locke Thompson; Roscoe, m. Ila Thornburg; Cora, m. Clayton Costner; Lester, m. Katie Morris; Dorus, m. Ida Howard, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Norris, Lennie, Coyt and Paul. 6 Anne Thompson's children: 7 Vertie, Reine, Louisa, Beeler and DeWitt. 6 Roscoe Clemmer's children: 7 Bessie, Adrian, Roy and Marie. 6 Cora Costner's children: 7 Maude, Vick and Mary. 6 Lester Clem-

mer's children: 7 Hazel, Robt., Eugene and infant. 6 Dorus Clemmer's children: 7 Bessie.

**5** George Clemmer's children: 6 Arthur, m. Mary Lee; Sprague, Avery and Jasper. 6 Arthur Clemmer has one child, George Hazel.

**5** Melancthon Clemmer's children: 6 Ida, m. Anderson High; and Howard, m. Ada Broome. 6 Ida High's children: 7 Maude, Ralph, Hubert, Frank, Marshal, Melancthon and infant. 6 Howard Clemmer's children: 7 Ora, Raven, Millard, Windson.

**5** Julia Cox's children: 6 Ross, m. ———; Jos., d. s.; Geo., m. Ada Price; Henry and two small girls. 6 Ross Cox's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Geo. Cox's children: 7 Wales and infant.

**4** Barbara Clemmer, daughter of Lewis Lineberger had the following children: 5 Jno. L., m. Martha Stowe; Elizabeth, d. s.; Miles, d. s.; Geo., m. Tempie Lay.

**5** John L. Clemmer was in the Confederate Army and was killed in battle at Petersburg, Va. He left two daughters: 6 Catharine, m. Albert Lineberger; and Jane, m. Geo. Clemmer. 6 Cath. Lineberger's children: 7 See Albert Lineberger, page 28. 6 Jane Clemmer's children: 7 See George Clemmer, page 181, above.

**5** George Clemmer's children: 6 Jno., m. Susan Smith and Erna Hedspeth; Wm., m. Ann Warren and Rennie Collins; Mary J., m. Yank Armstrong; Maggie, m. Jos. Lanier; Pink, m. Sallie Smith; Manda, s.; Dellas, d. s.; Kate, d. s.; Nancy, s. and Fannie, s. 6 Jno. Clemmer's children: 7 Etta; Stella, d. s.; Cynthia, Pearl, Irene and Mary. 6 Wm. Clemmer's children: 7 Cora, d. s.; Geo., d. s.; Morris, Jno., Minnie, Ollie; Kelly, d. s.; Brady, Allie, Geo.; Stella, d. s.; and Wm. 6 Mary J. Armstrong's children: 7 Miles, d. s.; and an infant. 6 Maggie Lanier's children: 7 Laura, Percy, Geo. and Zoe. 6 Pink Clemmer's children: 7 Arthur, Lottie, Chas.; Blanche, d. s.; Florence, Lee and Anne May.

**4** Catharine Mason's children: 5 Wm. C., m. Mary Lineberger; M. L., m. Alice Pegram; Fanny, m. B. F. Carpenter; Lewis C., d. s.; Alburtus, d. s.; Kate, m. L. A. Brittain; Miles, s., killed in R. R. wreck; Oscar F., m. Fanny Durham; Ed, m. Nellie Robbins.

**5** Wm. C. Mason died leaving one daughter: 6 Louise, m. A. R. Jones (c); See page 27.

**5** M. L. Mason's children: 6 Lollie, m. Hal McDonald; Walter, m. Irene Peterson; Alice, a teacher, s.; and Edith, s. 6 Lollie McDonald's children: 7 Estelle, Mason, Frances, Ethel, Hal and Walter.

**5** Walter Mason has one child, Walter, Jr. M. L. Mason was orderly Sgt. of Co. C. 71st N. C. Regt. C. S. A.

**5** Fanny Carpenter's children: 6 Willie, d. s.; Miles A., m. Jennie Smith; Robt., m. Bessie Smith; Frank L., m. Pearl Lewis; Jno., m. Nancy Brunson; Oscar, m. Pinkie Smith; Carl, m. Ruth Spencer; and Katie. 6 Miles A. Carpenter's children: 7 Tom, Miles and Jos. Andrew. 6 Frank L. Carpenter's children: 7 Ben L. and Frank L., Jr. 6 Robt. Carpenter's children: 7 Childs and Mary F. 6 Jno. Carpenter's children: 7 Anna Frances. 6 Oscar Carpenter's children: 7 Oscar B., Jr. and Stephen W. Ben Carpenter was a faithful Confederate soldier and was a prominent citizen and merchant at Stanley. He died a few weeks ago.

**5** Kate Brittain has only one child: 6 Eugene, s.

**5** Oscar F. Mason is a prominent lawyer of Gastonia, and a leading member of the bar of Western N. C. His children are: 6 Geo., Katharine, Ruth, Lucile, Oscar, Frances, Mary, Lee, Sarah and Richard.

**5** Ed Mason's children: 6 Fannie and Kate, twins, died young; Gilbert and Margt.

**4** Fanny Jenkins' children: 5 Eulah, m. Miles Rhyne (c); Margt., m. Monroe Rhyne; Catharine, m. Albert Smith; Jno. L., m. Epsie Little; Wm., m. Lily Fuller; Alice, m. Thos. Ferrell; Mary, m. C. M. Nolen; Grier, m. Sallie Bell; Dorcas, m. C. B. Armstrong, (sheriff).

**5** Margt. Rhyne's children: See Monroe Rhyne, page 167.

**5** Catharine Smith's children: 6 Ernest, m. Sallie McArver; Mattie, m. Jno. Reep; and Egbert. 6 Ernest Smith's children: 7 One infant. 6 Mattie Reep's children: 7 Ernest.

**5** John L. Jenkins' children: 6 Fannie, Maude, Edith Alma, Edgar, Lula, Katie, Estelle, Janette, Robt., Grier and baby.

**5** Wm. Jenkins' children: 6 Bessie, m. —— Craver; Willie (girl), Harvey and Charles. 6 Bessie Craver's children: 7 Gilman and baby.

**5** Alice Ferrel's children: 6 Carl, Robt., Claude, Guy, Geo. and Avery.

*m. William W. Grier*

**5** Mary Nolen's children: 6 Zula, m. Nat. Lumpkins (c); Ethel, m. Jno. Williams; Della Myrtle, Watson, Fred, Ben, Hagood, Lemuel and Joseph. 6 Ethel Williams has one child: 7 Jno. H.

**5** Grier Jenkins' children: 6 Wm., Cora, Blanche, Raymond, Pearl and Nellie.

**5** Dorcas Armstrong's children: 6 Clyde, Clara, Ralph, Raleigh and Ethelda.

**4** Ephraim Lineberger was killed in battle in the Confederate Army. For his descendants, see Margaret Lineberger, page 28.

**3** For the descendants of Solomon Rhyne, son of Peter, see Elizabeth Hoffman Rhyne, pages 90, et seq.

**3** Barbara Froneberger, daughter of Peter Rhyne, had children to-wit:

**4** Dan'l, m. Margt. Beam, daughter of Peter Beam; Paul (sheriff), m. Katie Smith; Ambrose, m. Cath. Wells; Philip, m. Susan Beam, daughter of Peter Beam; Lavina, m. Jonas Deck; and Polly, d. s.

**4** Daniel Froneberger's children: 5 Barbara, m. Noah Kiser; Dorcas, m. Rev. Abram Wells (Meth.); Susan, m. Wm. Gamble, the first Gaston County man killed in the Confederate Army, and then she married Robert Brown; Caleb, s., killed in Confederate Army at Cheekahominy; Rachael, m. Sidney Shetley; Wm., m. Jennie North and Eliza Neil; D. Pink, m. Roxanna Lineberger; and Martha S., m. Jerome Clemmer (c).

**5** Barbara Kiser's children: 6 Rufus, m. Lizzie Arrowood; Wm., m. — Weir; Dan'l; Dora, m. —; Lizzie, m. — White; and Charles. 6 Rufus Kiser's children: 7 Lillian, Ernest, Dorcas and 2 girls. Further descendants not learned.

**5** Dorcas Wells' children: 6 Anne, m. R. F. Rankin. 6 Anne Rankin's children: 7 Sarah, Graham and Cecil.

**5** Susan Gamble-Brown's children: 6 None by 1st husband, and by 2nd husband: Breathie, m. Jennie Tiddy; Wm., deaf and dumb, m. Minnie Hargraves; Clemmie, s.; Edwd., m. — Robinson; and Emma, s. 6 Breathie Tiddy's children: 7 Herschell and another. 6 Wm. Brown's children: 7 Three, names unknown. 6 Edward Brown had two children.

**5** Rachael Shetley's children: 6 Chas., d. s.; Thos., m. Gay Rhyne; Mary, m. Lum Ormand; Melvin, m. Stella Neil (c). 6

Thos. Shetley's children: 7 Thos., Jr. 6 Mary Ormand's children: Robt. and Sarah.

**5** Wm. Froneberger's children: 6 Mary, m. R. H. Carroll; Wanda, s. 6 Mary Carroll's children: 7 Sarah. 6 D. Pinkney Froneberger's children: 7 See Roxanna Froneberger, page 80.

**4** Paul Froneberger for several years before the Civil War was Sheriff of Gaston County and a good and useful citizen. His children were: 5 J. Caswell, s., was in the Confederate Army and was killed April 2nd, 1865, in battle near Richmond; D. Alberry, s., in Confederate Army and killed Dec. 13, 1862, at Fredericksburg; Barbara, m. Michael Kiser who also was in Confederate Army and was bayoneted entirely through his lungs and body at Fredericksburg but survived until recently. He died at an advanced age; Lavina, m. Isaac Watts; Mary, m. Andrew Mauney.

**5** Barbara Kiser's children: 6 Wm., a physician, m. Beatrice Stroup; Sidney, m. Ellen Canley; Craig, m. Sallie Whitesides; Mary, m. Jack Payne; Luther, s.; Idā, s.; James, m. Julia Eaker; Lizzie, m. Jno. Kincaid; Alburtus, m. Maggie Eaker; and Hallie. 6 Wm. Kiser's children: 7 Russell, Knoxie, Lyman, Michael, Moses and Iliese. 6 Sidney Kiser's children: 7 Grady, Myrtle, Ferrie, Dewey, Pearl, Florence. 6 Craig Kiser's children: 7 Cline, Leona, May, Henry, Lorena, Maggie, Luther and baby. 6 Mary Payne's children: 7 Marshal, Juanita and Hunter. 6 James Kiser's children: 7 Tyre, Robt. and Luther. 6 Lizzie Kincaid's children: 7 Mabel, Ralph and Hallie. 6 Alburtus Kiser's children: 7 Paul and Geneva.

**5** Lavina Watts' children: 6 Chas.; Hill, m. Dovie Medlin; Grier; Rufus, m. Ida Wright; Morris, Audie and Lela. 6 Hill Watts' children: 7 Roy, Russell and Garrison. 6 Rufus Watts has one child: 7 Lonnie.

**5** Mary Mauney's children: 6 Ina, m. Chas. Witherspoon; Edgar, m. Maggie Wells; Fanny and Dorus. 6 Ina Witherspoon's children: 7 Ray and Forest. 6 Edgar Mauney's children: 7 Florence and Neevil.

**4** Ambrose Froneberger's children: 5 Christy, m. Mattie Jenkins, daughter of Berryman Jenkins; Andrew, m. Lavina Jenkins, sister to Mattie Jenkins; Sallie, m. Jno. Littlejohn; and Sloan, d. s.

**5** Christy Froneberger's children: 6 Mary, m. Davis Rhyne; Frances, m. Jno. Sarvice; Melissa, m. Miles Shannon (c); Anne, m. Dolph Holland; and Jno., s. 6 Mary Rhyne's children: 7 Georgia, Vannie, Marshal, Osie, Maggie, Roy. 6 Frances Sarvice's children: 7 Wm., May, Eunice, Frank and Kelly. 6 Anne Holland's children: 7 See Adolphus Holland, page 174.

**5** Andrew Froneberger's children: 6 Sallie, m. Dorie Stowe; Christy, m. Mattie Wells; Lela, m. Cicero Wells; Wash., s.; Lizzie, m. Rose George; Anne, m. Thos. Neil; Isadore, m. Stamey Huffstetler; Ila and Walter. 6 Sallie Stowe's children: 7 Lawrence, Christy, Carl, Ola. 6 Christy Froneberger's children: 7 Lizzie and baby. 6 Lela Wells' children: 7 Essie and two others. 6 Lizzie George's children: 7 Infant. 6 Anne Neal's children: 7 Two (small). 6 Isadore Huffstetler's children: 7 Miles.

**5** Sallie Littlejohn's children: 6 Robert, m. Courtsie Holland; Vinnie, Cora, Richard, Dorus and Gracie. 6 Robert Littlejohn's children: 7 Lawrence.

**4** Philip Froneberger's children: 5 Lafayette, m. Emeline or Sallie Baxter; Lettie, m. Rufus Beam; Eliza, s.; Joshua, Jno., Rufus, Selena. Most of this family moved to Texas or Indian Ter. and I have not been able to trace them further.

**4** Lavina Deek's children: 5 Margt., m. Jno. R., Oates; Barbara, s.; Eusebius, s., died from disease contracted in the Confederate Army; Elizabeth, m. Stanhope Clemmer; Lucinda, m. Jas. Eaton and Luther Moore (c); Susan, m. Sam'l Jarrett; Regina, m. Wm. Mason.

**5** Margt. Oates' children: 6 Ida and Thos.

**5** Elizabeth Clemmer's children: 6 Wm., m. Julia Bradley; Ella, m. Eli Dickson; Chas., m. Mary Carson. 6 Wm. Clemmer's children: 7 Mary, Ray and Nellie. 6 Ella Dickson's children: 7 Nannie. 6 Chas. Clemmer's children: 7 Ralph, Mabel and Lewis.

**5** Susan Jarrett's children: 6 Thos, Grigg, Ella; and Otto, m. Lula Watts.

**5** Regina Mason's children: 6 Mary E., Jno., Claude; Mary, m. —— Blackwood and —— Hayes (c); Ida, Esther and Charles.

**3** Mary Magdalene Rhodes, daughter of Peter Rhyne has children following:

**4** Caleb, b. Dec. 31st, 1818, m. Myra Hoffman, b. April 11, 1822, married Aug. 27, 1840; John, d. s., just as he began his life work as a Lutheran Minister, age 22 years and 14 days; Mary, m. Caleb J. Lineberger; Melchi, m. Caroline Killian; Sophia, d. single; Catharine, m. Eli Pasour; Anna, d. single; Elizabeth, m. F. W. Thompson; Lucinda, m. Jacob Carpenter. This family lived about four miles north of Dallas on the north bank of the South Fork River at Vestals Ford, now Rail Road crossing.

**4** Caleb Rhodes for a time lived at the above described home of the family. Afterwards he and his brother Melchi went to California with the gold fever leaving their own place which was a gold mine itself. Later they returned and still later Caleb settled in Catawba County and Melchi in Lincoln County. They were prosperous and most excellent men and citizens. Caleb Rhodes died in Catawba Co., N. C., in 1896. For his descendants, see Myra Hoffman Rhodes, page 97, et seq.

**4** Mary Lineberger's children: 5 Lucinda, m. Thos. J. Suggs; John Melancthon, m. Adaline Setzer.

**5** Lucinda Suggs' children: 6 Chas., s.; Cora, m. Jno. Irby; Lee, s.; Thos., s.; John, s.; and James, s.; all died childless; Anne, m. Jno. Heath; Minnie, m. W. G. Brown; and Mollie, d. s.; last three triplets; Mattie, m. John Heath (c). 6 Anne Heath's children: 7 Harry, Jno. and another. 6 Minnie Brown's children: 7 Robt., Nellie and Haskell.

**5** Jno. Melancthon Lineberger's children: 6 See Adaline Setzer, page 86.

**4** Melchi Rhodes' children: 5 Cecilia, m. John Little (c); Oliver P., m. Sarah Alice Hoffman; and Edward, s.

**5** Oliver P. Rhodes' children: 6 See Alice Hoffman Rhodes, page 78.

**4** Catharine Pasour's children: 5 Hersilia, m. Rufus O. Costner; Ellis and Ada both died single; Florence, m. Geo. W. Detter; John, m. Fanny Lineberger; Rosemel, m. Julia Clemmer; Alethea, s.; Grant, s.; Anne, s.; and Mollie died single.

**5** Hersilia Costner's children: 6 Aubrey, m. Lila Carpenter; Rufus O., s.; Ruby, s.; Clyde, d. s.; Fay, d. s. 6 Aubrey Costner's children: Catharine and Hattie.

**5** Florence Detter's children: 6 Burt, a noble young man, conductor on Southern R. R. and killed in wreck at Gastonia, single; Tessie, s.; Earl, m. Anne Hight (c); and Johnnie (girl), s.

**5** John Pasour's children: See Fanny Pasour, page 81.

**5** Rosamel Pasour's children: 6 Mel and Loy Eli both died young.

**4** Elizabeth Thompson's children: 5 Edgar D., m. Mary J. Plonk; Girard, m. Alice Peterson, daughter of Rev. Jesse R. Peterson; Cora, m. E. E. Summey; Wm. C., m. Lou Moore; Laura, d. s.; Maggie, m. Jno. Abernethy; Mollie, d. s.; Mattie, m. Alfred Shelton; Anna, m. Vance Summey; Stella, d. s.; Locke, m. Anne Clemmer; and Pearl, d. s.

**5** Edgar D. Thompson's children: 6 Claude, m. Cath. Clark; Howard, s.; Conly, m. —— Davis; Vera, m. Jno. Shelton (c); Ola, m. Robt. Abernethy; Mamie, m. Otis Rhyne; and John, m. —— Davis and died childless. 6 Claude Thompson is a physician at Lincolnton, N. C. He has one child: 7 Windsor. 6 Ola Abernethy's children: 7 Edgar. 6 Mamie Rhyne's children: See Otis Rhyne, page 94.

**5** Girard Thompson's children: 6 Carl, m. Florence Samples; Ernest, m. Tillie Young (c); Richd.; Odell, m. Sallie Ganan; Ursie. 6 Carl Thompson has one child: 7 Ursie Lee, in Texas. 6 Odell Thompson's children: 7 Elms.

**5** Cora Summey's children: 6 See Eugene Summey, page 95.

**5** Wm. C. Thompson's children: 6 Loy, m. Pearl Rudisill; and Clara, m. Lonnie West. 6 Loy Thompson has one child: 7 Carlile. 6 Clara West has one child: 7 Laline.

**5** Maggie Abernethy's children: 6 Nellie, Guy, Clarence, Sidnie and Sam'l.

**5** Mattie Shelton's children: 6 Thelma and Archer.

**5** Anna Summey's children: 6 Austin, Harley and Clara Belle.

**5** Locke Thompson's children: 6 Vestie, Reine, Louise, Beeler and DeWitt.

**4** Lucinda Carpenter's children: 5 Arthur, m. Jennie Boyd and Beulah Garrison; Jno., m. Nancy J. Dellingar; Katie, m. Jonas Jenkins; Elvin, m. Bertie Sherer; Clara, m. Laban Smith (c); Winnie, m. Henry Hovis; Wm., m. Lucy Stubbs; Minnie; Rosa, m. Sam'l McDonald (c); Alice, m. Chas. Epley.

**5** Arthur Carpenter's children: 6 Laura, m. Baxter Holobaugh; and J. Lee. 6 Laura Holobaugh's children: 7 Eva, d. s.

**5** Jno. Carpenter's children: 6 Ed, m. Lily Cody (c); Karl, m. Zona Daly; Ada, m. Sid Dellinger; Walter and Wade. 6 Karl Carpenter's children: 7 One small. 6 Ada Dellinger has one child: 7 Bessie.

**5** Kate Jenkins' children: 6 Sloan and Lucinda.

**5** Elvin Carpenter's children: 6 Frank and Lewis.

**5** Winnie Hovis' children: 6 Hugh, Loy, Clarence, Lela, Garry and Blair, twins, and Guy.

**5** Wm. Carpenter's children: 6 Edith, Fred, Bessie, Nellie, Beulah and baby.

**5** Alice Epley's children: 6 Gertie, Ralph and Orie.

**3** Hannah, daughter of Peter Rhyne, married David Pasour. He was a prominent man in Gaston County, N. C. Her children were:

**4** Caleb, m. Eliza Jenkins; Ephraim, m. Barbara Rhyne; Peter, m. Diana Broom; Anne, m. Christy Best and Wm. Garrison; Geo. I., m. Emaline Garrison; Malinda, m. Lewis Lineberger; D. Rufus, m. Lavina Withers; Jno., d. s.; Eli, m. Cynthia Clemmer; Miles, m. Mary A. McIlwaine. Of these Caleb, Ephm., Peter, Geo. I., D. Rufus, Eli and Miles Pasour were Confederate soldiers. Ephraim was killed May 3, 1863, at Chancellorsville and D. Rufus lost an arm at Cedar Run.

**4** Caleb Pasour moved to Miss. His children were: 5 Hannah, m. Freeman Walker; David S., m. Fanny Norton, Eliza J. Atchley and Nancy A. Selvage; Jno. L., m. Ardenie Norton and Ollie C. Stewart; Mary A. m. David Johnston; Eliza J., m. Turner Rice; Mattie A., m. Wm. Mays (c); Eli L., m. Nora Martin; and Wm. G., m. Eliza Webb.

**5** Hannah Walker's children: 6 Etta, m. Thos. Roberson; Ohaly, m. Luther Adams; Jennie, m. Andrew Couch; Jno., m. Effie Craft; Susan, m. Wesley Ingram; and Kate. 6 Etta Roberson's children: 7 Felix, Thos., Aaron, Catharine and Allen. 6 Ohaly Adams' children: 7 Elbert, Howard, Hattie and Freeman. 6 Jennie Couch's children: 7 Robert and Willie. 6 Jno. Walker's children: 7 Harvey, Minnie and May. 6 Susan Ingram's children: 7 Jennie and Leona.

**5** David S. Pasour's children: 6 Mary E., m. Neel Mairs; Jno. M., m. Seleta Staples; Della F.; James H., m. Willie Ledbetter; Caleb C.; David W., Willie S. and Florence L. 6 Mary

E. Mairs' children: 7 Bessie, Roy, Hattie, Ethel and Mary L. 6  
Jno. M. Pasour's children: 7 Ida, May and Anna Belle.

**5** Jno. L. Pasour's children: 6 Geo. A., m. Ada Milstead; Jas. W., m. Bertha Jamison; Virgie, m. Wash Boyette; Caleb E., Mary E. F., Lonnie A., Onie E. and Wm. L. I haven't obtained the grandchildren of Jno. L. Pasour except: 6 Virgie Boyette's children: 7 Nora, Fred L., Amos A., Elmer W. and Anne J.

**5** Mary A. Johnston's children: 6 Robt., m. Cora Glover; Ida, m. Wm. Huggins; James, m. Ida Patrick; Thos., m. Vergie Archer; Jno., Joseph, Mellie and Jesse. 6 Robert Johnston's children: 7 Mary L. 6 Ida Huggins' children: 7 Anne and Herman. 6 James Johnston's children: 7 Ellis and Dewey. 6 Thos. Johnston has one child: 7 Robt.

**5** Eliza J. Rice's children: 6 Geo., m. Lily ——; Mattie, m. Jas. Mays; Hessie, Susie and Ida.

**5** Eli L. Pasour's children: 6 Addie J., Alberta M., Nannie B., Winifred E. and Robt. E.

**5** Wm. G. Pasour's children: 6 Mollie B., Annie, Oliver, Lora M.

**4** Ephraim Pasour's children: See Barbara Pasour, page 143.

**4** Peter Pasour's children: 5 Hannah, m. J. F. Rhyne; Katie, twin to Hannah, m. J. A. Rhyne; Mattie, m. Philip Jenkins; Miles, m. Ellen White; Etta, m. Sid White; Maggie, m. Thos. Reinhardt; Bennie, m. Wm. Payne; Drayton, d. s.; Emma, m. Booth O'Brien; Lola, m. Wick Payne; Edna, m. James White.

**5** Hannah Rhyne's children: 6 See J. Frank Rhyne, page 141.

**5** Katie Rhyne's children: 6 See J. A. Rhyne, page 140.

**5** Mattie Jenkins has only one child: 6 Ella, m. J. A. Rhyne (c).

**5** Miles Pasour's children: 6 Vernie, Oscar, Nellie, Osie, Bessie and Katie.

**5** Etta White's children: 6 Carrie, m. Rupert Clemmer; Jessie, Gus and Cornelius. 6 Carrie Clemmer's children: 7 Opal.

**5** Maggie Reinhardt's children: 6 ——, Wm., Loyd, Claudine, Myrtle, Diana and Bessie.

**5** Bennie Payne's children: 6 Erskine, Johnnie, Frank, Chloe and Plato.

**5** Emma O'Brian's children: 6 Beulah, Ansie, Millie and Stella.

**5** Lola Payne's children: 6 Wayne and Lollie.

**5** Edna White's children: 6 Iola, Leola, twins, and Kitty.

**4** Anne Best-Garrison's children: 5 None by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: David, m. Mattie Costner, and —— Hovis; Isadore, m. Eli Summey; Gabriella, m. Austin Harrell; Wm., m. Theodosia Clanton; Lee, m. Florence Head; Rufus, m. Susie Mauney; Lavina, m. Cornelius Clanton; Ollie, m. Lee Hovis.

**5** David Garrison's children: 6 Carlie, m. Marion Cloninger; Vere, m. Lou Grady; Beverly; Thos. and Wm., twins; Thos., m. Renia Abernethy (c); Wm., m. Minnie Moneyham (c); Gussie and Bessie. 6 Carlie Cloninger's children: 7 See Marion Cloninger, page 116. 6 Vere Garrison's children: 7 David and Rushie.

**5** Isadore Summey's children: 6 See Eli Summey, page 94.

**5** Gabriella Harsell's children: 6 Albert, m. —— Bolick (c); Virginia, Rufus; Iva, m. Walter Friday; Sid and others.

**5** Wm. Garrison's children: 6 David, Gertie, Willie, Dollie and Josie, twins; Gus and Frank.

**5** Lee Garrison's children: 6 Beulah, m. Arthur Carpenter; ~~Fmo gene m. Guy Robinson~~ Imogen, Lenora, Chas. and another.

**5** Rufus Garrison's children: 6 Sidney, Iva, Lois, Oro, Carl and Euseba.

**5** Lavina Clanton's children: 6 Neva, Anne and David.

**5** Ollie Hovis' children: 6 Anne, m. Walter Ballard; Bessie and Essie, twins; Zula, Lester, Nettie, Lula, Jennie and Ruth.

**4** George I. Pasour's children: 5 Fox, m. Margt. Black; Lizzie, m. Geo. Long; Jno. J. (Baptist preacher), m. Jennie Mitchell; Ella, m. Jno. A. Hovis; Vertie, m. A. U. Stroup; Anne, m. N. F. Hovis; Chas., Baptist preacher, m. Esther Hurley (c); Callie, m. J. C. Gore.

**5** Fox Pasour's children: 6 Wm., Cleo, Helen, Annie, Chas., Emma, Josie and Mildred.

**5** Lizzie Long's children: 6 James, Ireneus, Anne, Claude, Carl, Clarence, Fred, Geo. and Emma.

**5** J. J. Pasour's children: 6 Pritchard, Yates and Theodore.

**5** Ella Hovis' children: 6 Vertie, Loy, Edith, Bertha and Claude.

- 5** Vertie Stroup's children: 6 Clarence.  
**5** Anne Hovis' children: 6 Lottie, Flora and Renie.  
**5** Callie Gore's children: 6 Christine.  
**4** Malinda Lineberger's children: See Lewis Lineberger, page 177.

**4** D. Rufus Pasour was for several years Treasurer of Gaston County. His children are: 5 Chas., m. Ida Lineberger; Lavina, m. Laban S. Clemmer; Eulalia, m. John Quinn; Ellen, m. Sylvanus Thornburg; Blanche, m. Robt. Edwards; Herbert, m. Mattie Thornburg; and Pearl, m. Burt Cloninger (c).

**5** Charles Pasour's children: 6 See Ida Pasour, page 86.

**5** Lavina Clemmer's children: 6 See Laban S. Clemmer, page 180.

**5** Eulalia Quinn's children: 6 Loyd, Ila, d. s.; Mabel, Willie and Bertie.

**5** Ellen Thornburg's children: 6 See Sylvanus Thornburg, page 159.

**5** Blanche Edwards has one child: 6 Kenneth.

**5** Herbert Pasour has one child: 6 Hugh.

**4** Eli Pasour's children: 5 See Cynthie Pasour, page 166.

**4** Miles Pasour was a member of my Company in the Confederate Army, Co. C., 71st N. C. Regt. After the close of the Civil War he moved to Faulkner, Tippah Co., Miss., where he has recently died. He was a good, pleasant companion and a lovable Christian man. I am much indebted to him for intelligent help in this work. His children are: 5 Araminta B., m. J. W. Lineberger; Howard P.; Edna L., m. Mark Covey (c); and Miles G.

**5** Araminta B. Lineberger's children: 6 Lila Olivia.

**3** Simon Rhyne, youngest son of Peter Rhyne 1st, lived on the old home place of his parents. He was very inactive, being low of stature and abnormally fleshy weighing, I suppose at least 300 pounds. He was, however, a pleasant man and the very kindest of men. He owned several slaves who scarcely knew they had a master, so indulgent was he with them. He died May 8, 1860, aged 61 years, 8 months and 22 days. He is buried with his father and mother at the old homestead. He left only two children:

**4** Sylvanus and Lettie. Sylvanus went to Miss., and I think, died unmarried. Lettie died single on the old home place I think.

## SECTION 5—SARAH CATHARINE RHYNE HOVIS

**2** Sarah Catharine Rhyne, daughter of Jacob Rhyne the 1st, married John Hovis, the son of Geo. Hovis, the pioneer of the Hovis family. She with her husband and family lived on Hoyle's Creek a little northeast of old Harden Station, said to be a part of the old Rhyne homestead. Caswell Plonk, whose wife is a descendant of John Hovis, lives on a part of the place. John Hovis was a soldier of the Revolutionary War. He was a member of Capt. James Houston's company which participated in the battle of Ramsour's mill. See Hunter's Sketches, page 196. Mrs. Hovis' children were:

**3** Jacob, m. Susan Rudisill, a daughter of Philip Rudisill, and granddaughter of Michael Rudisill, one of the pioneers of that family; Elizabeth, m. Dan'l Rhyne (his second wife; his first being Catharine Hoffman) (c); Sarah, m. Jacob Rudisill; Mary, m. Jonas Friday; Susannah, m. David Rudisill; David, m. Susan Stroup; Solomon, m. Anne Carpenter; Philip, m. Sarah Carpenter, Lanie Stroup and Mary Lineberger, daughter of Jno. Lineberger; Geo., single, and Jacob Friday were drowned in the South Fork while swimming.

**3** Jacob Hovis lived about a mile northeast of Vertal's Ford, on the waters of Hoyle's Creek on land now owned by F. W. Thompson and others. His children were:

**4** John P., m. Mary Brown; Jacob, m. —— Hoffman, sister to Martin Hoffman; Eli, m. Nancy Stroup and Lavina Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 3rd; Solomon, m. Anne Summey; Henry, m. Lucinda Dellinger; Caleb, m. Susie Hovis; Elizabeth, m. Martin Hoffman, brother to the wife of her brother Jacob; Catharine, m. Michael Cloninger. These all except Jno. P. Hovis moved to Mo. and settled near Buckhorn. John P. Hovis followed later.

**4** John P. Hovis' children: 5 Albert, m. Hannah Graham; Joseph, m. Martha Whitener; Israel, m. Susan Senter; Jeff, m. Margt. Shetley; Cath., m. James Jones (c); Wesley, m. ——.

**5** Albert Hovis' children: 6 Wm., m. Mary Shetley; Eliz., m. Jas. Parker (c); Laura, m. B. F. Pugh; Sarepta, m. Barn Ragsdale; Jno., m. Rosa Hinson. 6 Wm. Hovis' children: 7 Floyd, Arthur, Hattie, Carrie and Troy. 6 Laura Pugh has two

children. 6 Sarepta Ragsdale has one son, Claude. 6 Jno. Hovis' children: 7 Earl and Lily.

**5** Joseph Hovis' children: 6 Dan'l., m. Sarah Medlin; Margt., m. Edwd. Weekly; Jno., d. s.; Mary, d. s.; Daley, m. Richard Johnson; Sarah, m. Geo. Cotton (c); Reuben, d. s. 6 Daniel Hovis' children: 7 Mary, Henry, Alonzo, Bennie, Alfred and others. 6 Margt. Weekly's children: 7 Manda, Ada, Bessie, Margt., Mary and others. 6 Daley Johnson's children. 7 James, Hattie, Luther and Myrtle.

**5** Israel Hovis' children: 6 Ida, m. Jacob Barrett; Alice, m. Jno. Hale; Viola, s.; Jennie, m. Beecher Cook (c); Harry and Chas. 6 Ida Barrett's children: 7 Elma, Lola, Roy and Harvey. 6 Alice Hale's children: 7 Eunice.

**5** Jeff Hovis' children: 6 Dela, d. s.; Anne, s.; James, Orrie, Mary, Lester and Ethel.

**5** Wesley Hovis' children: 6 Lucretia, m. Melchi Nantz; Wesley, m. Sabie Stroup (c); Jno., m. Ella Pasour; Frank., m. Anna Pasour; Forney, m. Minnie Lineberger; Dock, m. in S. C.; Susan, m. David Summerow; and ——, m. —— Nantz. 6 Lucretia Nantz's children: 7 Luther, Mamie, Earley, Lula, Leckie, Aurgy and Claude. 6 Jno. Hovis' children: 7 Vertie, Loy, Ethel, Bertha, Claude and infant. 6 Frank Hovis' children: 7 Lottie, Flora, Renie and Leonard.

**4** Jacob Hovis' children: 5 James, m. Ellen Dudley; Melchi, m. Rosa Best; Len, m. Dock Hendrick and Jno. Miller; Mack, m. Sis Harmmock; Eliz., m. Geo. Hahn.

**5** James Hovis' children: 6 Mary, m. Robt. Lembaugh; Ella, m. Thos. Bridge; Henry, s. 6 Mary Lembaugh has four or five children. 6 Ella Bridge has children.

**5** Melchi Hovis' children: 6 He moved to Montana from Mo. and had three children.

**5** Len Hendrick-Miller's children: 6 Jeff and Jacob Hendrick and Ida and Rosa Miller.

**5** Mack Hovis' children: 6 not learned.

**5** Elizabeth Hahn's children: 6 Missouri, m. ——; and others.

**4** Eli Hovis' children: 5 Catharine by 1st wife died young; and by 2nd wife: See Lavina Hovis, page 53.

**4** Solomon Hovis' children: 5 See Ann Summey Hovis, page 170.

**4** Henry Hovis' children: 5 Julia, s.; Lawson, m. Lucinda Senter and Nancy Clubb; Hiram, m. Martha Senter; Emily, m. Geo. Fox; Chas., m. Lula Brown; Salome, m. Henry Stroup; Violet, m. Henry Senter; Alice, m. Jno. Alexander; Jane, m. James Graham; Theodore, m. Mary Stroup; Candace, m. Caleb Stroup.

**5** Lawson Hovis' children: 6 Henry, m. Alzetta Cook (c); Victoria, m. Caleb Stroup (c), by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Fred, s.; Anne, m. Amon Beale (c); Geo., Minnie, Maude and Lula.

**5** Hiram Hovis' children: 6 Lucy, m. Thos. Smallen (c); Hattie, Luther, Millard and Wayne.

**5** Emily Fox's children: 6 Luther, m. Ollie Moore; David, d. s.; Chas., m. Myrtle —— (c). 6 Luther Fox's children: 7 Martin and baby.

**5** Chas. Hovis' children: 6 Jesse and Wm.

**5** Salome Stroup's children: 6 Frank.

**5** Violet Senter's children: 6 Octa, Lessie and Otto.

**5** Alice Alexander's children: 6 Millie, Ruth and Chas. <sup>+ 801 2nd St S Kelso Washington</sup>

**5** Jane Graham's children: 6 Bennie, Ollie, Otho, Ora and Homer.

**5** Theodore Hovis' children: 6 Charles.

**5** Candace Stroup's children: 6 Carrie, Alice and Elgin.

**4** Caleb Hovis had two children: 5 Solomon and Margt.

**4** Elizabeth Hoffman's children: 5 Abel, m. Caroline Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 3rd; Jno., m. Sarah Dickson; Geo., m. Elizabeth Clubb; Eli, m. Mary Butts; Mary A., m. Jacob Clubb; Calvin, m. Etta Moore.

**5** Abel Hoffman's children: 6 See Caroline Hoffman, page 54.

**5** Jno. Hoffman's children: 6 Amanda, m. Fred Ward (3 or 4 children); Angus, m. Zillie Myers, (one son).

**5** George Hoffman's children: 6 Dan'l, m. Amanda Dorris; James, m. Gillie Smith; Julia, Ella; Pink, m. Cora Stroup (c); Margt. and Richard. 6 Dan'l Hoffman's children: 7 Jno. and 3 or 4 others. 6 James Hoffman's children: 7 Earl.

**5** Eli Hoffman's children: 6 Norra, m. Jas. Pearce (1 child).

**5** Mary A. Clubb's children: 6 Lily, s.; Fanny, d. s.; Nelson, m. Henrietta Stroup; Osborne, Chas., Henry, Bertha and Lucy.

**5** Calvin Hoffman's children: 6 Johnnie, Ernest and others.

**4** Catharine Cloninger's children: 5 See Michael Cloninger, 152.

**3** Sarah Rudisill, daughter of Sarah Cath. Hovis, had one son, George, who married Nancy Warlick and Mary Shell.

**4** George Hovis' children: 5 Salome, m. Lee McAlister (c); Sarah J., m. Wm. Heavener; Mary E., m. Thompson McGinnis; Julius, m. Lula Blackwelder.

**5** Sarah Heavener's children: 6 Lonnie, Bessie, Clayton, Conley, Geo., Jesse, David and Nellie.

**5** Mary E. McGinnis' children: 6 Mallie, Lawrence, Grady, Kohn.

**5** Julius Hovis' children: 6 Essie May, Lizzie, Bleakle.

**3** Mary Friday's children: 4 Jacob, m. Susan Carpenter and Jane Long; Elizabeth, s.; Caroline, m. Jacob Plonk; Lanie, s.; Ephm., s., killed in Confederate Army at Frazier's Farm.

**4** Jacob Friday's children: 5 Adaline, d. s.; Wm., m. Susan Beard; Ephraim, m. Lizzie Lowrance (c); Ed, s.; Robt., m. in S. C.; Lizzie, m. Chas. Costner.

**5** Wm. Friday's children: 6 Lee, Julius, Marshal, Lucy and Glenn.

**5** Lizzie Costner's children: 6 Edna Lee and baby.

**4** Caroline Plonk's children: 5 Jonas, m. Lula Coleman; Frank, m. Willie Lytton; Caswell, m. Blanche Hovis; Ephraim, m. Mary Richards; Jno., m. Anne Hoover; Mary, m. Geo. Rhyne; Sallie, s.; Ida, m. Lorenzo Thornburg.

**5** Jonas Plonk's children: 6 Anna May, Ferribee, Leona, Esther.

**5** Frank Plonk's children: 6 Callie, m. Gus Richards (c); Myrtle, Lewis, Loy, Ethel, Ed, Dorus.

**5** Caswell Plonk's children: 6 Eunice, Lily, Beverly, Bassie, Marvin, Ellis, Carl, Cathleen.

**5** Ephraim Plonk's children: 6 Bessie, Clarence, Susan, Katie, Altie.

**5** John Plonk's children: 6 Walter, Edna, Chas., Maude.

**5** Mary Rhyne's children: 6 Frank, Evian, Ellis and Ethel.

**5** Ida Thornburg's children: 6 Agnes, Lewis and McKinley.

**3** Susanna Rudisill's children: 4 John, m. Sallie Hagar; Solomon, s., killed by falling tree. Henry, m. Minerva Hagar and Diana Rudisill, *nee* Wills, daughter of John Wills; Elizabeth; Mary Caroline, m. F. Cashion; Joseph died young; Catharine,

m. Wm. Eddleman and A. Wills; Ephraim, m. Miranda Martin and —— Flemming; Anna, m. Jno. Weber.

**4** Jno. Rudisill's children: 5 Wm.; Julia, d. s.; and perhaps others.

**4** Henry Rudisill lived at Liberal, Mo., where I stopped over to see him but to my sorrow I was too late. They had buried him a few days previous to my arrival. He had no children by his first wife and by his second wife his children were: 5 Jacob H., m. Priscilla J. Conrad; Julia A., d. at age of 14 years; Lewis E., m. Minnie F. Conrad.

**5** Jacob H. Rudisill's children: 6 Henry R., m. May Fast. 6 Henry R. Rudisill's children: 7 Eulalia Fern, 7 years old. 5 Jacob H. Rudisill also has a daughter, Anna Mary E., m. Luther Lipscomb who has a small son, Harold G.

**5** Lewis E. Rudisill's children: 6 Viola, Walter, Matea, Ina, Geo. and Mary.

**4** I haven't learned of the descendants of Mary C. Cashion.

**4** Catharine Eddleman-Wills' children: 5 Mary, m. Henry Swier; Jno. H., d. s.; Wm. H., m. Narsena Wilker; all by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: James Wills.

**5** Mary Swier's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Wm. H. Eddleman's children: 6 Jno., m. Frances Williams (c); Christopher, m. Barbara Fulbright; Wm., m. Lou Fulbright; Mary, m. Jas. Winkler; Ella, m. Amzi Hoffman; Sarah, James, Birdie, Augustus, Julia, Jesse; and Emma, d. s. 6 Christopher Eddleman's children: 7 Riley and small girl. 6 Wm. Eddleman's children: 7 Myrtle and small girl. 6 Mary Winkler's children: 7 Lorine and Elmer. 6 Ella Hoffman has one child, Henry.

**4** Ephraim Rudisill's children: 5 by Martin wife, Jno. H., d. s.; and by Flemming wife, Wm. J.

**4** Anna Weber's children: 5 Mary A., m. E. Wynn; Sarah, m. Rufus Costner; Josephine, m. F. Cashion, Oklahoma City; Emma, m. —— Fox; Sam'l, d. s.; Amanda, m. Jno. Fleck; Evaline and Ellen.

**5** Mary A. Wynn's children: 6 Lidonia, m. Albert Walcher and has children; Jno., m. ——; Harvey, m. ——; Robt., m. ——; Anne, Jesse and another girl. These families live at Wellington, Kansas.

**5** Sarah Costner's children: 6 Frank, m. ———; Susan, m. ——— Grier; Rosa, m. ——— Baker; Lena, Emanuel and Jesse. This family lives at Ledford, Okla.

**5** Josephine Cashion's children: 6 Perry, m. ——— Yount; Ira, m. ———; Ray, Roy and others.

**5** Amanda Fleck's children: 6 Bessie and Alvin.

**4** Hetty Wise's children: 5 Robert and others.

**3** David Hovis' children: 4 Franklin, m. Mary McKnight and Katie Plonk; Jno., m. Jane Hand; Henry, m. Caroline Sauls; Levi, m. Rebecca Tucker (c); Monroe, m. Martha Underwood (c); Moses, m. Eliza Keisler; Matthew, d. s.; Mary M., s.; and Frances Ann, s.

**4** Franklin Hovis' children: 5 Zenas, m. Cora Herron and Carrie Cathey; Robt., m. Carrie Robinson; Amanda, m. C. C. Sing; Margaret, m. W. L. Shelby; Martha, m. W. L. Marshall; all by 1st wife and none by 2nd wife.

*Capt Medical Res. Corps German  
War*

**5** Zenas Hovis' children: 6 Leighton W. (M. D.), m. Mary McGhee (c); Lela, Mary, Frank and Flora by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Myrtle and Wm.

**5** Robert Hovis' children: 6 Olan, Frank and four daughters.

**5** Amanda Sing's children: 6 Lacken, d. s.; Elmond O., Lloyd, Claude, Jos., Earl, Dwight and two daughters.

**5** Margaret Shelby's children: 6 Two small children.

**5** Martha Marshal has some small children, Frank and others.

**4** John Hovis' children: 5 Emily A., m. Wm. Moseley; Amzi A., m. Violet Armstrong; Edward, Caroline; Chas., d. s.; Franklin, d. s.

**5** Emily A. Moseley's children: 6 Nancy J., Essie V., Hortense; Jos., d. s.; and another.

**5** Amzi Hovis has three children. Names not obtained.

**4** Henry Hovis' children: 5 Monroe, m. Frances Armstrong; Nancy, m. Calvin Rhyne; Etta P., m. Wm. Marker; Will, m. Mamie Green; Frances; and Mary, d. s.

**4** Moses Hovis' children: 5 Mollie, m. Geo. Johnston; Jno., s.; Leroy, m. Carrie Johnston (c); Rufus, s.; Susan, m. Lee Ellett; Ella, m. ——— Simpson; and Coyt.

**3** Solomon Hovis' children: 4 Susie, m. Caleb Hovis and Thos. Helms; Dan'l, m. Betsy Pasour; Jno., m. Lottie Pasour; Melchi, m. Sallie Fry and Sarah Kirksey; Lizzie, m. Moses Cloninger; Mary, m. Pink Richards; Michael, m. Nancy Cline.

**4** Susie Hovis-Helms' children: 5 Solomon Hovis, m. Maria Friday; Jonas Helms, m. Martha Cloninger; and Maggie Helms, d. s.

**5** Solomon Hovis' children: 6 Vardry; Vernie, m. Theodore Grigg (c); Mollie, Carrie, Marion and baby, Tero.

**5** Jonas Helms' children: 6 Rosa, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Shrum (c); Mollie and three others.

**4** Dan'l Hovis' children: 5 Frank, m. Mattie Abernethy; Mary, m. Levi Cloninger; Julia, m. Dolph Harris.

**5** Frank Hovis' children: 6 Ed; Fossie, m. Lee Black; Lee, Walter, Eva, Ola, Sam'l, Lester and Garland.

**5** Mary Cloninger's children: 6 Anne.

**5** Julia Harris' children: 6 Robt., m. Rena Lytton; Effie, Corrie, Berlin, Reed and Gordie.

**4** Dan'l Hovis was killed in Confederate Army at battle of Chancellorsville.

**4** John Hovis was also in Confederate Army and killed at Sharpsburg. He left two sons: 5 Sam'l, m. Sallie Rhyne; and Jno., m. Anne Mason, and his widow married Samuel Best.

**5** Sam'l Hovis' children: 6 Thos., Crown, Blanche and Grier.

**5** Jno. Hovis' children: 6 Wm.; Minnie, m. Claude Turner; and Calvin. 6 Minnie Turner has two small children.

**4** Melchi Hovis' children: 5 Lee, m. Ollie Garrison; Anne, m. Chas. Dellinger; Otto, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Cline; Jno., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Mary, m. Allen Jones; Mattie, m. Early Hovis; Leopold, m. — Reel; Robt., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Sherrill; and Clarence.

**4** Lizzy Cloninger's children: 5 Jane, m. Luther Lowry and Jos. Clark; Ed, m. Ada Abernethy.

**5** Jane Lowry-Clark's children: 6 Wm., Effie, Eugene and Fred by 1st husband; by 2nd husband, one infant.

**5** Ed Cloninger's children: 6 Bessie, Ida, Josie, Nonne, Gus and Harvey.

**4** Mary Richards' children: 5 Luther, m. Sallie Abernethy; Mary, m. Ephraim Plonk.

**5** Luther Richards' children: 6 Loy, Lewis, Ola, Oscar, Carl and baby.

**5** Mary Plonk's children: 6 See Ephraim Plonk, page 195.

**4** Michael Hovis' children: 5 Henry, m. Winnie Carpenter; Susan; Sarah, m. Reuben Harkins; Chas., m. Laura Cloninger.

- 5** Henry Hovis' children: 6 See Winnie Hovis, page 188.  
**5** Sarah Harkins' children: 6 Nannie, Mamie, Clyde and baby.  
**5** Charles Hovis' children: 6 Loisie, Purvey, Clyde and Lee.

**3** Philip Hovis' children: 4 Monroe by 1st wife, died single, in Confederate Army; Moses, m. Louise Carpenter; Martha, m. James Nantz; Frances, m. Lawson Nantz; Margt., m. Pink Richards; Laban, m. Barbara Black; Myra, s.; Ephm., s.; all by 2nd wife; and by third wife: Blanche, m. Caswell Plonk.

**4** Moses Hovis' children: 5 Sid, m. Patsy Abernethy; Marcus, m. —— Merony; Monroe, m. —— Robinson in S. C.; Luther, m. Minnie Pasour and Ella Pierce; Henry, m. Lizzie Dellinger; Nancy, m. Lark Pasour; Fanny, m. Jno. Holden; and Jno., s.

**5** Sid Hovis' children: 6 Nellie, m. Walter Huggins; Lily, Loyd, Horace, Addie, Effie, Willie and Bessie. 6 Nellie Huggins' children: 7 Lena, Hubert, Robt., Paul and infant.

**5** Monroe Hovis' children: 6 Jno., Frank and Louis.

**5** Luther Hovis' children: 6 Lily and Paul, both by 2nd wife.

**5** Henry Hovis' children: 6 Barbara, Theodore and Barney.

**5** Nancy Pasour's children: 6 Arthur, Fanny, m. Jno. Harmon, Ida, Pearlie and Cecil.

**5** Fanny Holder's children: 6 Ida, m. Jos. Whitesides. 6 Ida Whitesides' children: 7 Moses, Earley and another.

**4** Children of Martha and Frances Nantz not learned.

**4** Margaret Richards' children: 5 Ida, m. Lee Friday; Venie; Gus, m. Callie Plonk; and Emma, s.

**5** Ida Friday's children: 6 Ivie, Rosie and Lanie.

**5** Gus Richards' children: 6 Viola.

**4** Laban Hovis' children: 5 Gene, m. Lily Jones; Early, m. Mattie Hovis; and Oscar, d. s.

**5** Gene Hovis has one child.

**4** Blanche Plonk's children: 5 See Caswell Plonk, page 195.

---

## SECTION 6—PHILIP RHYNE

Philip Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne 1st, was born 1760. He married Hannah, the daughter of Michael Hoyle and grand-

daughter of Peter Hoyle, the pioneer. He lived on Little Long Creek about three miles west of Dallas on land lying on both sides of the creek now belonging to L. A. Thornburg. His land included the shoal on the creek at which he conducted an iron forge. He died comparatively young and is buried on the hill near the shoal north of the creek at a private graveyard. His tombstone is wonderfully preserved, apparently new and the inscription is as distinct as when put up. The inscription is: "In memory of Philip Rhyne who departed this life Dec. 9, 1803, aged forty-three years." His wife survived him about seventeen years. In 1807 she married Jacob Stroup, a widower, with children and an iron worker. I think she had no Stroup children. She died here in 1820 and is buried by the side of her first husband. Her tombstone has this inscription: "Hannah Stroup who departed this life Aug. 2nd, 1820, aged 57 years." About 1825 Jacob Stroup with his children and grandchildren, the children of his daughter, Katie, who had married Philip Rhyne's son, Jacob, and had borne five children and who had separated from her husband and returned to her father's house, moved to Habersham Co., Ga.

Philip Rhyne left a will which is in words and figures following: "In the name of God. Amen. I, Philip Rhyne of the County of Lincoln and State of North Carolina, being of sound mind and memory, considering the frailty of this uncertain world, do make this my last will and testament, that is to say after all my just debts and funeral charges be paid, I give and bequeath to my loving wife, Hannah Rhyne, all my estate both real and personal until my children come to age of maturity, that is to say my son, Michael Rhyne, and my son Jacob Rhyne, then the said estate to be equally divided among them, share and share alike, and if it should happen that my said wife, Hannah Rhyne, should marry again before the children come to the age of maturity, then the said estate to be sold and my said wife, Hannah Rhyne, to have her third arising from the sale thereof and the remainder to be put out on interest for the use of the children until they come to the age of maturity.

"Lastly, I do hereby nominate and appoint my trusty and well beloved Peter Rhyne" (his brother, L. M. H.) "executor to be my true and lawful executor for the purpose herein mentioned. Given under my hand and seal this Feb. in the year of our Lord

One thousand seven hundred and ninety-seven. Hanna Rhyne.  
Signed and declared in Philip Rhyne, L. S.  
the presence of us.

Philip Rhyne, L. S.

John Palmer, Jurat.

Jersey (his -O- mark) Palmer, Jurat."

**2** Philip Rhyne had three children to-wit:

**3** Michael, m. Barbara Withers and Peggy Hoyle; Jacob, m. Katie Stroup (1810), daughter of his step-father, Jacob Stroup, and Sallie Hope, daughter of Henry Hope. The other child of Philip Rhyne was a daughter who died in girlhood, and whose name I have not learned.

**3** Michael Rhyne was known in this country as "Constable Mike," to distinguish him from several others of that name. He married Barbara Withers, a daughter of Elisha Withers, an American soldier of the Revolutionary War, and after her death he married Margt. (Peggy) Hoyle, his cousin, daughter of John Hoyle, his mother's brother. He had ten children by each wife, nearly all grew up and raised families. One unusual thing in his family was that he had a son by each of his wives named John. Mike Rhyne lived on Little Long Creek above his father's home, possibly a portion of his father's land now owned by Peter P. Costner. About 1830 Michael Rhyne moved to London or Blount Co., Tenn. So we find some of his older children remained in N. C., and have descendants here. Most of the others of the older set went to Arkansas and have numerous descendants in Logan Co. and elsewhere. I think most of his second set of children were born and raised in Tenn. where numerous descendants are to be found. One daughter by his first wife, Isabella, who married Silas Dethrow or Totherow, is still living (1911), and happy at Ellsworth, Ark., at the age of about 96 years. I visited her and got much interesting and valuable information. She is a fine old lady. I also received a group picture of herself and four succeeding generations which I reproduce in these pages. Michael Rhyne died and is buried near his home in Tenn. His children were:

**4** Anne, m. Burrell Hoyle, her step-mother's brother; Disy, m. Jno. Crawley; Eliza, m. Robt. Holland; Vardry McB., m. Polly Trailor and Josephine Brown; Albert, m. Glafry Farrar; Isabella, m. Silas Dethrow; Michael, m. Martha Cook; Jno., m. Hattie Neely; Marvel, m. J. S. Sadler; Caroline, m. —— Mar-

tin; all by first wife; and by second wife: Laban J., b. 1829, m. Evaline H. Johnson; Lavina M., b. 1831, d. s.; Mary L., b. 1834, d. s.; Rebecca A., b. 1836, m. Cooper C. Bumgardner; Eli, b. 1839, m. Frances Fields; Letitia, b. 1842, m. Theodore Brewer (c); Jno. P., b. 1845, moved from Tenn. to Iowa and married ——; Martin, b. 1847, went from Tenn. to Little Rock, Ark.; Elisha W., b. 1849, m. Elizabeth McInturf; and another d. s., I think.

**4** Anne Hoyle's children: 5 I haven't been able to get particulars but she had sons, Peter and Jonas and daughter, Katie, and others. But see Burrell Hoyle, Chap. 7, Sec. 3.

**4** Disy Rhyne-Crawley's children: 5 Allen, Fanny, Margt., Disy; Minerva, m. James Millen; Alberry moved to Miss.; and Jasper. I cannot learn further particulars of these except that Minerva Millen had a son, James Montgomery, and a daughter, Zoe, and Fanny had a son, Charles E. Rhyne, who is an industrious farmer, near Dallas. He married Laura Day and has the following children: 6 Augustus, Wm., Maggie, Fannie, Lucy and Haywood.

**4** Eliza Holland, daughter of Michael Rhyne, and her husband, Robert Holland, son of Jesse Holland, lived in Dallas and both died here. She had the following children: 5 Martha, m. A. B. Rhyne; Ann, d. s.; Julius, m. Ann Rhyne; Wm., m. Juletta Hoffman and Fanny Jenkins; Jane; Augusta, m. Jno. G. Lewis (c).

**5** Martha Rhyne's children: 6 See A. B. Rhyne, page 24.

**5** Julius Holland's children: 6 See Ann Holland, page 138.

**5** Wm. Holland's children: 6 By 1st wife see Juletta Holland, page 66. None by 2nd wife.

**5** Jane Holland left one son, James Holland, m. Obe Kirksey (c).

**4** Vardry McB. Rhyne lived in Tenn. He had no children by his first wife but by second wife he had two sons: 5 Jno. and Michael. I have not obtained further information of this family.

**4** Albert Rhyne, Michael Rhyne, Marvel Rhyne and Jno. Rhyne and their sister, Isabella Dethrow, all lived in and about Logan County, Ark.

**4** Albert Rhyne's children: 5 Jno., d. s., 1864; Mary A., m. Jas. C. Plunkett; Eliza Jane, m. T. J. Gallaher.

**5** Mary A. Plunkett's children: 6 Jno., m. Genia Towry; James A., Thos. L., Oscar J., m. Kate Cotton and has one small child; Arthur H., Lewis E., Tip, and Dock, d. s. 6 Jno. Plunkett's children: 7 Dewitt, Menona, Hobart and James.

**5** Eliza Jane Gallaher's children: 6 Mary, James A., Menona and Robert. 6 James A. Gallaher is a promising young lawyer at Fort Smith, Ark.

**4** Isabella Dethrow's children: See page 110, Silas Dethrow.

**4** Michael Rhyne's children: 5 Robert H., m. Jessie McCullough (c); Cora, m. Rev. T. B. Hickman; Ida, d. s.; Jno., m. Emma Wood; Wm. B., m. Etna Snoddy.

**5** Cora Hickman's children: 6 Michael B., Jno. R., Horace, Burt, Harvey and Irene.

**5** Jno. Rhyne's children: 6 Marvel B., Myrtle, Aubrey and Newell.

**5** Wm. B. Rhyne is clerk and recorder of Logan Co., Ark., but has no children.

**4** Jno. Rhyne was a Methodist minister. A worthy, sensible rugged old man when I heard him preach once in Jacksonport, Ark. I then had no idea that he was a relative of mine and I have always regretted that I did not get to speak to him. His children were: 5 Adaline, m. James Cochrane; and Lizzie, m. Geo. S. Evans.

**5** Adaline Cochrane's husband is prosecuting attorney for his Judicial District in Ark., and since writing this he is now judge of said District having been elected in Sept., 1914. They live at Paris. Her children are three interesting young ladies: 6 Pearl, Mary and Nellie.

**5** Lizzie Evans has one daughter: 6 Grace.

**4** Marvel Rhyne's children: 5 Mattie, m. D. A. Carroll; Jno., m. Lula Ferguson; and Lizzie, d. s.

**5** Mattie Carroll's children: 6 Marvel, Forrest and Sue.

**5** Jno. Rhyne's children: 6 Marvel, James and Lizzie.

**4** Caroline Rhyne-Martin's children: 5 She had only two, Elijah and Jane, and died at birth of second.

**4** Laban J. Rhyne, I think, lived on his father's home place near Greenback, Tenn. His children were: 5 Jno. B., m. A. E. Erwin; Sam'l J., s.; Martha C., m. J. N. Brewer; Monroe, m. Nancy Williamson; Lincoln L., m. Mary J. Howard; Mary J., m. Elisha Lee; Tennessee A., m. Jno. McCall; Phebe E., m.

James Bowers; Minnie, m. Geo. Hatcher (a twin to Minnie, died single); Laban J., m. Laura Montgomery; Maude, m. James Copeland.

**5** Jno. B. Rhyne's children: 6 Chas. S., m. Pheribee Satts; Arden L.; Dora B., m. L. B. O'Connor (c); Laban J., m. Johnie Love and her sister, Willie Love; Ora E. and Georgia R. 6 Chas. S. Rhyne's children: 7 Lora B. and Gracie. 6 Laban J. Rhyne's children: 7 Lyman S. and Carson T.

**5** Martha C. Brewer's children: 6 Laban, Edgar, Lula W., B. D., Reuben, Hettie B. and Wm. J. B.

**5** Monroe Rhyne's children: 6 Ella, Walter, Grover C. and Warren.

**5** Lincoln L. Rhyne's children: 6 Laban J., m. Ida Murphy; Sam'l H., m. Mary Bly; Sarah E., m. Lafayette Downey; Anne, m. Wm. Chambers; Jesse and James. 6 Laban J. Rhyne's children: 7 Georgia. 6 Sam'l H. Rhyne's children: 7 Flora and Kelly. 6 Sarah E. Downey's children: 7 Loyd. 6 Anne Chambers' children: 7 Roy.

**5** Mary J. Lee's children: 6 Homer, Henry, Ada, Elmer, Cassia, Mollie and Floyd.

**5** Tennessee A. McCall's children: 6 Lantz, Beulah, Harrison, Geo., Margt., Mamie, Henly, Acie and Tennessee.

**5** Phebe E. Bower's children: 6 Monroe, Geo., Juda, Dewey, Mary and Gracie.

**5** Minnie Hatcher's children: 6 Rachael, Hannah, Harvey, Evaline and Geo.

**5** Laban J. Rhyne's children: 6 Knox, Ruth and Fay.

**5** Maude Copeland's children: 6 Glen, Trula, Brook and Phelmer.

**4** Rebecca Bumgardner's children: 5 James R., m. Cordelia Farr; Jacob A.; Margt. A., m. Joseph Foster; Lavina, m. Geo. Gardner; Jno. R., m. Laura Hodge; Susan E., m. Wm. Long; Mary E., m. Wm. Downey; Martha I., m. Sam'l Coy; Wm. H., m. Nancy Brackett (c); Lula P., m. Luther Best.

**5** James R. Bumgardner's children: 6 Bertha O., m. Mart Kidd; Ethel, m. Jno. Metcalf; Jesse, Florence, Coy, Ware, Della, Hazel and Earl.

**5** Margt. A. Foster's children: 6 James, m. Ann Jones; Wm., Lou Waman; Jacob, m. Grace Waman; Houston, Edgar, Clyde

and Casa. 6 Jas. Foster's children: 7 Ola and Ora. 6 Wm. Foster's children: 7 Mattie Lee.

**5** Lavina Gardner's children: 6 Zona and Robert.

**5** Jno. R. Bumgardner's children: 6 Roy, Walter, Anna, Jno., Fredk., Sidney and Mamie.

**5** Susan E. Long's children: 6 Stella, Carrie, Kineth, Hobart, Ursa, Etta and Rue.

**5** Mary E. Downey's children: 6 Ina, Otta and Maude.

**5** Martha I. Coy's children: 6 Mollie, Zoe, Jno. and Walter.

**5** Lula P. Best's children: 6 Floe.

**4** Eli Rhyne's children: 5 Alex., m. Randa Ellison; Geo., d. s.; Hilliard; Jno., m. Anne Ellyson; Chas., Jesse, Walter; and Reuben, d. s

**5** Alex Rhyne's children: 6 Inez and Ayers.

**5** John Rhyne's children: 6 Beulah, Gerner and Howard.

**4** Jno. P. Rhyne went to Iowa over thirty years ago. He had no children then. I have heard nothing of him since.

**4** Martin Rhyne went west. He had five children, two sons and three daughters; names not learned.

**4** Elisha W. Rhyne's children: 5 James, m. Bettie Bayless and had two children; Jno. A., Valentine N.; Margt. A., m. James Cannon; Mary L., m. James Parker; Sophia, m. Andrew Cannon; Wm. R., Chas. P. and Carnel L. J.

**3** Jacob Rhyne, son of Philip Rhyne 1st, in 1810 married Katie Stroup, who was the daughter of Jacob Stroup, his mother's second husband. Jacob Stroup had four or five children by a first wife. Jacob Rhyne and his wife, Katie, lived together several years until five children were born. Unfortunate disagreement arose between them and they separated—presumably divorced. She returned to her father's home and he went to Georgia and married Sallie Hope who also was from Gaston Co., then Lincoln Co. After the death of Hannah Rhyne-Stroup, Jacob Stroup with his daughter, Katie Rhyne, and her five children, and I think with his other children, moved to Habersham County, Georgia. Later he moved to Bartow County, Ga., and engaged in the iron business. Jacob Rhyne and his second family lived also in Georgia but further south. After long search I have been so fortunate as to get trace of the two separate families of Jacob Rhyne—neither of which knew of the existence of the other. I am led to believe that both branches of his descendants are eminently worthy

and respectable people. As my information came to me with the purpose of publication I feel that I violate no confidence in publishing one letter from each branch of the family, showing something of the movements and history of each branch.

From Jno. C. B. Rhyne, a good citizen of Waleska, Ga., and a grandson of Jacob Rhyne, I have this information:

"Waleska, Ga., Dec. 28, 1909.

Mr. L. M. Hoffman,  
Dallas, N. C.

Dear Sir:

"Your letter received. I will answer as best I can. It seems that you know most as much as I about those old people. In part you are mistaken. In others you are right.

"Caty Rhyne and Jacob from some cause separated as man and wife. I suppose they separated in N. C. from the fact that I have heard my father say that his uncle Mike and Aunt Barbara Rhyne tried to get them to live together as man and wife after they had separated. Any way it is a fact that Jacob left the country and was never heard of by them. It is true as you say they lived in Habersham County near Clarksville. Jacob Stroup moved from there to Bartow County and run an iron furnace. Here it was Jacob Stroup died. I cannot give you any dates. It was close to Stamp Creek. Caty had a brother, Ben, and there was an Adam and a Moses Stroup, but I cannot tell you how the last two names were related to Jacob Stroup. Perhaps you know. I do not mean to cast any reflections on my grandparents; nevertheless I have told you the truth about their separation. After the death of Jacob, Caty moved on a farm on Shoal Creek near Waleska. Here Caty lived and raised a highly respected family. They were among the best families of the country. Caty died Feb. 11, 1876, being 83 years and two months old. As to there being five children you are right. Hanna Rhyne who married a Hapton, so my older sister says. I do not know anything about them. Jno. P. Rhyne, my father, died on Feb. 21, 1875. I have already told you whom he married, being born July 16, 1811. Ann Rhyne, m. Henry Burns and in middle life they moved to the State of Texas. I do not know any thing about them now, only she has a daughter, Mrs. Carrington, who lives at Moultrie, South Georgia. Elizabeth Rhyne, m. Robt. Moore who

was by trade a smith and followed the iron works. He died at Stamp Creek, Bartow Co. Aunt Betsy, as we all called her, moved on joining farms of my father. She has a son, J. A. Moore, who lives there now. She (Betsy) died a few years past living to a good old age. Jacob the youngest (of Caty Rhyne's 5 children—L. M. H.) also lived and died near this place. He raised sixteen children, being married twice—8 by his first wife and 8 by his second. (I suppose he was following in the footsteps of his uncle Mike.—L. M. H.). His first wife was a sister to my mother and there are several of his first wife's children living in this county. His second wife was Eunice Darr. After the death of Jacob the mother with the most of the children moved to Eastland Co., Tex. I have told you as best I can about those old folks and in conclusion I want to ask you if you know this. I have heard that there was a legacy left in that country for those Rhyne children as you have already intimated. In what did it consist? Please tell me about this in your next letter as you intimated you would write again. I will be glad to give you any information I can. Yours Respectfully,

J. C. B. RHYNE

P. S.—I have a Dutch Bible or German of my grandmother's which has some dates in it, 1760, but as yet I have not found any one who is able to read it, being written in Dutch."

I have failed to get the Bible or its written contents. As to legacy and bearing on other facts I refer to the will of Margaret Hoyle, grandmother of Jacob and Michael Rhyne. See Chap. 7, Sec. 3, Michael and Margt. Hoyle.

The following is a copy of a letter received from Rev. H. W. Rhyne, a Baptist minister and most excellent man, a son of Jacob Rhyne and Sallie Hope, living in Adelaide, California :

"Adelaide, Cal., Sept. 21, 1909.

L. M. Hoffman,  
Dallas, N. C.

Dear Sir:

"Your letter of the 14th at hand. In reply I will give you all the information I can regarding the travels of my father.

"My grandfather, Philip Rhyne, died and my grandmother, Hannah, married a man by the name of Strout.

"My father, Jacob, married Sallie Hope. Her parents objecting to their marriage, they left North Carolina on horseback,

going to Georgia where they were married. I am the fifth child. My first recollection is of Upson County where we lived near the Flint River on what was known as the Alabama Road. We lived about three miles from the Double Bridges on the stage road between Virginia and Alabama. This was about 1830. Father then moved to the Chickasaw Nation in Mississippi in 1839. About 1842 he died being about fifty-three years old. At that time there were six children younger than myself living. My oldest brother married a White. One child, a boy, was born to them. He married a Hill. They also had one boy who was killed in the war. My second brother married a Guillotine. They had four children when he died. She then married a Grammer.

"My oldest sister married a Guillotine, a brother to the other mentioned. They also had four children when she died. He was killed in the war. My third brother remained single. He died in Louisiana. My second sister married a Deaton from North Carolina. They moved from Mississippi to Louisiana and I have no knowledge of them since then.

"My third sister married a McClum. As to their family I know nothing except that they lived in Alabama.

"My fourth sister married Wm. Grammer. She is now living in Texas. My two youngest brothers, Jacob and Marion, are living in Texas, and it was from Jacob's son you received your information. I married a Johnson in Itawamba County, Mississippi. We had five children—two girls and three boys. From Mississippi we came to California in 1870. All my family came with me. My oldest son married a Jiner in Mississippi. He is living here in California and has twenty-seven grandchildren.

"My second son, Henry, married Nellie Kitchen. My oldest daughter married Dan Sinclair and my second daughter married Julius Barden of North Carolina. My third son married a Bethel.

"Then I married a Brown of Alabama. There are five boys and two girls in my second family. My youngest son is now living with me. I have given you all the information I thought to be necessary and know to be correct. I am confident you are mistaken about my father's marrying a Stroup. He was never married but once. When he died his oldest child was twenty-five, so it would have been impossible for him to have married and been the father of five children before he married my mother.

My father had but one brother. He was older than father and his name was Michael. If I can give you any further information I shall be glad to do so.

Very truly yours,  
H. W. RHYNE."

**3** The five children of Jacob Rhyne, son of Philip Rhyne, by his first wife were: 4 Hannah, m. —— Hapton; Jno. Philip, m. Eliza Pitts; Mary Ann, m. Henry Burns; Elizabeth, m. Robt. Moore; and Jacob, m. —— Pitts and Eunice Darr.

**4** Of Hannah Hapton's children, I have learned nothing.

**4** Jno. Philip Rhyne's children: 5 James A., married and has children living at Marianna, Fla.; Mary C., Martha A., Artie E., Elmina, Victoria, Hosea B. who lives at Jasper, Ga., and Jno. C. B. who lives at Waleska, Ga. Two of the sisters also live at Waleska. For further information see letter of Jno. C. B. Rhyne above.

**3** The children of Jacob Rhyne by his second wife, Sallie Hope were:

**4** W. C. Rhyne, m. Elizabeth White and had one son, Joel, who married —— Hill; Michael, m. Elizabeth Guilentine; Oliver, died single in La.; Mary R., m. —— Guilentine; Henry W., m. Sarah Johnson; Sarah, m. Henry Deaton; Margaret, m. —— McClung; Susan, m. Henry Grammer (Durant, Okla.); Jacob E., m. Melissa Cunningham, 1851, in Miss.; Jno., m. —— Deaton; F. M., m. Delilah Joiner, living in Okla.

**4** Michael Rhyne's children: 5 Robt., Sarah, Susan and Michael.

**4** Henry W. Rhyne's children by 1st wife: 5 Jacob, Foote. Margt., Desha and Marion. 2nd wife's children, see letter above. Names not given.

**4** Mary Guilentine's children: 5 Sarah, Penelope, Carlisle, Jacob and Jesse.

**4** Sarah Deaton's children: 5 Joel, Samantha, Marion and Jacob.

**4** Margt. McClung's children not learned.

**4** Susan Grammer's children: 5 Henry, George Ann, Wm., Carlisle, Jno. and Sallie.

**4** Jacob E. Rhyne lives at Alford, Tex. His children are: 5 Jno. T., m. Mary Clifton; Wm. D., m. Frankie Clifton; Elizabeth,

m. A. B. Clifton; Mary B., m. W. A. Parsen; James R., m. Lena Garee and Emma Riley, and lives at Alford, Tex., a merchant.

**5** Jno. T. Rhyne's children: 6 Josie, Vista, Ollie, Orphia, Etta, Myrtle and Dollie. This family lives at Oklahoma City.

**5** Wm. D. Rhyne's children: 6 Jacob, Frank, Nora, Dora, Thomas, Jessie, Cullen and Tinie.

**5** Elizabeth Clifton's children: 6 Senith, Mollie, Thos., Ollie and Jacob.

**5** Mary B. Parsen's children: 6 Willie, Jacob, Opal, Jewell and Pearl.

**5** James R. Rhyne's children: 6 Vallie and Opal by his first wife; and by 2nd wife: Vivian. I am much indebted to Mr. James R. Rhyne for much of this family history.

---

## SECTION 7—MICHAEL RHYNE

**2** Michael Rhyne, so far as I can learn, was the youngest son and child of Jacob Rhyne 1st. He married Barbara Hoyle, the sister of his brother Philip's wife. His home was on Big Long Creek about two miles west of Dallas. He owned a large tract of land on both sides of the creek. After his death his son Jacob became the owner of the portion lying south of the creek and his son, Christy, of that on the north side which last contained the old home of his father. Michael Rhyne is reputed to have been about 85 years old and died in 1852. He is buried at the private graveyard near his old house now owned by Robt. G. Hoffman and his wife who is the great granddaughter of Michael Rhyne. The marble slab marking his grave bears this inscription: "In memory of Michael Rhyne who died Nov. 11th day, 1852"; and by his side that of his wife bears this: "In memory of Barbary Rhyne who died June the 20th day, 1831"; and as bearing on the age of Michael Rhyne, the tombstone of his son, Jacob Rhyne, in the same graveyard has this: "Jacob M. Rhyne died May 22nd, 1866, aged 72 years, 7 mos. and 18 days." Those of Jacob Rhyne's wives: "In memory of Elizabeth Rhyne" (my mother's sister.—L. M. H.) who died Sept. 30, 1849, aged 37 years, 9 months and 3 days," and "Anne R. Rhyne, wife of Jacob Rhyne, died Nov. 5, 1894, aged 72 years, 7 months and 13 days."

Michael Rhyne was a member of Philadelphia Lutheran Church. He had the following children:

- 3** David, married Catharine Withers, 1807;
- 3** Rufus, died single; and John died in young manhood, single;
- 3** Michael married Lucy Jenkins (c);
- 3** Jacob, m. Elizabeth Rhyne and Anne Clemmer, daughter of Geo. Clemmer;
- 3** Anne, m. Benjamin Jenkins (who weighed over 300 lbs. (c));
- 3** Mary married Samuel Best;
- 3** Margaret, m. Hugh Jenkins (c);
- 3** Elizabeth, m. Jno. Pasour and Lewis Lineberger;
- 3** Susannah, m. Christopher Mauney;
- 3** Christy, m. Elizabeth Clemmer, daughter of Geo. Clemmer, and Mary White, widow of Joseph White and daughter of Aaron Rudisill.

**3** David Rhyne and his wife moved to Tenn. He had only one child. He died here while on a visit to his relatives and is buried with his father. His child was a daughter: 4 Elizabeth, who married Levi Bryant.

**4** Elizabeth Bryant had eleven children: 5 Katie, m. W. O. Nelson; George, m. Jennie Kaylor, *nee* Ray; Sarah, m. Peter Ray; Jno., m. ——, and left Tenn.; and seven others died unmarried.

**5** Katie Nelson's children: 6 Jno. H., m. —— Summer; Dora, m. Wm. Fields; Lizzie, m. Jack Cannon. 6 Jno. H. Nelson has children. 6 Dora Fields' children: 7 Jeff and two others, small. 6 Lizzie Cannon's children: 7 Chas. and two others.

**5** Geo. Bryant's children: 6 Caswell, Dossey and several others.

**5** Sarah Ray's children: 6 One daughter died single.

**5** Jno. Bryant's children not learned.

**3** Jacob Rhyne's children: 4 For 1st wife's, see Elizabeth Rhyne, page 21, and by 2nd wife: 4 Miller, m. —— Ramsey and Cynthia Jenkins; Elmina, m. Jacob Rudisill; Frank, m. Elmina Jenkins and Mary Glover, *nee* Hoffman; Tilda, m. Wm. Brown; Rebecca, m. Andy Berry Jenkins; Ann, m. Rufus Jenkins; Mandy, m. Christy Jenkins; Davis, m. Mary Whitesides; Geo. M., m. Elizabeth Davis.

**4** Miller Rhyne's children: 5 Maggie, m. Chas. Cannon; Sparkie, m. Emmett Kincaid; Jennie, m. Robt. Grissom.

**5** Maggie Cannon's children: 6 Everett and Anne.

**5** Sparkie Kincaid and Jennie Grissom probably have small children.

**4** Elmina Rudisill's children: 5 Pinkney, m. Clara Miller (c); Laura, m. Lawson Sipe; Clifford, m. Nora Lively; Julia, m. Walter Ford; Ina, m. Marcus Beam; Fanny, m. Marion Strutt.

**5** Laura Sipe's children: 6 Pearl, Grace, Leopold, Webb, Guy, Clarabelle and Pinkney C.

**5** Clifford Rudisill's children: 6 Clarence, Sibyl, Jno. Jacob and baby.

**5** Julia Ford's children: 6 Venie, Willie and May.

**5** Ina Beam's children: 6 Evan and baby.

**5** Fanny Strutt's children: 6 Mamie and baby.

**4** Frank Rhyne's children: 5 Wm.; Jno. L., m. Mattie Rhyne; Lizzie, m. Wm. Sechrest; Berry McKee, m. Edna V. Hesketh (Truckee, Cal.) (c); Geo., Arthur, Carrie, Crown, Edward, Ella, Lula, Ralph and Loy.

**5** Jno. L. Rhyne's children: 6 Brady, Edna and Eula.

**5** Lizzie Sechrest's children: 6 Gertie and Frank.

**4** Tilda Brown's children: 5 Frank, m. Anna B. Wise (c); Georgie, m. Dr. Thos. Goode; Jno. W., m. Hunter Lott; Edgar, m. Bettie May; Anne, m. Jno. P. Booker; Mollie, m. Monroe Beam; Willie, Wayne, Mack and Hazel. *had both feet cut off by falling under train, April 1919*

**5** Georgie Goode's children: 6 Vance, Edna, Zou, Henry, Anna B. and Miriam.

**5** Jno. W. Brown's children: 6 Jno. W., Jr.

**5** Edgar Brown's children: 6 Hunter.

**5** Anne Booker's children: 6 Herman, Nellie and two younger.

**5** Mollie Beam has one child: 6 Vinnie.

**4** Rebecca Jenkins' children: 5 Albert, m. Isadore Rankin; Jack, m. Mit Abernethy; Frank, m. Mollie Harmon; Miles, m. Mollie Dellingher; Mary, m. Philo Greene; Lank, m. Tinie Braswell.

**5** Albert Jenkins' children: 6 Arthur, Jule, Hugh, Corrie and Boyte.

**5** Jack Jenkins' children: 6 Ella, Sallie, Robt., Beulah, Grady, Roy and another.

**5** Frank Jenkins' children: 6 Loyd, Chas. and Pearl.

**5** Miles Jenkins' children: 6 Edgar, Daisy, Roscoe, Eugenia, Georgia, Manor, Allie.

**5** Mary Greene's children: 6 James, Anne, David, Minor and three others.

**5** Lank Jenkins' children: 6 Daisy, Willard, Ben, Paul and Edna.

**4** Ann Jenkins' children: 5 Henry, m. Alice Beam; Geo., m. Jennie Beam (c); Fanny, m. W. H. B. Lineberger; Mamie, m. P. M. Rhyne; Walter, m. Sallie Maxwell; Anne, m. Leonard Martin; and Bertha, s.

**5** Henry Jenkins' children: 6 Maude, m. Clay Harrelson (c).

**5** Fanny Lineberger's children: 6 See W. H. B. Lineberger, page 85.

**5** Mamie Rhyne's children: 6 See P. M. Rhyne, page 141.

**5** Walter Jenkins' children: 6 Ruth, Grace and one or two others, small.

**5** Anna Martin's children: 6 Hoke, Margt., Jno. and Rufus.

**4** Mandy Jenkins' children: 5 Anne, Bright, Mary; David, killed in well, single; Blaine, George, Thos., Jno. L. and Fred.

**4** Davis Rhyne's children: 5 Georgie, Vannie, Marshal, Osie, Maggie, Roy and baby.

**4** George M. Rhyne's children: 5 Jno. C., m. Susan Lineberger, Etta Bell and Martha Griffin; Mollie, m. Grant Rhyne; Venie, m. Sheridan Summey.

**5** Jno. C. Rhyne's children: 6 Anne, Geo. and Frank.

**5** Mollie Rhyne's children: 6 Maggie, Claudia, Mamie, Garris and Anne.

**5** Venie O. Summey's children: 6 Willie.

**3** Mary Best's children: 4 Michael, m. Fanny Rhyne; Christy, m. Anne Pasour (c); Miles, d. s.; Jackson, m. Rebecca Gamble; Margt. (Peggy), m. Jacob Rhyne 4th; Martin, d. s.; Ann, m. Frank Holland.

**4** Michael Best's children: 5 See Fanny Best, page 22.

**4** Jackson Best's children: 5 Lucinda, m. Moses Fraley; Eliza, m. Wm. Thornburg; Martha, m. Dan'l Thornburg.

**5** Lucinda Fraley's children: 6 Abigail, m. Julius Best; Henry, m. Lizzie Holland; Lee, m. Eliza Johnson (c); Carrie, m. Wm. Long; Ethel, m. Craig Best; Chas.; Tinsie, m. Beard Hendrix (c); Mamie, m. Grover Pasour (c); Wm., Benj., Lou.

6 Abigail Best's children: 7 Garrison. 6 Henry Fraley's chil-

dren: 7 Carl, Ethel, Erthal, Finley, Marvin and James. 6 Carrie Long's children: 7 Richard, Ella, Stephen, Robt. and Myrtle. 6 Ethel Best's children: 7 Wm., Ferrie, Marshal and Mary.

**5** Eliza Thornburg's children: 6 Lula; Edna, m. — Putnam; and Clee.

**5** Martha Thornburg's children: 6 Emma, s. and blind; and Margt., m. David Best.

**4** Margt. Rhyne's children: 5 See Jacob Rhyne, page 32.

**4** Ann Holland's children: 5 See Franklin Holland, page 174.

**3** Samuel Best was an old, prominent and valuable citizen of Gaston Co., N. C. He lived on a farm on the public road across the creek south of the White and Jenkins' mill. He was noted for his sterling character, plain, home-loving, honorable life. He lived to a great old age having survived his first wife and married a second. Several children were born of his second wife who still survive. He is buried in the Michael Hoyle graveyard. His tombstone has this inscription: "Samuel Best, born Aug. 28, 1799. Died June 10, 1891, aged 89 years, 7 mos. and 12 days." (Mistake in calculation). His first wife's stone is marked: "Mary Best died Sept. 15, 1862, aged 61 years, 4 mos. and 15 days."

**3** Elizabeth Pasour-Lineberger's children: 4 Eli Pasour, m. Catharine Rhodes. And for Lineberger descendants, see Lewis Lineberger, page 175.

**4** For descendants of Eli Pasour, see Catharine Pasour, page 186.

**3** Susanna Rhyne, daughter of Michael Rhyne and her husband Christopher Mauney lived on the place that for a time was the county seat of Tryon County on the upper waters of Big Long Creek in the Snapp neighborhood in what is now Gaston County, N. C. This place is still owned and occupied by R. R. Mauney, a grandson of this older couple and his mother. Susanna Mauney's children were: 4 Barbara, m. Jno. Neal and Geo. Barber; Caleb, m. Jane Stroup; Catharine, m. Walker Farris; Eli, m. Mary Beam (c); Sallie, m. J. P. Carpenter; Wiley, m. Eliz. Smith; Elizabeth, m. Oscar Farris; and Anne, m. Jos. Jenkins.

**4** Barbara Neal-Barber's children: 5 Mary A. Neal, m. Sam'l McCarter; Robin Barber, m. Elizabeth Crawford.

**5** Margt. A. McCarter's children: 6 Barbara, m. Jno. McCarter; Mary A., m. Geo. McCarter; Andrew, m. Rose Wells; Meek, m. —— Farris; Wm., m. —— Holloway. 6 Barbara McCarter's children: 7 James, m. —— Watkins; Fanny, m. Sam'l Black; Pink, and 2 or 3 others. 6 Mary A. McCarter's children: 7 Not learned. Andrew, Meek and Wm. McCarter have small children.

**5** Robin Barber's children: 6 Thos., m. Alice Simpson; Eliza, m. Ben Huffstetler; Sallie, m. Wm. Turner; Alice, m. Howard Jenkins; Banks, m. Lizzie Ashley; Emma, m. Cator Norman; Lela, m. Dock Houser; Geo., Lee, Gus and Jellie. 6 Thomas Barber's children: 7 Bertha, Vera and baby. 6 Eliza Huffstetler's children: 7 Ardie and Lottie. 6 Sallie Turner's children: 7 Lawrence and Viola. 6 Alice Jenkins' children: 7 Vera and Nettie. 6 Banks Barber has one small child. 6 Lela Houser also has one small child.

**4** Caleb Mauney's children: 5 Sylvanus, m. Margt. Carpenter and Alice Poteet; Catharine, m. Alex. Farris; Moses. m. Ola Murphy; Andrew, m. Mary Froneberger; James, m. Laura Carpenter; Caleb, m. Margt. Kennedy; Juletta, m. Ben Kendrick; Rolandus R., m. Etta Sellars.

**5** Sylvanus Mauney's children: 6 Junius C., m. —— House; Gertie, m. —— Eskridge; and Lela by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Ben and Paul. 6 Junius C. Mauney's children: 7 Small. 6 Gertie Eskridge's children: 7 Virginia, Helen and baby.

**5** Catharine Farris' children: 6 W., m. Ella Rudisill; Julia, s.; Barbara, m. Bud Hagar; Lizzie, Caleb, Marvin and James. 6 Wm. Farris' children: 7 Clyde and Anne. 6 Barabara Hagar's children: 7 Anderson, Rufus, Prue and Thos.

*1 Sept. 5, 1923 at Gastonia, N.C. April 15, 1856*

**5** Moses Mauney's children: 6 Murphy, m. Grace Paylor; Clyde, Keith, Nellie and Jeanette. 6 Murphy Mauney has one small child.

**5** Andrew Mauney's children: 6 Mary Mauney, page 184.

**5** James Mauney's children: 6 Erwin, Mary E., Minnie and Jno.

**5** Caleb Mauney's children: 6 Carrie, Edith, Ruth, Ernest, Lizzie and Ola.

**5** Juletta Kendrick's children: 6 Minnie, Bessie, Garry, Clyde, Lela, Haywood, Osie and baby.

**5** Rolandus R. Mauney's children: 6 Mary J., Andrew, James and Worth.

**4** Catharine Farris' children: 5 Margt., m. Jno. Eaker; Wiley, m. Margt., Froneberger; Sam'l., m. Sarah Hicks; James, m. Lettie Homesley; Andrew, m. —— Mauney.

**5** Margt. Eaker's children: 6 Barbara, m. Jno. Range and Jno. Kiser and she has four daughters and one son.

**5** Wiley Farris' children: 6 Jno., m. Vanie Clark; Ellen, m. W. C. Murphy; Lucy, m. Wm. Dugan; Jennie, m. Albert Homesley. 6 Jno. Farris' children: 7 Pearl, Bright, Russell and Lona May. 6 Ellen Murphy's children: 7 Eva, Pearl (boy) and baby. 6 Lucy Dugan's children: 7 Carl, Beulah, Iva and Pearl. 6 Jennie Homesley's children: 7 Chas., Ina, Anna and Albert.

**5** Samuel Farris' children: 6 Robt., m. —— Kale (c); Mary, m. Alfred Black (c).

**5** James Farris' children: 6 Albert, m. Maggie Heavener; Susie, m. Clee Beam; Lucy, s.; Lizzie, m. —— Reep (c); and ——, m. Jos. Mauney.

**5** Andrew Farris' children: 6 Grady, Ada, Christy, Virgil, Campbell, Ervin and Vida.

**4** Sallie Carpenter's children: 5 James, m. Katie Warlick and Susan Beam; Jno., d. s.; Bert, m. Lula Botts (c); Alice, m. J. B. Hoyle; Dovie, m. Jno. Morgan.

**5** James Carpenter's children: 6 Everett, Clyde, Martha, Myrtle, Sunie and David. 5 Alice Hoyle's children: 6 One small; and 5 Dovie Morgan has several.

**4** Wiley Mauney's children: 5 Amanda; Ida, m. Jonas Beam; Candace, m. Sylvanus Beam; Marion, m. Candace Warlick; Lizzie, m. Wm. Rhodes; Theresa, m. Wm. Costner; and Luther. See Elizabeth Mauney, page 115.

**4** Elizabeth Farris' children: 5 Sarah, m. James Eaker; Alex., m. Cath. Mauney; Susan, m. Fletcher Van Dyke; Thad, m. Laura Neal.

**5** Sarah Eaker's children: 6 Jno. T., Ida, Ada and Kate.

**5** Alex. Farris' children: 6 See Cath. Farris Mauney, page 215 above.

**5** Susan Van Dyke's children: 6 Sylvanus, Jno. T., Barbara and three or four others.

**5** Thad Farris' children: 6 Oscar, Bynum, Maggie, Sallie, Beulah, Mildred, Cline, Dewey and Neal.

**4** Anne Jenkins' children: 5 Susan, m. ———; Berry, d. s.; Lawson, d. s.; Mary, m. Rich Harkins; Joseph, m. Kate Dickson; Isabella, m. Drew Howell; Ben, m. Angeline Beeson; Dock, m. Harriet Beam; Ervin, m. Dema Brown.

**5** Susan ———' children: 6 Jane, m. Jno. Forbis (c); and Mat.

**5** Mary Harkins' children: 6 Elijah and Moses.

**5** Joseph Jenkins' children: 6 Miller, m. Fanny Kirksey (c); Thos., m. Hattie Miller; Wm., m. Anna Babette (c); Newton, m. Nancy Blanton (c); Jno., m. Bessie Pasour; Campbell, m. Nettie Whitener (c); Pressley, Hattie and Isaac. 6 Thos. Jenkins has one child: 7 James; and 6 Jno. Jenkins has one: 7 Jesse.

**5** Isabella Howell has one child: 6 Wesley, s.

**5** Ben Jenkins' children: 6 Calvin, m. ———, and has small child; Tennessee, m. Lawson Parish and has one child: 7 Jesse; Eulah, m. Felix Robinson, and has small child; Lee, Charles, Bess, Miller and baby.

**5** Dock Jenkins' children: 6 Thethel, Jno. and three others.

**5** Ervin Jenkins' children: 6 Lee, Willie, Nettie and Frank.

**3** Christy Rhyne, the youngest son of his father, Michael Rhyne, lived at his father's old home as heretofore described until after the war between the States when by the fortunes of war, and security debts he was broken up financially. But he did not give up but bravely faced his changed circumstances and moved to Mecklenburg County, N. C., to begin life anew. He was a most excellent citizen, an elder in Antioch Lutheran Church, a good kind man of high character and full of energy and good judgment by which he retrieved his losses and died in comfortable circumstances esteemed by all who knew him. His children were: 4 Elmina, m. Jno. Pasour and Taylor Pasour; Lavina, m. Lewis Clemmer and Felix Pasour; Ambrose, m. Mary Jenkins and Cynthia Shetley; Anne, d. s.; Fanny, m. Pink Reinhardt; Harvey, s.; Larkin, d. s.; all by his first wife; and by his second wife: Sylvanus, s.; Monroe, m. Margaret J. Jenkins and Docia Cathey; A. Sidney, m. Maggie White; Wm., m. Emma L. Crosby; Henry H., m. Mary Rigler; and Manda, s.

**4** Elmina Pasour's children: 5 Sylvanus, m. Mary J. Meroney; and Candace, m. Robt. Lynch by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Sidney, m. Gertie Rhyne.

**5** Sylvanus Pasour's children: 6 Lizzie, Oscar, Lucy B., Mary E., Sam'l. and Miller.

**5** Candace Lynch's children: 6 Etta, Mattie, Ella, Mabel, Robt.; Susie, d. s.

**5** Sidney Pasour's children: 6 Walter, Henry, Leonard and Arnold.

**4** Lavina Clemmer-Pasour's children: 5 Anne Clemmer, m. Monroe Lynch; Venie Clemmer, m. —— Hovis and moved to Arkansas; and one Pasour child Sophronia, s.

**5** Anne Lynch's children: 6 Lee, m. Sallie Stamey; Ed, m. Carrie Roberts (c); Jno., s.; Burt, m. Lily Rhyne; Lula, s.; Amanda, m. Geo. Freeman; Bright and Bessie. 6 Lee Lynch's children: 7 Ila, James and infant. 6 Burt Lynch's children: 7 Anne and Lillian. 6 Amanda Freeman's children: 7 Beulah.

**4** Ambrose Rhyne's children: 5 Sallie, m. Wm. L. Aderholdt; Maggie, m. Robt. G. Hoffman, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mary A., s.; Fanny, m. Sam'l. Pasour; Nannie.

**5** Sallie Aderholdt's children: 6 Claudia, Lee.

**5** Maggie Hoffman's children: 6 See Robt. G. Hoffman, page 79.

**5** Fanny Pasour's children: 6 Howard, Lucile.

**4** Fanny Reinhardt's children: 5 Thos., m. Kate Lineberger and Maggie Pasour.

**5** Thos. Reinhardt's children: 6 Will, m. Pearl Featherstone (c); Viola, m. Winfield Thornburg and has one child, Katie Lee.

**4** For descendants of Monroe Rhyne, A. Sidney Rhyne, Wm. S. Rhyne and Henry H. Rhyne, see page 167.

---

## SECTION 8—THOMAS RHYNE

As to the relationship of Thomas Rhyne to the foregoing Rhyne family, I find since making this investigation there is some difference of opinion. Those I have heard speak of the matter on our side of the family thought and said that Thomas Rhyne was also a son of the pioneer, or rather the assertion was that he was brother to my great grandfather, Jacob Rhyne the 2nd.

I don't think I ever heard any one say in direct words that they knew of the common ancestor, Jacob Rhyne 1st. On the part of those descendants of Thos. Rhyne whom I ever asked about the relationship I got the reply that we were distantly related without pretense of knowing just how distant or how related at all. Thos. Rhyne, if a son of Jacob Rhyne 1st, was either the second or first born. He lived on Stanley Creek several miles distant from most of the Rhynes, but I think his land joined that of Adam Cloninger whom I had supposed was his brother-in-law. He married an English speaking wife and was more nearly associated with the English than perhaps with the Germans. In other words I think he was a little out of the German nest and to some extent more quickly imbibed the English ways and thoughts. I have found that among our old fathers' relationships more distant than first cousins were lightly thought of. Mrs. Juletta Pegram, an intelligent woman, always thought the relationship was distant. She is a granddaughter of Thomas Rhyne still living and some of her family think there was no relationship at all between them. Dan'l. W. Rhyne of Miss., whose father was Simon Rhyne, grandson of Peter Rhyne, of our side and whose (Dan'l. Rhyne) mother was a granddaughter of Thomas Rhyne, never heard of his father and mother being related, though both were Rhynes, and that is, I believe, all the evidence I have obtained on the side of no relationship. On the other side we have the same familiar names, Jacob, Daniel, Michael, Jno., etc., in both families—not at all conclusive evidence. John Rhyne, brother to Simon above mentioned, told me that Simon and his wife were 2nd cousins. Lt. Robt. D. Rhyne while sheriff of Gaston County always called me cousin but that may have been political pleasantry. He was a brother to Mrs. Pegram above mentioned. Our old family prophets, Eli Withers and Vinie Baldwin, of wonderful family traditions and recollections always said that Thos. Rhyne was a brother to their grandfather, Jacob Rhyne 2nd, according to tradition there was only two or three years difference in the birthdays of Thos. and Jacob Rhyne 2nd. Uncle Jonathan Rhyne and uncle Miles Hoffman who lived to be very old men took the same view of the matter. I might mention other indications but I will not pretend to decide definitely. I don't suppose anybody will quarrel or seriously dispute about such a matter, but as I had always un-

derstood all the Rhynes here belonged to the same family, I went ahead and collected what information I could about the whole tribe and I will continue to record the genealogical history of the family of Thomas Rhyne as I have obtained it, without pretending to decide the matter for any body else and even admitting that there may be doubt about it.

I think Thos. Rhyne was born in Germany. He was an intelligent, industrious man—a saddler by trade and accumulated lands and property very fast—notwithstanding the tradition that when he first came to this country he so little understood the currency of the country that he thought the people paid him too much for his saddles and returned part of the price. He lived until 1837 and died at the age of 95 years. He is buried in the private graveyard on his home place now occupied by the family of his grandson, Albutres Rhyne, recently deceased. He left a large number of worthy descendants. His wife was Barbara Wise. His children were:

- 3** John, married Sallie Shuford.
- 3** Jacob and Michael, died single.
- 3** Mary, married Thos. Cloninger, son of Adam Cloninger.
- 3** Sallie, married Adam Hoyle, son of Jno. Hoyle.
- 3** Susan, married James Dickson.
- 3** Elizabeth, married Martin Shuford.
- 3** Anne, b. June 2, 1792, married Alex. Moore, b. Nov. 22, 1792, married Dec. 23, 1817.
- 3** Barbara, d. s.; and Thos. died single Aug. 7, 1856.
- 3** Daniel, married Louisa McGee.

**3** John Rhyne lived and died in Gaston County, N. C., and left a very large family of descendants. His children were:

**4** David, m. Malinda Fite and Susan Stone; Joseph, m. Mary Todd; Thomas, m. Mary Oliver; John, m. Dora H. Aldrich; Eli Hoyle, m. Laureate Scott and Amanda C. Selman *nee* Henry; Geo. C., m. Clementine Hoffman, daughter of Joseph Hoffman; Elizabeth, m. Simon Rhyne; Sarah, m. Elias Springs; Barbara, m. Drury Abernethy; Ann, m. Manasseh Lineberger and J. P. Neagle; and Jacob, d. s.

**4** David Rhyne's children: 5 Jno., died single in 1863 in prison at Elmira, New York, he being captured by Federals from Co. M. 16th N. C. Regt. C. S. A.; James, m. Elizabeth Horton and moved to Miss.; Joseph, single, Confederate soldier, Co. M.

16th N. C. Regt. killed at Burgess Mills, July 20, 1862; Geo., s., Co. C. 71st N. C. Regt. C. S. A. died of measles and is buried in cemetery at Raleigh, N. C.; David, m. Lucinda Cherry and Lily Bolick; Laban, m. Eva Ward and Addie Duckworth; Robt., m. Frances Aldrich; Edward, m. Maggie Stroup, daughter of Bartlett Stroup; Davidson, m. ——; Sarah A., m. Dolph Hovis; Mary, d. s., 16 years old; Cath., m. —— Wiserman; Sibbie, m. James Cobb (c); Geo. Richardson (c); Charles, m. Mattie Gregory; Julia, m. Clarence Johnson; Ellen, m. Jackson Clemmer; and one other name not learned.

**5** James Rhyne's children: 6 Stephen H., m. Eva Barger; Dr. Vernon, m. McKie Swinnie, granddaughter of Simon and Eliz. Rhyne in Miss.; Arthur; David, m. Susie Stone (c); Wm. C., Carrie and Susan. 6 Stephen H. Rhyne's children: 7 Emmett, Lessie, Evie, Beula and Virgil. 6 Dr. Vernon Rhyne's children: 7 Bessie Ophelia. See McKie Rhyne, page 91.

**5** David Rhyne's children: 6 Robt, m. Callie Smith; Sallie, m. Jacob Norwood; Alice, m. Geo. Rayfield; Lula, m. Ed Rankin; Lily, m. Laban Abernethy; Rosa, m. Coatsworth Abernethy; Chas., Lemuel, Walter, Benj. and Palmer. 6 Robt. Rhyne's children: 7 David and Garry. 6 Sallie Norwood's children: 7 Dorothy, Della and Jasper. 6 Alice Rayfield's children: 7 Ida and others. 6 Lula Rankin's children: Has some, and so have Lily and Rosa Abernethy.

**5** Laban Rhyne's children: 6 Cora, Mary, Edwd., Lester, Ellen, Willie and Bonnie.

**5** Robt. Rhyne's children: 6 Ida, m. —— Wiseman (c); Julia, m. —— Clark (c); Jno., Sam'l, Benj., Estella, Chas. and Florence.

**5** Edward Rhyne's children: 6 Reedy, m. Addie Black; Ida, m. Forney Morris; Chas., Guy, Edna, Ernest, Gertie and Mamie. 6 Reedy Rhyne has one daughter: 7 Alma. 6 Ida Morris has one child: 7 Beulah.

**5** Davidson Rhyne's children: 6 Alice, Jesse, etc.

**5** Sarah A. Hovis' children: 6 James; Andrew and Addie, d. s.; Maggie; Franklin, m. Merritt Rumfelt; Wirt, m. Jessie Harwell; Laura, m. Dock Hovis; Sidney, d. s.; and Lula. 6 Franklin Hovis' children: 7 Alton, Patrick and Janie V. 6 Wirt Hovis' children: 7 Clyde. 6 Laura Hovis' children: 7 Robt. and Roy.

**5** Cath. Wiserman's children: 6 Eva, m. Lester Jones; Robt., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Zeb, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lanie and another. 6 Eva Jones' children: 7 Christy, Corrie, Roy and Katie.

**5** Charles Rhyne's children: 6 Macy, m. Chas. Sisson (c); Georgia; Johnie, d. s.; Mattie, d. s.; Lucile and Irene.

**5** Julia Johnson's children: 6 Beulah.

**5** Ellen Clemmer's children: 6 Gertie, Florence, Ella, May, Edith and Edna; Ellen Clemmer was so badly burned that she died.

**4** Joseph Rhyne's children: 5 Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Adam, m. Mollie McGee; Sam'l; Alice, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hart; Ella, m. Jos. Sloan; Edwin, d. s.; and Bettie. These lived in Mecklenburg Co., N. C.; further descendants not learned.

**4** Thomas Rhyne's children: 5 Nora, Jabie, Thos., Alice, Marinda and Elvy.

**4** John Rhyne as well as 4 Thomas Rhyne lived in Miss. His children were: 5 Georgia, m. James Herndon; Sallie, m. J. E. Ashcraft; Roburta, m. J. W. Maddox; Johnie, m. Chas. Weston; Louisa, m. James Sheely; Edna, m. B. E. McClellan, Holly Springs, Miss.; Walter, m. Ella Owen; Mollie, m. Ruby Rivers, <sup>m. Jas. S. Motherwell</sup>

**5** Georgia Herndon's children: 6 Bettie S., Edna E. Lydia M.

**5** Sallie Ashcraft's children: 6 Fedora, m. James Bowling; Alma; John, m. Flora McIntyre; and James.

**5** Roburta Maddox's children: 6 Blanche, Bessie, and Sam'l.

**5** Johnie Weston's children: 6 Amma, Albert, Clyde, Henry and Eva.

**5** Louisa Sheely's children: 6 Willard, Shifford, Irby, Roger and Nellie.

**5** Walter Rhyne's children: 6 Mabel, Jno. O., Mildred, Hattie and James.

**5** Edna McClellan's children: 6 None reported.

**5** Mallie Rhyne's children: 6 Rivers, Shifford, Wilfred, Iva G. and Edna L.

**4** Eli Hoyle Rhyne's children: 5 Ella E., s., lives at Jacksonville, Ala; Mary K., s., living at St. Augustine, Fla.; and Miles A., s., living at Arcadia, Florida; all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Eli H. Jr., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Dr. Wm. H. F., m. Vinnie Hawkins; M. Ellen, m. James B. Abercrombie; Dan'l. H., m. Lena Davenport; Jno. S. S., m. Eliz. Daughty; Minnie L. P., m. Lewis R. Powell.

**5** Eli H. Rhyne, Jr., lived at Walden, Ark., descendants not learned.

**5** Dr. Wm. H. F. Rhyne lives at Lafayette, Ga. His children are: 6 Jno. J., Thos. W., Fay Ellen, Julia Ann, Cath. E.; and Mary Lee, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**5** M. Ellen Abercrombie lives at Seabreeze, Florida. I am indebted to her for much of this information. She has no children.

**5** Dan'l. H. Rhyne was assassinated at Bokshia, I. T. His children are: 6 Hoyle, Minnie Lee, Dan'l Ellen.

**5** Jno. S. S. Rhyne's children: 6 M. Attus.

**5** Minnie Lee Powell's children: 6 Lewis, Frank and Mary. She lived at Villa Rica, Ga.

**4** Geo. C. Rhyne was a Confederate soldier and lost an arm in battle. For his descendants, see Clementine Hoffman Rhyne, page 97.

**4** For descendants of Eliz. Rhyne, see Simon Rhyne, page 91.

**4** Sarah Springs and family lived in Mecklenburg Co., N. C., and reared a large family of children: 5 Susan, d. s.; Jno., d. s.; Mary C., m. Moses H. Rhyne; Columbus, m. Eleanora Rudisill; Sarah, m. Monroe Lineberger; Eliza, m. Fred Rodgers; Chas., m. Laura Bynum; Henry, m. Addie Dunn; Emma, m. P. A. Osborne; Wm., m. Alice Smich and Zula Roper; Virginia, m. Winslow Montgomery; Thos., m. Hattie Welch (c); and Junius, m. Sarah Smith and Bertie Tucker.

**5** For descendants of Mary C. Rhyne, see Moses H. Rhyne, pages 29, et seq.

**5** Columbus Springs' children: 6 Ella, Bessie and James.

**5** For Sarah Lineberger's children: 6 See Monroe Lineberger, page 175.

**5** Eliza Rodgers' children: 6 Muteus, m. Myra Barrett; Claude, m. Blanche Mills. 6 Muteus Rogers' children: 7 Fred, Gladys and Mabel. 6 Claude Rogers' children: 7 Eugene.

**5** Charles Springs' children: 6 Baxter, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Edwd, Otis, Clifford, Chas., Agnes and others.

**5** Henry Springs' children: 6 Frank, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Berryhill (c); Grat, m. Carrie Clark; Burt, James, Carrie, Mack, Agnes, Celeste, Loyd and Mary. 6 Grat Springs has two or three small children.

**5** Emma Osborne's children: 6 Gussie, m. Frank Thomas; Connie, Margie and Willie. 6 Gussie Thomas' children: 7 Gussie.

**5** Wm. Springs' children: 6 Henry, Vergie, Mary and baby.

**5** Virginia Montgomery's children: 6 Ora, Oscar, Clyde, Wade, Bessie and Elbert.

**5** Junius Springs' children: 6 Lester, Velma, Sadie, Willie and May.

**4** Barbara Abernethy's children: 5 Isabella, m. Jacob Miller; Sallie, m. Richd. T. Cansler; Ann, m. Calvin Finger; and Bettie, m. Girard (Shug) Cansler.

**5** Isabella Miller's children: 6 Ed, m. Dora Whitener; Press, m. Vergie Rudisill; Myrtle, m. Henry Caryer (c); Ol, m. —— Thompson and another wife; Zeb, s.; Bessie, m. Wm. McNary; Anne, s.; Addie, m. Regan, (Hickory). 6 Ed Miller's children: 7 Minnie, m. Dorus Coon; and others. 6 Press Miller's children: Dee, d. s.; and others. 6 Ol Miller's children: 7 One daughter. 6 Bessie McNary's children: 7 Dwight and others.

**5** Sallie Cansler's children: 6 Peter, m. Venie Horton; Thos., m. Artie Parlier; Carrie, m. Jno. Ferguson; Sam'l, m. Daisy Helton. 6 Peter Cansler's children: 7 Genevieve. 6 Thos., Cansler's children: 7 Nellie, Sarah and Lucile. 6 Carrie Cansler-Ferguson's children: 7 Richd., Chas., Ray and Jno. Jr. 6 Samuel Cansler's children: 7 Winnie.

**5** Ann Finger's children: 6 Sallie, m. Ernest L. Pegram. 6 Sallie Pegram's children: 7 Percy, Ernest Calvin and Olive.

**5** Bettie Cansler's children: 6 Barbara, m. B. L. Finger; Ava, m. Dennis Connell (c); Wm., m. Hattie Cannon; Essie, m. Chas. Finger (c); George, m. Mattie Anthony (c). 6 Barbara Finger's children: 7 Lizzie, Belle, Pearl, Ralph, Geo. and Essie. I think 6 Ava Connell has small children. 6 Wm. Cansler's children: 7 Bessie and Ava.

**4** Ann Lineberger-Neagle's children: 5 For Lineberger children, see Manasseh Lineberger, page 175. Neagle children: 5 Vickie, m. August Surig and Haywood Johnson.

**5** Vickie Surig-Johnson's children: 6 Anne Surig, Iva Johnson, Alvin Johnson and Eliz. Johnson.

**3** For Mary Cloninger's children: See Thos. Cloninger, page 155.

**3** Sallie Rhyne Hoyle with her husband Adam Hoyle moved to Georgia. They lived and died at Decatur, Ga., and are buried in the cemetery there. After considerable search there without guide I failed to find their graves. They were prominent people in that section. They owned large landed estates and a number of slaves, but the descendants have scattered in all directions and their name and memory are almost lost at their old home. Some of their descendants live in Atlanta, but have meagre knowledge of their old parents, and, I felt, little cared to give information to me a stranger. However from many sources I have what I think to be a correct list of the names of the children of this couple. See Adam Hoyle, Chap. 7, Sec. 4. According to my information Sallie Rhyne was the second wife of Adam Hoyle and her children were: 4 Thomas, d. s.; Andrew, m. ——; Elizabeth, m. John Nesbit; and Eli, s., killed in the Confederate Army.

**4** Thomas Hoyle was a clerk and bookkeeper in Decatur, Ga., and died unmarried.

**4** Andrew Hoyle moved to Alabama and raised a large family. I have been unable to find his location or names of descendants.

**4** Elizabeth Nesbit had eight sons and one daughter. Names not learned.

**3** Susan Dickson's children: 4 Thos. W., m. Sarah Withers (Weathers), daughter of Ellis Weathers; Eli Hoyle, m. Margt. Patrick; and Adaline, m. Isaac McArver.

**4** Thos. W. Dickson's children: 5 Victoria, m. W. B. Taylor and J. N. Rush, Clerk of Court at Summerville, Ga.; and Mary Frances, s.

**5** Victoria Taylor-Rush's children: 6 Thos. Palmer Taylor, m. Dora Foster, and he has two children Robt. T. and Alfred B. She has no children by 2nd husband. I am greatly indebted to Mrs. Rush for information.

**4** Eli Hoyle-Dickson's children: 5 Julietta, m. James Henry, Dalton, Ga.; Dora, m. Norman Adams, Birmingham, Ala.; James, m. —— Anderson; Ves, m. ——, in South Ga.; Mary, d. s.; Willie, m. ——, at Spring Place, Ga.; and Lizzie.

**5** Julietta Henry's children: 6 Grace, Clyde and Claude.

**5** Dora Adams' children: 6 DeWitt, Charles and Maggie.

**5** James Dickson has one child. Most of these live at Spring Place.

**4** Adaline McArver's children: 5 Jennie, m. Jas. Veal; Robt., m. Mary Quinn; Andrew, m. —— Quinn; Jos., m. Lily Bramlett; James, m. Cora Gilmer; Lula, d. s.; Kate, d. s.; Lizzie, m. —— Brunson of Midland, Tex.

**5** Jennie Veal's children: 6 Pearl, Diamond and Clyde.

**5** Robert McArver's children: 6 Isaac, Quinn, Addie; and Bessie, m. Chas. Daniels of Atlanta. 6 Bessie Daniels has two children: 7 Robt. and Sarah.

**5** Andrew McArver's children: 6 Lena, m. Dr. Abram. Wimbish and has one child.

**5** Joseph McArver has three children. 5 James McArver has three.

**5** Lizzie Brunson has one child: 6 Will.

**3** Susan Dickson and husband lived in Chatooga Co., Ga.

**3** Elizabeth Shuford's children: 4 Sallie, m. Caleb Miller, Shff. of Lincoln Co., N. C.; Clara, twin to Sallie, m. Jacob Rush; Philip, m. ——; Martin, d. s.; Thos., m. —— Butts and Esther Ray; Joseph, m. Cynthia L. Mauney, daughter of Col. Abram Mauney; Geo., m. —— Hunt in Miss.; Jacob, m. —— Smith and Malinda Webb-Toms; Barbara, m. Lawson Lytton; and Elizabeth.

**4** Sallie Miller's children: 5 Jno., m. —— Hauss and another; Franklin, m. Sallie Depriest; Jacob, m. Belle Abernethy; Wallace, Maggie and Sallie all died single; and Emma.

**5** Jno. Miller's children: 6 Thos., d. s.; Pinkney, m. —— Best, Howard's Creek, Lincoln Co., N. C.; and Martin, d. s.

**5** Franklin Miller's children: 6 James, m. Julia Hoke; Collett, Treas. of Rutherford Co., N. C.; Augustus, m. —— McKinney; and Sallie, d. s. 6 James Miller's children: 7 Augustus.

**5** Jacob Miller's children: 6 Ed, m. Dora Whitener; Preston, m. Virginia Rudisill; Zeb; Arthur, m. Lucy Thompson; Bettie, m. —— Miller; Anna; Myrtle, m. Corrier (c).

**4** Clara Rush's children: 5 Peter, m. —— Ingle; Eliza, m. Hiram Abernethy; Luther; Mary, m. —— Fay; Martha, Wm. and Charles. These all lived about Texarkana and Tyler, Texas.

**4** Philip Shuford's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Thomas Shuford's children: 5 Jno., m. ——, in Miss.; Frank, m. ——, Anniston, Ala.; Wm., m. —— Winecoff,

Miconopee, Fla.; Geo., m. ——, Florida; Kate, m. Robt. Johnson, Fla.; Susan, m. ——, Texas; all these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Sallie, m. Jno. Durham; Anne, Fannie and Andrew, Miconopee, Florida; James, m. —— Scarborough (c), Lake City, Fla; and Robert, Memphis Tenn.

**5** Sallie Durham's children: 6 Fannie, m. O. F. Mason, a Gaston County, N. C., lawyer; and DeWayne, m. Ida Thomas. 6 Fannie Mason's children: 7 See O. F. Mason, page 182. 6 DeWayne Durham has one child: 7 W. DeWayne.

**4** Joseph Shuford's children: 5 Sidney A., s., Capt. Co. B, 34th N. C. Regt. C. S. A., killed at Seven Pines, 1862; Martin, H., 1st Lieut. Co. B, 34 Regt. N. C., C. S. A., wounded and prisoner at Johnson Island, married F. C. Carpenter; Wm., m. —— Owen, (Texas); Margt., m. M. M. Hines (c); Rev. Jacob (Meth.), m. ——, Texas; Barbara, m. E. A. Patterson; Joseph, m. Kitty Patterson, Dallas Texas; Geo., d. s.; Alice, m. —— Holiday, Texas.

**5** Martin H. Shuford for several years was Shff. of Gaston Co., N. C. His children are: 6 Lela, m. Dr. R. M. Reid; Lowry, s.; Osie, m. Geo. Wilson; Sam'l. single; Oscar, m. —— McLean; and Harry. 6 Lela Reid's children: 7 Alline and Robt.

**5** Wm. and Jacob Shuford's children in Texas. Not learned.

**5** Barbara Patterson's children: 6 Martin; Beverly, m. Lizzie Hardin (c); Geo., m. Anne Plonk; Nettie, m. Gilbert Hambright; Edgar; and Lola, m. Chas. Borders. 6 Nettie Hambright's children: 7 Claudia and Anne L.

**5** Joseph Shuford's children: 6 Earl, m. Tinie Barnsed; Carl, m. Katie Prante; and Camille, s. 6 Earl Shuford's children: 7 Camille, and Joseph. 6 Carl Shuford's children: 7 Prante.

**5** Alice Holliday's children. Not learned.

**4** George Shuford's children: 5 Geo. and probably others.

**4** Jacob Shuford's children: 5 Mary, m. —— Graves, (Caswell Co., N. C.); Marcus, m. ——, near Asheville; Martin, s., killed in battle in Confederate Army; Lou, m. Field Hardin, Texas; all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Wm., d. c.; Dora, m. Marcus Bridgers; Sallie, m. Thos. Roberts (c); Thos. E., m. Nancy Fite and Etta Gaston; Jno., m. Maggie Rippey and Ella Bridgers; Jessie, m. Geo. G. Allen; Clara, m. Thos. Hardin, Brownsville Texas.

**5** Dora Bridgers' children: 6 Wistor and others.

**5** Thos. E. Shuford was for several years Sheriff of Gaston County and died just as his 2nd term expired. His children are: 6 Jessie, m. Wirt Summey; Thos., Haywood and Edna by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Blanche, Boyce, May, Mamie and Chas. 6 Jessie Summey has one child, Wirt, Jr.

**5** John Shuford's children: 6 Ola, m. L. B. Ross; J. M., m. Lizzie Webb; Robt., m. Maggie Beam; Jno. R., m. Ezma Fox; Jacob, m. Priscilla Randall; Clara; Andrew, d. s.; Wm., Solon, Jesse; Linda, d. s., all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Jadie, Bryan, Ray and baby. 6 Ola Ross' children: 7 Marion; and James, d. s. 6 J. M. Shuford's children: 7 Karl, d. s.; and Katharine. J. M. Shuford was lately Treasurer of Gaston County, N. C. 6 Robt Shuford's children: 7 Marie and two others, small. 6 Jno. R. Shuford's children: 7 Russell, Johnie and another. 6 Jacob Shuford's children: 7 One small daughter.

**4** Barbara Lytton's children: 5 Cephas and others.

**3** Anne Rhyne, daughter of Thomas Rhyne, married Alex Moore, a soldier of the war of 1812. They moved to Catawba County, and lived and died near what is now Catawba Station, N. C. Many of her descendants are to be found in that section still. Her children were as follows: 4 Franklin, b. Mch. 16, 1820; Dan'l. R., b. June 21, 1821; Rosa S., b. Sept. 26, 1822, m. Christopher Clark; James, b. Sept. 10, 1824; Jno. R., b. Mch 27, 1825, m. Emma L. Jones; Sarah H., b. Mch. 17, 1827, m. Wm. Clark; Mary R., b. Oct. 18, 1828; Alex. D., b. Apr. 8, 1830; Jacob R., b. Nov. 12, 1831, m. Emma L. Jones; Eliza A., b. Nov. 8, 1833; Augustus, b. June 2, 1835, d. June 26, 1848; and Thos. R., d. Aug. 16, 18—. Anne Rhyne Moore died Aug. 12, 1886, and her husband died Mch. 14, 1885.

**4** Rosa S. Clark's children: 5 J. M., m. Addie Caldwell; A. M., s.; Mary J., m. J. L. P. Rouesche; J. D., m. Carrie O. Loller; C. C., m. N. E. Troutman.

**4** Sarah H. Clark's children: 5 Sarah, b. Mch. 22, 1851, d. Oct. 30, 1861; James W., b. Oct. 24, 1853, m. M. W. Mulligan and Lizzie Sherrill, and died Feb. 17, 1908; Lily M., b. Apr. 13, 1859, m. ——; Laura R., b. Aug. 15, 1863, m. ——; and died Feby. 17, 1908; Wade H., b. May 12, 1868, m. Mabel Setzer.

**5** James Clark's children: 6 Anne, m. Jno. Kale; Marvin, m. Vergelia Mulligan; C. W., L. A., Mamie, Callie and Walter.

**5** Wade H. Clark's children: 6 Albert, b. Dec. 7, 1898; Lucile, b. Dec. 30, 1890; Helen Rhyne, b. July 6, 1903; David, b. Oct. 18, 1905; Hal Wade, b. Feby. 29, 1908.

**4** Jacob R. Moore has been kind to give this information of the family of Anne Moore but even he, as I, was powerless to get the others of the family interested enough to give further information. His children were: 5 Anne L., b. Mch. 5, 1872, d. s., Sept. 14, 1898; Bessie M., b. Aug. 14, 1874, d. s., July 14, 1898; Wm. C., b. Jan. 3, 1877, m. Sarah P. Lester Mch. 8, 1902, and died Feby. 5, 1904; Robt. G., b. May 9, 1877, s.; S. Pearl, b. Aug. 1, 1883, s.; Bertha J., b. July 29, 1886, d. s., Sept. 1898; Clyde M., b. Aug. 3, 1889, s.

**3** Daniel Rhyne, son of Thomas Rhyne known as "Brick House Daniel," was a prominent, influential, and prosperous citizen of Gaston County, N. C., and occupied his father's home on Stanley Creek and in turn was succeeded by his son, Alburtus, who died recently and whose family live on the same place.

He was born Feby. 7, 1795. Louisa McGee was born Apr. 19, 1801. And these were married Feby. 8, 1824, and Dan'l. Rhyne died Nov. 25, 1875, and is buried with his father in the private graveyard on the home plantation. His children were:

**4** Hugh T., b. Sept. 19, 1827, m. Nancy Lawing and Nancy Hoover;

**4** Gabriella E., b. Jan. 8, 1831, m. Edward Stowe.

**4** Juletta McG., b. Sept. 22, 1833, m. Edward L. Pegram.

**4** Robt. D., b. Oct. 18, 1841, d. s., Dec. 8, 1876.

**4** Alburtus, b. Nov. 21, 1836, m. Alice J. Yount and Addie M. Smith.

**4** Sarah H., b. Feby. 24, 1839, m. Sidney M. Finger.

**4** Henry C., b. Nov. 10, 1843, died Mch. 17, 1844.

**4** Hugh T. Rhyne lived in Mecklenburg Co., N. C. His children, in part at least, were: 5 Jennie, m. Lee Lowe, Catawba Co., N. C.; Lula, m. Dr. Minor Adams, Statesville, N. C.; Sam'l, m. Lily Rowe; Watt, m. Sallie Williams; all these by 1st wife, and by 2nd wife: Lily May.

**5** Jennie Lowe's children: 6 Coulter, Brook, Hugh and Marion.

**5** Lula Adams' children: 6 Sarah and Minor.

**5** Samuel Rhyne's children: 6 Sarah C.

**5** Watt Rhyne's children: 6 Nancy and Willie, daughters.

**4** Gabriella E. Stowe's children: 5 Robert and Charles.

**4** Juletta McG.-Pegram's children: 5 Alice, m. M. Lafayette Mason, 1st Sgt. Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A.; Laura, m. R. S. Reinhardt, a prominent citizen and manufacturer of Lincolnton, N. C.; Ida, m. Jno. O. Rankin, for several years an efficient Register of Deeds of Gaston Co., N. C.; Ernest L., m. Sallie Finger and Blanche Little, daughter of Rev. M. L. Little, founder of Gaston College; Edna, m. Rev Jonas Barclay a Presbyterian Minister.

**5** Alice Mason's children: 6 Lollie, m. Hal McDonald; Walter, m. ~~m. Fred Rhyne~~ Peterson (c); Alice and Edith. 6 Lollie McDonald's children: 7 Estella, Mason, Frances, Ethel, Hal and Walter.

**5** Laura Reinhardt's children: 6 Daisy, m. Fred McDonald; Lena, Victor and Stephen. 6 Daisy McDonald's children: 7 Elizabeth F.

**5** Ida Rankin's children: 6 Vivian, Jno., Maude, Chester and Henry.

**5** Ernest L. Pegram's children: 6 Percy, Ernest, Calvin and Olive by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Herman, Mary, James and Charles, twins, and Hermine Pearl.

**5** Edna Barclay's children: 6 Thos., Julia, Louise and Edna.

**4** Robt. D. Rhyne was Lt. and Capt. of Co. B, 28 N. C. Regt., C. S. A. He was wounded at the battle of Chancellorsville and after the war was Sheriff of Gaston County. He was a most lovable man. He never married.

**4** Alburtus Rhyne's children were: Bertie, m. Dr. J. H. Jenkins, a prominent physician of Gaston Co., N. C.; and Robt., d. s.; by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Wixie, Fred, Beulah and Richard. He has no grandchildren. Mrs. Jenkins, a most lovely and excellent woman, has since died in young womanhood greatly esteemed and lamented by all who knew her. She had no children.

**4** Sarah H. Rhyne had no children. Her husband, Sidney M. Finger, was for several years the efficient State Superintendent of Public Instruction of North Carolina. He, as well as E. L. Pegram, Sr., Lafayette Mason, Robt. D. Rhyne and Alburtus Rhyne, was a Confederate soldier.

# Chapter 3

---

## COSTNER

### SECTION I

1 Adam Costner was the pioneer of the Costner family in this section of the country. When first he came to America, and to the south from Germany, the name was spelled "Kästner" with the broad sound of the "a," making the name not much different in sound from the later and present spelling. I regret very much that I have been unable to ascertain the family name or even the Christian name of his wife. These, like most of the other German fathers, who settled here, came from the upper or southern Rhine country of Germany. Following a current of emigration from that country, started many years before by the religious persecutions of the Protestants, who were given refuge in England by Queen Anne, they went from Germany to England. The English Government desirous of settling their colonies in America with a good class of citizens sent them in their ships to Pennsylvania. I have no means of knowing just when that was, but tradition has it that they did not live in Pennsylvania many years but following the general range of the mountains they moved from about York County, Pennsylvania, following an Indian trail and came to N. C., which was then pretty well settled east of the Yadkin River. These pushed on beyond the settlements, crossing the Catawba River probably at Tuckasege ford, and still pressing on through the wilderness westward crossed the South Fork River at or near Friday Shoals and set up their Ebenezer a short distance below the Friday Shoals and above where Philadelphia Church stands on the west side of the river which home and surrounding lands still remain the goodly heritage of their descendants. At that time which must have been from 1750-53, or perhaps a little earlier, the country was an unbroken forest occupied by the Indians and abounding in wild animals of all kinds, game and fish. Jacob Costner, son of Adam the pioneer, purchased land from the State by patent dated

1753, and that is the earliest grant of land I recall that was made to any one in that section. I did not find any earlier grant noted on the records of the Secretary of State, nor did I find any grant to Adam Costner the pioneer, though it is said he entered and owned large tracts of land in that community.

These and the other German pioneers, I think, dwelt in peace and friendship with the native Indians. They had probably learned in Pennsylvania, the happy effect of kindness and justice upon the disposition of the natives. The records of the colonial days show that at times these old pioneers in obedience to the call of the State went on various expeditions against the Indians at a distance but I have no evidence of their making any trouble in this community. However in this I might be mistaken. Michael Rudisill, one of the old fathers of that day, left his wife and little children surrounded by the Indians and made a visit back to Pennsylvania. And it is said the Indians were kind to them. These pioneers were Lutheran people and soon set up a place of worship. It was known as Kastner's Church. Philadelphia is the successor of Kastner's. I have been unable to fix the date of the organization of this church, though I have exhausted all probable sources of information. I have been able only to rescue a fragment of the old German records from 1809 forward several years. Jno. Smith conveyed the land where Philadelphia Church now stands to the congregation in 1798. The earliest grave in what is now used as the cemetery of the church is that of our good old pioneer. A marble slab stands bearing this brief inscription: "Adam Costner, died in 1767." There is no mark or sign of the grave of his wife. So far as I can find his children must have come with him. So far as known they were:

**2** Peter, m. Mary Magdalene Dellinger, sister to Henry Dellinger, and to Margaret Dellinger, wife of Michael Hoyle.

**2** Jacob, m. Elizabeth Brooks Hoyle, widow of Jacob Hoyle, whose maiden name was Brooks.

**2** Andrew—thought to have died single. I think it probable that he had a family but I can't trace him. May 2, 1775, he bought 300 acres of land on Lick branch from his brother, Peter, and adjoining Peter and the Laboon land.

**2** Thomas was the fourth son of Adam Costner. He married Jennie Lowe.

**2** Margaret, who married John Hoyle, and,

**2** Mary who married Philip Rudisill, were the daughters of Adam Costner, the pioneer. There may have been other children.

---

## SECTION 2—PETER COSTNER

**2** Peter Costner, I have been led to think, was the oldest son of Adam Costner, but it may be Jacob Costner was older. Peter Costner was a good man, an honest man of high standing and influence and owned considerable property. He lived on Lick Branch near the Laboon or Pasour Mt. In 1774 he appears on the record of Tryon (Lincoln) County as one of the bondsmen on the official bond of his brother, Jacob Costner, as Sheriff of said County.

He also in 1779, with his brother-in-law, John Hoyle, was administrator of his said brother Jacob Costner's estate.

He died June 20 or 21st, 1780, and I think was buried at his home place but his grave is not marked nor did I find any one who knew its exact location.

Peter Costner's widow survived him many years. She lived until 1840 and is buried on a farm belonging now to one of the Ormands, I think, on Upper Long Creek, not far from Bessemer City.

**2** The children of Peter Costner were as follows:

**3** Adam, m. Susan Rudisill, daughter of Philip Rudisill, pioneer;

**3** David, m. Mary M. Derr, sister to Jno. Derr, father of Felty Derr;

**3** Peter, m. Louisa Walters, a relative to Jno. Fullenwider (c);

**3** Elizabeth, m. Jno. Lineberger, son of Capt. Lewis, pioneer;

**3** Barbara, m. Moses Wilson;

**3** Mary, m. Adam Deck;

**3** Catharine Peter, b. the day after her father died.

**3** Adam Costner lived to a great age. He, too, is buried at Philadelphia graveyard. His tombstone is marked "Adam Costner, died Nov. 29th, 1858, aged 89 years and 9 days." I think his wife had died much younger. There is a grave, not by the side of Adam Costner, but nearby, with this inscription: "Susan Costner, died Dec. 5, 1822, aged 45 years." I suppose this was Adam Costner's wife. Adam Costner's children were:

**4** Avaline, m. Moses Carpenter; and John went to S. C., single.

**4** Avaline Carpenter's children: 5 Marcus, m. Margt. Beecham; Jacob, m. Lucinda Rhodes; Frances, m. Ephraim Cauble; Susan, m. Jacob Friday; Sophia, m. Jno. Detter; Louisa, m. Moses Hovis; and Monroe, d. s.

**5** Marcus Carpenter's children: 6 Oscar D., m. Louisa Summey; Alice, m. Jno. Rudisill; Moses, s.; Eloise, m. Eugene Lineberger (c); Wm., m. Minnie Henderson. 6 Oscar D. Carpenter is a most energetic and successful cotton manufacturer, having located and built his factory at the Friday Shoals where it is thought his old pioneer ancestor, Adam Costner 1st, crossed the river to found his race in the new world over 150 years ago. His children are: 7 See Lou Carpenter, page 94. 6 Alice Rudisill's children: 7 Rev. Walter O., m. Angie Ware (c); Mamie, Waverly, Carl and Eloise. Rev. Walter O. Rudisill (Meth.) was cut down in the beginning of his ministry. He died only a short while ago. Wm. Carpenter has one small son, Monroe.

**5** Jacob Carpenter's children: 6 See Lucinda Rhodes, page 187.

**5** Frances Cauble's children: 6 Ida, m. Pink Hinson; Henry, m. Croisie Boyd; Hattie, m. M. F. Routh; Lucy, m. J. J. Manning; Theodore, m. Sarah White (c); Frank, m. Ellen Coon; Mary Eliz., m. J. J. Martin, Sept. 9, 1908. 6 Ida Hinson's children: 7 Josie, m. E. O. Jennings (c); Chas., Robt., Rose and Ida May. 6 Henry Cauble's children: 7 Streeter, Cathleen and Dan'l. 6 Hattie Routh's children: 7 Frank, Fred, Nellie and others. 6 Lucy Manning's children: 7 Lucile and Marguerite. 6 Frank Cauble's children: 7 David, Frank and Mary Ellen. (See Ellen Cauble, page 169).

**5** Susan Friday's children: 6 Ambrose, d. s.; Wm. A., m. Sudie Beard; Ephraim, m. Lizzie Lowrance (c); Ed and Adelaide both died single. 6 Wm. A. Friday's children: 7 Julius, Marshal, Lucy and another.

**5** Sophia Detter's children: 6 Lula; Neva, m. Rev. R. L. Ownby (c); and Carl, m. Violet Holland and has one son, Carl, Jr.

**5** Louisa Hovis' children: 6 Sidney, m. Patsie Abernethy; Marcus, m. Sallie Meroney, granddaughter of Dan'l. Mosteller; Nancy, m. Larkin Pasour; Henderson, m. ——— Dellinger; Jno.,

s.; Ida, m. Jno. Coleman. 6 Sidney Hovis' children: 7 Nellie, m. Walter Huggins; Lily, m. Junius Costner; Loyd, Horace, Addie, Effie, Wm. and Bessie. 7 Nellie Huggins' children: 8 Lena and Hubert. 6 Marcus Hovis' children: 7 Hattie. (See Moses Hovis, page 199).

**3** David Costner is also buried in Philadelphia graveyard. The inscription on his monument is: "In memory of David Costner, died Dec. 18, A. D. 1857, aged 86 years, 1 month and 6 days." His wife's inscription is: "In memory of Mary M. Costner, consort of David Costner, who died Nov. 28, 1840, aged 66 years, 10 months and 20 days." His children were: 4 Valentine, m. Mary A. Timberlake; Peter, m. Emeline Summey (c); Katie, d. s.

**4** Valentine Costner's children: 5 Hiram, d. s.; David, d. s.; Wm., d. s.; Eliza, m. Thaddeus White; M. S. Palaski, m. Bettie Clemmer; Rufus, m. Hersilia Pasour; Mary, m. Eslie Rhyne; Emeline, m. A. P. H. Rhyne; Paulina, m. Jasper Clemmer; Peter P., m. Lavina Crocker; and Lizzie, m. L. A. Thornburg (c).

**5** Hiram Costner enlisted July 30, 1861, in Co. B, 28th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., was promoted 2nd Lt. and killed in battle at "The Wilderness."

**5** David Costner enlisted Oct. 6, 1861, in Co. H, 37 N. C. Regt., C. S. A., died of disease Aug., 1862, at Scottsville on James River, Va.

**5** Wm. Costner, enlisted in Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., and killed in battle May 16, 1864, at Drewry's Bluff, Va.

**5** Eliza White's husband was also a Confederate soldier but survived the war. Her children were: 6 Laura, m. Wm. Foy; Maggie, m. A. Sidney Rhyne; Nannie, m. Sylvanus Carpenter; Ida, m. Clint Moore; Lizzie, m. Jap Carpenter; Etta, s.; David, d. s.; James, m. Edna Pasour; Larkin, m. Eugenia Willis. 6 Laura Foy's children: 7 Cora, Ida May, Ora J., Martha E., Wm. and James. 6 Maggie Rhyne's children: 7 See A. Sidney Rhyne. page 167. 6 Nannie Carpenter's children: 7 Ora, Thad, Maggie, Ruth and Wm. 6 Ida Moore died, leaving one child: 7 Ida. 6 Lizzie Carpenter's children: 7 Iva B., Emma, David, Jennie, Amanda, Modelle, Wayne and Leona. 6 James White's children: 7 Iola, Kittie and Attie. 6 Larkin White has one small child: 7 Willis.

**5** M. S. Pulaski Costner, called Lusk, enlisted Mch. 22, 1862, in Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., and served through the war. He died recently, highly respected and rests in the Lutheran Church yard in Dallas, N. C. His children are: 6 Clayton C., m. Cora Clemmer; Archie, m. Mary Lorick; and Beverly, m. Anne Nixon. 6 Clayton Costner's children: 7 Maude, Vic and Mary. See Cora Clemmer, page 180. 6 Archie Costner's children: 7 Mildred, Pearl, Louise and Archie, Jr. 6 Beverly Costner's children: 7 Beverly, Jr., and Bettie Jane.

**5** Rufus Costner's children: 6 See Hersilia Costner, page 186. Rufus Costner also was a Confederate soldier Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt.

**5** Mary Rhyne's children: See Eslie Rhyne, page 142. Eslie Rhyne enlisted Mch. 23, 1862, in Co. H, 49 Regt., C. S. A., was promoted Sgt., and wounded Mch. 25, 1865.

**5** Emeline Rhyne's children: 6 See A. P. H. Rhyne, page 141.

**5** For Paulina Clemmer's children: See Jasper Clemmer, page 167.

**5** Peter Costner's children. 6 Bessie, a teacher; Ralph and Paul.

**3** Elizabeth Lineberger's children: 4 David, d. s.; Fredk., m. Mary Hovis, daughter of Fredk. Hovis; Eleanor, m. Wm. F. Cannon; Eli, m. Lenira Rutledge; Mary, m. Philip Hovis, son of Jno. Hovis.

**4** Frederick Lineberger's children: 5 David, m. Mary Plonk (c); Elizabeth, m. Thomas Quinn; Eli, s., killed at Plymouth, N. C., C. S. A., Co. H, 8th N. C. Regt., enlisted Aug. 8, 1862 killed Apr., 1864; Katie, m. Michael Plonk and Franklin Hovis; Wellington, m. Eliz. Setzer; Jno. F., m. Eliza Rhodes; Sarah, m. Jonas Pasour; and Frances, m. Jonas Hoffman.

**5** David Lineberger was a faithful soldier of the Confederate Army, Co. B, 28th N. C. Regt., enlisted July 30, 1861, was corporal and lost his arm at Gettysburg.

**5** Elizabeth Quinn's husband also served as a Confederate soldier, enlisted Mch. 22, 1862, Co. H, 49 Regt. N. C., and died of fever at Petersburg, Va., July 18, 1862. Her children were: 6 Wm. D., m. Mary Brown; and Jno., m. Eulalia Pasour. 6 Wm. D. Quinn's children: 7 Emrod, m. Bessie Cansler; James P. and T. B., twins; and Mary A. E.; James P., m. Laura Maxwell, and

has one child, James, Jr. 7 Emrod Quinn's children: 8 Mildred. 6 Jno. Quinn's children: 7 Loyd; Ila, d. s.; Mabel, Willie and Bertie, page 191.

**5** Katie Plonk-Hovis' children: 6 Mary J. Plonk, m. E. D. Thompson. No children by 2nd husband. 6 Mary J. Thompson's children: 7 See E. D. Thompson, page 187.

**5** Wellington Lineberger's children: 6 See Elizabeth Lineberger, page 85. Wellington Lineberger enlisted Mch. 22, 1862, in Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., was promoted 2nd Lieut. July 15, 1862, and died of wounds received at Little Washington, Va., May 26, 1864.

**5** Jno. F. Lineberger enlisted in Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., was promoted 1st Lt.; resigned Apr. 25, 1862, and March 12, 1863, reinlisted in Co. I, 34th N. C. Regt. and wounded at Chancellorsville. For descendants see Eliza Rhodes Lineberger, page 97.

**5** Sarah Pasour's children: 6 Fred, m. Lizzie Wallace (and has small children); Lemuel, Loretta, Ada; Frances, d. s.; David and Grover.

**5** Frances Hoffman's children: 6 See Jonas Hoffman, page 78.

**4** Eleanor Cannon's children: 5 Jno., d. s.; Fredk., d. s., in C. S. A., Co. C, 10th Artillery; Sid, m. Frankie Farrar; David E., m. Sarah Farrar; Philipa, s.; Alex, m. Julia Sherrill.

**5** Sid Cannon's children: 6 Ella, m. Gus Rozzell; Laura, m. Fred Hoffman; Sallie, m. Reese Williamson; Julia, m. Richard Alexander; Clarence, m. Sallie Hauss. 6 Ella Rozzell's children: 7 Perry, Excel, and others. 6 Laura Hoffman's children: 7 Wm. and Bessie. See Fred Hoffman, page 97. 6 Sallie Williamson's children: 7 Nancy A., Nora F. and Geo. W. 6 Julia Alexander's children: 7 Marguerite. 6 Clarence Cannon's children: 7 Roxanna and Fred.

**5** David E. Cannon's children: 6 Dora, m. Rev. A. R. Surrott (Meth.) (c); Leila, m. Rev. R. Z. Paris (Meth.); Ella, m. Dr. \_\_\_\_\_ Young; Ernest, m. Gussie Rhyne; Pink, s.; Jno., d. s. 6 Leila Paris' children: 7 Ralph, Paul and Sarah. 6 Ella Young's children: 7 Cannon. 6 Ernest Cannon's children: 7 Rhyne, Augusta and Richard.

**5** Alex Cannon's children: 6 Coley, m. Julia Steward; Carrie, m. Thos. Connell; Aubrey, s.; Etha, m. L. E. Tharp;

Richard, m. Mattie Garrett (c) (Meridian, Miss.); and Jno., s. 6 Coley Cannon's children: 7 Margaret. 6 Carrie Connell's children: 7 Ada, Earl and James. 6 Etha Tharp has one daughter: 7 Helen.

**4** Eli Lineberger's children: 5 Amanda, m. Rev. A. N. Wells (c); Mary E., m. B. F. Cornelius; and Loretta, s.; David R. E., m. Mary E. Rankin; R. Eugene, m. Eugenia E. Smith and Eloise Carpenter; J. Pinkney, d. s.; I. F., m. Mattie E. Cox and Jane E. Fite; Jno. W., d. s.; Ira E., m. Lily Underwood.

**5** Mary E. Cornelius' children: 6 Mary, m. John Schroogs; Wm., Lola and Benjamin.

**5** David R. E. Lineberger's children: 6 Addie, m. E. H. Davenport; Anne, Mary, Etta and Bertha. 6 Addie Davenport's children: 7 Holland, Wm. and another.

**5** R. Eugene Lineberger's children: 6 Lester, Wellington, Barnett, Lida L., Adrian S. and Eugenia M. No children by 2nd wife.

**5** I. F. Lineberger's children: 6 Ossie, m. Fred Alexander by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Pernel, Helen E. and Elizabeth.

**5** Ira E. Lineberger's children: 6 Ogden; Erson, d. s.; and Lucius G. + ~~Ira Elmer~~

**4** Mary Hovis' children: 5 Blanche, m. Caswell Plonk.

**5** Blanche Plonk's children: 6 See page 195.

**3** Barbara Costner, daughter of Peter Costner, with her husband, Moses Wilson, moved to Ga. or Miss. I have learned little of their whereabouts or descendants. She had one daughter, Mary, who married Richard McKee in Miss. and a son, Ephraim, married Mary Huffstetler. Their daughter, Rebecca, m. Henry Kiser. They also had sons, Absalom, Sam'l and Moses.

**3** Mary, daughter of Peter Costner, married Adam Deck. I think Adam Deck moved to Va. but he had children left here as follows: 4 Mary, m. John Vickers; Peter, m. —— Vickers and Sarah Clark; Louisa, m. James Falls; Jonas, m. Lavina Froneberger; Elizabeth, m. James Elliott.

**4** Mary Vickers' children: 5 Martha, m. Sam'l Gardner (c); Elizabeth, d. s.; Wm., s., enlisted Mch. 22, 1862, in Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., and died of disease at Petersburg, Va., July 20, 1862; and Catharine, d. s.

**4** Peter Deck's children: 5 Mary, m. ——; Adam Peter, s.; Sylvanus, Maggie and Sallie.

**5** Mary Deck has children.

**4** Louisa Falls' children: 5 Regina, m. Frank Weir; Jno., killed, single, by dog knocking down his gun.

**4** Jonas Deck was a good man and useful citizen, living on Little Long Creek about a mile northeast of Dallas where he ran a saw and grist mill. He and his wife and son, Eusebius, are buried in the Lutheran graveyard in Dallas. Their gravestones are inscribed as follows: "In memory of Jonas Deck who departed this life April 16, 1871, aged 68 years, 4 months and 18 days. Remember friend as you pass by, as you are now so once was I, As I am now so you must be. Prepare for death and follow me." "In memory of Lavina Deck, wife of Jonas Deck, born Jan. 17, 1814, died Oct. 24, 1881, aged 67 years, 9 months, 7 days." "In memory of Eusebius Deck who departed this life Nov. 22, 1871, aged 29 years, 1 month and 28 days. Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God."

His children were: 5 Margaret, m. Jno. R. Oates; Barbara, s.; Eusebius, enlisted Mch. 22, 1862, Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., and died single soon after the war of disease contracted in the service; Elizabeth, m. Stanhope Clemmer; Lucinda, m. James Eaton; and Luther Moore (c); Susan, m. Sam'l Jarrett; Regina, m. Wm. Mason.

**5** Margaret Oates' children: 6 Ida and Thos.

**5** Elizabeth Clemmer's children: 6 Wm., m. Julia Bradley; Ella, m. Eli Dickson; Chas., m. Mary Carson. For further information, see Lavina Deck, page 185.

**3** Catharine Peter Costner, daughter of Peter Costner, never married but lived a long and useful life near Philadelphia Church where Jno. Quinn now lives. She is buried in the Philadelphia graveyard. Her tombstone has this inscription: "In memory of Catharine P. Costner who departed this life Feb. 15, 1871, aged 90 years, 4 months and 8 days. Watch therefore and be ye also ready for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of Man cometh."

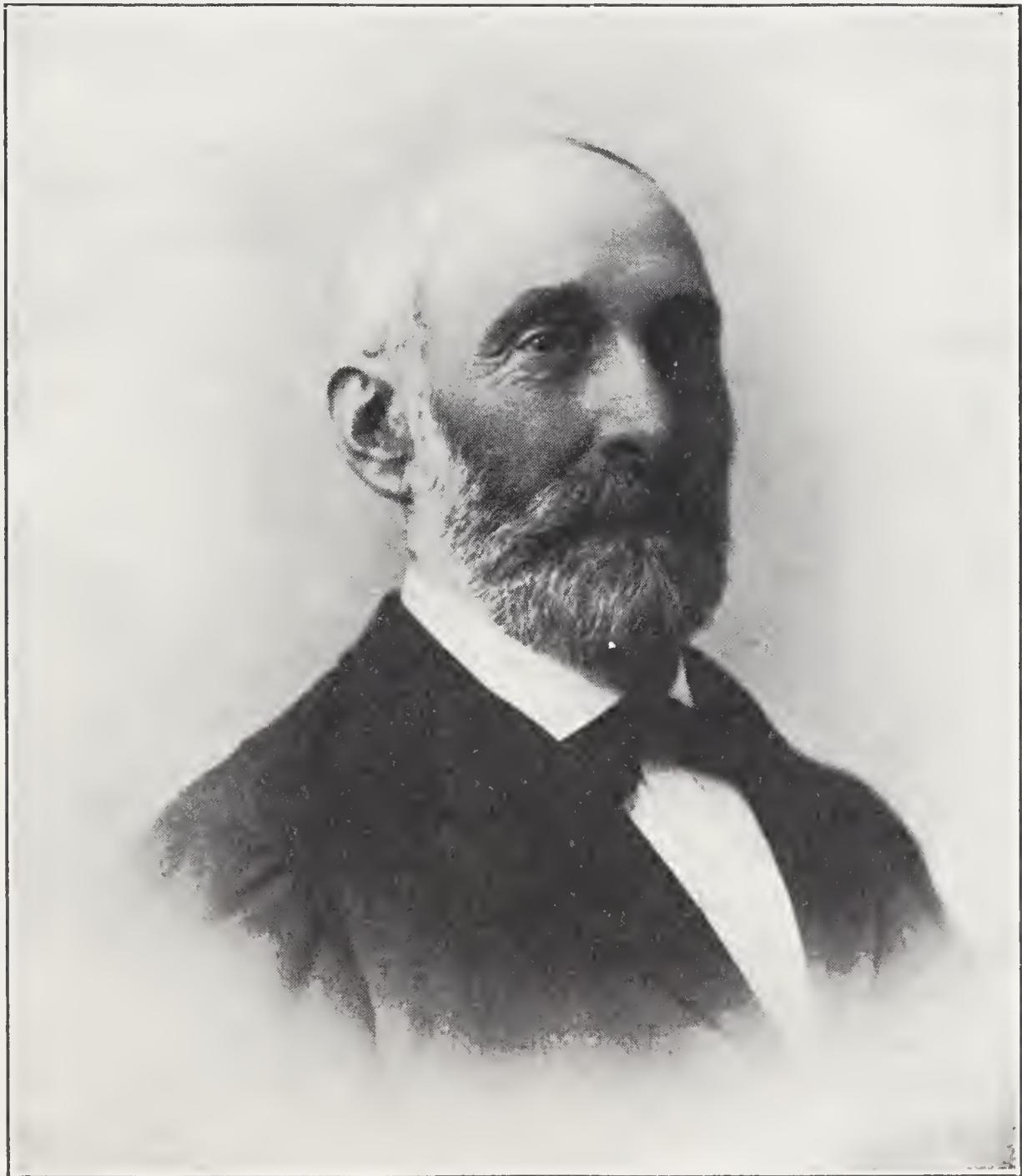
---

### SECTION 3—JACOB COSTNER

**2** Jacob Costner, son of Adam Costner, the pioneer, married Elizabeth, the widow of Jacob Hoyle. Her family name was Brooks. Jacob Hoyle was the oldest son of Peter Hoyle, the

pioneer of that family in this section. Jacob Costner was a man of force, means and influence. He entered a large tract of land on the South Fork of the Catawba River, and received a patent therefor Aug. 30, 1753, one of the very earliest grants in this immediate section. "In 1769 he was in the first list of Justices of the Peace to keep the peace in the newly established County of Tryon, and by virtue of his majesty's commission under the great seal of the State he took the oath of a Justice of the Peace and his seat on the bench April sessions, 1769" (A. Nixon). As an officer he probably, under subsequent orders of Gov. Tryon, administered the oath of allegiance to his brothers and neighbors. "He remained an active member of the County Court until July Term, 1774, when it is recorded 'Jacob Costner, Esq., came into Court, produced a Commission under the hand and seal of his Excellency Josiah Martin, Governor, dated 3rd day of June, 1774, appointing him Sheriff of Tryon County, who took the oath by law appointed for qualification of public officers and repeated and subscribed the test and took the oath of Sheriff and entered on the duties of his office.' His bond as Sheriff bears date 27th July, 1774, is in the sum of one thousand pounds sterling money of Great Britain. The bondsmen were Jacob Carpenter, Michael Rudisill, Peter Eaker, Jacob Howe, Adolph Reep and Peter Costner. He served as Sheriff during 1775. In 1776, independence having been declared he espoused the cause of his country and accepted a Major's Commission in the Tryon Regiment. He died the next year." (A. Nixon).

"During the year 1775 the province of North Carolina, ever in the van of early patriotic movement formed 'associations' throughout her territory mainly as tests of patriotism. The county of Cumberland formed an association on the 20th of June, 1775. The county of Tryon (embracing Lincoln and Rutherford) formed a similar association on the 14th of August following which was signed by the 'Committee of Safety' and ordered to be signed by every freeholder of the county. Among the 48 signatures may be conspicuously noticed those of Wm. Graham, Chas. McLean (who at one time commanded the Lincoln Regiment), Fredk. Hambright, \* \* \* Jno. Walker, Jacob Forney, \* \* \* Thomas Espey, Andrew Neal, Joseph Neal, Jno. Dellinger, Geo. Dellinger, Joseph Hardin, Jacob Costner, Valentine Mauney, Peter Sides, Joseph Kuykendall, James Coburn,



HON. AMBROSE COSTNER

Promoter of Gaston Female College and other benevolent and industrial enterprises, Lincolnton, North Carolina.



James Miller and others, all true Whigs and worthy representatives," etc. (Hunter's Sketches of Western N. C., page 324). Jacob Costner and his wife crossed the South Fork River in a wagon going on a visit and to mill and on returning the river had risen. They attempted to cross and were borne down the river and drowned. They are buried in the Philadelphia graveyard. The only inscription on their tombstones is as follows: "Jacob Costner died Jan. 16, 1779." "Elizabeth Costner died Jan. 16, 1779." Here again is a discrepancy as to date of Jacob Costner's death. Mr. Nixon says 1777. It may be the 9 on the tombstone is an error. But on July 22, 1779, Peter Costner and John Hoyle, administrators of Jacob Costner deceased, returned an inventory of sale of said deceased estate amounting to £9,099, 12s, 10d, which might indicate the later date.

**2** Jacob Costner and his wife, Elizabeth, left the following children:

**3** Jacob, m. Elizabeth Rudisill, daughter of Philip Rudisill, pioneer.

**3** Michael, m. Anna Barbara Rudisill, sister to Jacob's wife.

**3** Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1769, m. Jonas Friday, Mch 18, 1790.

**3** Jacob Costner was a man of property and influence. He owned a number of slaves but such was his indulgence toward them, they were rather a burden than a help to him, and with characteristic German kindness and humanity he left them by will to his wife to be cared for and this she conscientiously did to the end of her long life but didn't consider it much of a kindness to her. Jacob Costner 2nd, died Jan. 16, 1820, on the 41st anniversary of the death of his father and mother and on the day after the 55th anniversary of his own birth. He left no children, but after providing for his widow who survived him many years he left the residue of his estate to the children of his brother, Michael. He also is buried with his father at Philadelphia graveyard and his tombstone bears this epitaph: "Jacob Costner was born the 15th day of Jan., 1765, and died the 16th day of Jan., 1820." "Elizabeth Rudisill, the wife of Jacob Costner, was born May 24th, 1766. Died April 29, 1869. Aged 102 years, 11 mos. and 5 days." So reads her epitaph beside her husband.

**3** Michael Costner lived on the land inherited with his brother, Jacob, from their father. There seems to have always been great love and harmony between these brothers. The location of the

home of Michael Costner was on the upper part of the Jacob Costner land in the identical house lately owned and occupied by his grandson, Michael Henry Costner, lately deceased, while his brother, Jacob, lived near Philadelphia Church near the present residence of Lemuel Thornburg whose wife is a descendant of the Costner family. Michael Costner was also a man of high standing and character but did not live to be old. His sepulchre is also with his fathers. His tombstone bears this simple inscription: "Michael Costner was born Mch. 12, in the year of our Lord 1767, and died on the 14th day of June, 1821." Anna Barbara Rudisill, wife of Michael Costner, was born on the 28th day of Feb., 1769, and married Michael Costner Nov. 12, 1787. Died 1829. She was 60 years, 5 mos. and 11 days old. She is buried by her husband. The children of Michael Costner and wife, Barbara, were:

**4** Jacob, m. Anna M. Rudisill, daughter of Henry Rudisill, Sr.;

**4** Elizabeth, b. Dec. 25, 1790, m. Henry Rudisill, nephew of Henry, Sr., and son of Jno.;

**4** Katie, b. Jan. 28, 1793, m. Jacob Plonk;

**4** Anna Maria, b. Jan. 14, 1796, m. Jonas Hoffman;

**4** Jonas, b. Jan. 15, 1799, m. Susie Hoffman, daughter of Jno. Hoffman, Sr.;

**4** Michael, m. Amanda Townsend;

**4** Anne, m. James Elmore.

**4** Jacob Costner, son of Michael Costner, was a good, pious man and a model citizen. He lived about two miles north of Dallas, near P. A. Summey's, on the plantation he bought, it is said, from John Clemmer who moved to Monroe County, Tenn., in 1827. After the death of Jacob Costner the place became the property of his daughter, Louisa, and her husband, Col. Wm. G. Morris, who still live on the southern side of the place with their son-in-law, Sam'l T. Wilson. Jacob Costner was born Aug. 17, 1788. Anna M. Rudisill, daughter of Henry Rudisill, Sr., was born March 12, 1791, and these were married Dec. 13, 1810. They lived happy, honorable and useful lives passing their allotted span of three score and ten years, reared a large and influential family, and through these and their other good works left a strong impress and influence for good. And their works

follow them. Jacob Costner died Mch. 19, 1862. His widow remained ten years longer till June 26, 1872, when she, too, departed in peace to the reward of the faithful. They, too, rest with the fathers in Philadelphia graveyard. The inscriptions on their tombstones are as follows: "Jacob Costner, born Aug. 17, 1788. Died Mch. 19, 1862, aged 73 years, 7 mos. and 2 days. Whilst in this tomb our father lies. His spirit rests above, In realms of bliss it never dies, But knows a Saviour's love." And "Anna M. Costner, born Mch. 12, 1791, married Jacob Costner Dec. 13, 1810. Died June 26, 1872, aged 81 years, 3 mos. and 11 days. As you are, once was I, and what I am, that you must be. Prepare for death and follow me."

**4** The children of Jacob and Anna Costner were: 5 Emanuel, m. Catharine Wills; Katharine, born Apr. 25, 1813, m. Solomon Lineberger; Elizabeth, b. July 25, 1815, died single; Mary, b. Mch. 21, 1817, d. s.; Jacob, b. Feb. 18, 1819, d. s.; Michael Henry, b. Jan. 26, 1821, m. Lavina Rudisill; Barbara, b. March 28, 1823, m. Jacob K. Rhyne; Ambrose, b. June 14, 1825, m. Catharine Malinda Quickle; Lavina, b. July 13, 1828, m. Jacob Rhyne, son of Solomon Rhyne; Louisa, b. April 18, 1831, m. Col. Wm. G. Morris; and an infant died in infancy.

**5** Emanuel Costner's wife was the daughter of Jno. Wills, the noted cabinetmaker of his day and a granddaughter of Garrett Wills, the pioneer of that name. She was also the grandniece of Elizabeth Wills Rhyne, the mother of the Rhyne family in these parts. They moved to Wayne County, Mo., and settled near Coldwater. I have been unable to get any reply to my letters to members of his family—he himself being dead—but I have received account of the family from others acquainted with them. I visited in that county in prosecution of my search at Greenville and Gravellon, but being in some haste and turned in another direction and having some account of them, I did not go to Coldwater section. I judge that Mr. Emanuel Costner, like the families he left in N. C. was a good man and liberal, useful citizen. One of his old neighbors, a kinswoman of mine, sings his praises for his furnishing herself and brothers and sisters books so they could go to school and learn to read and write.

**5** Emanuel Costner's children so far as learned were: 6 Albert M., living at Coldwater, m. —— Oliver; Rufus, m. Mary Weber; Ambrose; Sarah, m. Simpson Sutton; Jacob, s., killed

in the Union Army in the Civil War. 6 Albert M. Costner's children: 7 Minnie and others—names not learned. 6 Rufus Costner was said to live at Ledford, Okla. His children are: 7 Frank, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Susan, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Grier; Rosa, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Baker; Lena, Emanuel and Jesse. 6 Sarah Sutton's children: 7 Cath., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Albert, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Allen, Cora and Jane.

**5** Katharine Lineberger's children: See Solomon Lineberger, page 178.

**5** Michael Henry Costner's children: 6 Eli, m. Nancy Thornburg; Wm., m. Mary Rhyne and Dora Yount; Jane, m. Lemuel Thornburg; Maggie, m. Mack Rutledge; Martha, m. David Garrison; Mary, m. Fayette Hoffman; Ambrose, m. Jane Smith, *nee* Friday; Lizzie, m. Miles Clemmer; Emma, m. Otho Hallman; Frances, m. Miles Stroup. 6 Eli Costner's children: 7 Lou, m. Wm. Friday; Luther, m. Sevilla Shrum; Lawrence, m. Meta Boyd; Vesta, m. Sidney Costner; Mary, m. Chas. Pasour; Junius, m. Lily Hovis; Nettie; Charles, m. Lizzie Friday; Orra, m. Wm. Pearce. 7 Lou Friday's children: 8 Anne, m. Frank Costner; Sevilla, Bertha and Ethel. I think Anne Costner had a small child when Michael Henry Costner died—a great great grandchild. 7 Luther Costner's children: 8 Hattie, Belle and Columbus. 7 Lawrence Costner's children: 8 Paul, Mildred, Hilda M. and Ruth. 7 Vesta Costner's children: 8 Osie. 7 Mary Pasour's children: 8 Bessie, Beverly, Loy, Purvey and Florence. 7 Junius Costner's children: 8 Pauline and Sidney.

7 Chas. Costner's children: 8 Edna Lee and Reedy. 7 Orra Pearce's children: 8 Wilbert. 6 Wm. M. Costner's children: 7 See Mary Costner, page 141. 6 Jane Thornburg's children: 7 Eleanora, m. David Lineberger; Lorenzo, m. Ida Plonk; Wirt, m. Ella Cloninger; Ila, m. Roscoe Clemmer; Dorus, m. Vernie Friday; Polie, m. Minnie Lineberger. 7 Eleanora Lineberger's children: 8 Worth, Loy and Clarence. 7 Lorenzo Thornburg's children: 8 Agnes, Louis and baby. 7 Wirt Thornburg's children: 8 Hazel and others. 7 Ila Clemmer's children: 8 See Roscoe Clemmer, page 180. 7 Dorus Thornburg has one infant child. 7 Polie Thornburg has one small daughter, Lois. 6 Maggie Rutledge's children: 7 Vance, m. Senie Allen (Texas); Alpha, d. s.; Wirt, m. Myrtle Rhyne; Emma, Pinkie, Harvey and Robert. 7 Vance Rutledge has one or two children. 7 Wirt Rutledge's children: 8 Howard and Paul. 6 Martha Garrison's

children: 7 See David Garrison, page 190. 6 Mary Hoffman's children: 7 See Fayette Hoffman, page 68. 6 Ambrose Costner's children: 7 Vernie, m. Dorus Thornburg. See above. 6 Lizzie Clemmer's children: 7 See Miles Clemmer, page 180. 6 Emma Hallman's children: 7 Essie, Lelia, Lois and Lewis, twins. 6 Frances Stroup's children: 7 See Miles Stroup, page 137.

**5** Barbara Rhyne's children: 6 See Jacob K. Rhyne, page 141.

**5** Ambrose Costner who has just recently died was one of nature's noblemen—a most lovable man, of born dignity, without the slightest suggestion of egotism, a straightforward, candid man whose voice and bearing compelled confidence. He was a gentleman of fine intelligence, temper and judgment. He had held many places of honor and public trust and always with the utmost fidelity to duty and credit to himself. Most of his life was spent on his farm near Lincolnton but after his wife died he spent his remaining days in the town of Lincolnton. The good Lord gave him neither poverty nor great riches but an abundance for the comfort of himself and family and he always found means to lend a helping hand to others in need and to materially assist in all the charitable work of his community. He was one of the founders of Gaston Female College and without ostentation or intolerance he was a staunch supporter of his church and all its enterprises, the church of his fathers—the Lutheran Church to which he was devotedly attached. He died in 1911, aged about 86 years and is buried beside his wife in Salem Church yard in Lincoln County. His children are: 6 Mary A. E., d. s., 1861; Wm. A., m. Sarah E. Frazier, and Mrs. Emma Killian; Henry A., m. Lizzie Kirk; Martha, m. A. P. Rhyne; Thos. F., m. Dora Gatewood; Robt. E., m. Mamie Parker; James A., m. Gertie Dewstoe (c); Ada L., m. R. C. Belk. 6 Wm. A. Costner's children: 7 Jennie, m. Robert Robinson; Percy, m. Sallie Cansler; Oscar A., m. Olive Hoover, granddaughter of Rev. Dr. A. J. Fox; Geo., m. Bessie Abernethy; Ada, m. Dr. L. H. Coffey (c); and Alda, m. C. B. Philips. 7 Jennie Robinson's children: 8 Gordon, George and Charles. 7 Percy Costner's children: 8 Hugh, Paul, Edith and Mamie. 7 Oscar A. Costner's children: 8 Walter, Willie (daughter), and Robt. 7 Geo. Costner's children: 8 Sarah and Geo. H., Jr. Geo. Costner is a practicing physician of Lincolnton. 6 Henry A. Costner was a dentist in Chi-

cago. He died without issue. 6 Martha Rhyne's children: 7 See A. P. Rhyne, page 30. 6 Thos. F. Costner is a physician in Charlotte, N. C. He has no children. 6 Robert E. Costner is a lawyer of Lincolnton. He has no children. 6 James A. Costner is cashier of the Bank of Mt. Holly, N. C. 6 Ada Belk's children: 7 Anne, Thos., Ambrose and Gertrude.

**5** Lavina Rhyne, daughter of Jacob Costner, died soon after marriage. Her husband married again and went to Texas. He was a son of Solomon Rhyne. She is buried at Philadelphia Church yard. Her tombstone bears this inscription: "Lavina Rhyne, consort of Jacob G. Rhyne, died May 29, 1850, aged 21 years, 10 mos. and 16 days." By her side is buried her infant child: "Lavina Rhyne died June 18, 1850, aged 29 days."

**5** Louisa Costner, daughter of Jacob Costner, married Wm. G. Morris. Both are still living about a mile and a half north of Dallas. Col. Morris was a brave Confederate soldier enlisting in Co. H, 37th N. C. Regt., 1st Lieut., commissioned Oct. 9, 1861, promoted Major and Lieut. Col., wounded and captured at Gettysburg July 3, 1863. He was promoted Colonel but was never released from prison to receive his commission and command. He was in prison until the close of the war. He has represented Gaston County in the Legislature. He is a quiet unassuming man of the very highest character and worth. The children of this couple are: 6 Eleanor, m. Julius Wike and Alex Yount; Mary, m. P. W. Jenkins; Chas., d. s.; Catharine, m. Lawrence Sloan; Louisa, d. s.; Lee, d. s.; Georgia, m. C. H. Robinson; and Ethel, m. Sam'l T. Wilson. 6 Eleanor Wike-Yount has no children. 6 Mary Jenkins' children: 7 Bernice, m. Herbert Lineberger; Jessie, m. Monroe Oates; Walter, m. Alice Philips; Eunice, m. Chas. Lockman. 7 Bernice Lineberger's children: 8 Ethel, Frank, Chas. and baby. 7 Jessie Oates' children: 8 Bessie, Wm., Ruth, Mary and Margt. 7 Walter Jenkins' children: 8 Loyd and Susan. 7 Eunice Lockman has one child, Nell Jenkins. 6 Catharine Sloan's children: 7 Daisy, m. Julius Mullen; Myrtle, m. H. E. Galloway; Iris, m. Ernest Ford; Robt. and Louisa. 7 Daisy Mullen has one child: 8 Anthia. 7 Myrtle Galloway has one: 8 Cath.; and 7 Iris Ford has one: 8 Albert. 6 Georgia Robinson's children: 7 Hazeline Morris, m. Marvin Lee Ritch; June, Ruth and Carl. 6 Ethel Wilson's children: 7 Lois, Morris and Glenn.

**4** Jonas Costner, son of Michael Costner, was born Jany. 15, 1799, and died when a young man. He too sleeps with his father in Philadelphia graveyard. His tombstone has this inscription: "In memory of Jonas Costner who died June 24, 1832, aged 33 years." His wife, Susie Hoffman, after his death married Elisha Withers and survived him until 1897 when she died at an extreme old age. She, too, is buried at Philadelphia graveyard. For Jonas Costner's children, see Susie Costner-Withers, page 100.

**4** Elizabeth Costner, daughter of Michael Costner, was born Dec. 20th, 1790. She grew up to be a very large woman and is said to have maintained her normal weight of 250 pounds till death. She married Henry Rudisill and moved to Southeast Mo. where she lived and died. She had only one child: 5 Jacob, who married Diana Wills, a daughter of Jno. Wills the cabinetmaker, who also moved from here to Missouri.

**5** Jacob Rudisill's children: 6 Elizabeth, m. Leander Welker, and Riley Slaughter; Joseph, d. s.; Catharine, d. s.; Wm. Franklin, m. Harriet Hoffman, a granddaughter of "Laughing" Jno. Hoffman, (and "a chip off the old block"). 6 Elizabeth Welker Slaughter lived in north Missouri and had the following children: 7 Joseph, d. s.; Geo., m. Edith Hurt, by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Florence, m. Jos. Hall; Alice, m. Rev. R. H. Frye (Presb.). 7 Geo. Welker's children: 8 One, name not learned. 7 Florence Hall has one child: 8 George. 7 Alice Frye has two, small—a boy and a girl. 6 Wm. Franklin Rudisill's descendants: 7 See Harriet Rudisill, page 21.

**4** Katie Plonk was b. June 28, 1793. Her husband, Jacob Plonk, was born Mch. 2, 1786. They too are buried at Philadelphia. Their tombstones are thus inscribed: "Catharine Plonk, born June 28, 1793. Died Oct. 1st, 1852." "Jacob Plonk, born Mch. 2nd, 1786, d. Aug. 6, 187—." They had a large family of worthy descendants as follows: 5 Elizabeth, m. Geo. W. McAlister; Levi, m. Catharine Coulter; Barbara A., d. s.; Susie, m. Joseph K. Rhyne; Margt., m. Esley Rhyne; Jane A., m. E. J. Robinson; Michael, m. Katie Lineberger; Jacob, m. Caroline Friday; Elvira, m. Philip Coulter.

**5** Elizabeth McAlister's husband was an intelligent influential man—a teacher, Justice of the Peace, etc. These too are buried at Philadelphia and graves are marked thus: "G. W. McAlister died Apr. 1st, 1871, aged 76 years." "Elizabeth McAlister, born

Jan. 11, 1814. Died June 4, 1899." Their children were: 6 Harvey, m. Frances Cook; Levi, m. Katie Rudisill and Lonie Hovis; Ann, m. Geo. Beam and Jno. Reynolds; Catharine, m. Lawson Reynolds; Margaret, m. Geo. Jenkins and J. M. Mauney; Calvin, m. Mary Jenkins; James, m. Alice Cloninger. 6 Harvey McAlister's children: 7 See Frances McAlister, page 101.

6 Levi McAlister's children: 7 All by 1st wife: Jno., m. Anne McClellan; Wm., m. Kate Cauble; Thos., m. Mattie Cooper; Robert, m. Kate Netherton; Arthur, m. —— Beam. 7 Jno. McAlister's children: 8 Lois, Nellie and Jno. Miles. 7 Wm. McAlister's children: 8 Allie, Willie and Anne. 7 Thos. McAlister's children: 8 Ruth and Harvey. 7 Robt. McAlister's children: 8 Horace, Lucy and Catharine. 7 Arthur McAlister's children: 8 Two, small. 6 Ann Beam-Reynold's children: 7 Frank, m. Alice Mauney; Laura, m. Pink Pendleton; Eli, s.; Lee, m. Junie McGinnis; all by 1st husband. No Reynolds children.

7 Frank Beam's children: 8 Susie, m. Polie Carpenter, Carrie, James, Marshal, Claudia, Anne and Lizzie. 8 Susie Carpenter's children: 9 Wilkie, Myrtle and Clyde. 7 Laura Pendleton's children: 8 Chas. and Bessie. 7 Lee Beam's children: 8 Click, Yates, Loyd and Alphonso. 6 Catharine Reynolds' children: 7 Emma, m. Wm. Frank Robinson; Sid, m. Kate Heavener; Calvin A., d. s. 7 Emma Robinson's children: 8 Laban, m. Mary Hoffman; Jennie, m. Robert Friday; Maude, m. ——; Lily, Mamie; Clarence drowned by playmates at High Shoals. 8 Laban Robinson has two or three small children. 8 Jennie Friday's children: 9 Chas. etc. 7 Sid Reynolds' children: 8 Ten or eleven, names not learned. 6 Margaret Jenkins-Mauney's children: 7 Willie, d. s.; by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Sid, m. Bettie Cornwell; Thos., m. Sallie Cornwell; Carrie, m. Jno. Smith; Cora, m. Rufus Parker; Alice, m. Jno. Abernethy; Minnie, m. Sylvanus Kiser; Henry, m. Sallie Cline.

7 Sid Mauney's children: 8 Sallie, Robt., Frank, Lucy, and two others, small. 7 Thos. Mauney's children: 8 Two small. 7 Carrie Smith's children: 8 Five or six. 7 Cora Parker has about six children. 7 Alice Abernethy has three. Minnie Kiser and Henry Mauney have small children. 6 Calvin McAlister's children: 7 Lizzie, m. Joseph Clemmer; Georgia, m. Beeler Lineberger; Henry, Gaither, Grier; Julia, m. Ernest M. Rhyne; Ida

and Sam'l. 7 Lizzie Clemmer's children: 8 Nellie, Cloyd and Hasker. 7 Georgia Lineberger's children: 8 Raymond. 7 Julia Rhyne's children: See Ernest Rhyne, page 141. 6 James McAlister's children: 7 Ola, m. Jno. Hoffman; Edward, Delia, Anne; Larkin, m. Mattie Elliott (c); Lois, d. s.; Myrtle, d. s.; and Thos., d. s.; and Wm. 7 Ola Hoffman's children: 8 Latham, Worth and Ralph.

**5** Levi Plonk's children: 6 Mary J., m. Julius Smyre; Jacob L., s.; Martha A., d. s.; Susan C., m. Geo. R. Rawlings; Sarah E., d. s.; Jno. H., m. Jennie Hoover (c); Lura D., m. Ed Shrum. 6 Mary J. Smyre's children: 7 Myrtle, m. Dr. ——— Rowe. 6 Susan C. Rawlings' children: 7 Wm. Dean, Geo. L., Susie C., Jno., Fred, Mary J. and Franklin Lee. 6 Lura Shrum's children: 7 Edward Lee; Plonk, d. s., killed by loaded wagon running over him; Forrest F., Frances Cath. and Jno. Lewis.

**5** Susie Rhyne's children: 6 See Joseph K. Rhyne, page 142.

**5** Margaret Rhyne's children: 6 See Esley Rhyne, page 141.

**5** Jane A. Robinson's children: 6 Wm. M., m. Lucinda Rhyne; Elvira, m. Wm. Bell; Frank, m. Laura Reed and Mamie Roberts, *nee* Steele; Lizzie, m. Henry Adams; Sarah, m. Frank Coulter; Sloan, m. Cora Hand. 6 Wm. M. Robinson was a Confederate soldier Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt. For his children, see Lucinda Robinson, page 32. Wm. Bell was also a Confederate soldier Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt. 6 Elvira Bell's children: 7 See Wm. Bell, page 153. 6 Frank Robinson's children: 7 Erwin, m. Jasper Hand (c); Linwood, s.; by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Frank and Alice. 6 Lizzie Adams' children: 7 Embry, s.; and Eunice, m. Cephas Fite. 7 Eunice Fite has one small son, Embry. Frank Robinson is a prominent physician and influential citizen of Lowell, Gaston Co., N. C. Henry Adams also lives at Lowell and for years was Deputy Sheriff. 6 Sarah Coulter's children: 7 Suella, m. Philip Propst; Beulah, m. Amzi McSwain; Laura, Sam'l., Mary, Erwin, Hobson and Cora. 6 Sloan Robinson's children: 7 See Cora Robinson, page 154.

**5** Michael Plonk died young. He is buried at Philadelphia graveyard. On his tombstone is: "In memory of Michael Plonk, born Nov. 6th, 1831, died Aug. 22, 1859, aged 27 years, 9 months." He left only one child, Mary Jane, who married Edgar D. Thompson. For her descendants, see Edgar D. Thompson, page 187.

**5** Jacob Plonk's children: 6 See Caroline Plonk, page 195.

**5** Elvira Coulter's children: 6 Ellis, m. Anne Propst; Catharine, m. Raymond Robinson; Frank, m. Della Parker; Claudius, m. Lillian Sigman; Philip E., m. Nannie C. Finger. 6 Ellis Coulter's children: 7 Alvin; Beulah, m. Victor Goodman (c); Clyde F., Merton, Laura E., Ray D., Bryan and Herbert. 6 Catharine Robinson's children: 7 Lura, m. Guy Cline; Russell, Homer P. and Essie Lee. 7 Lura Cline's children: 8 Catharine and Louise. 6 Frank Coulter's children: 7 Ruth, Robert and Margt. 6 Claudius Coulter's children: 7 Nora J., Anne E., Wm., Katie, Ila, —— and Louise. 6 Philip E. Coulter's children: 7 Harry B., Lois, Plonk, Margt. and James D.

**4** Anna Maria (Mary) Costner, daughter of Michael Costner, and wife Barbara Rudisill, was born Jan. 14, 1796, was confirmed a member of Philadelphia Church Dec. 27, 1812, in a large class of catechumens among whom was my grandfather, her future husband. And soon after in 1813 these two were married. She was my grandmother, a lovely old lady, of whom I have delightful memories. She was the idol of her grandchildren. She is not buried at her mother church but rests beside her first husband whom she had buried a stone's throw of their home up the slope of the foothills of Spencer Mountain on the river side. They lived on the site of Spencer Mountain Cotton Mills. Her husband's small tombstone is disfigured and her own small marble slab has disappeared the result of greed and irreverence for the dead. I cannot recall the date of her death. For her numerous descendants, see Jonas Hoffman, page 69, et seq.

**4** Michael Costner lived near Landers' Chapel in Gaston County, N. C., at one time. He was born in 1803. It is said he went west but I think he or some of his children returned to N. C. I have been unable to get a systematic account of his family. It is said he had about ten children. I have learned the names of only five of them, to-wit: David went to Mississippi with Fred Lineberger, but is said to have returned to N. C. and settled in Cleveland County where he has descendants. Jonas, m. Jane Ballard. They lived for a time at Lincolnton and then I am told moved to Georgia and he was killed by train in Atlanta. There was also one son, Michael, who was said to have lived at Long Shoals. One daughter, Barbara, m. Henry Veitch, a Federal soldier just after the close of the Civil War; and one daughter, Margaret,

had a son Lee, when she moved west. There are many Costners in Cleveland County. I think these are certainly descendants of the aforenamed ancestors but as a general thing they claim to be "no kin to those in Gaston County." And also I have been unable to ascertain their places in the family.

**4** And notwithstanding my great grandfather, Michael Costner, had a daughter Anna Maria (my grandmother), his youngest daughter and child was named Anne who soon after marrying James Elmore moved to Southeast Missouri. They settled in Perry County near the line of Cape Girardeau County. This was about 1830. Their names were on the church roll of Philadelphia Church of 1829 and opposite their names is written "removed." They lived in Perry County where they first settled until 1847. Then they moved two miles across the line into Cape Girardeau Co. where they remained till 1852. They then moved to Texas and settled first in Grayson County, and in 1859 they moved to Cook County and lived there until 1864 when the Indians raided their home and burned it. They then moved to Pilot Point in Denton County and lived there till death. The greatest part of the family surviving live in and about this place still. James Elmore died in June, 1865, and Anne Elmore, his wife, died four years later. They had born to them eight children, five sons and three daughters. Two of the daughters died in infancy and the rest grew up, married and had families. These eight children were born from about 1830 to 1847 and were:

**5** Jefferson Franklin, m. Mary Eddleman;

**5** Martha Jane, m. N. Wilson;

**5** Dr. A. Marion, m. Harriet T. Dirickson and Martha Wilson;

**5** James Oliver, m. Mary Akers and —— Triplett;

**5** Jno. P., m. Lizzie Burriss;

**5** Jasper DeKalb, m. Sarah Conklin;

**5** Jefferson F. Elmore had children as follows: 6 Sarah, m. J. R. Sipes, Pilot Point; Cordelia, m. Martin Inman, Slidell, Tex.; Laura, m. Jno. D. McAdams; Victoria, m. Robt. Stelzer (c); Franklin, m. Edna Holt; Elba, m. Susan Darnell; and Gordon, m. Sarah Buchanan. 6 Sarah Sipes is still living, her husband dead. They have a number of children but I have written her and others at Pilot Point but get no information. I have to thank Dr. A. M. Elmore of Dallas, Texas, for his readiness and kindness in furnishing the information I am giving. 6 Cordelia In-

man and husband raised only two children who are both married and have children. I couldn't get the names. 6 Laura McAdams had two children, Carl and another a daughter, name not learned. 6 Victoria Stelzer died soon after marriage and left no children. 6 Franklin Elmore has two children, names not learned. 6 Elba Elmore's children: 7 J. P. and Elba. 6 Gordon Elmore's children: 7 Harry.

5 Martha Jane Wilson's children: 6 Alice, m. G. V. Harrison. 6 Alice Harrison's children: 7 Ora, m. Bud McKinney; Mosley, s.; Audrian, m. Maude Elder; Mattie, s.; Victoria, s.; and two others. 7 Ora McKinney has two children.

5 Dr. A. M. Elmore is a prominent physician of Dallas, Texas, now about 70 years old. I do not personally know him but his letters take hold of one and make me feel that he is a good sensible man and a splendid gentleman. His children are as follows: 6 Ed E., Genl. Agent of Kansas City Southern R. R. at Houston, m. Stella Barringer; Kate, m. Rev. Frank Naylor (Meth.), Perry, Okla.; Ida, m. Jno. T. Alexander, Ardmore, I. T.; J. V., m. Sarah Elliott (c); Helen, m. J. F. Whitehurst (c); Clarence M., single, 24; and three died in infancy. 6 Ed E. Elmore's children: 7 Bettie, Ed and James. 6 Kate Naylor's children: 7 Marion for her grandfather. 6 Ida Alexander's children: 7 Frances Fay 17, Floe 15 and Elmore 13. Mr. Alexander on attempting to board a train fell under the wheel and crushed his foot so that he died. This happened about 5 years ago.

5 James Oliver Elmore lives in New Mexico. His children are as follows: 6 Jas. and Wm. by 1st wife; and a daughter by last.

5 Jno. P. Elmore lives at Pilot Point and has large family of children and grandchildren.

5 Jasper DeKalb Elmore's children: 6 Names not learned. A daughter, married a Mr. Phinney and he had one other child.

3 Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob Costner, and wife, Elizabeth, was born May 4, 1769. Jonas Friday, son of Nicholas Friday, and his wife, Mary Rudisill (*nee* Ramsaur), was born Sept. 15, 1766. They were married Mch. 18, 1790. Nicholas Friday, Sr., was the pioneer of the Friday family and owned a very large tract of land lying on both sides of the South Fork including the Shoals and what is now Harden Cotton Mills. When he died in

1789 these lands fell to his two sons, Jonas and Andrew, Jonas ~~Nicholas Friday Sr. and his wife Mary are buried at the~~ Friday graveyard or Worth <sup>252</sup> Tombstones are inscribed "Nicholas Friday died Nov. 15, 1789 aged 45 years and 11 months".

receiving that part lying east of the river and Andrew the part on the west side. Jonas Friday and his wife, Elizabeth Costner, lived I think at the old Friday homestead where Ambrose Costner now lives, about a quarter of a mile east of Harden Mills. Jonas Friday did not live to be old but like his father died at the age of 45 years. He is buried in the old Friday home graveyard a very short distance east of the residence. His tombstone bears this inscription: "In memory of Jonas Friday who died Oct. 28, 1811, aged 45 years, 1 month and 15 days." Elizabeth his wife survived him many years until 1840 when she died and was laid to rest by the side of her husband. Her tombstone has this inscription: "In memory of Elizabeth Friday who died August 19, 1840, aged 71 years, 3 months and 18 days."

**3** Elizabeth Friday's children were:

**4** Jacob, born Nov. 13, 1791, d. s.;

**4** Jonas, born Mch. 19, 1793, m. Mary Hovis, daughter of Jno. Hovis;

**4** Mary Elizabeth, born Apr. 27, 1795, m. Michael Summey;

**4** J. Nicholas, born Mch. 15, 1799, m. Sarah Froneberger; *daughter of Wm. Froneberger by 1st wife - Froneberger*

**4** Lanie, m. Alfred Abernethy; *married 2nd wife Margerie (Peggy) Jenkins*

**4** Michael, d. s., born August 15, 1807, died Feb. 8, 1877;

**4** Ephraim, born Apr. 26, 1810, m. M. Emily Holland, daughter of Isaac Holland.

**4** Jacob Friday was drowned together with Geo. Hovis, son of John Hovis, while bathing in the South Fork river July 3rd, 1808, aged 16 years, 7 months and 20 days.

**4** Jonas Friday, the son of Jonas and Elizabeth Friday, lived to a good old age. They are buried in the old Friday Home graveyard, their graves being marked with stones inscribed as follows: "Jonas Friday, born Mch. 19, 1793, and died June 16th, 1850." And "Mary M. Friday, born Dec. 2, 1795, and died June 26, 1879, aged 83 years, 6 months and 24 days."

For Jonas Friday's descendants, see Mary Friday, page 195.

**4** Mary Elizabeth Summey and her husband, Michael Summey, lived to be old. They are buried in the Friday home graveyard. The inscriptions on their tombstones are: "M. Summey, died Jan. 18th, 1869, aged 80 years." "Elizabeth Summey, born Aug. 27, 1795. Died Sept. 18, 1874, aged 79 years, 23 days."

Her children were: 5 Jonas, m. Margaret Rhyne, daughter of Solomon Rhyne; Caroline, d. s.; Eliza, d. s.; and Lanie, s.

**5** Jonas Summey was a prominent citizen of Gaston Co., N. C., and lived all his life near Harden Cotton Mills. He and his wife are also buried at the Friday graveyard. Their tombstones have these inscriptions: "Jonas Summey, born Feby. 23, 1819. Died Jan. 29, 1902, aged 82 years, 11 months and 6 days. Gone but not forgotten." "Margaret, wife of Jonas Summey, born Dec. 29, 1823. Died Sept. 6, 1891, aged 67 years, 8 months and 7 days. Praise ye the Lord. O give thanks unto the Lord for he is good, for his mercy endureth forever." For descendants of Jonas Summey, see Margaret Summey, page 94.

**4** J. Nicholas Friday lived on the west side of Hoyles Creek, east of Hardin Mills until 1882, and his wife survived him about twenty years. They too are buried at the Friday graveyard. Their tombstones are inscribed: "J. N. Friday, died Oct. 17, 1882, age 82 years, 7 months and 2 days." "Sarah Friday, wife of J. N. Friday, born Dec. 29, 1817. Died Oct. 12, 1902." J. Nicholas Friday's children are: 5 Laban, d. s., in Confederate Army from Texas; Dulcinea, m. Lawson Dellinger; Lizzie, m. Jno. Hill and —— Coleman; Jonas, m. Cath. Rhyne; Jno., m. Sarah Rhyne; Lee, m. Mary Rhyne; Michael, m. Susan Carpenter, daughter of Fredk. Carpenter.

**5** Dulcinea Dellinger's children: 6 Robt. H., m. Laura Loftin; Jno., m. Fanny Erson, daughter of Col. Erie Erson and great granddaughter 3rd degree of Rev. Jno. G. Arndt, and Ollie Rudisill; Laban L., s. (Cal.); Alburtus H., m. Cora Abernethy, daughter of Marshal Abernethy, Miles Station, Tex.; and Lee, m. Grace Brown. Their children: 7 Helen and Anne Lee. 6 Robt. H. Dellinger's children: 7 Sam'l., Carl, Agnes, Lena, Genivieve and baby. 6 Jno. Dellinger's children: 7 Frances Erson, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife, one or two small children. 6 Alburtus H. Dellinger has one daughter and two sons in Texas.

**5** Lizzie Hill-Coleman's children: 6 One killed by molasses mill and another living single.

**5** Jonas Friday's children: 6 See Catharine Friday, page 141.

**5** John Friday's children: 6 See Sarah Friday, page 141.

**5** Lee Friday's children: 6 See Mary Friday, page 142.

**5** Michael Friday's children: 6 Alice, m. Thos. Garrison; Oliver, Sidney, Ray, Fred, Louis and Irene.

**4** Lanie Abernethy and her husband moved to Texas and lived at Coleman. Their children were: 5 Marshal, m. Ann Dees; and David died single in Confederate Army in Texas; Ann, m. Lawrence Rendleman; Caroline, m. Geo. Heedick; Elmina, m. Sam'l. Hearne. All in Texas.

**5** Marshal Abernethy's children: 6 Cora, m. Alburtus H. Dellinger; Oreta, m. Sam'l Eubanks; Gregg, m. Lela Shelton; Mallie, m. Lanie Allen. 6 Cora Dellinger's children: 7 See Alburtus H. Dellinger above. And the others of Marshal Abernethy's children have small children.

**5** Ann Rendleman's children: 6 Lizzie, m. T. M. McCalister (c); Alfred, m. Sallie Dillard; Ephm., m. Tennie Beakly (c); Luther, m. Una Williams; and Charles, s. 6 Alfred Rendleman's children: 7 Two small sons, and one daughter. 6 Luther and Chas. Rendleman are twins. Luther has a son, and a daughter.

**5** Caroline Heedick's children: Wm., m. Julia Avinger and Alice Hefner; Alfred, m. Carrie Avinger; Mollie, m. Pillar Mitchell; John, m. Eva Allen. 6 Wm. Heedick's children: 7 One child, by 1st wife, and three sons, by last wife. 6 Alfred Heedick has one son, and two daughters. 6 Mollie Mitchell has one son, and two daughters. 6 Jno. Heedick has three living children, names not learned.

**5** Elmina Hearne's children: 6 Fannie H., m. Archie Graves (c); Jno., m. Sennola Wilson, and has four daughters.

**4** Ephraim Friday's children: 5 Wm. I., m. Eliza Henderson; Mary, m. Rufus Summerow; Edgar, d. s.; Jane, m. Marcus Smith, son of Matt Smith, and Ambrose Costner; Harrison, m. Louise Stroup.

**5** Wm. I. Friday lived in Charlotte. He had one child, a daughter, Ada, s.

**5** Mary Summerow's children: 6 Wm., m. Ellen Skates (c); Anne, m. John Mauney. 6 Anne Mauney has one son, Carl.

**5** Jane Smith-Costner's children: 6 Vertie Smith, m. Joseph Robinson; and Vernie Costner, m. Dorus Thornburg (c). 6 Vertie Robinson's children: 7 Corinne, Florette and Jennie.

**5** Harrison Friday's children: 6 Nancy, m. Leopold Holland; and Margaret, s. 6 Nancy Holland has an infant child.

## SECTION 4—ANDREW COSTNER

**2** Andrew Costner, son of Adam Costner, the pioneer is thought by the Costner family generally to have died unmarried, but I have found no one who can tell me anything with certainty about that or much else concerning him. I find Costners living in Cleveland County and Rutherford County, in N. C. These may be descendants of this Andrew Costner, but I think some of them are descendants of David Costner the son of Michael Costner, and Amanda Townsend his wife. This Michael was a son of Michael Costner, Sr., and his wife, Barbara Rudisill. Some of these Cleveland and Rutherford Costners too, I think, were descendants of "Stiff" David, son of Thos. Costner, the Revolutionary soldier. They were mixed up with the Hoyles of that section who are the descendants of Jacob Hoyle and his wife Elizabeth Brooks, who afterward became the wife of Jacob Costner, Sr. (and he was the brother of this Andrew). I have not had the opportunity to thoroughly investigate the origin of these Cleveland Costners. Andrew Costner lived I think in the neighborhood of his brother Peter. I find that on May 2, 1775, he bought from his brother Peter a tract of three hundred acres of land, "on the west side of the South Fork on Lick branch," beginning at a whiteoak, Laboon's corner. The Laboon entry was 300 acres lying not far north of Little Long Creek and I think became a part of the Pasour land. The Pasour mountain in the early days was called Laboon mountain. Also as we have seen, the Linebergers and Costners intermarried, and John Lineberger, who married Elizabeth Costner, the daughter of Peter Costner, Sr., had two sisters, Mary and Susan, who married Jacob and Adam Kinder, and these with many others moved to Southeast Mo., where I found numerous Kinders and some of the descendants of these intermarried with Costners in that country. So I think it probable that Andrew Costner had a family and he or his children went to Missouri also. One Andrew Costner lived there where I found descendants of Kinders and Costners near Bessville, Mo. Mrs. Mary Bowman, a descendant of both these families, an aged lady of fine memory gave me the history of this Andrew Costner. Thos. Costner had a son Andrew, but Thos. was not married until 1785, and the Andrew above spoken of could not have been his son. I thought that our Missouri Andrew was Andrew, Sr. I confess when I heard of this old

father in Mo. I was so pleased that I had discovered Andrew, Sr., after so long and distant search that I hastily concluded that I had found Andrew, son of Adam, the pioneer. But on reflection after coming home I felt that the line backward was probably too long to be reached by my discovery. And from correspondence with Mrs. Bowman, I learned that her grandfather, Andrew Costner, lived until 1867, and though he was 93 years old he could reach back only to 1774 for his birthday, while his supposed father, Adam Costner, died in 1767, seven years before he was born. The grandchildren of Adam Costner, pioneer, were born along from 1764 to 1780, except the children of Thomas Costner, who seems to have married later in life being probably the youngest and so far as any of the family knows, neither Peter nor Jacob Costner son of Adam had ~~any~~<sup>one</sup> son named Andrew. The only grandson of Adam Costner known by the name Andrew, was the son of Thomas Costner. So I think it is nearly proved that my discovered Andrew must have been the son of Andrew, Sr., especially when we take into consideration the fact that Andrew Costner above found went from N. C. to Mo. with Jno., Jacob, Adam and Conrad Kinder who all lived in this immediate vicinity. A remarkable story attaches to Andrew Costner 2nd (I will call him). I do not doubt its truth for my informant, Mrs. Bowman, knew her grandfather well and was at his funeral and is a woman of fine character still living with her son-in-law, Hon. Marion Welker, at Bessville, Mo. The story is this: "He heard his own funeral text announced and read. It happened this way: His sons-in-law, Henry and Israel Kinder, had both died and a day was appointed to preach their funeral sermon. The old man in his distress and feebleness expressed a premonition that he would not live to hear the sermon. On the day appointed the congregation assembled out doors. He sat leaning against a tree and just after the text was read he fell back against the tree dead. After the sad interruption the minister proceeded and preached the funeral sermon of all three of them." He lived in one of the small fertile valleys in Bolinger Co., Mo., a mile south of Bessville. The railroad runs through the farm now owned by Mr. Marion Welker, who is a prominent citizen and married the daughter of Mrs. Bowman. She is the granddaughter of Andrew Costner and of Jacob Kinder.

**3** The children of Andrew Costner 2nd were: 4 Nancy, m. Henry Kinder, son of Jacob Kinder and wife, Mary Lineberger; Fanny, m. Israel Kinder, brother to Henry Kinder; John, m. Nancy Bailey (c); James, m. Jane Smith; Henry, m. Ellen Ervin (c); Mary Ann, m. David Hanks.

**4** Nancy Kinder's children: 5 Mary, m. Alonzo Bowman; Sallie, m. George Miller; Mahala, m. Geo. Zimmerman.

**5** Mary Bowman's children: 6 Ellen, m. Marion Welker, a member of the Mo. Legislature; Sophronia, m. Polie Lempo (c); 6 Ellen Welker's children: 7 Ira, m. Mary Arthur (c); and Webster, s.

**5** Sallie Miller's children: 6 Sarah, m. Esto Arthur (c); Henry, m. Idora Hahn. This couple have two small children.

**5** Mahala Zimmerman's children: 6 Sarah, m. Wm. Kitchens (c); Elmira, m. Adolphus Gibbs. 6 Elmira Gibbs' children: 7 Ervin, Roswell, Etta, Myrtle, Nora; and Geo., d. s.

**4** Fanny Kinder has one son, Jacob, s.

**4** James Costner moved further west and was lost sight of.

**4** Mary Hanks moved from that section and was lost to relatives. I should have said that Andrew Costner's wife was Sallie Smith.

---

## SECTION 5—THOMAS COSTNER

**2** Thomas Costner, the son of Adam Costner, the pioneer, was born in York County, Penn., in 1747. He was an early patriot and in 1776 served in Capt. Joseph Hawkins' Company, and in 1781 served in Capt. Wm. Moore's Company. He was married in 1785" (A. Nixon). He married Jensie Lowe. I think he lived on the upper waters of Big Long Creek in what is now Gaston County, N. C. In July, 1773, he purchased from James Hemphill 302 acres of land on "south side of the South Fork on a branch of Long Creek, beginning at a hickory, Wm. Froneberger's corner," etc., granted Hemphill Mch. 28, 1775. He died in 1835, aged 88 years. He drew a pension for his services as a soldier in the American Revolution. He had children to wit:

**3** John, m. Barbara Carpenter; David ("Stiff"), m. Peggy Rudisill, daughter of Philip Rudisill, the pioneer; Henry; An-

drew, m. Sallie Smith; Frederick, m. Fanny Wise; Thomas, m. ——; Mary, m. David McIlwaine; Joseph, m. ——.

**3** John Costner and his wife died the same day and were buried in the same grave. Their children were: 4 Absalom, m. —— Hamilton; Peter, m. in Tenn., Betsy Rhyne, daughter of Philip Rhyne, and Margaret Rice and Nancy Brown; Joseph, m. Susie Cloninger, twin to David, son of David Cloninger; Catharine, m. Henry Greene in Tenn. or Ala.; Sallie, m. —— Hamilton in Tenn., then moved to Scottsboro, Ala.

**4** Absalom Costner also had a second wife, Fanny Pinner, whom he married in 1836. I have no account of his descendants.

**4** Peter Costner lived in Loudon or Monroe Co., Tenn. His children were: 5 For children by 1st wife, see Elizabeth Costner, page 135; and by 2nd wife: 5 John, m. Susan Davis; Wm.; Rachael, m. Geo. McKelvey and Jno. Shirk; Robt., m. Sarah Elkins; Gilbert, Gilmore and another; and by 3rd wife: Jessie; Chas., m. Katie Brown; Vinie, m. Michael Hickorn; Margt., m. Newton Elkins; Wm., m. Nonie Thomas; and others.

**5** Jno. Costner's children: 6 Josie, m. Jos. Packett; Wm., m. Donna Mauney (c); Callie, m. Wm. Plemens; Estie, m. Ben Haskins (c); Anne, m. Ed Johnson; Ben, m. Nora Mauney (c); Cleve, s.; Geortha, s.; and Olie, s. 6 Josie Packett's children: 7 Walter, Maude and Susie. 6 Callie Plemens' children. 7 Edith and Ola. 6 Anne Johnson's children: 7 Tempie May.

**5** Chas. Costner's children: 6 Bertha, Effie, Sister and Chas.

**5** Vinie Hickorn's children: 6 Several, but names not learned.

**5** Margt. Elkins and Wm. Costner have children. Names not learned. In general Peter Costner, m. Betsy Rhyne in 1829 and lived with her till 1849 when she died. They had six children. In 1851 he married Margt. Rice and lived with her and raised six more children. She died in 1862 and in 1864 he married Nancy Brown and raised seven more children. He lived with her till 1903 when he died near Loudon, Tenn. I think his last wife still lives. That makes Peter Costner a very old man but so it was told to me.

**4** Joseph Costner also had a second wife, Mrs. Eliz. Huffstetler, *nee* Jenkins, daughter of Smith Jenkins. His children were: 5 For first wife's, see Susan Costner, page 160; and by 2nd wife: Eusebius, m. Mary Murphy; and Jno., d. s.

**5** Eusebius Costner's children: 6 Jno. and a daughter, m. ——

**4** Of Cath. Greene, I have no further information.

**4** Sallie Hamilton had children, among them, "Dock," in Texas.

**3** David Costner, nic-named "Stiff," lived on upper Long Creek about opposite to where Bessemer City now is. He had a large family of children, to-wit: 4 Daniel moved to Ala. and back to Cleveland Co., N. C.; Levi, m. Eliz. Weir, 1828, and moved to Ala.; Jno., d. s.; Philip, m. —— Hayes; Fanny, m. Michael Bess, son of Christy; Anna Mary, m. Michael Huffstetler, 1828; Elizabeth, m. James Neal; Peggy, m. Jeff Logan; Sallie, m. Lawson Carpenter; Rachael, m. Harley Huffstetler.

**4** Dan'l Costner married and had three children: 5 Levi went to Georgia; Jno. to Tenn. and Dan'l, Jr., m. Sarah Kiser.

**5** Dan'l Costner, Jr.'s children: 6 Christy, m. —— Bryant, and had five children; Jno., m. —— Carpenter and had seven children: Levi, m. —— Gales and had eight children; Jacob, m. —— Gladden and had eight children; Susan, m. —— Grigg and had eight children; Elizabeth, m. —— Grigg and had eight children; Joseph, m. —— Hendrick and had four children; Sarah, m. —— Wright and had seven children; Rachael, m. —— Ledford and had six children; Jonas, d. s., in Confederate Army; and Mary died young. These six sons went to the Confederate Army and only two returned. This family moved to Cleveland Co., N. C., and their descendants I think constitute a great portion of the Costner family in that section. I ought to have a detailed list of the younger generation but want of leisure has prevented me from visiting that section. I am not quite sure that the following are the descendants of this 6 John Costner, son of Dan'l, but I think these are his descendants: 7 Dan'l, m. Siby Hayes and Nan Grigg; Andrew, m. Maggie Davis; Peter, m. Lou Whitworth; Mark, d. s.; Lou, s.; Mollie, m. Jacob Whitworth; and Sarah, m. Jonas Self. 7 Dan'l Costner's children: 8 Jno., m. Etta Sisk; Wm., m. Minnie Smith; Mag, m. Jule Chatman by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife, all single: Clifton, Ella, Chas. and another. 8 Jno. Costner's children: 9 Ambrose. 8 Wm. Costner's children: 9 Ora, Osie, Clyde and Gladys, twins; Eulah and Floyd. 7 Peter Costner's children: 8 Marcus, m. —— Costner; Cora, m. —— Costner; Eula, etc.

**4** Levi Costner's children, not learned.

**4** Philip Costner's children: 5 John, David and some daughters. This family moved to Blount Co., Tenn.

**4** Fanny Bess and husband lived at Mont Vale in Blount Co., Tenn. They were well to do people and had a family of children—one a Methodist preacher—names not learned.

**4** Anna Mary Huffstetler also lived in Blount Co., Tenn. She had children as follows: 5 Eli, Mike, Jackson, Mary J. and Anna.

**4** Elizabeth Neal also lived in Blount Co., Tenn., and had children named: 5 Polly, Alix and Sallie.

**4** Peggy Logan lived in Pope County, Ark., near Potts Station. Her children were: 5 Margt., m. Henry Shoe; Polly Ann; Angeline, m. Sam'l Fitch; Willie and Tennie.

**5** Margt. Shoe's children: 6 Elmer, Willie and Mat.

**4** Sallie Carpenter lived in Conway Co., Ark., and in Texas. Her children were: 5 Malinda, m. ———; Polly Ann, Jackson and Angeline.

**4** Rachael Huffstetler's children: 5 Margt. E., m. Jno. King; Sarah Ann, m. Wm. Smith and Elias Plott; Elmina, m. Wm. Redman and Jas. Jones; Chas.; Mary, m. James May, Jno. Pennington and Jason Stegall; John, d. s., killed in Confederate Army as was also his brother-in-law, Wm. Redman.

**5** Margaret King's children: 6 Rachael C., d. s.

**5** Sarah A. Smith-Plott's children: 6 Lizzie Smith, m. Dock Redman; Amanda Plott, m. Lum Beal; Cinda Plott, m. Jas Kincaid; Kate Plott, m. Tom Nolen; Frances Plott, m. Herb. Hathaway; and Jno. Plott, m. ——— Anthony. 6 Lizzie Redman's children: 7 Dovie, m. Geo. Jackson; Wm., s.; Eliza, m. Marion Hall (c); Anne, m. Jno. Aldrich (c); and Dock, s. 7 Dovie Jackson's children: 8 Nora, Luther and Dovie. 6 Amanda Beal's children: 7 Lula; Gracie, d. s.; Geo., Claude, Arthur and baby. 6 Cinda Kincaid's children: 7 Fred, Naomi, Nellie, Clarence, Arthur and Vadie. 6 Kate Nolen's children: 7 Belle, Ruthie, Barbie and Naomi. 6 Frances Hathaway's children: 7 Three in Little River Co., Ark. 6 I have no further information of Jno. Plott.

**5** Elmina Redman-Jones' children: 6 Jno., m. Maggie Fraler and Mary Gibson; Lizzie, m. Tom Holloway, James Hamrick

and Jesse Robinson; and Johnston, all by 1st husband; and Henry Jones, m. Corie Pearson. 6 John Redman's children: 7 Maggie, Thos., Arthur, Dee, Earl, Lois and Sallie. 6 Lizzie Holloway, etc's children: 7 Anne Holloway, d. s.; Hattie Hamrick, m. Robt. Foster. 7 Hattie Foster's children: 8 Bertha, Robert and Gladys.

**5** Mary May-Pennington-Stegall's children: 6 Anne May, d. s.; James May, m. Gussie Bartlett; Mollie Pennington, m. Sam'l Martin; Jno. Pennington, m. Robt. Ward; Eliza Pennington, m. Omer McLean; Sam'l Stegall, s.; Mattie Stegall, m. Newt. Cloninger. 6 Jas May's children: 7 Mary, m. Albert Martin; Alvy, m. Donie Thompson; Della, Eliza, Ed., Ruth, Olin and James. 6 Mollie Martin's children: 7 Earl, Farris, Rose, Reba, Dewey and Robt. 6 Jno. Pennington's children: 7 Jno., Ward, Pauline and baby. 6 Eliza McLean's children: 7 Lowell and Rosa. 6 Mattie Cloninger's children: 7 Esther.

**3** Of Henry Costner, son of Thomas, I have learned nothing but the name. I can't get trace of him.

**3** Frederick Costner, son of Thomas Costner, lived in what is now Gaston County. His children were: 4 Zimri, m. Elizabeth Clabber; Jacob, m. Elizabeth Jackson; Jno., s., killed in Confederate Army; Anne, m. Ephm. Dellinger.

**4** Zimri Costner's children: 5 Jno. J., m. Barbara Bess, daughter of Fanny Bess; Wm., d. s.; Margt. A., m. Aaron Jackson; Zimri, m. Mary Rayfield; Fanny, s.; Anne, d. s.

**5** Jno. J. Costner's children: 6 Moses, Jno., Elizabeth, Anne, Lela, Wm., Sparkie, Fannie and Alice.

**5** Margt. Jackson's children: 6 Hattie, m. Dock Cash; Martha, m. Thos. Elmore; Margt., m. ——; Jno., s.; Elizabeth, s.; Esther, s. 6 Hattie Cash's children: 7 Has two, names not learned. 6 Martha Elmore has four sons.

**5** Zimri Costner's children: 6 Lee, Wm., Bryte, Stanford, Omie and others small.

**4** Jacob Costner's children: 5 Jno., m. —— Lineberger (c); Zimri, m. —— Rollins; Frank, m. —— Bitzer (c); Fannie, m. Lee Huffstetler.

**5** Zimri Costner has one son, John.

**5** Fanny Huffstetler's children: 6 Hattie, Florence and Anne.

**4** Anne Dellinger's children: 5 Fannie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ in Tenn.  
Roxanna, s.; James, m. \_\_\_\_\_ in Tenn.; Jno., Andrew and.  
Ephraim.

**3** Thos. Costner's children: 4 Elizabeth, m. Thos. Bell;  
Nancy, m. Thos. Bennett; Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Peggy, m. \_\_\_\_\_;  
Joseph, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Eli, m. \_\_\_\_\_; last four moved to Ga. and  
I have not heard from them.

**4** Elizabeth Bell's children: 5 Geo., s., a Confederate soldier  
who was killed in battle at 7 days fight at Richmond, Va.; Sarah,  
m. Sam'l Kindley; Jno., m. Mary Stroup, *nee* Rhyne; Jane, d.  
s.; Cephas, m. Harriet Smith; Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Dellinger and  
lived at McAdensville, N. C.

**5** Cephas Bell was a Confederate soldier; enlisted Mch. 15,  
1862, in Co. B, 28th Regt. (N. C.). He was discharged Sept.,  
1862, for disability. His comrades say of him that he was not  
unusually bright but that he *was* unusually brave. On one oc-  
casion his command was ordered to charge the enemy entrenched  
on a hill. The Federals scattered in confusion and Bell leading  
in the rush did not notice that his command had halted in the  
enemy's abandoned position but went on after an officer in the  
rear of the rout. He overtook his man and ordered him to sur-  
render. The officer said he couldn't surrender except to an offi-  
cer. Bell swore at him and said he'd blow out his d—d brains  
if he didn't surrender quick and proceeded to execute his threat.  
He took his prisoner back and meeting some officers as he ap-  
proached headquarters they told him they'd take the prisoner.  
He said, "No you won't; if you want to go get you one, there's  
plenty of them over there (pointing in the direction the enemy  
had gone.) You shall not have mine." He had a daughter, Sarah,  
who married K. J. Kennedy, a good citizen living near Kings  
Mountain. He may have had other children but I have not  
learned of them.

**5** For Jno. Bell's children, see Mary Stroup-Bell, page 24.

**5** Sarah Kindley's children: 6 Martha, m. Lewis Ramsey;  
Jno., m. Elmina Pierce; Ann, m. James Capps; Frances, m.  
Perry McAlister; Ellen, m. Sid Kiser; Julia, m. Plato Ross. 6  
Martha Ramsey's children: 7 Jas., m. Ollie Christenberry (c);  
Lee, m. Minnie Wiley; Chas., m. Minnie Sisk; Blaine, s. 7 Lee  
Ramsey's children: 8 Jno. and Frank. 6 Jno. Kindley's chil-  
dren: 7 Minnie, m. Wm. Whitesides; Stella, m. James Mc-

Swain; Johnie, Sam'l, Pearl, Julia and Wm. 7 Minnie Whiteside's children: 8 Some small, and Stella McSwain has small children: 6 Ann Capp's children: 7 Jno., m. Minnie Stowe; Sallie, m. James Mincy and C. C. Gore; Mattie, m. Ambrose Hoffman; Stella, m. Julius Eaker; Ella, m. Mack Armstrong; Minnie, m. Reece Huffstetler. 6 Frances McAlister's children: Geo., m. Lizzie Strickland; Wm., m. Ella Price; Grier, m. Emma Bridges; Lawrence, Frank and Grady. 7 Geo. McAlister's children: 8 Tyree and infant. 7 Wm. McAlister has one child: 8 Bertie. 7 Grier McAlister's children: 8 Junius and May. 6 Ellen Kiser's children: 7 Grady, Myrtle, Blanche, Dewey and others, small. 6 Julia Ross' children: 7 Florence, Geo. and others.

**3** Mary McIlwaine's children: 4 Joshua Costner, m. Sallie Brown; Hettie Costner, m. Aaron Lowe; Katie McIlwaine, m. Logan Brown; Malinda McIlwaine, m. Eli Clemmer; Caleb McIlwaine, m. Mary Williams; Jno. McIlwaine, m. Lodema Jenkins, daughter of Smith Jenkins; Joseph McIlwaine, m. Sine Clemmer, daughter of Eli Clemmer, by 1st wife.

**4** Joshua Costner's children: 5 Katie, m. Geo. Johnson; Mary, m. Freno Massey; Sarah, m. Jno. Pierce; Caleb, m. Dorcas Johnson; Eliza, m. Chas. Carroll; Malinda, m. Wm. Johnson; Aaron, m. Elmina Robinson, Ann Johnson and Rose Howe; Jos., m. Mary Robinson and Janie Costner. Geo. Johnson, Caleb Costner and Aaron Costner and Joseph Costner were all in the Confederate Army. Caleb Costner was killed in battle at Chancellorsville, May 3, 1863.

**5** Katie Johnson's children: 6 Monroe, m. Fanny Crawley; Sam'l, m. Violet Hoffman; Miles, m. Lizzie Kincaid; and Mary, m. James Johnston. 6 Monroe Johnson lived at Kershaw, S. C. He had two children, a son and a daughter, both married. 6 Sam'l Johnson's children: 7 See Violet Johnson, page 71. 6 Miles Johnson's children: 7 He lives on the old Johnson home-stead and has children. I failed to get the names. 6 Mary Johnson moved to Miss. and has children.

**5** Mary Massey's children: 6 Mary, m. H. F. Forbis; and others. 6 Mary Forbis' children: 7 Grier, m. F. E. Clinton; Clyde, m. Brady Cobb; Hope, Brady, Edison and Ferrie. 7 Grier Clinton's children: 8 Clarence, Anne, Edna, Frank, Howard. 7 Clyde Cobb's children: 8 Bertie.

**5** Sarah Pierce's children: 6 Elmina, m. Jno. Kindley; James, m. Rose Abernethy; Aaron, m. Lizzie Stroup and Laura Warren. 6 Elmina Kindley's children: See Jno. Kindley, page 263. 6 James Pierce's children: 7 Frances; Ella, m. Luther Hovis (c); Eulah, Lee and Cleveland. 6 Aaron Pierce's children: 7, Mamie, Alice, Ila, Lola and Willie (girl), all by 1st wife.

**5** Caleb Costner's children: 6 Jno., m. Jane Howe; Jane, m. Jno. Howe and Henry Hill; and perhaps another child. 6 Jno. Costner's children: 7 Lee, m. Carrie Flowers (c); Ed, m. Lila Costner; Mary, Belle, "Doc" and Myrtle. 7 Ed Costner's children: 8 Willie. 6 Jane Howe-Hill's children: 7 Mamie Howe, m. Wm. Hamilton (c); Laura Howe, m. —— (c); and Frank Hill, s.

**5** Eliza Carroll's children: 6 Jno., m. ——; Mary and another. This family moved to Arkansas.

**5** Malinda Johnson's children: 6 Sarah, m. Kirby Teague; Chas., m. Mary Arnold (c); Laban, m. Lou Hawkins; Ben, m. Sallie Bell; Wm., m. —— Barnett. These have further descendants but I have failed to get names.

**5** Aaron Costner's children: 6 Mollie, m. Wm. Henderson; Stamey, m. Minnie Benfield; Marshal, m. Mollie Capps; Eliza, Ransom, Thurlow. 6 Stamey Costner's children: 7 Sam'l and Joseph. 6 Marshal Costner's children: 7 George and Margaret.

**5** Joseph Costner's children: 6 Sarah J., m. James McArthur; Katie, m. Mart Linn; Fred, m. Mary Linn; Sam'l, m. Edna Hillman; Freno, m. —— Harper; Robt., m. —— Butler. 6 Katie Linn's children: 7 Grier, Jos., Edison, Sarah J. and baby. 6 Sam'l Costner's children: 7 Joseph Hillman, Minnie and Mary. 6 Freno Costner's children: 7 Crawford and Jennie.

**4** Hettie Lowe's children: Rachael, m. —— McGinnis; Sallie, m. —— Stroup; Mary, Marcus, Jno. and Lottie, Aaron. Aaron, Jno. and Marcus were in Confederate Army.

**4** Katie Brown's children: 5 Nathan, m. ——, in Miss.; Mary, m. Levi Morrison, in Texas; Monroe, d. s., killed by a barn log falling on him; Calvin, m. ——, in Miss.; Andrew, m. ——, and lived in Lincoln County, N. C.; Demie, s.; Ella ——; Malinda, s.; Catharine, s.; Nancy; Lucinda, m. —— Robinson.

**5** Nathan Brown's children: 6 Mollie, m. ———; Alice, m. ——— Cox.

**5** Mary Morrison's children: 6 Sarah A., m. ——— Adison, and had children: 7 Hampton, etc.

**5** Ella — had some children, among whom was Wm. Bell, m. Susan Rhyne, see Susan Rhyne, page 33; and Maggie, m. Laban Smith, see page 144.

**5** Lucinda Robinson's children: 6 Eulus; James, d. s.; Katie, m. Fayette Holland (c).

**5** Andrew Brown's children: 6 Miller, m. ———; Wade, m. ———; Lonie, m. Jno. Carpenter; Sidney, Geo., Osie and Clarence.

**4** Malinda Clemmer's children: 5 See Eli Clemmer, page 165.

**4** Caleb McIlwaine's children: 5 David A., m. Anna Darnall; Joseph, m. Martha Jackson.

**5** David A. McIlwaine's children: 6 Jesse D., m. Lydia —; Amma, m. Burl Gossett and Wm. Pierce. 6 Jesse D. McIlwaine's children: 7 Wm. A., Mabel A., Edith B. and Daisy E. 6 Amma Gossett-Pierce's children: 7 Vesta, Edwin and Andrew—all Pierces.

**5** Joseph McIlwaine's children: 6 Jos. E., s.; and Jno. C., m. Pearl McCown. 6 Jno. C. McIlwaine's children: 7 Ferrie B. and Ruby W.

**4** Jno. McIlwaine's children: 5 Lucinda; Margt., m. Wm. Ford; Andrew, s.; and Cansada, m. Eli Withers and Thos. Hoffman.

**5** Lucinda McIlwaine's children: 6 Geo., m. Alice Ingle; Emma, m. Lester Alexander. 6 Geo. McIlwaine's children: 7 Maggie, Sam'l, Lula, Jno. and another. 6 Emma Alexander's children: 7 Bannard.

**5** Margt. Ford's children: 6 Lavan, m. Hugh Pope; and Wm., s.

**5** Cansada Withers-Hoffman's children: 6 Jno., s.; Bessie; and Sallie, m. Jno. Hoffman, her step-father—all Withers. •

**4** Joseph McIlwaine's children: 5 Eli C., m. Martha Rodgers; Mary A., m. J. Miles Pasour; Catharine, m. J. A. Boren.

**5** Eli C. McIlwaine's children: 6 Minnie B., m. Herbert Cannon; Callie E., James E., Ruthie F., Ellis L. 6 Minnie Cannon's children: 7 Edgar.

- 5** Mary A. Pasour's children: 6 See Miles Pasour, page 191.  
**5** Catharine M. Boren's children: 6 Dona A.  
**3** Of Joseph Costner's family I have failed to learn
- 

#### SECTION 6—MARGARET COSTNER

**2** Margaret Costner, daughter of Adam Costner, the pioneer, married John Hoyle, son of the pioneer, Peter Hoyle. She raised a family of thirteen sons and daughters, and for her wonderfully large list of descendants, see Chapter 7, Hoyle Section: 4 Jno. Hoyle.

---

#### SECTION 7—MARY COSTNER

**2** According to the best information I have been able to get amounting, I believe, to a certainty, Mary Costner was another daughter of our old father, Adam Costner. She married Philip Rudisill, one of the pioneer brothers of that family. She lived on what is now known as the Black place on the east side of the South Fork River about half way between the Hardin Cotton Mills and High Shoals. She reared a large family also. For her numerous descendants I refer to Rudisill Chapter 4, Section 2, Philip Rudisill.

# Chapter 4

---

## RUDISILL

### SECTION I

I have been unable to learn the common ancestor of the great Rudisill family in this section. As usual with the German settlers tradition has it that the North Carolina branch of the family was founded by three brothers who came from Germany through England to Philadelphia and settled at or near York, Pennsylvania, and later moved southward to Va. and North Carolina. I presume and think it is true that usually the father of the family accompanied the sons or brought them to this country. As a matter of fact, there were Rudisill descendants in this section of North Carolina who were sprung from four brothers and possibly, even probably, some of the sisters may have come as the wives of some of the other immigrants of that day but I have learned of none such. One of the brothers came from Pennsylvania leaving his children there except a daughter, Hannah, who married Henry Dellinger and so left no descendants of the Rudisill name, and this probably gave rise to the tradition that there were only three brothers. In fact I think there were only three of the brothers who came here but another brother was represented by a son named Jonas. This absent brother was also Jonas and his wife was Elizabeth Moul, of York, Pa., and I think he never came south. The brother who did not propagate the Rudisill name was Yerrick or Yorrick, or I think still more probable Terrick, a corruption of Dietrich. I think the y, as in the first spelling, was meant for a "T" as some make T. Then I think it safe to say the common Rudisill ancestor was —— Rudisill, and that his children so far as learned were:

- 2** Philip Rudisill, who married Mary Costner, daughter of Adam Costner, the pioneer;
- 2** Michael who married Eve Dellinger, probably a sister to Henry Dellinger;

- 2** Terrick or Dietrich, who married ——, in Pennsylvania;  
**2** Jonas who married Maria Elizabeth Moul, in York, Pennsylvania, 1754.
- 

## SECTION 2—PHILIP RUDISILL

**2** Philip Rudisill settled on what is now known as the Black place between the Friday Shoals and High Shoals in what was then Anson, now Gaston County, N. C., on a large tract of 520 acres of land extending from the river eastward across Hoyle's Creek, granted to him May 20, 1754. A part of this grant he conveyed to Jacob Rhyne, the pioneer of that family, as described in the beginning of the Rhyne Chapter 2. On August 4, 1792, Philip Rudisill executed his will. He gave 20s to the poor. To Mary, his wife, he gave a negro boy and half of his estate. To Michael, his brother, he gave all his wearing clothes. To his daughter, Elizabeth, half of all his estate. Mary Rudisill, his wife, was made sole executrix. Witnesses were *Jacob Rign*, *Jacob Simmerman* and *Jacob Shotley*. He died soon after that time and is buried at Philadelphia graveyard. His tombstone bears only the inscription: "Philip Rudisill, died 1794." I found no grave of his wife. The children of Philip Rudisill and wife, Mary, were:

**3** Elizabeth, m. Jacob Costner, son of Jacob 1st, son of Adam, pioneer;

**3** Barbara, m. Michael Costner, son of Jacob 1st, son of Adam, pioneer;

**3** Catharine, m. Jacob Best, son of Bastian Best, the pioneer;

**3** Mary, m. Frederick Hovis, son of Geo. Hovis, pioneer;

**3** Margaret (Peggy), m. David Costner ("Stiff");

**3** Susie, m. Adam Costner, son of Peter, son of Adam Costner, pioneer;

**3** Michael, m. Mary Carpenter;

**3** Philip, m. Elizabeth Lau, daughter of Philip Lau (Lowe).

**3** And possibly "Wirely," Wiley, though this may have been a son of Philip Rudisill's brother, Michael. I think not. Wiley Rudisill was guardian for Elizabeth Costner (Friday), and John Fullenwider was surety on his bond and on same day that letters of guardianship were issued to him, Jno. Fullenwider be-

came the guardian of Elizabeth Costner's brother, Michael, and Wiley Rudisill was his surety. On Sept. 25, 1794, just after the death of Philip Rudisill, Wiley Rudisill and Mary Friday, the widow of Nicholas Friday, and Jonas and Andrew Friday, sons of said Mary Friday, conveyed the above 520 acres of Philip Rudisill's home land excepting the 200 acres sold or given to Jacob Rhyne, to Henry Rudisill who was the son of Jno. Rudisill, deceased, and Jno. Rudisill was a son of Michael Rudisill, a brother to Philip. Mary Friday was the daughter of Derrick Ramsaur who had married a Rudisill who died and she then married Nicholas Friday. I am not certain but from all this and other circumstances I infer the following facts: 1st, that Jno. Rudisill was the first husband of Mary Friday, and Henry Rudisill was the son of Mary Friday. 2nd, that Wiley Rudisill was a son of Philip and interested in his lands. I think it probable that Wiley Rudisill had no family. Further as to Wiley Rudisill, see Section 5 of this chapter.

**3** Elizabeth Costner and her husband had a number of negro slaves which he willed to her and required her to keep them her life time, though they were no profit to her and she lived to be within a few days of 103 years of age. Further, see Elizabeth Costner, page 241.

**3** For Barbara Costner's children: 4 See Michael Costner, page 241, et seq.

**3** Catharine (Katie) Best with her husband, Jacob Best, lived on the east side of the South Fork River, below the Hoyle's bridge on the land now owned by her great grandson, Luther Lineberger. She did not live long nor did her husband. They are buried on their home place near the house. She left three daughters:

**4** Elizabeth, m. Jno. Lineberger, son of Frederick Lineberger;

**4** Catharine, m. Peter Rhyne, son of Peter Rhyne, Sr.;

**4** Ann, m. John Wills (cabinetmaker), son of Garrett Wills, pioneer.

**4** Elizabeth Lineberger and family lived near the present town of Lowell in this county and near the shoals of the South Fork River where he and his sons and others built the Woodlawn Cotton Mills commonly nic-named "Pin Hook." She and her husband were most worthy, good Christian people and both lived

to a good age. They, too, are buried in a private graveyard near their house. There was a rock wall enclosing their graves which I am told in the hands of the stranger has been torn down and their graves desecrated and neglected. She had children as follows: 5 Alfred ———; Jacob, m. Sallie Lewis; Jonas, m. Sine Cannon and Sarah Lineberger; Caleb, m. Mary M. Rhodes and Fannie Lineberger; Miles, d. s.; Mary Selena, m. Dr. J. F. Smyre; Jno. Laban, m. Caldwell Rankin.

**5** Alfred Lineberger died young. He had one daughter: 6 Mary who was raised by her father's parents and who married A. Jackson Jenkins. 6 Mary Jenkins' children: 7 Jno. H., m. Bertie Rhyne; Jacob, m. Laura Long, Jeanette Lord and Florence Guy; Ed, m. Joyce Carpenter; Wm., m. Janie Brown; Alice, m. F. O. Davis; Jennie, s.; Emma, m. Kenneth Moore (c); Kate, s.; Lawrence, s. 7 Jno. H. Jenkins is a prominent physician now living in Gastonia. He has no children. 7 Jacob Jenkins' children: 8 Gladys and Jno. by 2nd wife. 7 Alice Davis' children: 8 Modelle, Thos. Jackson, Frank and Elizabeth. Jackson Jenkins by a former wife, Anna Lineberger, daughter of David Lineberger, had two children to-wit: David, m. Minnie Lineberger and Eliza Richards; and Margt., m. ——— Beatty. David Jenkins has one daughter who married Arthur Lay. Her name is Claudia (c). Margt. Beatty's children are: Jennie and Minnie.

**5** Jacob Lineberger's children: 6 Mary, m. W. A. Wilson; and Miriam Ann, m. Jas. K. Wilson; Laban, s., in Co. H, 23rd N. C. Regt., C. S. A., died of wounds received at Chancellorsville. He was wounded by the same shell that took off the legs of Thad D. Clinton and James Ford; Lou, m. Enos Berry; Jno., m. Emma Wilson; Eli N., m. Sallie Wilson; Callie, m. E. S. Prather; and Robt., d. s. 6 Mary Wilson's children: 7 Elizabeth, m. R. M. Hollis; Henry, m. Rebecca Allen; Melissa, m. Jno. Loftin; Sam'l, s., in U. S. Army; Janie, m. David Wright; Mary, m. Walter Armstrong; Jacob, m. Cora Gaston (c); and Sallie, s. 7 Elizabeth Hollis' children: 8 Minnie, m. Robt. Dameron; Jno., Chas., Geo. and Wm. 8 Minnie Dameron's children: 9 Mary. 7 Henry Wilson's children: 8 James and Pearl. 7 Malissa Loftin's children: 8 Jno., Mary, Catharine. 7 Janie Wright's children: 8 Jno., Alfred, Blanche and Alice. 7 Mary Armstrong's children: 8 Walter Logan. 6 Miriam

Ann Wilson's children: 7 James, m. ——; Jno., m. Mary Sanders (c); Eunice and Bessie, d. s. 7 James Wilson's children: 8 Anne, Ralph and others. 6 Lou Berry's children: 7 Hattie, m. Dr. J. Mack Hunter (c). 6 Jno. Lineberger's children: 7 He moved to S. C. and I have failed to get names of his descendants. 6 Eli Lineberger's children: 7 Mildred, Mary; and Lawrence, d. s. 6 Callie Prather's children: 7 Geo., Minnie and Howard.

**5** Jonas R. Lineberger's children: 6 Sarah by 1st wife, m. Jno. H. Hoffman; and by 2nd wife: Luther M., m. Alice Hoffman; Laban J., m. Rosa Setzer; Lou, m. Laban Hoffman, son of Solomon Hoffman and Henry Hoover; Margt., m. Robt. Long; Julia, m. J. B. Anderson (c). 6 Sarah Hoffman's children: 7 See Jno. H. Hoffman, page 70. 6 Luther M. Lineberger's children: 7 Ella, m. Thos. Rhyne; Jno. O., d. s.; Pearl M., Lawrence, Edgar, Laban and Robert. 7 Ella Rhyne's children: 8 Claude. 6 Laban J. Lineberger's children: 7 See Rosa Setzer Lineberger, page 86. 6 Lou Hoffman-Hoover's children: 7 See Lou Hoffman-Hoover, page 177. 6 Margt. Long's children: 7 Katie, Flossie, Mildred, Nellie and Mary.

**5** Caleb J. Lineberger's children: For first wife's children, see Mary Lineberger, page 186, and for children of 2nd wife, see Fanny Lineberger, page 26.

**5** Mary Selena Smyre's children: 6 Julia, m. Capt. J. Q. Holland; Albert, m. Jane Willis and Hattie Davis; Luther, s.; Eli, s.; Dan'l., m. Fanny Nile; and Miles, s. 6 Julia Holland's husband was Capt. of Co. C, 2nd N. C. Regt. of Jr. Reserves and later of the same company mustered into the Confederate service as Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. Her children were: 7 Jno. F.; Stella, m. S. N. Boyce; Minnie, m. J. E. Curry; Clara, m. Dr. P. R. Falls; Bessie, m. E. H. Tuttle; James W., s., and Leonard, s. 7 Stella Boyce's children: 8 Katharine, Stacy, Ruth, Lucy, Erskine and Berna. 7 Minnie Curry's children: 8 Leonard. 7 Clara Falls' children: 8 Ralph. 7 Bessie Tuttle's children: 8 Richard. 6 Albert Smyre's children: 7 Lula, Bertha and Miles by 1st wife. 6 Dan'l Smyre had one son, nicknamed "Buck." Luther and Eli Smyre when last heard of were in Montana. Luther was reported as murdered.

**5** Jno. Laban Lineberger's children: 6 Jno. Laban, Jr., m. Kate Wilkie (c).

**4** Catharine Rhyne's children: 5 See Peter Rhyne, page 173, et seq.

**4** Ann Wills and family moved to Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., and settled near Daisy. I found numerous descendants in that neighborhood. One son of John Wills was still living at over 80 years of age when I was there. He lived on a farm adjoining that on which his father lived. Jno. Wills, Sr., was noted as the maker of fine furniture—a splendid mechanic and a fine mathematician. It may be noted as a fact but not an uncommon one in that day that the three daughters of Katie Rudisill Best married husbands closely related to each other. Jno. Wills' sister, Anne Magdalene, being the mother of Peter Rhyne, and his sister, Eve, the mother of Jno. Lineberger. Ann Best was born Aug. 22, 1792. Jno. Wills was born Apr. 18, 1784. They were married in 1809 and moved to Mo. in 1833. They died sometime between 1840 and 1850. Their children were:

**5** Dina, b. May 12, 1810, m. Abram West, 1830;

**5** Drury, b. Aug. 22, 1812, m. Celia Bowman and died March, 1902, near Daisy, Mo.;

**5** David, b. Apr. 12, 1814, m. Michal Smith, died May 1st, 1892;

**5** Diana, b. Mch. 8, 1816, m. Jacob and Henry Rudisill, died 1906 at Liberal, Mo.;

**5** Elizabeth, b. Mch. 31, 1818, m. Elijah Jones and moved to New Mexico;

**5** Catharine, b. Dec. 28, 1821, m. Emanuel Costner, Coldwater, Mo.;

**5** Rufus, b. Oct. 14, 1823, m. Barbara Hoffman, daughter of "Laughing" Jno.;

**5** John, b. July 14, 1825, m. Lucy Welker, still living near Daisy, Mo.;

**5** Mary, b. May 8, 1828, m. Lewis Welker;

**5** Jacob, b. Sept. 16, 1831, m. Cath. Welker and Elizabeth Smith, died Oct. 2, 1906.

**5** Dina West, with her husband, lived in Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., until five children were born. Then she died and Abram West, with his five daughters, moved to Texas where they were living recently. These children were: 6 Vina, m. —— Sublet; Martha, m. —— Harris; Jane, s.; Margt.,

s.; Adaline, m. —— Elliott. I have their descendants no further.

**5** Drury Wills lived near Daisy, Mo., on a farm adjoining those of his brothers, Jno., David and Jacob. He was noted for industry, energy and capacity for work. Before the Civil War he owned slaves. When about 80 years of age his legs failed him so that he could not walk without crutches. He did not lose his spirits but was accustomed to say that he could have worn out two pair of legs. His health was otherwise good and he could read without glasses till a short time before his death. He fell and broke one of his legs from the effects of which he lingered and died at the age of ninety years. His children were: 6 Minerva, m. Jno. Smith; Jackson, m. Emilie Penny; Grover S., m. Jane Hinkle; Albert, m. Levi Johnson (a curious name for a woman); Franklin, m. Savilla Roberts; and two others, names not learned, who I presume died unmarried.

6 Minerva Smith's children: 7 Ann, m. Manuel Pressley; and Warren, m. Reva Hastle (c). 7 Ann Pressley's children: 8 Homer, Roy, Ethel and Carrie. 6 Jackson Wills' children: 7 Ella, m. Marshal Morton; Mat, m. Josie Crites; Drury, m. Tishie Limbaugh; Thos., m. Mattie Wills (c); and Pink, m. Mary Drum. 7 Ella Morton's children: 8 Hazel, Esther, Marshal and Bascom. 7 Mat. Wills' children: 8 Not learned. 7 Drury Wills' children: 8 Otis and Emory. 7 Pink Wills' children, not learned.

6 Grover S. Wills' children: 7 Bertie, m. Chas. Harris; Mollie, m. Jasper Penny; Marshal, m. Tishie Wills. 7 Bertie Harris' children: 8 Thos. and Roscoe. 7 Molly Penny's children: 8 Not learned. 7 Marshal Wills' children: 8 Delmar, Harlan and Rita. 6 Albert Wills' children: 7 Nora and Laura. Albert Wills is dead and his widow and descendants live in Washington State. 6 Franklin Wills' children: 7 Nixon, m. Emma Best; Julia, m. Henry Hampf; Anna, d. s.; James, Emma and Pearl. 7 Nixon Wills' children: 8 Raymond. 7 Julia Hampf's children: 8 Curtis.

**5** David Wills' children: 6 Evaline, m. Ransom Drum; Mary, m. Paul Smith and Calvin Drum; Josie, m. Henry Smith (c); Kate, m. Wm. Drum; Alexander, m. Amanda Greable; America, m. Wm. Miller; Sheba, m. Geo. Miller. 6 Evaline Drum's children: 7 Jasper, m. Julia Malone; Chapman, m. Vasta Cobble; Margt., m. Jno. Cobble; Wm., m. Alice Durden;

Stephen, m. Mollie Crites; Max., m. Anne Crites (c); Jennie, m. G. C. Kinder. 7 Jasper Drum's children: 8 Jno. R., m. —— Barks (c); Myrtle, m. —— Hagar (c); Dona, m. Jeff Starnes, and has one child. 7 Chapman Drum's children: 8 Edgar, s.; Mary, m. Pink Wills (has one child) see above; Maude, Mary and Della. 7 Margaret Cobble's children: 8 Tona, Geo., May, Richard and Virgie. 7 Wm. Drum's children: 8 Gois, Ruby and Thos. 7 Stephen Drum's children: 8 Jettie. 7 Jennie Kinder's children: 8 Glenn, Elmer, Lela and Veda. 6 Mary Smith-Drum's children: 7 James Smith, m. Frances Roberts (c); Madison Drum, m. Minnie Penny; Anne Drum, m. Wm. Smith. 7 Madison Drum's children: 8 Clarence. 7 Anne Smith's children: 8 Everett, Ethel and Eddie Lee.

6 Kate Drum's children: 7 Mollie, s. 6 Alexander Wills' children: 7 Robt., m. Ida Munsen; Didame, s.; Thos. D., m. Nora Goodson (c). 7 Robt. Wills' children: 8 Myrtle. 6 America Miller's children: 7 Thos., m. Dove McLain; Sheba, m. James Irvin; Washington, m. Floy Swan (c); Amon B., m. Blanche Beheimer (c). 7 Thos. Miller's children: 8 Grace Page, Lola Folk and Ruby. 7 Sheba Irvin's children: 8 Elizabeth. 6 Sheba Miller's children: 7 Chas., m. —— Stuart; Nora and Maggie.

**5** Diana Wills' first husband was Jacob Rudisill, who was the only child of Jno. Rudisill, son of Michael, pioneer, (except a daughter who was very deaf and died single). She became the second wife of Henry Rudisill, also a great grandson of Michael Rudisill, being son of David, son of Henry, son of Michael. For descendants of Diana Rudisill by her first husband, see Jacob Rudisill, page 247. Their children by 2nd husband were: 6 Jacob Henry, m. Priscilla J. Conrad; Julia, d. s., at 14 years of age; and Lewis E., m. Minnie F. Conrad.

6 Jacob Henry Rudisill is a merchant at Liberal, Mo. In the Fall of 1907 I went to see this family but to my great disappointment I found that they had just buried the old gentleman who had survived his wife some time, and Jacob H. happened to be absent on business. I found his family who were very kind to me and gave me further information and also a picture of Diana Rudisill and her husband, Henry Rudisill. This family spells the name Rudisaile. 6 Jacob Henry Rudisill's children: 7 Henry R., m. May Fast; and Ann M. E., m. Luther Lipscomb. 7 Henry R.

Rudisill's children: 8 Eulalia F., 9 years old. 7 Anne M. E. Lipscomb's children: 8 Harold G., small. 6 Lewis E. Rudisill's children: 7 Viola, Walter, Matea, Ina, Geo. and Mary.

**5** Elizabeth Jones went with her husband to New Mexico. Her children were: 6 Jno., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Barks; Mary; Jacob, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Wm., killed, s.; Lewis, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Barks; Jonathan and Martha. Further descendants, not learned.

**5** Catharine Costner's children: 6 See Emanuel Costner, page 243.

**5** Rufus Wills' children: 6 See Barbara Hoffman Wills, page 19.

**5** John Wills, Jr., son of John Wills, Sr., lives near Daisy, where I visited him in 1907. He is fine looking, pleasant faced genial, old gentleman and active though over 80 years old, and the last survivor of his father's ten children. He lives in plenty and comfort on a good farm with some of his children still at home. His children are: 6 Franklin, s., in California; Drucilla, s.; Albert, s.; Reuben, m. Mary Robinson; Mary, s.; Robt., s.; and three others died young. 6 Reuben Wills has one small child.

**5** Mary Welker had six children, two of whom single, with their parents, died many years ago. The other children of Mary Welker were: 6 Belzie, m. Jno. Hinkle; Scena, m. Henry Eddleman; Jno., m. Lucinda Coffey; Wills, m. Mrs. Clara Sadler *nee* Moore. 6 Belzie Hinkle's children: 7 Robt., Lewis, Allie; Frank, d. s.; Effie, m. \_\_\_\_\_; and others. 6 Scena Eddleman's children: 7 Jno., s.; Christian, m. Barbara Fulbright; Wm., m. Louisa Fulbright; James, s.; Ella, m. Amaziah Hoffman; Sarah, s.; Mary, m. Joseph Winkler; and Augustus, s. These children married of Scena Eddleman all have small children. 6 John Welker's children: 7 Wm. and others. 6 Wills Welker's children: 7 Oswald, Mary and others.

**5** Jacob Wills, the youngest child of Ann Best and husband Jno. Wills, was born in N. C. as were all his brothers and sisters. He was only a year and a half old when the family moved to Mo. His father died when he was eight years old. He well remembered playing in the shavings of his father's work shop. His father was a famous workman and specimens of his workmanship are still to be found in this country. There is a combination bureau—book case and desk which he made for Robt.

Alexander which is still in use and fair condition in the house of J. R. Lewis in Dallas, whose wife is a descendant of Anne Magdalene Rhyne, a sister to the maker of the furniture. For beauty of finish it will compare favorably with the beautiful factory-made furniture of this day and far excels in durability. Jacob Wills' mother died when he was 17 years old, and two years later he married Catharine Welker, who died some weeks after the birth of her fifth child. Several years later he married Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Smith and Peggy Hope, his wife. Elizabeth Smith was also the widow of Cameron Smith who died without issue. Peter Smith above was the son of Peter Smith and his wife, Hannah Best, the daughter of Bastian Best, pioneer. Until about 17 years of age she lived with her parents on the east side of Hoyle's Creek in Gaston County on what is now known as the Henry Rhyne-Logan Brown place. Then they moved to Cape Girardeau County, Mo. They lived near Daisy. Here Jacob Wills died Oct. 2nd, 1906, at the age of seventy-five years. His widow survived him and now lives at Oak Ridge with her son H. H. Wills. I visited her and her son there in 1907, and was most kindly entertained by her and said son who is the proprietor of a good Hotel, the Central, in that town. She gave me much information in my searches. To Mrs. Iva Brune, the youngest child of Jacob Wills, I am especially indebted for gathering most of the facts and names of the descendants of John Wills, Sr., here given. Fourteen children were born to Jacob Wills and his two wives, to-wit: 6 Martha, m. —— Seitner, Pierce, m. Nancy Hinkle; Marion, m. Jane Smith; Wm., d. s.; James, m. Lena Sadler. These all by 1st wife, and by 2nd wife: Mary, m. Marion Wills; Chas., d. s.; Walter, m. Sadie Currie (c), (in Washington State); Geo., m. Nettie Rutherford (c); H. H., m. Mellie Hartle; Belle, s.; Jane, d. s.; Iva, m. Martin Brune (c); and another died young. 6 Martha Seitner's children: 7 Frank, Theodore, Jessie, Rosa, Jno. and Fred. 6 Pierce Wills' children: 7 Cora, m. Rufus Reid; Nora, m. Bennet Penny; Walter, m. Knowla Penny; and Willie, s. 7 Cora Reed's children: 8 Archie, Elsie, Toledo and Lester. 7 Nora Penny's children: 8 Dorcas. 7 Walter Wills' children: 8 Leander, d. s.; and Elmo. 6 Marion Wills' children: 7 Bennet, m. —— Stuart (c); Francis, s.; Chas., m. ——. 6 James Wills' children: 7 Henry, m. ——; Joseph, m. ——;

Bessie, s.; Mollie, s. 6 Mary Wills' children: 7 Dixie, m. Arthur Raboldt (has one child); Oscar, Grover, Peter, Paul, Ray, Golda, Homer. 6 H. H. Wills has only one child, a bright half-grown daughter, who I predict will under favorable circumstances make a mathematician like her great grandfather John Wills, Sr., and her name is Lillian.

**3** Mary daughter of Philip Rudisill and her husband, Fredk. Hovis, for several years after their marriage lived in the point between Long Creek and the South Fork of the Catawba River on his father's home place near Spencer Mountain, but later with most of his family moved to Lincoln County, Tenn., where they died. They had a large family of children to-wit:

**4** John, m. Elizabeth Carpenter; Levi, m. Rachael Murdock; Michael, m. Lottie Robie, and lived in Memphis, Tenn., (c); Henry, m. —— Cathey, and moved to Ga.; Jonas died single; Elizabeth, d. s.; Katie, m. Michael Lineberger; Lavina, s.; Sallie, m. Joel Carpenter; Mary, m. Fredk. Lineberger.

**4** John Hovis' children: 5 Fred, m. Miranda Wilson (c); Ephraim, m. Margaret Collins; Lavina, m. Wm. Gregory; Susan, m. Jno. Gregory (c).

**5** Ephraim Hovis' children: 6 Sam'l., m. ——; Wm., m.

---

**5** Lavina Gregory's children: 6 Ephrm., s.; John, s.; Nancy, m. Dill Carpenter, son of Joel Carpenter above; Lavina, m. Wm. Holt.

**4** Levi Hovis' children: 5 John, m. Sarah A. Carpenter; Mary, m. Wm. Taft; Wm., m. Sarah Hope; Jonas, m. Mary Summerford; Margt., m. Thos. Abbott (c); Sam'l., m. Mary Hovis, *nee* Summerford, the widow of his brother, Jonas (c).

**5** Jno. Hovis' children: 6 Wm., d. s.

**5** Mary Taft's children: 6 Mollie, d. s.; Bettie, m. Walter McCann (c); Nancy, m. Wm. Holland (and has three children); Delia, m. Brown Abbott (c); Knox, s.; Wm., m. — in Texas and has one child.

**5** Wm. Hovis lives near Rives, Tenn. I called at his house but he was absent. I had pleasant chat with his wife and she gave me much information. His children are: 6 Cordie, m. Sugg Moore; Jno., m. Edia Dollar; Robt., m. Mattie Hamilton (c); Delilah, m. J. U. Briggs; Mathis, m. Naomi Robinson; Lucius, s.; and Maude, d. s. 6 Cordie Moore's children: 7

Sallie Will, Addie Lily, Mary W., Cyrus L. and James. 6 Jno. Hovis' children: James Wm., Mary V. and Jno. E. 6 Delilah Briggs' children: 7 Mary L. 6 Mathis Hovis' children: 7 Floyce and Grady.

**5** Jonas Hovis' children: 6 Henry, Robt, Ethel and Fredk.

**4** I have no account of Michael Hovis, except that he had no children and was well off in property.

**4** Henry Hovis had one son named Henry, and probably others.

**4** Katie Lineberger's children: See Michael Lineberger, pages 176, 175 et seq.

**4** Sallie Carpenter with her husband, I think, also lived in Tenn. She had the following children: 5 Levi, m. Mary Gaddy; Wiley N., m. Mary Matlock; Frances, m. Pierce Kinchen; Jane, m. James Kinchen; and Cilley, s.

**5** Levi Carpenter's children: 6 Sallie, Marion and another, (Miss.)

**5** Wiley N. Carpenter's children: 6 Bedford, Ida and Addie.

**5** Frances Kinchen's children: 6 Sarah and others.

**5** Jane Kinchen's children: 6 Mollie, Howell and two others, a son and a daughter.

**4** Mary Lineberger with her husband lived near Vestal's Ford, north of Dallas. He died comparatively young. Her children: 5 See Fredk. Lineberger, page 236.

**3** For descendants of Margaret or Peggy Costner, the daughter of Philip Rudisill, see David Costner ("Stiff"), pages 260 et seq.

**3** For descendants of Susie Rudisill Costner, daughter of Philip Rudisill, see Adam Costner, page 233 et seq.

**3** Michael Rudisill, son of Philip, was born in the year 1765. His wife, Mary Carpenter, was born in 1777. He died Sept. 6, 1828, aged 63 years. She died Nov. 26, 1857, aged 80 years. They are buried in the old Rudisill graveyard near the old Beaver Dam Lutheran Church. The inscriptions on their tombstones are: "In memory of Michael Rudisill, died Sept. 6, 1828, aged 63 years." "In memory of Mary Rudisill who died Nov. 26, 1857, aged 80 years, 6 months and 26 days." His children were:

**4** Jacob, m. Mary Beam, daughter of Jno. Beam, and wife Mary Hoyle;

**4** Jonas, m. Margt. Beam, daughter of Jno. Beam, and wife Mary Hoyle;

**4** Wiley, m. Susan Carpenter and Sallie Crouse;

**4** John, m. Mary Hagar;

**4** Levi, m. Millie Carpenter;

**4** Susan, m. Daniel Hoke;

**4** Polly, m. David Crouse;

**4** Sallie, m. David Aderholdt;

**4** Michael, m. Katie Heedick;

**4** Katie, m. John Roberts;

**4** Peggy, m. Abram Aderholdt.

**4** Jacob Rudisill's children: 5 Jno., m. Mary A. Smith, daughter of Jno. Smith, and Jane McLean; Michael, m. Isabel Stroup; Wiley, m. Mary Elliott and Martha Bass; Margaret, m. Robt. Henderson; Anne, m. Henry Warlick; Mary, m. Dr. Jno. Murphy; Jacob, m. Elmina Rhyne; Pink, m. Sarah Kiser; and Kate, m. Levi McAlister.

**5** John Rudisill, like his father and grandfather, had a large family of highly respected children and descendants. He himself was a good and useful man and citizen of Gaston and later of Lincoln County—a leader in the industries and progress of his community. His children were: 6 Juletta, m. Jacob Mauney, of Kings Mountain; Lavina, m. Polie Rudisill; Roburtus, m. Susan Long; Augustus, m. Etta Hord; Erastus, m. Emma Aderholdt; Albert, m. Nancy Hoke; Mattie, m. J. Morris Roberts; Emma, m. David Beam; Milton, m. Mattie Havener; Miles, m. Onie Aderholdt and Bettie Aderholdt, sisters; Carrie, m. Augustus McLean.

6 Juletta Mauney's children: 7 Augustus, m. Anne Icenhour; Lawrence, m. Grace Redfearn; John, m. Bessie Frantz; Dorus, m. Sadie Fisher; Vera, m. Rev. E. C. Cooper (Luth.); and Wm. <sup>K. M. Sarah Hoffman</sup> 7 Jno. Mauney is a promising young Lutheran minister in charge of the College Church of Lenoir College, Hickory, N. C. His children are: 8 Dorothy, Jacob L., Mary L. 7 Augustus Mauney's children: 8 Juanita, Aubrey, Julia C. and Frances. 7 Lawrence Mauney's children: 8 Willie Vera. 7 Dorus Mauney's children: 8. Carl F. and Joseph S. <sup>7. Vera Cooper's ch. & Jacob + infant</sup> ~~7. Wm K. Mauney's ch. Wm K. Jr + Geo. Hoffman, Erastus, & Miles~~

6 Lavina Rudisill's children: 7 Ada, m. Sidney Shrum; Jno., m. Sallie Rudisill; Mamie, d. s.; Mattie, d. s.;

Lawrence, Carl, Janie; Emma, d. s.; Merton, Maude and Anne. 7 Ada Shrum's children: 8 Vera, Mittie, Earl, John, Grady, Irene and Mary. 7 Jno. Rudisill's children: 8 Jessie, Hunter, Dorus, Ava V. and Edwin. 6 Roburtus Rudisill's children: 7 Minnie, m. James Page; Oscar; Bright, m. Horace McGee; Grace; Nettie, m. R. L. Godwin; Willie, Fred, Frank and Horace. 7 Minnie Page's children: 8 James, Roburtus, Grace, Jack and infant. 7 Bright McGee's children: 8 Horace J.

6 Augustus Rudisill's children: 7 Erastus, m. Leila Hafner; Bessie, m. Rev. Herbert Little (Luth.); Pearl, m. Rev. Loy D. Thompson (Meth.); Lilian, m. Jacob Ruhman (Texas); Ora and Nannette. 7 Erastus Rudisill has an infant son. 7 Bessie Little's children: 8 Harold, Evangeline; and Marcus Lafayette, b. Oct. 17, 1909, named for his grandfather, Rev. M. L. Little, founder of Gaston Female College. 7 Pearl Thompson's children: 8 Carlisle and Loy D., Jr.

6 Erastus Rudisill's children: 7 Zoe, d. s.; Wm., Barbara, Lula, Jno., Lena, Lois, Jason, Vera Nell and infant son. 6 Albert Rudisill's children: 7 Essie, m. —— Colvin; Jno., Iva, Maggie, Mary, Bryan, Burt and Catharine. 6 Mattie Roberts' children: 7 Blanche, Grady, Raymond, Genivieve, Elizabeth and Jean. 6 Emma Beam's children: 7 Jno., Mary, David, Ruth, Dennis, Miles, Edwin and Wm. 6 Miles Rudisill's children: 7 Jno. D., Alvan, Michael and Edith. 6 Milton Rudisill's children: 7 Joyce, Mabel, Josephine, Frances and Julia. 6 Carrie McLean has one infant son, not named.

**5** Michael Rudisill's children: 6 Amanda, m. Lee Harrington, Mich.; Sarah, m. —— Howelton; Jacob, m. Dee Carter; Audie, m. Lillian Smith; Lee (Kansas City Mo.); and Mamie. 6 Amanda Harrington's children: 7 Nina, m. ——; and another daughter died young. 6 Sarah Howelton's children: 7 Mamie. 6 Audie Rudisill's children: 7 Ora, J. W., Belle, Victor, Lillian and Robert. 6 Jacob Rudisill is a banker in Meridian, Texas.

**5** Margaret Henderson's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Wiley Rudisill's children: 6 Wm., Jno.; Bettie, m. Wm. Crouse; Mary, m. David Beam (c); all by 1st wife. 6 Bettie Crouse's children: 7 Jno. C., Emma, Ethel, Forrest. By 2nd wife Wiley Rudisill's children were: 6 Jacob B., m. Bessie Black; Geo., m. Jennie Hegler; E. C., s.; Mary, m. W. F. Cole; Lily,

m. C. B. Griffin. 6 Jacob B. Rudisill's children: 7 Clarence and two others, small, Wilmington, N. C. 6 Mary Cole's children: 7 Jack (small). 6 Lily Griffin has one child.

**5** Anne Warlick's children: 6 Mary, m. —— Lybrand; Rosa, m. ——; Sallie, m. —— Tate; Florence.

**5** Mary Murphy's children: 6 Fanny, m. —— Oates; Ola, m. M. L. Mauney. 6 Fanny Oates' children: 7 (—). 6 Ola Mauney's children: 7 See Moses L. Mauney, page 215.

**5** Jacob Rudisill's children: 6 See Elmina Rudisill, page 212.

**5** Pink Rudisill's children: 6 Sophia, m. Jno. Sellars; Maggie, m. Lee Black (c); Stella, m. Fletcher Dellinger (c); Georgiana, m. Wm. Witherspoon; Jno., m. Eva Mullins (c); Wm., m. Anna May Houser (c); Erastus, m. Emma Baker; Mattie, m. Jacob Avery (c). 6 Sophia Sellars' children: 7 Maggie, Wm., Mary and Jacob. 6 Georgiana Witherspoon's children: 7 Dewey, Jno. P., Clyde and Benj. 6 Erastus Rudisill's children: 7 Carl.

**5** Katie McAlister's children: 6 See Levi McAlister, page 248.

**4** Jonas Rudisill's children: 5 Jonas Eli, m. Nancy Mauney and Caroline Kiser; Lavina, m. M. H. Costner; Susan, m. Prior Bird; Margt., m. Abram Mauney; Ann, m. Jos. Lusk; Mary, m. David Plonk (c).

**5** Jonas Eli Rudisill's children: 6 Jno. C., m. Lula Roberts; D. M., m. Amelia A. Bridges (c); May, m. Sid Carpenter; Ella, m. J. E. Dixon; and E. G., s. 6 Jno. C. Rudisill's children: 7 Nancy E. 6 Mary Carpenter's children: 7 Lola, Lawrence, Onis, Nancy, Marvin, Worth and another. 6 Ella Dixon's children: 7 Dalton E.

**5** Lavina Costner's children: 6 See M. Henry Costner, page 244.

**5** Susan Bird's children: 6 Alice, m. Wm. Sellars; Mary, m. Andrew Warlick (c); Julia, m. Noah Mauney; Barbara, m. Jno. B. Sellars. 6 Alice Sellars' children: 7 Minnie, Dorus, Chas., Wm. and Benjamin. 6 Julia Mauney's children: 7 Vernie, m. Chas Howell; Maggie, Ida, Jno., Osborne and Alonzo. 6 Barbara Sellars' children: 7 Julia, Grady, Blaine, David, Mary J. and three others.

**5** Margt. Mauney's children: 6 Marietta, m. Dock Robinson; Pauline, m. Sylvanus Aderholdt; Lizzie, m. Christy Aderholdt; Van, m. Maggie Beam (Tilman's daughter); Anne, m. Lee Car-

penter; Mel, m. Rosanna O'Brian; Grat, m. Lizzie Black and Isabel Shires. 6 Marietta Robinson's children: 7 W. D. ("Boots"), m. Alice Blackburn; Fanny, s.; Fred, m. Carrie Barkley and Vernie Durham (c). 7 W. D. Robinson's children: 8 Lela, Carrie and Jno. 6 Pauline Aderholdt's children: 7 Arthur, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Fayette, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Sid and Fred, twins; Chas., Clifton, Roy and Lily. 6 Lizzy Aderholdt's children: 7 Kelly, m. Mildred Hoffman and has one child: 8 Mabel. See page 79. R. G. Hoffman.

6 Van Mauney's children: 7 Prue and two others (Ill.). 6 Anne Carpenter's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Mel Mauney's children: 7 Wm., m. Mary Lineberger; Maggie, m. Noah Lineberger; Mollie, m. Wm. Cloninger; Ed, m. Etta Clemmer (Monroe's daughter); Anne, m. Chas. Lazenby; Chris and Fanny. 7 Wm. Mauney's children: 8 Robt., Esther, Carl, Clarence and Oscar. 7 Maggie Lineberger's children: 8 Louidan, Lee, Kelly, Osie and others, small. 7 Mollie Cloninger's children: 8 One small. 7 Ed Mauney's children: 8 See Etta Mauney, page 159. 6 Grat Mauney's children: 7 Claude, Sid, Wm., Dalton, Fred and baby.

**5** Ann Lusk's children: 6 David, John, Margaret and other daughters. This family moved to Ga. when the older children were about grown. Mr. Lusk was sheriff of Gaston County prior to the Civil War.

**4** Wiley Rudisill's children: 5 Michael, m. Carrie \_\_\_\_\_; Ephm., d. s.; Sam'l, d. s.; Jno., d. s.; Emanuel, m. Mollie Carpenter; Wiley, m. Kate Neal; James, m. Fannie \_\_\_\_\_; Cephas, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Coffman; Fanny, m. Philip Eaker and Jno. H. Roberts; Maggie, m. Jno. Mose McGinnis; Sarah, Levi; and Mary, m. Thos. Roberts.

**5** Michael Rudisill has a family in Texas.

**5** Emanuel Rudisill's children: 6 Wm., Ephm. and Pearl.

**5** Wiley Rudisill had one daughter, name not learned.

**5** James Rudisill's children: 6 Walter, m. Josephine Creedy; Mamie, m. Chas. Roberts; Bessie, Paine, Homer and Robt.

**5** Cephas Rudisill's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Mary Roberts' children: 6 Miller, Josh, Chas., Sallie, Wade, Susie and Samuel.

**5** Fanny Eaker-Roberts' children: 6 Sarah Ann, m. Chas. Dellinger; Christy, m. Matilda Heavener; Philip, d. s., all by

1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Fanny, m. Jay Gould; Wm., m. Jane Dellinger; Susan, m. Julius Black (Washington); Mamie, m. Sid Carpenter; Chas., m. Mamie Rudisill; Mattie, m. Ed Sullivan. 6 Sarah Ann Dellinger's children: 7 Prue, m. —— Garland; Blake, Eva, Boyd and Monta. 7 Prue Garland has one child: 8 Mary E. (Texas). 6 Christy Eaker's children: 7 Roy, Stowe, Rex, Webb, Nonnie, Orrie Lee, Coy, Dulin, Ruth and Ray, d. s. 6 Fanny Gould's children: 7 Mamie J. and David. 6 Wm. Roberts' children: 7 Anne, Wm., Dewey, Ruby and two others. 6 Susan Black's children: 7 Ava and Chas. 6 Mamie Carpenter's children: 7 Berlin, Otto, Jno. Bennett, Opal, Fanny, Beulah and Sidney. 6 Chas. Roberts' children: 7 Earl S.—See James Rudisill above. 6 Mattie Sullivan has one child: 7 Avis.

**5** Margaret McGinnis' husband was a prominent citizen living in Cherryville Township, Gaston County, N. C. He died about a year and a half ago. The following notice of his death was published: "John Mose McGinnis was born July 5, 1841; died June 6, 1910, at the age of 68 years, 11 months. He was married to Miss Margaret Rudisill, daughter of Wiley Rudisill, in 1867. To them were born eleven children, two of whom are dead. Mr. McGinnis was a life-long member of St. Marks' Lutheran Church of which he was an elder at the time of his death. He was a good man and will be missed, not only in his own home but in the church and community. His remains were interred at St. Marks, Wednesday at 11 o'clock. Eight Confederate veterans, Jacob Baker, Michael Carpenter, Bert Rutledge, Marcus Carpenter, Polie Rudisill, Jno. Aderholdt, Peter Eaker and Jno. Carpenter acted as pall-bearers. Rev. J. C. Deitz preached the funeral from Heb. 12:1-2. The children of Margt. McGinnis and her husband were: 6 Lee, m. Emma Heavener; Susie, Sallie, Mary, m. Chas. Beam; Manuel, Wiley, m. Minnie Carpenter; Mary, m. Fitzhugh Shelby; Martin, Chas., m. Bessie Heavener; Flay and Pearl. 6 Lee McGinnis' children: 7 Bessie. 6 Mary Beam's children: 7 Edith, Lawrence and Fitzhugh. 6 Wiley McGinnis' children: 7 Jno., Michael and baby. 6 Chas. McGinnis' children: 7 Fanny.

**4** John Rudisill, son of Michael, lived I think in Catawba County, N. C. I have a very unsatisfactory account of him and his family. I think the following is a fragmentary statement of

some of his descendants, but these descendants may have been from another John Rudisill whom I have been unable to locate if this is not the one: 5 Absalom, m. Louise Speagle; and a brother of Absalom, m. ——; and had a son, Thomas, who married and had a son, Roswell, who married Winnie Hoffman, daughter of Wm., son of uncle Miles Hoffman.

5 Absalom Rudisill was a brave Confederate soldier and lived to a great old age—died recently. Among his children were: 6 Logan, m. —— McCaslin; Solomon, m. Alice Speagle; Jno., m. Alice Gilbert; Eliza, m. Monroe Reinhardt; and Ida, m. Monroe Reinhardt, the widower of her sister, Eliza. 6 Jno. Rudisill, son of Absalom, was a talented young Lutheran minister of deep piety and consecration but greatly lamented he died soon after beginning his work. I have not received further information of this family. *Died 1893 Children 1. Evan m. Carrie Jenkins 2. Lox m. Olive Anna 3 Jno A. m. Blanche Martin 4 Ethel m. Herbert Dover*

4 Levi Rudisill, son of Michael Rudisill, left N. C. in 1838 and settled at Hickory Flat, Cherokee Co., Ga. He died in 1858 at the age of 52 years. His wife survived him many years and died in 1892, aged 86 years. They had ten children, four sons and six daughters. Only five now live. Their children were: 5 Mary, m. Mich. Griffin; Catharine, m. Dock Dyer; Lawson, m. Sallie Aury; Marcus, m. Sallie King and Margaret Castleberry; Jonas Eli, m. Emily Puckett and Fanny Puckett, sisters; Ephm. died when 16 years old; Roxie and Delia, twins; Roxie, m. M. Wheeler; Delia, m. Monroe Bailey; Maggie, m. James Stringer; Sallie, m. H. Wiley.

5 Mary Griffin died leaving one child.

5 Sallie Wiley died leaving ten children.

5 Cath. Dyer died leaving five children.

5 Lawson Rudisill died leaving four children. He died in N. C. during the Civil War.

5 Marcus Rudisill had one child by 1st wife and nine by the second wife. Among these were: 6 Callie, m. Robt. Puckett and had twelve children. She lives at Marietta, Ga.; Lizzie, m. James C. Wheeler and has one child. She lives at Birmingham, Ga., R. F. D.; Walter Levi, m. Gussie Puckett and has two children; Josie E., m. J. M. Satterfield and has two children: 7 Azzie E. and Willis J.

6 Jay Rudisill and J. P. Rudisill, sons of 5 Jonas Eli Rudisill are printers and publishers at Canton, Ga., publishing *The Chero-*

*kee Advance*, the only newspaper in Cherokee County. I failed to get names of further descendants of Levi Rudisill.

**4** Susan Hoke's children: 5 Wm. A., b. May 13, 1837, d. s., Co. B, 23rd N. C. Regt., C. S. A., killed at Gettysburg, July 3, 1863; Jonas E., b. Dec. 18, 1840, d. s., Co. B, 23rd N. C. Regt., C. S. A., killed at Chancellorsville May 3, 1863; David A., b. Oct. 25, 1842, same Co., C. S. A., killed at Gettysburg July 3, 1863; Mary C., b. Aug. 17, 1845, m. David Yoder, d. Dec. 30, 1884; Margt. S., b. Feb. 27, 1849, m. Michael F. Carpenter, d. May 23, 1889; Jno. A., b. Feb. 4, 1857, m. Rhoda Heavener May 10, 1885.

**5** Mary C. Yoder's children: 6 Dan'l A., m. Emma Hoover (one daughter, Lois); Robt. L., m. Janie Heavener (children: Alma, Charlie, Hilda and Anne M.); Wm. M., m. Sallie Ross (children: Wm., Mary, Sallie and David); Martin L., m. Katie Coon (child: Fredk.); Lizzie, m. Rutledge A. Coon (c).

**5** Margaret S. Carpenter's children: 6 Wiley, living in Arkansas.

**5** Jno. A. Hoke's children: 6 Mary, m. Albert Brown; Lela and David.

**4** Polly Crouse's children: 5 Rufus, m. Mary Eaker; Robinson, m. Nancy Little.

**5** Rufus Crouse's children: 6 Philip, m. Amanda Elliott; Christy, m. Frances Carpenter; Sallie, m. Pink Lackey; Elizabeth, m. J. T. Carpenter; Wm. Rufus, m. Bettie Rudisill; Maggie, m. Jno. Crocker (c); Fannie, m. A. B. Elliott. 6 Philip Crouse's children: 7 Luda, m. ——; and others. 6 Christy Crouse's children: 7 Mamie, m. Junius Aderholdt; and Arthur, s. 6 Sallie Lackey's children: 7 Lafayette, m. Josephine Oates; Marietta, m. Lawrence Wolf; Jno. C., m. Mary E. Plonk; Grover, s.; Pearl, s. 7 Lafayette Lackey's children: 8 James P.; Carrie, Chas. and Pearl. 7 Marietta Wolf's children: 8 Jno. Cathey. 7 Jno. C. Lackey's children: 8 Ethel and Margt. 6 Elizabeth Carpenter's children: 7 Sallie, m. —— Deal; Rufus, m. Nettie Black, Maggie Lee. 7 Sallie Deal has two children. 7 Rufus Carpenter's children: 8 Dewitt and another. 6 Wm. R. Crouse's children: 8 Jno.; Cleveland, m. Emma Brown (c); Forrest, Ethel; Emma, m. Lem Nolen (c); Carroll and Marie. 6 Fanny Elliott's children: 7 Crouse and 3 others.

**4** Sallie Aderholdt's children: 5 Marcus, m. Mary McGinnis and Eliza Hedick; Jno., m. Maude Hoover, Barbara Crouse and Susan Baker; Jacob, m. Jane Evans (c); Sarah, m. Jonas Cloninger; Caroline, m. Emanuel Rudisill; Maggie, m. Jno. M. Rhodes.

**5** Marcus Aderholdt's children: 6 Sarah J., d. s.; Etta, m. Bartow Davis; and son died infant by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Ed, m. Johnsie Ramsaur; James, m. Mrs. Jennie Brooks, *nee* Fry (c); Anne, m. Elijah Biggerstaff; Orville, m. Nannie Turbyfill; Blanche, m. Raymond Ramsaur. 6 Etta Davis' children: 7 Wm., m. ——, in S. C. 6 Ed Aderholdt's children: 7 Alma, Claude, Irene and small son and daughter. 6 James Aderholdt has no children but they have adopted Sudie, a daughter of Mrs. Aderholdt's sister, deceased. 6 Anne Biggerstaff's children: 7 Gussie and Ernest. 6 Orville Aderholdt's children: 7 Ethel, Mary, Wm. Carroll and Martha. 6 Blanche Ramsaur has four sons.

**5** Jno. Aderholdt's children: 6 Etta, by 1st wife, m. Thos. Dellinger; and by 2nd wife: Wm., m. Vivian Mauney; Emma, m. Erastus Rudisill; Luther, d. s.; Fayette, m. Emma Carpenter; Wiley, m. May Dellinger; Onie and Bettie, m. Miles Rudisill; Lula, m. Julius Moose; Junius, m. Mamie Crouse; Rev. O. W. (Luth.), m. Ethel Powlas; Frank, m. Ola Pence; Katie Prue, d. s.; Jacob, d. s.; and by 3rd wife: Victor, Arthur, Bright, Claude, Preston; all single; Preston dead. 6 Wm. Aderholdt's children: 7 Mabel, Irene, Miles, Margt. and Hal. 6 Bettie Rudisill's children: 7 See Miles Rudisill, page 281. 6 Junius Aderholdt's children: 7 See Mamie Aderholdt above. I have failed to make note of the other grandchildren of Jno. Aderholdt.

**5** Sarah Cloninger's children: 6 See Jonas Cloninger, page 162.

**5** Caroline Rudisill's children: 6 Melville, m. Barbara C. Mauney, daughter of David Mauney; Paulina, d. s.; Mary, m. Joseph Plonk; Margt. C., m. Sam'l S. Mauney; Fanny, m. Marcus Carpenter (c); Jonas, m. Ila Beam. 6 Melville Rudisill's children: 7 Etta, m. Wm. Farris; Sallie, m. Jno. Rudisill; Mamie, m. Dr. W. H. Houser; David, m. Ava Dellinger (c); Jacob, m. Anne Dietz (c); Julia, m. Walter Hall. 7 Etta Farris' children: 8 Clyde, Fanny and Melba. 7 Sallie Rudisill's children: 8 Jessie, Hunter, Dorus, Ava and infant. 7 Mamie

Houser's children: 8 Forrest and Euzelia. 7 Julia Hall's husband died leaving her with one small child: 8 Herman Rudisill. 6 Mary Plonk's children: 7 Ella, d. s.; Philip; Carrie, d. s.; Mamie, m. Peter Chatman; Maggie, m. Jno. Sullivan; Barbara, m. Andie Gilbert; Hattie, m. Lester Smith (c); Sallie, Lela and Bright. 7 Mamie Chatman's children: 8 Margie, Nellie and Marcus, d. s. 7 Maggie Sullivan's children: 8 Mary B., Olan and Cath I. 7 Barbara Gilbert's children: 8 Birdie. 6 Margt. C. Mauney's children: 7 Vivian, m. Wm. J. D. Aderholdt; Pearl, m. J. J. George; Ola, m. David McLurd; Marcus, m. Lestie Baker; David, Cohn, Sam'l C. and Vida. 7 Vivian Aderholdt's children: 8 See Wm. Aderholdt, page 287. 7 Pearl George's children: 8 Linchen, Kern, Prentice, Cath. and baby. 7 Ola McLurd's children: 8 Sam'l R. 7 Marcus Mauney's children: 8 Margaret. 6 Jonas Rudisill's children: 7 David O. and Kohn Y.

**5** Maggie Rhodes' children: 6 See Jno. M. Rhodes, page 97.

**4** Michael Rudisill, son of Michael, had the following children: 5 Michael, m. Sarah Hull, daughter of Maj. Hull, of Hull's Cross Roads; Jonas, m. Elizabeth Coldiron; David, m. ——, in Ala.; Abel, m. ——, in Ala.; Marcus, d. s.; Selena, d. s.

**5** Michael Rudisill lives in Charlotte, N. C. His children are: 6 Laura D., m. J. W. Sprinkle; Eleanora, m. Lum Springs; Jno., m. Minnie Johnson, (Rock Hill, S. C.); Lee, s., killed by boiler explosion; Wm. Calvin, m. Belle Brinkley; Mary J., m. C. E. Holt (c); Alphonso, s., killed by train. 6 Laura D. Sprinkle's children: 7 Wm. C., m. Bessie Babbington (<sup>(f)</sup>); Edna M., m. E. C. McGinnis (c); Jno. O. <sup>Killed in automobile Oct 2nd 1914</sup> m. Placide Ellington. 7 Jno. O. Sprinkle's children: 8 Ellington. 6 Eleanora Springs' children: 7 Ella; Bessie, m. —— Greenlee; James. 7 Bessie Greenlee has one small child. 6 John Rudisill's children: 7 Minnie, m. Sam'l Williams (c); Sarah and Miles. 6 Wm. Calvin Rudisill's children: 7 Willie, Fay and Lawrence.

**5** Jonas, David and Abel Rudisill had families but I failed to get names.

**4** Katie Roberts' children: 5 Joshua, m. <sup>Mary Am McConnell</sup> ——; Nancy, m. —— Ainsley; Minny, m. Jacob Heedick; Michael, m. Ann Aderholdt; Hetty, m. David Smith; Jno. Anderson, m. Mary Beam; and Morris, d. s.

**5** Michael Roberts' children: 6 Jno., d. s.; Mary, m. Michael Carpenter; Anderson, m. Georgia A. Baker; David, d. s.; Christy, d. s.; J. Morris, m. Mattie Rudisill. 6 Mary Carpenter's children: 7 Maggie, m. Robert Davis; Bettie, m. David Froneberger; Heartie, m. Cordeal Mauney; Christy, m. Laura Blakeley; Della, m. Marcellus Burke; Minnie, m. Lee McGinnis; Henkle, m. Lena Betts; Clarence, s.; Florence, s.; Clayton, s.

6 Anderson Roberts' children: 7 Carrie, m. —— Lynch; Augustus, s.; Morris, m. ——; Jno., m. —— Oates; Nellie, Ernest, Ray, Carl and Beulah, all single.

6 J. Morris Roberts' children: 7 See Mattie Roberts, page 281.

**4** Peggy Aderholdt's children: 5 Dan'l, Elizabeth and others.

**3** Philip Rudisill, son of Philip Rudisill, was a blacksmith. Some of his implements are still in existence in the neighborhood of his old home on Clark's Creek in Lincoln County, N. C. About 1786 he sold a tract of land near the Friday Shoals and near his father's place and bought from Michael Potts 250 acres of land on the east side of Clark's Creek one mile east of Ramsaur's land and about same time he bought 163 acres more from John Gross, I think in same vicinity. He lived and died here. He and his wife are buried at the private Ramsaur graveyard near the South Fork River on land now owned by Thomas Ramsaur. The inscriptions on their tombstones are: "Sacred to the memory of Philip Rudisill who departed this life May 6, 1812, aged 57 years. The busy scene of life is closed, The body laid in calm repose, The happy soul has gone to rest, Reclining on his Saviour's breast." "In memory of Elizabeth Rudisill, daughter of Philip Lau and wife of Philip Rudisill, who departed this life Oct. the 6th, 1824, aged 59 years and 29 days." Philip Rudisill also owned slaves and was very kind and indulgent to them as was his widow after his death. His children were:

**4** Michael, m. Elizabeth Detter, sister to the wives of Ben Johnson and "Big" Joe Wilson;

**4** Philip, m. Elizabeth Cansler, daughter of Philip Cansler 2nd;

**4** Jonas, m. Anne Beam, daughter of Jno. Beam and Mary Hoyle;

**4** David, m. Barbara Carpenter, daughter of "Blacksmith" Jacob Carpenter;

- 4** Katie, m. Thos. Rhyne and Michael Harman;
- 4** Sallie, m. Christy Eaker;
- 4** Polly, m. Henry Killian;
- 4** Millie, m. Wm. Carpenter;
- 4** Elizabeth, m. Samuel Carpenter;
- 4** Susie, m. John Heafner;
- 4** Barbara, m. Joseph Plonk, son of Jacob Plonk.

**4** Michael Rudisill lived in Catawba Co., N. C. He died there as did his wife and a daughter, Barbara Elizabeth, unmarried. These are all buried in the graveyard of St. Paul's Church. His children were: Ephraim, m. \_\_\_\_\_, and lived in and near Indianapolis, Ind.; Martin, m. \_\_\_\_\_, and also lived at Indianapolis; Melancthon, m. Lizzy Fullenwider; Mary Anna, m. Rev. Adam Miller; Catharine, m. Oscar Reed (c); Susan, d. s., at age of 16 years; and Barbara E., d. s.

**5** Ephraim Rudisill was an eminent and forceful Lutheran minister—a pioneer of that faith in Indiana. Rev. R. E. McDonald, an eminent minister of that section of the present day writing for material for a sketch of the life of Rev. Ephraim Rudisill in answer to the suggestion that he was a self-educated or self-made man says he would like to have the recipe by which he was made, and speaks of him as a powerful and convincing speaker and learned man. He is said to have had a family of children—one of whom was called “Cap” and was Clerk of the Court in Indianapolis. I am sorry not to have secured further particulars of his family.

**5** Martin Rudisill also moved to Indianapolis. His children were: 6 Two daughters, Maggie and Sallie, unmarried.

**5** Melancthon Rudisill moved to Texas, at least most of his family did. He has three daughters and one son, to-wit: 6 Bettie, m. \_\_\_\_\_, at the age of fifty years (c); Margaret, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Forney; Leslie went to El Paso, Texas, married and had a family there; Fanny, m. \_\_\_\_\_. 6 Margt. Forney had several children and lived at Rock Hill, S. C. 6 Leslie Rudisill had three daughters and was recently still living in North Texas.

**5** Mary Anna Miller, daughter of Michael Rudisill, had the following children: 6 Catharine Miller, m. Geo. Setzer; S. Girard Miller, m. Susan East; and Frances Miller. 6 Catharine Setzer's children: 7 Virginia married Robt. J. Shipp, a promising lawyer who died leaving his wife and two sons: 8 Geo. and

Robt., now grown. Mrs. Shipp and sons live at Newton, N. C. 6 S. Girard Miller moved to Mathis, Texas, and has nine living children. Three died single. His children were: 7 Vivian, m. Louise Crothers; Ernest, m. Gertrude Wade; Eileen, m. Jack Green; Demsie, Dean, Zenna, Lamar, Callie, Susie. The third son, Rolla, died single, 19 years old, and two small daughters died. 7 Vivian Miller's children: 8 Burnell, Susie, Robt. Lee and Alton. 7 Ernest Miller's children: 8 Jarvis, Shannon and Richard. 7 Eileen Green has an infant son. 6 Frances Miller died at age of 16 years.

**4** Philip Rudisill was a prominent citizen of Lincoln Co., N. C., and son-in-law of Philip Cansler 2nd. His children were: 5 Marcus, m. Fanny Killian; Philip, d. s.; Eliza, m. Eli Deal (Diehl); Wm., m. Fanny Hallman and —— Carpenter (c); Mary (Polly), m. Gen. Joseph Beringer; Anne, m. Robt. Powell; Fanny, m. Jacob Deal.

**5** Marcus Rudisill's children: 6 Jacob, m. Caroline Icard; Henry P., m. Olivia Yount; Cath. Ann E., m. Jno. W. Williams; Polie, m. Lavina Rudisill; Adolphus, m. Mary Hallman Aug. 21, 1866. 6 Jacob Rudisill's children: 7 Augustus, m. Emma Allgood; Marcus, m. Mattie Lutz; Wm., m. Minnie Kistler; Sarah, m. David Sigmon; and Bessie, m. Henry McCaslin. 7 Augustus Rudisill has children in Catawba Co., N. C. 7 Marcus Rudisill's children: 8 Alfie, Rosa Lee, Jos., Chas., Cletus and Pearl. 7 Wm. Rudisill's children: 8 Oscar, Anne, Lottie and infant. 7 Sarah Sigmon's children: 8 Geo., Zeb, Fannie, Bessie, Jane, Pearl and Roschelle. 7 Bessie McCaslin's children: 8 Geo., Emmett and Iliese.

6 Henry P. Rudisill lives at Maiden, N. C. He was a Confederate soldier and lost an arm in battle. He is blessed with a large family of children, to-wit: 7 Frank, m. Fanny Wycoff; Jno., m. Laura Wycoff; Robert, m. Gussie Withers; Preston, m. Artie McCaslin; Cora, d. s., at age of 20 years; Guy, m. Leola Murray; Dorus, m. Bertha Barringer; Geo., m. Bertha Finger; Claude, m. Katie Ramsaur; Minnie, m. Rev. Jno. Dietz (Luth.); Lena, m. Perry Barringer; Dollie, m. Perry Carpenter; Edgar and Nellie died in infancy. 7 Frank Rudisill's children: 8 Gracie, Henry, Glenn, Fannie and Prue. 7 Jno. Rudisill's children: 8 Nellie, David, Flossie, Henry and Laura. 7 Robt. Rudisill's children: 8 Justus, Au-

brey, Joseph, Ruth, Mabel and Joyce. 7 Preston Rudisill's children: 8 Carlos, Jason and Roy. 7 Guy Rudisill's children: 8 Bryte, Gladys, Dollie and Edwin. 7 Dorus Rudisill's children: 8 Gladys and Atta. 7 Geo. Rudisill's children: 8 Yates and Helen. 7 Claude Rudisill's children: 8 Marie, Ruby and Estelle. 7 Minnie Dietz's children: 8 Paul and Henry. 7 Lena Barringer's children: 8 Coyt and Hugh. 7 Dollie Carpenter's children: 8 Huitt.

6 Cath. Ann E. Williams' children: 7 Edgar P., b. Jan. 20, 1867, d. s.; Chas. S., b. July 31, 1868, d. s.; Fanny S., b. Dec. 29, 1869, m. L. A. Carpenter, Aug. 12, 1891; Mary J., b. Apr. 4, 1871, m. D. M. Carpenter Apr. 24, 1889; Bessie E., b. Oct. 26, 1873, m. E. L. Propst May 27, 1891; Albert H., b. Aug. 6, 1876, m. Florence Gall Dec. 31, 1902 (c); Claude F., b. Apr. 25, 1882, m. Kate Keever Apr. 5, 1903 (c); Merton J., b. Mch. 22, 1890, d. s. 7 Mary J. Carpenter's children: 8 Maude E. and Jno. F. 7 Fanny S. Carpenter's children: 8 Anna J., Clyde H., Ruby and David W. 7 Bessie E. Propst's children: 8 Merton E., Mary E., Marshal E. and Walter W. 6 Polie Rudisill's children: 7 See Lavina Rudisill, page 280. 6 Adolphus Rudisill's children: 7 Both himself and wife are dead. It is said that all his children too are dead.

**5** Eliza Deal lived at Newton, N. C. She had two children: 6 Fanny, m. ——, and went to Miss. or Texas; Sylvanus, m. ——, and lived in Catawba County, N. C. I have failed to get children of Fanny Deal. It is said that Sylvanus Deal who was a prominent citizen and a Col. in the Confederate Army had sons at Newton in the mercantile business but I have inadvertently overlooked my inquiry on this branch of the family.

**5** William Rudisill died leaving no descendants.

**5** Polly Barringer, said to have moved either to Miss. or Texas, and had a family of three sons and four daughters, names not learned.

**5** Fanny Deal's husband was a cousin to the husband of her sister, Eliza. She with her husband and family moved to Marshal Co., Miss., in 1846, and thence to Prairie Co., Ark., in 1852. She died in Ark. in 1874. Her husband lived there till death in 1897. She had twelve children: 6 Anne, m. W. F. Ross; P. Socrates, m. —— Thweatt; daughter, m. Joseph Thompson; daughter, m. J. A. High; daughter, m. Howard Thweatt;

daughter, m. J. W. Thompson; son, m. —— Hoggard; B. T. Deal, m. —— Jannie; son, m. —— Christenberry; and three others. 6 Anne Ross' children: 7 Fanny, m. Joseph Gamble. 6 P. S. Deal was three years in the Confederate Army. He has lived since 1852 at Wattensas, Ark. He has four children living and two dead. Two of the living are living in Oklahoma with families. The other two are living with families near their father in Ark. Mr. P. S. Deal has very kindly furnished me with this information but I regret that he did not give me in particular all the names of all his mother's descendants. He says, however, his youngest child is a "little fellow" but big enough to carry R. F. D. mail, though he weighs but 275 lbs. 6 Mrs. Joseph Thompson had ten children: 6 Mrs. J. A. High had eleven children. 6 Mrs. Howard Thweatt had four children. 6 Mrs. J. W. Thompson had one child. 6 The son who married —— Hoggard had six children. 6 B. T. Deal lived at Conway, Ark., and had three children. And the son who married —— Christenberry had five children; names of these children not learned.

**5** Anne Powell had one child, name not mentioned but made a beneficiary in the will of her great grandfather, Philip Cansler, her mother being described as the widow of Robert Powell.

**4** Jonas Rudisill, son of Philip Rudisill, was distinguished as "Gentleman" Jonas on account of his dignified, polite manners and bearing. His children were: 5 Emanuel, m. Caroline Aderholdt and Cynthia Killian; Mary, m. Emanuel Aderholdt; Paulina, m. John Koiner; Maggie, d. s.; Caroline, m. John Kilian (c); Fanny, m. Wm. Adams.

**5** Emanuel Rudisill's children: 6 By 1st wife, see Caroline Rudisill, page 287; and by 2nd wife: Victoria, m. Preston Miller; Hattie, m. James McCarter; Martin, m. Fanny Falls (c). 6 Victoria Miller's children: 7 Dee, Belle, Jennie, Jacob, Bessie, Martin, Clarence, Anne Lee and infant. 6 Hattie McCarter's children: 7 Martin, Anne, Viola, Marion and Willie (girl).

**5** Mary Aderholdt's children: 6 M. Alex, m. Mattie E. Ryals, Dade City, Fla.; Monroe, m. ——, in Ark. and was assassinated in Boone Co. (c); Sylvanus, m. Paulina Mauney; James, m. Sallie Hines; Adolphus, m. Barbara Carpenter; Christy, m. Lizzie Mauney. 6 M. Alex Aderholdt was my comrade and friend in Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. I have just recently

heard of his death at Tampa, Florida. He was a pious lovely boyhood friend. His children were: 7 Emanuel A., m. Mary Towles of Boston, Mass., and lives in Chicago, Ill. He has a small daughter, Lillian M.; Marcus Alex, Jr., m. Eva Davis, Tampa, Fla., and has two small daughters, Eva M. and Mattie Siby; James R., s.; and Maxie Monroe, s., both last in Chicago. 6 Sylvanus Aderholdt's children: 7 See Paulina Aderholdt, page 283. 6 The children of James and Adolphus Aderholdt not learned. 6 Christy Aderholdt's children: 7 See Lizzie Aderholdt, page 283.

**5** Paulina Koiner moved to Va. and I have not learned descendants.

**5** Fanny Adams' children: 6 Robt., s., in U. S. Army; Thos., m. —— Williams; Carrie, m. —— Loving; Minnie, m. Robt. Carpenter; and Theodore.

**4** David Rudisill moved to Indiana and settled at Greencastle. He had five children, 3 sons and 2 daughters: 5 Milfred, Philip and Louis, sons, all married; and Julia, m. Dr. ——; she died and her husband married her sister—the name not learned.

**4** Katie Rhyne-Harman's children: 5 For children by 1st husband, see Thos. Rhyne, page 145, and following. Her children by 2nd husband were: 5 Wm., m. S. J. Stack; Jonas, m. Rebecca Holland; Ann, m. Stephen Crouch; David, m. Elizabeth Weisner; Lawson, m. Mary Hire; Polly, m. Joseph Padgett; Wiley, m. Sarah Weisner.

**5** Wm. Harmon's children: 6 David, m. Laura Maize; Levy, m. Wm. White; Wm., m. Mollie Snow; Mary, m. Frank Snow; Eliza, d. s.; Etta, m. Wm. McHargue. 6 David Harmon's children: 7 Jettie, Nera and Ora. 6 Levy White has five children. 6 Wm. Harmon's children: 7 Five children. 6 Mary Snow has one son: 7 Charles. 6 Etta McHargue has three children.

**5** Jonas Harmon's children: 6 Franklin, m. Ellen Reed; Lafayette, m. Laura Holton; Antoinette, m. Wm. Shaver; Mary, m. I. C. Holland; Harriet, Della, Caroline; and Laura, m. W. D. Daniels. 6 Franklin Harmon's children: 7 Luther, Mary, Lily, Edmon and Reid. 6 Lafayette Harmon's children: 7 Everett, Emmet, Arthur and Maude. 6 Antoinette Shaver's children: 7 Wm., Edmon and Isabel. 6 Mary Holland's children: 7 Garland, Caroline, Maggie, Sessie and Ewyne. 6 Laura Daniels' children: 7 Wm., Hattie, Etta, Chas., Emma, Bobbie and Ollie.

**5** Ann Crouch's children: 6 Kate, Adolphus and Curtis.

**5** David Harmon's children: 6 Frances, m. Robt. Church; Frank, m. Laura Thompson; Baxter, d. s.; Allie, m. Frank Frazier; Jessie, Delia and Marcus. 6 Frances Church, Frank Harmon and Allie Frazier each have about three children.

**5** Lawson Harmon's children: 6 Jane, m. Geo. Pierce; Amanda; Rowena, m. J. W. Shaver; Sandy, d. s.; America, m. Jno. Shaver; Dora, m. Frank Templeton. 6 Jane Pierce's children: 7 Alice, Eugene, Lily, James, Minie and Koon. 6 Rowena Shaver's children: 7 Maggie, David, Fred, Leora, Pearl, Graham and Espy. 6 America Shaver's children: 7 Five, names not learned. 6 Dora Templeton's children: 7 Mamie, Thos. and three others.

**5** Polly Padgett's children: 6 Michael, m. Docia Henderson; Kate, Leander; Harriet, m. James Shaw; Noah; Susanna, m. Jas. Dillon; Absey, Berry and Minerva. 6 Michael Padgett's children: 7 Four, names not learned. 6 Harriet Shaw has four or five children; and Susanna Dillon has three children.

**5** Wiley Harmon's children: 6 Duella, m. Jos. Heller; Della, m. Frank Hooper; Jonah, m. —— Chambers; Edmund; Cenie, m. Ben Bell; Emory; Callie, m. Ned Blackwelder; Flora, Arthur and Laura. 6 Duella Heller's children: 7 Chester and Turley. 6 Della Hooper has two children. 6 Jonah Harmon has two children. 6 Cenie Bell has four children. 6 Callie Blackwelder has five children.

**4** Sallie Eaker's children: 5 Lavina, m. Wm. Jenkins; Mary, m. Rufus Crouse; Philip, m. Fanny Rudisill; Sylvanus, d. s.; Michael, d. s.; and another, d. s.

**5** Lavina Jenkins' children: 6 Christy, m. Eliza O'Brien; Mary, m. Ambrose Rhyne; Philip, m. Mattie Pasour; Ann, m. J. L. Clemmer; Fannie, d. s.; Lizzie, d. s. 6 Christy Jenkins' children: 7 Johnie, d. s.; Hasker, d. s.; Ethel, m. Polie Rhyne; Ila, m. Chas. Gamble; Richard, m. —— Jenkins. 7 Ethel Rhyne's children: 8 See Polie Rhyne, page 142. 7 Ila Gamble's children: 8 Jennie and baby. 6 Mary Rhyne's children: 7 See Ambrose Rhyne, page 167. 6 Ann Clemmer's children: 8 Mamie, m. Wm. Gamble. 7 Mamie Gamble died leaving a young son, Wm. 6 Philip Jenkins' children: 7 See Mattie Jenkins, page 189.

**5** Mary Crouse's children: 6 See Rufus Crouse, page 286.

**5** Philip Eaker's children: 6 See Fannie Eaker, page 283.

**4** Polly Killian's children: 5 David went to St. Louis when young; Eli, m. ——, in S. C., and lived there; Jacob, m. —— Koiner and lived in Va.; Philip, m. —— Koiner and lived in Va.; Henry, m. in S. C. and lived there; Melancthon, m. in S. C. and lived there; Polly, m. Hallman Settemyre and lived in Caldwell Co., N. C.; Sarah, m. Joseph Moore and lived in Catawba Co., N. C.; Ann, m. Joseph Fry, lived in Catawba Co., N. C. I haven't heard of David Killian's family. Eli, Henry and Melancthon Killian moved to S. C. and had families; Jacob Killian was a Lutheran minister and he and his brother, Philip, moved to Virginia and married Koiner sisters. One of Jacob Killian's sons was also a Lutheran minister. One daughter of Polly Settemyre married John Setzer. Meek Fry was a son of Ann Fry.

**4** Millie Carpenter's children: 5 Wesley, m. ——, in Tenn.; Sallie, m. Robt. Floyd from S. C., and Joseph Carpenter ("Big Joe"); Peter, m. Sarah Setzer; Katie, m. Dan'l Mosteller; Eli, m. —— Heafner; Pollie, m. Howell Witherspoon; Eliza, m. Eli Mauney; Susie, m. Jno. McKee; Betsy, m. Jno. Hovis; David, s., killed by wagon running over him; Christy, s., drowned in South Fork River.

**5** I have no report of Wesley Carpenter who lived in Tenn.

**5** Sallie Floyd-Carpenter's children: 6 Margaret Floyd, m. Wm. Lefevre and went west; Millie Ann Floyd, m. —— Bumgarner (c); Joseph Carpenter, d. s.; Caroline Carpenter, m. David Jenkins. 6 Caroline Jenkins' children: 7 Pinkney, s.; Lawson, Sarah, Maggie; Henry, d. s.; Elmina and Minnie, all married and have families in Miss. except Henry and Pinkney.

**5** Peter Carpenter's children: 6 Rev. Mark L., m. Anne Kiser; John, m. ——, in S. C.; Monroe, m. ——, in S. C. Henry, d. s., killed in Confederate Army; Mary A., m. Henry Kiser. 6 Rev. Mark L. Carpenter is a local Meth. preacher and a prominent citizen of Gaston County living near Lander's chapel. His children are: 7 Mary, m. Noah Carpenter; Sarah, m. Jacob Carpenter; Lucinda, m. Henry Hasten; Manda, m. Sam'l Lenhardt; Julia A., s.; Sylvanus, s.; Wm. B., m. Anna Clark; Lee, m. Lavina Mauney. 7 Mary Carpenter's children: 8 Ella, m. T. B. Lenhardt (c); Ila, m. Jno. Spargo; Lafayette, m. Ella Carpenter. 8 Ila Spargo's children: 9 Grafton, Sherwood, Loy,

Ella May and Mary L. 8 Lafayette Carpenter has two small children. 7 Sarah Carpenter's children: 8 Wm., m. Nancy Huffstetler (c); Pressly, m. Bertie Cody; Burgin, m. Minnie Carpenter (c); Ella, m. Robt. Ford; Docia, m. James Cody; Osie, m. —— Edwards (c); Sam'l and Bright. 8 Pressley Carpenter has one small child. 8 Ella Ford's children: 9 Ella May; Sam'l and 2 others, small. 8 Docia Cody has two small children. 7 Lucinda Hasten's children: 8 Larkin, m. ——; and Wm., Thos., Ila and Pearl, all single. 8 Larkin Hasten's children: 9 Otis and 2 others. 7 Manda Lenhardt's children: 8 Essie P. and infant. 7 Wm. B. Carpenter's children: 8 Webb. 7 Lee Carpenter's children: 8 Grafton and Spargo, twins; Bud and others. 6 John Carpenter has three sons and five daughters in S. C., names not learned. '6 Monroe Carpenter's children: 7 Julius and Monroe both married and have families at Chester, S. C. 6 Mary A. Kiser's children: 7 Schenck; Ben, s., killed by falling limb; Letha, m. Jno. Clemmer. 7 Letha Clemmer has 4 or 5 small children.

**5** Katie Mosteller's children: 6 Mary, m. Vardry Cauble; Eli, m. Lavina Heavener; Sarah, m. Matt Meroney; Cath., m. —— Broomhead; David, m. Lydia Cooper; Susan, m. Dobbin Lowry and Mark Brown; Michael, m. ——, in Ark.; Frances Eliza, m. Jno. Bynum; Margt., m. Jno. Kiser. 6 Mary Cauble's children: 7 Geo., m. —— Nixon (c) (sister to Sheriff Nixon); Sarah, m. Jos. Garland; Mamie, m. James Gates; Mattie, m. Jno. Anthony. 7 Sarah Garland's children: 8 Wm.; Lula, m. Andrew Parham; and others. Lula Parham has children in Arkansas. 7 Mamie Gates' children: 8 Georgia, m. Bert Hedges-peth; Bergin, Pearl, Jno. and 2 more. 7 Mattie Anthony's children: 8 Wallace, Mattie, m. —— Kee (Wyoming); Frank and another, small.

6 Eli Mosteller's children: 7 Thomas, m. Sallie Reynolds; Rich, m. Emma Williams. 7 Thomas Mosteller's children: 8 Frank, James, George, Lily, Anne and others. 7 Rich Mosteller's children: 8 Jacob, Emma and others. 6 Sarah Meroney's children: 7 Mary J., m. Sylvanus Pasour; Sallie, m. Mark Hovis, son of Moses Hovis; Jacob, d. s., in Confederate Army. 7 Mary J. Pasour's children: 8 Lizzie, Oscar, Lucy, Bright, Marietta, Sam'l and Miller. 7 Sallie Hovis' children: 8 See Mark Hovis, page 199.

6 Catharine Broomhead has children in Miss. 6 David Mosteller's children: 7 Peter, m. Anne Gantt (c); Jno., David and Ada. 6 Susan Lowry-Brown's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Michael Mosteller has children in Arkansas. 6 Frances Eliza Bynum's children: 7 Pet, m. Ed Lowry; David, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Turner; Jno., m. Mattie Rhyne, daughter of David Rhyne, page 145; Bud, d. s.; Eli, s.; Katie, m. Jno. McAlister; Node, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Weaver; Chas., s.; Pressley, s. 6 Margt. Kiser's children: 7 Ida, m. Peter Hasten; Ed, m. Anne Hoffman; Alex, m. Mattie Harrell; Jno., m. Daisy Rhyne; Bettie, m. Frank Robinson; Josephine, m. Jno. Uren; Sallie, m. Jacob Senter; Ella, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Reed; Hattie, m. Jno. George. 7 Ed Kiser's children: 8 Callie C. 7 Ida Hasten's children: 8 Marvin, Jno., Ila and others. 7 Jno. Kiser's, Hattie George's, Sallie Senter's, Alex Kiser's children, not learned. 7 Bettie Robinson has 3 or 4 children. 7 Josephine Uren has children in Ga. 7 Ella Reed has children in Shelby, N. C.

5 Eli Carpenter's children not ascertained.

5 Polly Witherspoon has children in Arkansas.

5 Eliza Mauney's children: 6 Philip, m. \_\_\_\_\_; and others.

5 Susie McKee has children in Ark.

5 Betsy Hovis in Tenn.

4 Elizabeth Rudisill, daughter of Philip Rudisill, m. Sam'l Carpenter, brother to Wm. Carpenter, her sister Millie's husband. She had the following children: 5 Millie, m. Levi Rudisill; Philip, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Carpenter, daughter of Blacksmith Jacob Carpenter, a brother to his father; Susan, m. Wiley Rudisill; Michael, m. Rebecca Carpenter; Lizzie, m. Michael Carpenter; Fanny, m. David Friday; Sam'l, m. Elizabeth Carpenter; Ephraim, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Selena, m. Solomon Carpenter.

5 Millie Rudisill's children: 6 See Levi Rudisill, page 285.

5 Philip Carpenter moved to Indiana and I have not been able to trace his descendants.

5 Susan Rudisill's children: 6 See Wiley Rudisill, page 283.

5 Michael Carpenter's children: 6 Sarah A., m. Rev. G. L. Hunt; Eliz. Cath., s.; Lawson, s., died in Confederate Army; Cephas, d. s.; Frances, m. Marcus Carpenter; Jno. F., m. Dulcinea Alexander; Nancy, m. Henry Kiser (Philip's son); Mary, m. Henry Kiser; Rev. M. L., m. Callie Senter; Adolphus, m. Jennie Miller; and twins, died single.

6 Sarah A. Hunt's children: 7 Frances, m. Jefferson M. Hoffman; Peter M., m. Frances E. Miller; Nancy K., m. Rev. Davidson C. Hoffman; Rev. Luther M., m. E. Grace Helsel; Sarah J., m. Jefferson D. Miller; Jno. A., m. Antoinette Bumgarner; Barbara D., m. Rev. J. M. Senter; Ella F., m. Robt. Sigman; Geo. W., m. Wilhelmina Settlemyre. 7 Frances Hoffman's children: 8 Mary E., m. Wm. L. Eckard; Sarah R., m. Chas. W. Reeves; Martha M., m. N. Monroe Newton; Luther L.; David M., m. Bonnie L. Starnes; Emma E., m. Luther W. Hoffman; Bennie I., m. Alfred P. Hunnycutt (c); Jefferson E., Virgie M. and Alburtus W. 8 Mary E. Eckland's children: 9 Elsie L., Oliver C., Ora M., Oma E., Wm. T., Lila O., Luda A., Laurin A., Gladys L. 8 Sarah R. Reeves' children: 9 Lucy E. and Jefferson J. 8 Martha M. Newton's children: 9 Emma E., Ruel D., Essie P., Frances G., Margt. E. 8 David M. Hoffman's children: 9 Edwin M. 8 Emma E. Hoffman's children: 9 Ola E. 7 Peter M. Hunt's children: 8 J. Ransome, m. Esther Gerberding; G. Raymond, m. Addie B. Whitlow; J. Dorsey, J. Loy, Chas. L., Elsie M., Harry W., Peter E., Percy E. 8 J. Ransome Hunt's children: 9 Ruth J. 8 G. Raymond Hunt's children: 9 Cecil E. and Earl B. 7 Nancy K. Hoffman's children: 8 Ossie P., m. Geo. Spencer and has one child: 9 Wm.

7. Rev. Luther M. Hunt's children: 8 Vivian R., Rebekah, Lois. 7 Sarah J. Miller's children: 8 Nora M., Olive G., Urban O., Gerold O., Cloe J., Edith O. 7 Jno. A. Hunt's children: 8 Bleaka R., Rhetta V., Sadie L. and Glenn A. 7 Barbara D. Senter's children: 8 See Rev. J. M. Senter, page 171. 7 Ella F. Simon's children: 8 Mabel R., Clara F., Bertie S., Effie M. 7 George W. Hunt's children: 8 Cora Lee, Myrtle M. and Walter G.

6 Frances Carpenter's children: 7 M. L., m. Callie Carpenter; Jas., m. Lavina Carpenter; Ben, m. ——; Lawson, m. Mary George; Caroline, m. Ralph Metcalf; Emma, m. Lee Eaker; Ella, m. Walter Hauss. 6 Jno. F. Carpenter's children: 7 Sidney, m. Anne L. Heafner; Alex, m. Josephine Kiser; Ella, m. Fayette Carpenter; Lavina, s.; Jno. E., m. Leona Brown; Emma Lee, s. 7 Sidney Carpenter's children: 8 Vivian, Carl, Rachael, Estelle, Hazel and Gladys. 7 Alex Carpenter's children: 8 Ransom, Sam'l, Zelda, Theo., Ollie. 7 Ella Carpenter's children: 8 Floyd,

Mozelle and Fay Belle. 7 Jno. E. Carpenter's children: 8 Irene, d. s.; Pauline, Raymond and baby. 6 Nancy Kiser's children: 7 Christy, m. Sallie Cloninger, daughter of Big Andy Cloninger; Luther, m. Rhoda Rash. 7 Christy Kiser's children: 8 See Sallie Kiser, page 161. 7 Luther Kiser's children: 8 Baby boy. 6 Mary Kiser's children: 7 Sidney, m. Lily Byers; Michael, m. Sallie Clemmer; Fayette, s.; Wm., m. Osie Brown; Ella, Anderson, Dock, Gus and Sam'l. 7 Sidney Kiser's children: 8 Pearl, Henderson and Ethel. 7 Michael Kiser's children: 8 Oscar and baby boy.

6 Rev. M. L. Carpenter is a most excellent sober minded man and minister of the Lutheran Church. For his children, see Callie Carpenter, page 171. His wife is dead. He is living quietly on his farm near Long Shoals, N. C. 6 Adolphus Carpenter's children: 7 Luther, m. —— (c); (wife is dead); Cammie, m. Mamie Sherrill; Lizzie, s.; Maude, m. Henry Sherrill (c); Violet and Catharine. 7 Cammie Carpenter has some children at Hickory, N. C.

**5** Lizzie Carpenter's children: 6 Wm., m. Martha Hinson and Mamie Wharton; Frances, m. Alfred McCaslin; Sarah, m. Mike Plonk (c); David killed in Confederate Army, single; Mary, m. McDowell Abernethy; Malinda, m. Robt. Alexander; Jennie, m. Jacob Cook; Alice, s.; Susan, m. Jackson DeLane (c). 6 Wm. Carpenter's children: 7 Edwin and Odus by 1st wife. 6 Frances McCaslin's children: 7 Wm., d. s., at age of 21 years; Elizabeth, m. Marcus Koon. 7 Elizabeth Koon's children: 8 Wm., m. Lucy Price, daughter of Rev. J. P. Price; Bergin, m. Mary Archey; Hubert, Polycarp, Jessie, Harvey; and Eliz., d. s. 8 Wm. Koon's children: 9 Pauline and Margaret. 6 Mary Abernethy's children: 7 Michael, Jno., Geo., Thos. and Mary. 6 Malinda Alexander's children: 7 Jno. Berry and Sally. 6 Jennie Cook's children: 7 Robt., James, Clyde, Murphy, Jno., Conrad, Pearl and Susan.

**5** Frances Friday's children: 6 Andrew, m. Mary Depriest. 6 Andrew Friday's children: 7 Jno. A., m. Leora Shrum; Fanny, m. J. M. Arp (d. c.); Lula, m. Jackson Blanton, Rutherford Co., N. C. 7 Jno. A. Friday's children: 8 Oscar, Ora Belle, d. s.; Elsie; Loyd, d. s.; Ruth and Sudie. 7 Lula Blanton's children: 8 Fred, Vernie and several others.

**5** Samuel Carpenter's children: 6 Sarah and Frances were the oldest among others. This family went to Ala. and I have not heard from them.

**5** Ephraim Carpenter moved to La. He had one son and one daughter.

**5** Salena Carpenter's children: Henry, Frances, Susan, Pinkney and Alfred, all died single. Julius and Calvin, twins, married sisters; Jno., m. —— Haynes; Emma, m. Jacob Shuford. These have descendants who live on Clarks' Creek, Lincoln Co., N. C.

**4** Susie Rudisill Hafner had children as follows: 5 John A., m. Amanda Wallace; Andrew, m. —— Guynn, Kizzie Hardwick and Sarah West; Ephraim, m. Mary A. Fiemster; Marcus, m. Mary McDaniels; Solomon, m. Sadie Reinhardt; Mary, m. Jethro Sigman, Newton, N. C.; Elizabeth, m. John Keisler.

**5** Jno. A. Hafner's children: 6 Jno. A., Jr., s., died in Civil War in Confederate Army; Hugh W., m. Emma Settlemire; Sarah, m. J. C. Cornwell; Thos. C., m. Maggie Hardin; Susan, d. s.; Geo. W., m. Mamie Kistler. 6 Hugh W. Hafner's children: 7 Mary, m. Dr. Theodore Tinsley; Leila, m. Erastus N. Rudisill; and Rebecca. 6 Sarah Cornwell's children: 7 Hattie, Jno., Clyde, Minnie, Burris and Iva. 6 Thomas C. Hafner's children: 7 Wallace, Jno. and Thos. C., Jr.

**5** Andrew Hafner's children: 6 Mollie, m. Wm. H. Abell and Mattie, d. s., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: E. Eudocia, m. Jno. B. Patrick; Robt. R., m. Wren Howze and Emma Lewis; Rev. Wm. A., m. Mary E. Parks and Susie A. Shannon; Harriet, m. Dr. S. G. Miller; Jno. R., m. Maggie Melton (c); Butler J., m. —— Woods, Newport, Ark., and has one child. 6 Eudocia Patrick's children: 7 T. W. and several died in infancy. 6 Robt. R. Hafner, Jr.'s children: 7 Wrenn by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: R. R., Jr. 6 Harriet Miller's children: 7 Mary M. and infant. 6 Rev. Wm. A. Hafner is a Presbyterian minister living in York Co., S. C. I notice with sorrow his 2nd wife has just recently died. His children are: 7 Andrew P., by 1st wife died infant; and by 2nd wife: James H., Andrew R. and Wm. A., Jr.

**5** Marcus Hafner's children: 6 Hugh, died young; Susan, m. James Stevenson; Wiley, m. Gurnella Kirkpatrick; Sam'l, m.

Fanny McAlily; Nancy, m. Andrew Inman; Andrew, m. Mary McCorley (c); Maggie, m. Wm. Ferguson; Kizzie, m. Wm. Kirkpatrick; Aggie, m. Jno. C. Kirkpatrick; Lula, m. Davis Kirkpatrick; Frank, m. Cora Hardin. 6 Susan Stevenson's children: 7 Loney, Jno. A. and Hafner S. 6 Wiley Hafner's children: 7 Sam'l, Jno., Henry and Craig. 6 Sam'l Hafner's children: 7 Maggie. 6 Nancy Inman's children: 7 Minnie, Arthur, Frank, Ernest, Robt., Mary, Lula, Lilliest, Claude and Alice. 6 Maggie Ferguson's children: 7 Mary, Haskell, Ada, Mark and Colie. 6 Kizzie Kirkpatrick's children: 7 Fred, Macie, Charlton, Lois, Marvin, Marion and Wilbur. 6 Aggie Kirkpatrick's children: 7 Lillian, Robt., Mark, Alline, Ola, Agnes, Sudie. 6 Lula Kirkpatrick's children: 7 Frank, Davis, Ruth, Frasier, Lucile and infant. 6 Frank Hafner's children: 7 Wilbur.

5 Ephraim Hafner's children: 6 Wm. E. J., living in Greenville, Tex., and has a family; Ephraim died in Confederate Army in Civil War.

5 Solomon Hafner's children: 6 Jno., m. Emma Sigman; Andrew, m. Mattie Jarrett and —— Bolick; Emma, m. James Reinhardt; Mollie, m. Wm. Schronce; and perhaps others in Catawba Co., N. C. Further descendants not learned.

5 Mary Sigman and family lived at Newton, N. C. Her children were: 6 Margaret, d. s.; Ellen K., m. Jno. J. Heavener; D. Elias, m. Emma Rhodes; G. A., m. Lizzie Huitt; Emmett, d. s.; Frances U., d. s.; Celia, m. A. C. Boggs. 6 Ellen K. Heavener's children: 7 Fanny, m. P. L. Sigman; Mary, m. —— Wyant (c). 7 Fanny Sigman's children: 8 Jno. and Howard. 6 D. Elias Sigman's children: 7 See Dorcas E. Sigman, page 98. 7 Myrtle, m. Vernon Sigman; J. E., m. Estie Deal; J. C., s.; Hester, m. Garland Wilson; Zoe, m. Ernest Seitz (c); R. B., Paul C., D. E. and S. A., twins; Hugh W. 7 Myrtle Sigman's children: 8 Ewell, Ralph, Walter, Emily, Coyt and Mabel. 7 J. E. Sigman's children: 8 Fred and Mattie Lee. 7 Hester Wilson's children: 8 Jeannetta.

6 G. A. Sigman's children: 7 Reba, m. Gordon Wilson; and Claude, m. Anne Cloninger; Mary and Pearl. 7 Reba Wilson's children: 8 Forney, Ernest, Richard, Mildred and baby. 7 Claude Sigman's children: 8 Geo., Catharine and baby. 6 Celia Boggs' children: 7 Z. V., m. Daisy Icard; Ralph, m. Stella Kale; Mittie, m. —— Hoke (2 children); Russell, Maude, Fred,

Fitzhugh, Anne May. 7 Z. V. Boggs' children: 8 Helen, Geo. and Woodrow. 7 Ralph Boggs has three or four children.

**5** Elizabeth Kiesler's children: 6 Geo., m. Mary Kistler; Robt., m. Eliza Cauble; Jacob, m. Etta Hamlett; James, m. Anne Miller; David, s.; Sarah, s.; Isabel, m. —— Lewis; Susan, s.; Mattie, m. Abs. Miller. Further descendants not learned.

**4** Barbara Rudisill, daughter of Philip Rudisill, and youngest of his children, married Joseph Plonk. Her children were: 5 Jacob, drowned in Indian Creek when 13 years old; Jonas, m. Ann E. Oates; David, m. Mary Rudisill (c); Philip, m. Mary Beam; Michael, m. Lorena Thomas, Jacksonville, Fla., Sarah Carpenter and Mary J. Creasmore; Sallie, m. David Crouse; Katie, m. Wm. Froneberger; Betsy, m. Allen Baker.

**5** Jonas Plonk was born March 18, 1823, married Ann Ellen Oates Aug. 17, 1847. Thirteen children were born to them. Five died in infancy. The eight children who grew up were: 6 Joseph C., b. Dec. 9, 1852, m. Laura Roberts (c); Wm. L., b. Feb. 6, 1855, m. Regina Ware; Jno. David, b. March 14, 1857, m. Margt. Adams, died July 14, 1902; Michael L., b. May 3, 1859, m. Leonora Love; Martha, b. July 2, 1863, single; Rufus S., b. June 12, 1866, m. Mollie Mobley; Thos., b. Nov. 14, 1869, m. Docia Bruett (c); Margaret, b. March 7, 1876, m. G. L. Goode.

6 Wm. L. Plonk's children: 7 Ida, m. C. J. Rhodes; Jno., s.; Clarence, m. Ellen Patterson; Eunice, Rufus, Laura, Wm., Lily, Carl and Mary. 7 Ida Rhodes had one child: 8 Jno. S. and died. 7 Clarence Plonk's children: 8 Fredk. S. and Zebulon O. 6 Jno. David Plonk's children: 7 Mary E., m. Jno. Lackey; Lily, Espy, Laura, m. Raymond W. Bradley June 10, 1914. 7 Mary E. Lackey's children: 8 Jas. D., Margt., Ethel L. and Jno. P. 6 Michael L. Plonk's children: 7 Anne, m. G. V. Patterson; Lucy, Grier and Jettie. 6 Rufus S. Plonk's children: 7 Mobley, May, Ethel, Rufus, Calvin, Herbert, Nannie B., Elizabeth, Ruth and Eva. 6 Margaret Goode's children: 7 Sarah.

**5** Philip Plonk's children: 6 Eli, d. s.; Joseph, m. Mary Rudisill; Jno., d. s.; Michael, m. Anne Cornwell. 6 Joseph Plonk's children: 7 Philip; Carrie, d. s.; Mamie, m. Peter Chatman; etc. See Mary Plonk, page 288. 6 Michael Plonk's children: 7 Mamie, m. Bergin Heavener; Mattie, m. Guy Haynes; Jessie,

Anna, Lily Belle and Lewis. 7 Mamie Heavener's children: 8 Madeline; Michael, d. s.; Harry and Anne.

5 Michael Plonk's children: 6 He moved to Florida and lived most of his life. In later days he returned, I think, to N. C. and lived at Newton. I have failed to get particulars of his family. He had a daughter who married — Herndon. Her name was Lily. Mrs. H. J. Puckett living at Stonewall, Fla., was his daughter and has a large family. His daughter, Mary E., married — Plummer. She died and left seven children and some grandchildren in Fla. His son, M. J. T. Plonk, was deputy sheriff at Jacksonville, Fla.

5 Sallie Crouse's children: 6 Katie, b. June 12, 1840, m. Lafayette Yount, b. Mar. 15, 1832, married Oct. 13, 1857; Barbara, m. Jno. Aderholdt; Wm. L., m. Martha Stowe; Josephine, m. Jno. Quickle. 6 Katie Yount's children: 7 Sallie, b. Jan. 11, 1862, m. Calvin Rockett March 7, 1878; Emma, m. L. E. Rockett; Ida, b. Feb. 14, 1870, m. Jno. U. Ledbetter; Edith, b. Apr. 26, 1878, m. Wm. G. Hill; and Jno., s. 7 Sallie Rockett's children: 8 Wm. L., m. —, and has one child; Ernest A., m. —, and has one child; Catharine L., m. —, and has five children; Meta E., m. —, and has one child; Bryte C., m. —, and has three children; and Floyd P. 7 Emma Rockett's children: 8 Cath., b. July 1st, 1893; Jno. F., b. Oct. 2, 1895; Edwin C., b. Sept. 17, 1897; Elsie M., b. Apr. 25, 1901. 7 Ida Ledbetter's children: 8 Ralph O., b. Dec. 8, 1894; Earl L., b. Dec. 30, 1895, died Aug. 25, 1897; Pauline, b. Aug. 8, 1899; Jeanne, b. Apr. 11, 1902; Cath. N., b. Apr. 13, 1906. 7 Edith Hill's children: 8 Wm., b. Jan. 10, 1899; Francis, b. Sept. 21, 1900; Elizabeth, b. Aug. 21, 1903.

6 Barbara Aderholdt's children: 7 See John Aderholdt, page 287. 6 Wm. L. Crouse was a prominent physician of Lincolnton, N. C. His children were: 7 Prue, m. Bartlett Shipp, a brilliant young lawyer; May, m. Hal Merritt (c); Bright<sup>m. Woerne Raaff</sup> and Stowe. 7 Prue Shipp has two children, Hendersonville, N. C. 6 Josephine Quickle's children: 7 Wm., m. Clyde Graves; Gus, s.; Jno., d. s.; Thos., m. Addie Guy; Fay, Lonnie, David, Sallie May and Aubrey. 7 Wm. Quickle's children: 8 Anne Laurie and Dorothy Josephine. 7 Thos. Quickle has one child. Is a physician at Gastonia and Gus is a lawyer, legislator, etc.



**MISS MATTIE E. PLONK**

Cherokee Falls, S. C. Now and for some years an invalid, but one of the most enthusiastic and efficient helpers in the preparation and publication of this book.



**5** Katie Froneberger's children: 6 David, b. Feb. 15, 1845, d. s.; Sylvanus, b. Dec. 28, 1846, d. s., killed by lightning in Confederate Army; Elizabeth, b. Mar. 21, 1850, m. Jno. Beatty Aug. 21, 1872; Barbara, b. Sept. 21, 1851; Nanny, b. Nov. 21, 1860, m. David P. Hallman; Ellen, b. Oct. 29, 1858, m. Z. T. Hallman, Dec. 19, 1877; Mary A., b. Nov., 1853, m. David Allen, June 14, 1874; Joseph, b. Aug. 1, 1856, m. Susan Oates Nov. 28, 1878; Frances, b. Sept. 22, 1863, d. s., Dec., 1908; Carrie, b. May, 1866, m. Larkin Pasour April 24, 1894.

6 Sylvanus Froneberger was a member of Co. D, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. I was in Co. C, same Regiment. On our retreat from Bentonville, I think it was a short distance east of Chapel Hill, a storm came up and we hurriedly turned into the woods and put up our tents. Froneberger's tent was near ours and in common with many others blew down. He took refuge under a large leaning oak tree about twenty feet in front of our tent in plain view. He had just taken his position when the lightning struck the tree and he fell dead. His heavy woollen sock was split wide open but the shoe left apparently uninjured. I was crouched down in the tent with my weight resting on my right leg which for a short time was paralyzed. 6 Elizabeth Beatty's children: 7 J. W., Lindsay and Minnie. 6 Mary A. Allen's children: 7 J. Wm., Mamie and others. This family lives near Albertsville, Ala. 6 Joseph Froneberger's children: 7 Fanny, Thos., Ruth, Orby, Jacob E., Anne and J. Boyd.

6 Ellen Hallman's children: 7 J. Sylvanus, Wm. and Audie; and triplets, died young. 6 Nancy Hallman's children: 7 Filbert, m. Louise McKie; Maggie, m. Vernon Marshal; Ellen, m. Plato Short; Zulia; Essie, m. Edgar Pearson; Flemming, Anne, Lawrence, Jno., Rhoda and Rosa, twins; Thos. and Lula. 7 Filbert Hallman's children: 8 Lela, Mamie, David; Bertie, d. s.; and Garland. 7 Maggie Marshal's children: 8 Claudia. 7 Ellen Short's children: 8 Clarence and Noah. 7 Essie Pearson's children: 8 Mattie. 6 Carrie Pasour's children: 7 Fannie, m. M. Lutz—she had triplets which died; Thos., m. Tenly Hoyle; Ruth W., m. Wiley Sarvice; Sylvanus, m. Cora Reynolds; Wm. H., m. Zanie Blalock. These couples have young children; names not learned.

**5** Elizabeth Baker's children: 6 Philip S., m. Sallie Summitt

and Sarah Patterson; Wm., m. Frances Beam; Michael J., m. Dora Shull; Barbara, m. David Beam; Mary, m. Jeff Hoover; D. M., m. Mary S. Porter; Ellen, m. Peter C. Beam; Jno. A., m. Alice Childers; Jane, m. Columbus C. Beam; Columbus, d. s.; Enoch, m. Lela Cline (c); Laura, m. Calvin Carpenter.

6 Philip Baker's children: 7 Henry S., by 1st wife, m. Callie Biggers (c); and by 2nd wife: R. C., m. Mattie Bumgarner; Sallie, m. Thos. Fulton; Lillian, m. Wm. Willis; Luther, Pearl Fred. 7 R. C. Baker's children: 8 Ruth, Wm., Ernest; and Eunice died young. 7 Sallie Fulton's children: 8 Mary, Pearl and Thos, Jr. 7 Lillian Willis has one child. 6 Wm. Baker's children: 7 Sallie, m. Lee Heavener and —— Hauss; Mary, m. —— Reinhardt; and others, in all, about eight daughters. This family lives at Hull's Cross Roads, Cleveland Co., N. C. 6 Michael J. Baker lives at Fallston, N. C. His children are: 7 Bright, Lila, Morris, Berla Lee, Blaine and Banks. 6 Barbara Beam's children: 7 Dovie, m. Jno. Morrison; Mary, m. Jno. Poston; Bettie, s.; Jno., m. —— Hord; David, m. Ada Sperling (c); Sallie, m. Sam'l Black (c); and Harmon. 7 Dovie Morrison's children: 8 David. 7 Mary Poston has three children. 7 Jno. Beam has one.

6 Mary Hoover's children: 7 Baker, David; Sallie, m. Daniel Yoder; Mattie, s.; Bright, s.; Thos., s.; Lee. 6 D. M. Baker has no children. 6 Ellen Beam's children: 7 Walter, m. Carrie Hauss (c); Florence, m. Roland A. Count (c); Pearl, m. Plato London; Mary, m. Jno. Carpenter; Hubert, Bright, Blanche and Platt. 7 Pearl London's children: 8 Harvey. 7 Mary Carpenter has an infant. 6 John A. Baker's children: 7 Lee D. and Maude E. 6 Jane Beam's children: 7 Thos., m. ——; Marcus, Mary, Lizzie, Prue, Joshua and Gertie. 6 Laura Carpenter's children: 7 Pearl, Chas., Florence, Guy, Lonie, Sallie, Clyde, Lula and infant.

---

### SECTION 3—MICHAEL RUDISILL

**1** Michael Rudisill, one of the brother founders of the family here, as were also his other brothers, was born in Germany. We do not know the date or place of his birth or much of his life in the old world. We can say in general that our German fathers

all came to this country from the upper Rhine section of Germany. That means the Palatine country and the neighboring sections near Switzerland. When a boy in his play-fighting age he received from a playmate by accident a very severe wound from the enemy's artillery in the form of an arrow which struck him in the eye and deprived him of half his vision. Nevertheless he was a worthy and successful citizen-pioneer among the Indian arrows of his new home in America. Some time about 1750 he came to North Carolina from his temporary home in Pennsylvania and settled on Leeper's Creek about four miles from Iron Station just below the old Hamerschold's iron furnace. The country was then an unbroken wilderness but occupied by the Indian natives, with whom he and his family lived in peace and friendship. So much so was this that having business back in Pennsylvania, he left his wife and children in their midst and made the visit. He brought back some seed wheat which was propagated and kept on the farm and neighborhood for over the succeeding hundred years. Mr. Rudisill acquired a very large body of land on both sides of the creek, portions of which were later acquired by his son-in-law, Jacob Link, and by other members of his family. Portions of his plantation are still occupied by his great grandsons, Jno. and Luther Rudisill. As heretofore stated, he and his brothers, Philip and Terrick Rudisill,—spelled then by mistake I suppose "Rudisealy," bought or entered land from the State, May 20, 1754. This was about as early as any entry of land in this section. Michael Rudisill's entry was dated May 17th, but these three patents or notes thereof are registered together in the office of the Secretary of State in Book 13, pages 2, 3 and 4. His entry was described as 200 acres, beginning "at a black oak about two miles from his brother Philip's land. This must have been somewhere in the neighborhood of Iron Station and could not have been his home on Leeper's Creek. I think it probable that the entry of Terrick Rudisill was at least part of the Dellinger tavern land, or as known in later days, the Brick House Jno. B. Smith place, or "Magnolia." Henry Dellinger married this pioneer's daughter and his only child that came south with him. After a long and useful life of service to God and mankind he and his wife ended their work in opening up and building up this goodly section of the new world. The time of his death has not been definitely

learned. It was some time between Aug. 4, 1792, the date of the will of his brother Philip, wherein he was made a legatee, and the last of 1793, when partition was made of some of his land between his sons, Henry, Philip, Jacob and his grandson, Henry, the son of Jno. Rudisill, deceased. He and his wife are buried in a private graveyard on his home farm. His son Henry and his family are also buried there. To somebody's shame no marble or stone commemorate the life of this noble old couple of our ancestral family. The children of Michael Rudisill were:

- 3** Henry, m. Catharine Friday and Saloma Seitz (Sides);
- 3** Philip, m. Elizabeth Johnson in 1788;
- 3** Susanna, m. John Derr (Darr);
- 3** John, m. Mary Ramsaur, daughter of Terrick Ramsaur (?)
- 3** Jacob, m. Susanna Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle;
- 3** Catharine, m. Jacob Link;
- 3** Hannah, b. 1758, m. Rev. Jno. Godfrey Arndt (Pioneer Lutheran);
- 3** Elizabeth, m. Matthias Davault;
- 3** Dorothy (Dolly), m. John Early, 1798;
- 3** Barbara, m. Conrad Cansler.

**3** I think John, not Henry, sons of Michael, was the oldest child. Henry was probably about the youngest. But as I have written Henry first in the foregoing list I will pursue the regular order. Henry succeeded to his father's home place. In the earlier period the English law of primogeniture seems to have prevailed among our German fathers, but later there arose almost a custom, to say the least it was a common practice, to leave the ancestral home to the last born son. The first wife of Henry Rudisill was Catharine, daughter of Nicholas Friday. She died young and is buried in the home graveyard. The inscription on her tombstone is: "Sacred to the memory of Catharine Rudisill. Died 1791, aged 31 years and 7 months." After this Henry Rudisill married a widow, Salome or Susanna Sides (Seitz). She lived until 1829 and is buried at same graveyard. Her inscription is: "Susanna Rudisill died 1829, aged 57 years. Henry Rudisill himself died and is buried by his wives. His inscription reads: "Sacred to the memory of Henry Rudisill. Was born February 17, 1760. Departed this life August 28, 1834, aged 74 years, 6 months and 11 days." He had a large family of children, to-wit:

**4** John, m. Sarah Cline; Andrew, Michael; Anne, m. Jacob Costner; David, m. Susanna Hovis, daughter of Jno. Hovis, and Lydia Sides; these all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Hettie, m. Madison (Matt) Smith; Susan, m. David Summerow; Louisa, m. Ephraim Goodson; Solomon, m. Mary Finger.

**4** John Rudisill moved to South Carolina, and lived near Spartanburg. His children were: 5 Elizabeth, d. s.; Henry C., m. Melissa Spencer; Catharine, m. Glenn Seay; David, s., killed in Confederate Army; Andrew, m. Medora Bobs; Jno. N., m. Nancy Lively; Jacob, s., killed in Confederate Army (Green Co., Ark.); Wm., m. —— and —— Land.

**5** Henry C. Rudisill's children: 6 Geo. A., s., killed in Confederate Army; J. M., m. Parisade King and Jane Moore; Martha C., m. Daniel Barry; F. M., s., killed in Confederate Army; Aaron C., m. Elizabeth Richter; Sarah, d. s.; and Jno., d. s. 6 J. M. Rudisill's children: 7 Etta, m. Jeff Oglesby; Tee, m. Harvey Howe, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: James, Grady and Dewey. 7 Etta Oglesby's children: 8 Not learned. 7 Tee Howe's children: 8 Minnie, m. —— Gossett, and has one child. 6 Martha C. Barry's children: 7 Maggie, m. Martin Jackson; Mildren, d. s.; Wm., d. s.; Ida, d. s.; Minnie, m. Jno. Hampton; Chas., m. ——; Jno., s. 6 Aaron C. Rudisill lives in Spartanburg, S. C. He has a most pleasant and interesting family consisting of his wife and six interesting children about grown. Three sons and three daughters, all single. His children are: 7 Richter H., Elizabeth, Chas. F., Bertha F., Aaron B. and Mary.

**5** Cath. Seay's children: 6 Several—one named Jno. J.

**5** Andrew Rudisill's children: 6 Victoria Texanna, m. Thos. Page; Earl B., m. Martha Page and ——.

**5** John N. Rudisill's children: 6 Arthur, Jno., Philip and Sarah (in Ga.).

**5** Wm. Rudisill's children: 6 Garner, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Emma and Oscar L., a dentist in Atlanta, Ga.

**4** Of Andrew and Michael Rudisill, I have learned nothing definite. They probably went to Mo. with their brother, David, but I heard nothing of them there nor in S. C. when there.

**4** David Rudisill moved to Missouri. His children by 1st wife were: 5 See Susanna Hovis Rudisill, page 195. And by

his second wife: 5 Michael, s.; Suraisa, s.; Jacob, m. —— Davis; Hettie, m. ——; Wise and Winfield S., s.

**5** I haven't learned of the children of Jacob, son of David Rudisill.

**5** Hettie Wise had one child, Robt., and perhaps others.

**4** Anne Costner's children: 5 See Jacob Costner, page 242 et seq.

**4** Susan Summerow's children: 5 Wm., d. s., in Confederate Army; Henry M., m. Sarah Richards; Rufus, m. Mary Friday; Salome, m. N. Wingate; Catharine, m. Henry S. Dellinger; Louisa, m. David Eddleman; Adaline, m. Robinson McLurd; Susan, m. Geo. Hines; Franklin, single, died or lost in Civil War.

**5** Henry M. Summerow was a faithful Confederate soldier in Co. H, 52nd N. C. Regt., wounded at Gettysburg; promoted corporal. He is a good citizen still living at Stanley, N. C. His children are: 6 Juanita, Frank; Thos., m. Cynthia Blackwell; and Willie. 6 Thomas Summerow has one small daughter: 7 Grace May.

**5** Rufus Summerow's children: 6 Anne, m. Jno. Mauney; and Wm., m. Ellen Skates (c). 6 Anne Mauney's children: 7 Carl.

**5** Salome Wingate's children: 6 Emma, m. Pink Asberry; James, m. Lucy Allen; Anna, m. Eugene Gamble; Wm., m. Cora James. 6 James Wingate's children: 7 Fletcher and another. 6 Wm. Wingate's children: 7 Robt., Jesse and Braxton.

**5** Catharine Dellinger's children: 6 Ida, died single.

**5** Louisa Eddleman's children: 6 H. M., m. Mrs. Jennie Williams; W. P., m. Nellie Roseman (c); Laura, m. Jno. Beatty; Sidney, m. Lundy Reed. 6 H. M. Eddleman is a physician of Gastonia. He had one son Parks who died when 9 years old. 6 Laura Beatty's children: 7 Marvin, Gordon, Dewitt, Clelland, Hall and Kenneth. 6 Sidney Eddleman's children: 7 Bertha, David and another.

**5** Adaline McLurd's children: 6 Lee, Ed; Henry, d. s.; Carrie; Hattie, m. R. B. Babbington; and Mary, m. J. W. Dellinger. 6 Hattie Babbington's children: 7 Mary L. and R. B., Jr.

**5** Susan Hines' children: 6 Ola, m. Chas. Noel (c); Walter, m. —— Earney; Ada and Claude. 6 Walter Hines has a small child.

**4** Hettie Smith's children: 5 Rhoda, m. David McCorkle; Mark, m. Jane Friday; Robert, m. Sarah Sherrill; Eugenia, m. Wilkinson Payne (c); Winslow, m. Mary Henly and Addie Laughenhour; Roxanna, m. Dr. Henry Mott; Leckie, m. Col. Jack Reinhardt; James, s., died in Confederate Army; Addie, m. Burt Rhyne; Frank, m. Zettie Munday.

**5** Rhoda McCorkle's children: 6 Locke, m. —— Robinson and —— Payne; James, m. Fanny Erson (c).

**5** Mark Smith's children: 6 Vertie, m. Joseph Robinson (See Jane Smith Costner, page 244). 6 Vertie Robinson's children: 7 Corrinne, Floretta and Jennie.

**5** Robert Smith's children: 6 Madison, d. s.; Dora, m. Wade Lane; Henry, m. Emeline Munday; Carl, d. s.; Hettie, m. Jos. Abernethy; Ed, s.; Press, m. Mattie Munday. 6 Dora Lane's children: 7 Sallie, m. W. Lytton. 6 Hettie Abernethy's children: 7 Harold, etc. 6 Press Smith's children: 7 One, small.

**5** Winslow Smith's children: 6 Ida, m. Thos. Benton; Eugenia, m. Euclid Ballard; Carrie, m. Ed Knowles; James, m. —— Keever; Clyde, Bertie and Pearl. These married couples all have children.

**5** Roxanna Mott's children: 6 Kitty, m. Jno. Alexander; Mabel, m. Dr. James Anderson; Thos., d. s.; Sudie, s. (a physician); Estelle and Harry. 6 Kitty Alexander has several small children. 6 Mabel Anderson has 2 or 3 small children. She has recently died at Morganton, N. C. Dr. Henry Motts' family live near Davidson College.

**5** Leckie Reinhardt's children: 6 Frank, d. s.; James, m. Lelia Rendleman; Hettie, s.; Wm., s. (Dawson, Alaska); Jno., Edna, Wade, Louise and Dick. 6 James Reinhardt has one child, Elizabeth. Col. Jack Reinhardt has often represented Lincoln Co., N. C., in the State Legislature, most often in the Senate.

**5** Frank Smith's children: 6 Ernest; Ruby, m. Wm. Asberry; Earl, Geo., Robt., Hettie and Clair.

**5** Addie Rhyne's children: 6 See Alburtus Rhyne, page 230.

**4** Louisa Goodson's children: 5 Ann, m. Richard F. Cronland; S. V., s.; Jno., s., killed in Confederate Army; Henry, m. B. K. Dellinger; Susan, m. F. J. Lehman.

**5** Ann Cronland's children: 6 J. E., m. Luella Beal; Sarah L., m. D. M. Cashion. 6 J. E. Cronland's children: 7 Benj. R.

and another. 6 Sarah Cashion's children: 7 Victor, m. —— Deaton; Zada, Maude and others.

**5** Henry Goodson's children: 6 Robt., m. Elizabeth Edwards; Zetta, m. Wm. Link; and others. 6 Robt. Goodson's children: 7 Several. 6 Zettie Link's children: 7 One or two, small.

**5** Susan Lehman's children: 6 Florence, m. T. L. Finger. 6 Florence Finger's children: 7 Sudie, m. —— Crooks (c); S. J. and others.

**4** Solomon Rudisill, the youngest son of Henry Rudisill, succeeded to the old homestead of his ancestors. His children were: 5 Rufus, m. Dovie Sherrill; Henry, m. Ann Anthony; Elizabeth, m. Israel Stroup; Ann, m. Henry Garrison; Jane, m. Geo. Sides; Emeline, m. Abram Anthony; Frances, m. Jacob Anthony; Caroline, m. Wm. Armstrong; Jno. C., m. Alice Carpenter; and Luther, m. Laura Ward.

**5** Rufus Rudisill was killed or died in the Confederate Army. He left at least one son, Lawson, who married and had children.

**5** Henry Rudisill was killed in the Confederate Army. I have no note of any descendants.

**5** Elizabeth Stroup's husband, Israel Stroup, was also a Confederate soldier. In character, industry and in the art of attending to his own business—not meddling in others—he was a great citizen. Sturdy, rugged, honest and religious in his unobtrusive way he was of the very salt of the earth. He has recently died, esteemed and mourned by all. He is buried in Christ's Church graveyard at Stanley in this county of which church he was a faithful member. His widow still survives him, living at his old home. Her children were: 6 Laura, d. s.; Luther, d. s.; Quincy, m. Jane Shrum; Della, m. Jno. X Nantz; Orra, m. Jno. Stroup; Naaman, d. s.; Ola, m. Lee Carpenter. 6 Quincy Stroup's children: 7 Mary and Grady. 6 Della Nantz's children: 7 Cleveland and Zoe. 6 Orra Stroup's children: 7 Arthur, Ethel, Essie; Jno., d. s.; Jason, d. s.; Ora, Pauline and another. 6 Ola Carpenter's children: 7 Mary and Fred S. 6 Naaman Stroup was a most excellent young man and a public school teacher. In the midst of an active part in the building of the new Christ's Lutheran Church at Stanley, he was stricken with typhoid fever and went to his reward—just as the church was about to be finished. His was the first funeral in that nice new church.

**5** Ann Garrison's children: 6 John, m. Fanny Stroup; Mattie, m. Laban Senter. 6 Jno. Garrison's children: 7 Thos., m. Alice Friday, daughter of Mike Friday. 6 Mattie Senter has several children not grown.

**5** Jane Sides' children: 6 Hattie Lee, m. G. S. Craig; Vilecta, d. s., 18 years old; Mary A. V., m. F. P. Cook; Jas. Monroe, d. s., 16 years old. 6 Hattie Lee Craig's children: 7 Grover, m. Lena Griffin (c); Emily, s.; Mattie L., m. Edgar Cook (c); Ellis, Albert, Quincy, Victoria, Eager, Vilecta and Jessie. 6 Mary A. V. Cook's children: 7 F. F., Lucy J., Callie E., George, Vilecta, Maggie, Clara, Roy, Harley and baby.

**5** Emeline Anthony's children, not learned.

**5** Frances Anthony's children, not learned.

**5** Caroline Armstrong's children, not learned.

**5** Jno. C. Rudisill's children: 6 Rev. Walter O. (Meth.), m. Angie Ware (c); Mamie, Waverly, Carl and Eloise. Rev. W. O. Rudisill died recently.

**5** Luther Rudisill's children: 6 Jones; Oscar, m. Bertie Rhyne (c); Ollie May, m. J. B. Dellinger (c); Ruth; Bertha, m. Ed Killian; Inez, Minnie, Max, Herbert and Thomas. 6 Bertha Killian's children: 7 Ruth.

**3** Philip Rudisill, son of Michael Rudisill, lived on the east side of the South Fork River near the line between Gaston and Lincoln Counties on the place now known as the Harrell place. His children were: 4 John, d. s.; Michael, d. s.; Jacob, m. Sallie Hovis (c); Philip, m. Mary Ann McMillan; Susan, m. Jacob Hovis; Eva, m. Jno. Mosteller; Anna, m. Jno. Stroup; and Geo., d. s.

**4** Philip Rudisill's children: 5 Dr. Robt. Young Rudisill of Summerville, Ga., born and raised near Fingerville, S. C. He was educated in the schools of Spartanburg Co., S. C.; studied medicine, and graduated from the South Carolina Medical College at Charleston in 1855 and moved to Chatooga Co., Ga., in April, 1855, for the practice of his profession, where he prospered and made a reputation until the beginning of the Civil War, when he entered the Confederate service and served throughout the war as surgeon with the 6th Ga. Cavalry under General Forrest and later under General Wheeler. He surrendered with Gen. Joseph E. Johnston's army at Greensboro, N. C., and returned to Georgia and resumed the practice of medicine in which

he was eminently successful and also became a leader in his community in all the activities and politics of his section. He has often served in the Georgia Legislature and when recently heard of he was still living, over 80 years old, but a Senator in the Legislature of his adopted State. He was twice married: first to Eliza Agnes Knox, by whom he reared three children, a daughter and two sons. The daughter (name not obtained) was a graduate of Rome Female College and married W. M. Henry, who for twelve years was Judge of the Rome Judicial Circuit. Dr. Rudisill's older son, C. C. T. Rudisill, is a graduate of the University of Ga. and of the Atlanta Medical College, and of a Poly-clinic School in New York. The younger son's name is Leon DeVerde, and manages the farming interests of the family about three miles from Summerville where they have lived since the war. Dr. Rudisill, some years after the death of his first wife, was again in 1899 married to Mrs. Mary Eliza K. Scott. They have no children. This wife was born near Bethel Presbyterian Church in S. C., and is a sister to Prof. W. S. Kendrick of the Atlanta School of Medicine and is a relative of our good old citizen of Gaston Co., W. D. Glenn. The wife of Philip Rudisill and mother of Dr. Rudisill was a daughter of Capt. Hugh McMillan of Spartanburg, S. C., and her mother was Jane McDowell, a daughter of Robt. McDowell. Mrs. Henry, daughter of Dr. Rudisill, died leaving five children, the oldest a son (no name) is a graduate of the U. S. Military Academy and is a 2nd lieutenant in the U. S. Army. The second, a son, pursuing his studies in the medical department of Vanderbilt University. The third, a son, now at the preparatory school for the U. S. Military Academy. In addition to these sons Mrs. Miller left a daughter, a graduate of the State Normal College for girls at Athens, Ga., and a younger daughter at home in school.

Dr. Rudisill is an intelligent, successful and interesting gentleman. I visited other friends in the town of Summerville but I was in such a rush to make my tour in a specified time that I made the mistake of not visiting him three miles out of town, thinking I could get what information I needed by letter. And that is where I miscalculated. I received one very pleasant letter giving above information but after that he dropped me completely. With my most urgent and persuasive solicitation I have not been able to provoke a response of any sort. He evidently

could have supplied much further information of his own and his father's family. I do not, as you see, even get the names of his own children and grandchildren except his sons.

I do not know any of the brothers or sisters of Dr. Rudisill or their descendants, if there be such. But as I have said, Dr. Rudisill is getting old and is busy with his own business.

**4** Neither have I learned the descendants of Eva Mosteller, who is also reported to have lived in S. C.

**4** For the descendants of Susan Hovis, see Jacob Hovis, page 192, et seq.

**4** Anne Stroup's children: 5 Malinda, d. s.; Israel, m. Elizabeth Rudisill; and Philip, m. Jane McLure.

**5** Israel Stroup's children: 6 See Elizabeth Stroup, page 312.

**5** Philip Stroup's children: 6 Not learned.

**3** Susanna Derr's (Darr) children: 4 Valentine, m. Sarah Rutledge and Mary Morris; Sallie, m. Jacob Earney; David, m. Nancy Lineberger, Catawba Co.; Rebecca, m. Berryman Abernethy; Henry R., m. Anne Blackburn; Barbara, m. —— McMinn.

**4** Valentine Derr (commonly called "Felty Tarr") lived about two miles from Stanley, Gaston Co., N. C., eastward on Stanley Creek. He had children: 5 Adaline, d. s.; Louisa, m. Wm. Cook; Jno. H., m. Mary Davenport and Violet Sifford; Lanira, m. Wm. F. Cannon.

**5** Louisa Cook's children: 6 Addie, m. —— Tate (Miss.); Charles, m. ——; Lily, m. —— Witherspoon (Miss.).

**5** John H. Derr was a prominent citizen of Gaston Co., N. C., and lived adjoining his father's home on Stanley Creek. He was for some years County Commissioner. He died only a few years ago. His children were: 6 Walter, d. s.; Conrad, m. Anne Farrar; Sallie, m. Eli Finger, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Albert, m. Maggie McMahon (c); Mamie, m. G. A. Barkley; Henry, m. Lois Sadler; Daley, m. Ollie Robinson; James F., m. Alice Hoover; Dorie, m. Minnie Brown (c); Catharine and Guy K. 6 Conrad Derr's children: 7 Paul. 6 Sallie Finger's children: 7 Carl and Fred. 6 Mamie Barkley's children: 7 Mabel. 6 Henry Derr's children: 7 Mamie and Jno. 6 Daley Derr's children: 7 Martha and J. Daley. 6 Jas. F. Derr's children: 7 Nellie, Jas. and Violet.

**5** Lanira Cannon's children: 6 Sarah, m. Albert Corpening; Richard, m. Dora Vosburg; Alice, m. Wm. McCoy; Lee, m. Emma Fite; Hattie, m. Wm. Cansler. 6 Sarah Corpening's children: 7 Edna, m. R. L. Moore; Marietta, m. L. D. Edwards; Ada, m. Dr. W. F. Robinson; Oscar, Finley, Jessie, Hattie, Clara and Cora. 7 Edna Moore's children: 8 Nona. 7 Marietta Edwards' children: 8 Irene and Wm. 7 Ada Robinson's children: 8 Douglas and Stanhope. 6 Richard Cannon's children: 7 Ruth. 6 Alice McCoy's children: 7 Ophelia, Ada and Walter. 6 Lee Cannon's children: 7 Ardella, Earl, Catharine, Robt. and Graham. 6 Hattie Cansler's children: 7 Bessie, Ava.

**4** Sallie Earney's children: 5 I haven't heard from these. Sallie Earney and husband, with her sister, Barbara, and husband moved to Missouri. The McMinn's settled near Castor, 18 miles northeast of Greenville, Mo. The Earneys went further west and the family here have lost sight of them. I have no information from either of these families as to their descendants except that Mrs. McMinn had a daughter, Jane, who married —— Kittrell, and lived near Williamsville. She also had a son, Alexander, probably about Poplar Bluff, Mo.

**4** David Derr was a Baptist minister in these parts but moved to Ala. and some of his children were in Ark. Among these children were sons named Pink, Michael and Hosea.

**4** Rebecca Abernethy's children: 5 Caroline, m. Jack Ennis; Dow, m. Mollie Carpenter; Gid, m. Julia Abernethy; Robt., m. —— Carpenter.

**5** Caroline Ennis' children: 6 She is said to have ten children in Caldwell Co., N. C.

**5** Dow Abernethy's children: 6 Michael, m. ——; Geo., d. s.; Jno., d. s.; Thos. and Mary.

**5** Gid Abernethy's children: 6 Robt., m. Ola Thompson; and Ella, m. V. A. Lineberger (c). 6 Robert Abernethy's children: 7 Edgar and Julia.

**5** Robert Abernethy's children: 6 Sallie, Thos. and Berry.

**4** Henry R. Darr's children: 5 Mary A., m. Silas Parker and died in 1860 (c); Jno. C., m. Sarah D. Wilson in 1871, and Margt. E. Scarlett in 1885; Ephraim A., m. Lucinda Plott, daughter of Elias Plott of Lincolnton, N.C.; Susan S., m. Rev. Calvin M. Love (Meth.); James F., m. Mary J. Hearne, daughter of Joshua Hearne; Sarah E., m. Warren M. Bell.

**5** John C. Darr's children: 6 Infant died at Hot Springs, Ark., 1873; Emmet L., b. 1875 in Atkins, Ark., m. Bennie M. Thompson; Claude W., b. 1877, s.; Jno. E., b. 1881, m. Margt Terry, at Forrest City, Ark., 1908; Anna D. and Sarah E., twins, b. 1883. Anna D. died 7 months old; Sarah E., m. Orville Gillette, 1903. 5 All of Jno. C. Darr's children are by 1st wife. He was a gallant Confederate soldier in the cavalry service—much in Mo. He is growing old and health impaired but he has wonderful spirits and wit. I am spelling this family name here *Darr* not *Derr*, as we have it in the family here, partly because I think Darr is probably the old spelling and especially because Mr. Jno. C. Darr of Atkins, Ark., who has given me this information about his branch of the family dislikes the new way so much. 6 Emmett L. Darr's children: 7 Mary A. and Emmett L. 6 Jno. E. Darr's children: 7 Jno. E., Jr. 6 Sarah E. Gillette's children: 7 Jewette Elizabeth, Alvin Leonard and Cath. P.

**5** Ephraim Darr's children: 6 Guy, m. Una Warren; Fay, m. Mamie Porter; Ira, m. Fanny Cleveland; Ida, d. s.; Ora, m. J. T. W. Bailey; Rea, m. Otto Cleveland. Ephraim's wife died when Rea was young. 6 Guy Darr died young, leaving one child, Ralph, living in Texas. 6 Fay Darr has one son, Percy. 6 Ira Darr's children: 7 Several died young. 6 Ora Bailey's children: 7 Geo. and Ruth. 6 Rea Cleveland's children: 7 Cath. L. and Martha.

**5** Susan Love's children: 6 Edgar O., m. ——, in Tenn.; Allison, m. J. T. Bigger; Ona, m. Jos. Byrd; James H., m. ——, and —— (twice); Mamie, m. —— Winfree, and lives in Okla. 6 Edgar O. Love's children: 7 Earl. 6 Allison Love's children: 7 Rea, Opal, Sibyl and Cloette. 6 Ona Byrd's children: 7 Five in Okla. 6 Jas. H. Love's children: 7 He lost his first wife and child and has a daughter and 2nd wife. They live in Russellville, Ark. 6 Mamie Winfree has 4 children.

**5** James F. Darr's cihldren: 6 Eugene, d. s.; Wm. E., m. Leona Barker; Jno. E., m. Susan Gibson; Roy, s., a physician; Clyde died just at manhood; a daughter died young and Irl, a young man, single. James F. Darr died about ten years ago. His widow lives in Russellville, Ark. 6 Wm. E. Darr's children: 7 One daughter, Gertrude, who and her mother died nearly at the same time; and Wm. E., remains unmarried. 6 John E. Darr's children: 7 Leta and Alta, grown young ladies.

**5** Sarah E. Bell's children: 6 Jno. L., m. Emma Gable; Jennings, d. s., a young man; Eliza; Marion, s., a grown young man and lives with his parents near Atkins, Ark.; Estelle, m. Jonah Peek. Estelle Peek has a small daughter and lives with Mrs. Peek's parents. 6 Jno. L. Bell's children: 7 Hazel (Russellville, Ark.).

**3** John Rudisill, I think, was probably the oldest son of Michael, the pioneer, and married Mary Ramsaur, the daughter of Dietrich (Terrick) Ramsaur, the pioneer of that influential family in this section. He died young and I think his widow married Nicholas Friday (Freitag). His children were: 4 Henry, m. Elizabeth Costner; and Catharine, very deaf who died young. For Henry Rudisill's descendants, see Elizabeth Rudisill, page 247.

**3** Jacob Rudisill, son of Michael Rudisill, married Susanna Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle and granddaughter of Peter Hoyle, the pioneer of that family in this section. They lived about three miles southwest of Dallas on the south side of Big Long Creek adjoining the home place of Michael Rhyne whose wife was his wife's sister. His children were:

**4** Catharine, s.; Aaron, m. Fanny Clemmer; John, m. —— Blackwood; Abigail, m. Joseph Mendenhall; Margaret, m. John Davies; Ann, m. Robt Bell.

**4** Catharine Rudisill went with her sister and brother-in-law, Joseph Mendenhall, to Arkansas where they lived. She died unmarried.

**4** Aaron Rudisill's children: 5 Joseph, d. s.; James, d. s., in the Mexican war; Mary, m. Ben White and Christy Rhyne; Eliza, m. Andrew Summey; and Margt., d. s.

**5** Mary White-Rhyne's children: 6 Joseph White, a Confederate soldier in my Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt. Soon after the war he died at the home of his stepfather and his mother of typhoid pneumonia at the age of 19 years and single. I was nursing him the night he died. He was a quiet, good boy and true friend. For descendants of Mrs. White-Rhyne, see Christy Rhyne, page 217, et seq.

**5** Eliza Summey's children: 6 See Eliza Summey, page 167.

**4** John Rudisill's children: 5 I have learned the name of only one, James. There were others. John Rudisill moved to and lived in Ala.

**4** Abigail Mendenhall's children: 5 Robt Jasper, d. s.; Thos. N.; Louisa, m. ——— Parks; Jacob; Mary, m. ——— Daniels; Anne, m. ——— Beatty and Nathan. These all moved to Arkansas. They lived in Pope County and there are many descendants there. Nathan and Thomas were murdered by "Jay Hawkers" in Ark.

**4** Margaret Davies and husband moved to Fannin Co., Ga. They had several children, one of whom was named Jonathan.

**4** Ann Bell's children: 5 Katie, m. Robt. Martin and Jno. Morrow; Lorenzo, m. Sallie McCraw in Tenn.; Maggie, s.; Letitia, m. Jos. Falls (c); Sonora; Marion, s., at Walter, Okla.

**5** Katie Martin-Morrow's children: 6 DeWitt Martin.

**5** Lorenzo Bell had no children. He lost an arm in battle in the Confederate Army. For a while he lived in Florida and was treasurer of his county.

**5** Sonora Bell had one son: 6 Edgar Ward Bell.

**3** Catharine Link lived adjoining to the plantation of her father, Michael Rudisill, on Leeper's Creek. I think her home was part of the original plantation of her father. Her children were: 4 Jacob, m. Sallie Shuford; David, m. Polly Seagle; Aaron, m. ~~Sallie Whitener~~<sup>E1.3 Phifer</sup>; Michael, m. Sallie Whitener; Moses, m. Axie White (c); Jno., m. Barbara Warlick; Joshua; Henry, m. Catharine Rowe; Ann, m. John Seitz (Sides).

**4** Jacob Link's children: 5 David, m. Mahala Poovey; Jno., m. Eliza Poovey; Lawson, m. Sarah Gilliam; Ephraim, m. Lockey Smyre; Anna, Clara and Barbara.

**5** David Link's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Jno. Link's children: 6 Ann, m. ———; Pinkney, m. ———; and others.

**5** Lawson Link's children: 6 There were eleven children of Lawson Link—all living except the oldest daughter and there are sixty-one grandchildren and twenty-three great grandchildren. Henry G. Link of Charlotte, N. C., is a son of Lawson. He has children, one named Ruth and one Jessie V., m. Jno. B. Goodwin, and that's about all I have been able to get of that branch of the family. Indeed I feel that with the full information of the Cath. Link family within easy reach, I have made a very imperfect job here for want of the ability to interest those upon whom I have called or written for help.

**4** David Link's children: 5 Sarah, m. Jno. Cline (c); Barbara, m. Abel Sigman; Eve, m. Virgil Huntley (c).

**5** Barbara Sigman's children: 6 Mary, m. ——, and has one child.

**4** Aaron Link's children: 5 Jacob, m. ——; John, m. Mary Leonard and Mrs. Roney; Mary, m. Jno. Cline (c); Eliza, m. Dan'l Gross; Martha, m. Leroy Houck.

**5** Jacob Link's children: 6 Mary, m. ——; etc.

**5** John Link's children: 6 Edward, Julius and others younger.

**5** Eliza Gross' children: 6 Catharine and Eliza.

**5** Martha Houck's children: 6 Frank, m. Martha Hoyle; John, m. ——; Rev. Kelly (Meth.), Sidney and another in Cal. 6 Frank Houck's children: 7 Frank and Mattie.

**4** Michael Link's children: 5 Not learned. I think it probable that Michael moved to Ill.

**4** John Link's children: 5 Emeline, m. —— Whitener and H. S. Settlemyre (c).

**4** Henry Link's children: 5 Calvin, d. s.; Julius, s., killed in Confederate Army; Peter, s., killed in Confederate Army; Sidney, d. s.; Sadie, d. s.; Amidas C., m. Etta Ramsaur; Elizabeth, m. Jos. Aikin; Caroline, m. J. W. Raby; Emma, m. Jno. Fry; Sophia, m. Albert Abernethy.

**5** Amidas C. Link's children: 6 Malcolm, d. s.; Clarence, m. Sophia McBride; Caroline, m. W. S. Whiting; Catharine, m. G. E. Bisaner (c); Kenneth, m. Nettie Norris; Harry, m. Louise Hampton; Marguerite and Anne. 6 Clarence Link's children: 7 Clarence, Malcolm, Agnes, Sophia and baby. 6 Caroline Whiting's children: 7 Henry, Caroline and Anna Belle. 6 Kenneth Link's children: 7 Elizabeth. 6 Harry Link's children: 7 Louise, Catharine and Harry. I am under great obligation to Mr. Amidas C. Link for information most courteously given and for the loan of a rare old book, "Rupps' 30,000"—a list of German emigrants to this country. I have no account of the descendants of Eliz. Aikin, Cath. Raby, Emma Fry and Sophia Abernethy.

**4** Ann Sides' children: 5 Harrison, s.; Edward, s.; and Calvin who married —— Warlick, were all three killed in the Confederate Army; Morehead, m. Ida Childs; Julius, m. Mary Houck; Robt., m. Ann Houck; Catharine, m. Adolphus Hoffman; Adaline, m. Thos. Hoover; and Geo., m. Jane Rudisill.

**5** Calvin Sides' children: 6 Rose, m. Calvin Baker. 6 Rose Baker's children: 7 Ida, m. Lafayette Mosteller; Katie, Mattie, Jennie, Ora, Gordon, and another daughter. 7 Ida Mosteller's children: 8 Juanita.

**5** Morehead Sides' children: 6 Eddie, m. Belle Hutton; Artie, m. John Jackson (c); Ada, Chas.; Elizabeth, m. Joseph Conley; Lois, m. Lee Brison; Alburtus, Mabel, <sup>m. F. A. Richardson May 9</sup> Claude, Lena <sup>1918</sup> and Linda, twins. 6 Eddie Sides' children: 7 Catharine, Lester, Elizabeth, Wm. and John. 6 Elizabeth Conley's children: 7 Maurice, Dickson and Bernard. 6 Lois Brison's children: 7 Elizabeth.

**5** Julius Sides' children: 6 Daisy and Teddy.

**5** Robert Sides' children: 6 Maude, m. Chas. Young; Addie, Carrie and John. 6 Maude Young's children: 7 Elizabeth.

**5** Catharine Hoffman's children: 6 Finley, m. ——, in Missouri; Emily, d. s.; Julius, twice married in West; A. Herschell, m. Jessie M. Dorris; Wm., m. —— McCracker; Buscher, m. Lillian ——; Florence, Dora; and Strauss, s., drowned.

Catharine Hoffman and family is said to have lived in Kansas City, Mo., and to have had the old Michael Rudisill Bible, for which I have vainly searched for years. Mrs. Hoffman was reported living not long ago, but I have failed to elicit any answer to requests for information. There are probably a large list of descendants in the West. 6 A. Herschell Hoffman lived in Mo. and elsewhere in the West. He had children: 7 Edna, Lucile and others. 6 Wm. Hoffman lived in Fla.

**5** Adaline Hoover's children: 6 Mary, m. Elisha Powell; Durant, m. Alice Raby; Rosa, m. Adolphus Lee; Jno., m. Emma Wike; Callie, m. Thomas Huntley; Lily, s. 6 Mary Powell's children: 7 Nellie, m. —— Teague; Walter, m. ——, in West; and Elisha. 7 Nellie Teague's children: 8 Margaret. 6 Durant Hoover's children: 7 Oscar, d. s.; Fred, m. ——; Bessie, Mamie and Strauss. 6 Rosa Lee's children: 7 John, m. ——; Lester, Addie, Lois and another. 6 Jno. Hoover's children: 7 Thos., Ed., Strauss, Beecher and two others. 6 Callie Huntley's children: 7 Wallace, m. ——; Lawrence, Lela, Jay, Clarence, Herndon and two others.

**5** George Sides' children: 6 See Jane Sides, page 312.

**3** Hanna Rudisill, the daughter of the pioneer, Michael Rudisill, married the great pioneer Lutheran preacher, the Rev. John Godfrey Arndt. He served his Lord, his Church and his country faithfully. It is said that he was an ardent patriot in the Revolutionary War, while his wife owing to some bad treatment received by one of her brothers from some patriot (?) neighbors was not so decided in favor of her nearby patriot neighbors. She and her husband rest under the Lutheran Church at Lincolnton. A marble slab against the eastern wall of the church in his memory is engraved with the emblems of his adopted country, the spreading eagle, the "E. Pluribus Unum," etc., and inscription in German: "John G. Arndt, d. 9th July, 1807, aged 66 years, 6 months and 28 days." She lived many years longer. She died March, 1831, a little over 73 years old. Their children were:

- 4** John, b. Oct. 12, 1780, m. Susan Bisaner;
- 4** Catharine, b. Jan. 8, 1778, m. Solomon Hoover;
- 4** Hanna, b. Apr. 19, 1786, m. Lewis Hafer;
- 4** Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1783, m. David Smith, son of Peter Smith and Hannah Bess;
- 4** Susan, b. Jan. 30, 1789, m. John Sadler;
- 4** Jacob, b. Apr. 3, 1791, m. Jane Rutledge;
- 4** Frederick, b. Apr. 10, 1794, m. —— Robinson (c);
- 4** Mary, b. June 25, 1799, m. Henry Cansler.

**4** John Arndt's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. —— Finger; Mary, m. Philip Abernethy; Dan'l, m. —— Moose; Henry, m. ——. I have not traced the descendants of John Arndt, 2nd, further, except: 5 Mary Abernethy had a daughter, Nancy, who was married, and Daniel Arndt had the following children: 6 Jno., m. Mrs. —— Smyre, *nee* Hewett; Christina, m. Frank Rabb; and the following said to have moved to Gravelton, Mo., to-wit: Geo., David, Jacob, Mary and Henry. 6 John Arndt, son of Dan'l Arndt, had the following children: 7 Rev. J. Allen, m. Rosabelle Reinhardt (c); Garland, m. —— Little and Bettie Sigman; Herbert, m. —— Smith; Ralph; Minnie, m. —— Lentz, Statesville, N. C. Rev. J. Allen Arndt was a very promising young Lutheran minister and died young. 6 Christina Rabb's children: 7 Jennie, m. Gus Boyd; Logan, Rhoda and Mamie and others. I think Christina Rabb has descendants about Maiden, N. C., and Lenoir, N. C.

**4** Catharine Hoover's children: 5 David, m. Cynthia Robinson; Levi, m. Sallie Lutz; Warlick, m. Elizabeth Lutz; John, m. Barbara Lentz; Malinda, m. Geo. Seagle; Myra, m. Thos. Williams (c); Sallie, m. Dan'l Wyant.

**5** David Hoover's children: 6 Emma, m. Marcus Turbyfill; Lee, m. Angie Lohr; J. Alfred, m. Sallie Hodam; Thos., d. s.; Jeff, m. Lucy Wilkerson; Henry, m. Rose Camp; Jacob A., m. ——, Norman, Okla. 6 Emma Turbyfill's children: 7 Ida, Albert, Marvin, Aldine, Belle, Lee and Emma. 6 Lee Hoover's children: 7 Lucy, m. James L. Hallman. 6 J. Alfred Hoover's children: 7 Maude, Althea, Mattie, Lee, Willie and 3 others, Norman, Okla., R. F. D. 6 Jeff Hoover's children: 7 Hubert, Andrew, Joy and Wilkie. 6 Henry Hoover's children: 7 Thelma. 6 Jacob A. Hoover lives at Greenville, Tex. 7 Children, not learned.

**5** Levi Hoover's children: 6 Frank, d. s., of fever; Alex, Wesley and Mike, all three died in Confederate Army, single; Clara Louise, Ann, Jennie and Ellen.

**5** Warlick Hoover's children: 6 Dan'l, d. s., at age of 20 years; Edney, of Reepsville, m. Mary Dellinger; Catharine, m. Andrew Wise; Susan, m. Berry Self and Jno. Baker. 6 Edney Hoover's children: 7 Jno. E., m. Juanita Wilson; Cephas C., m. Ann Lynn; Thos. M., m. Ella Helms; Anna, m. Jno. Plonk; Noah, m. Mamie Helms; Dr. Chas. H., m. Edna Reinhardt; Fanny, m. Chas. Houser; Mary Z., an invalid. 7 Jno. E. Hoover's children: 8 Kate, May, Anne, Sallie, Edith, Edna. 7 Cephas C. Hoover's children: 8 Addie and Ellie. 7 Thos. M. Hoover's children: 8 Georgia, Hampton, Clarence, Austin, Dennis, Katie, Chas., Thos., Anne Lee and Carrie. 7 Anne Plonk's children: 8 Walter, Edna, Maude, Pearl and Vassie. 7 Noah Hoover's children: 8 Memory, Earley, Blanche, Ethel, Mary and Lee.

7 Dr. Chas. H. Hoover's children: 8 Alma and Nellie. 7 Fanny Houser's children: 8 Edney, Henkel and Carmie. 6 Catharine Wise's children: 7 Nathan, m. Jannie Shell; Ulysses, m. Etta Hallman; Thos., m. Laura Reep; Mamie, m. Lee Heavener, sheriff of Lincoln Co., N. C.; and Sarah, m. Robt. Heavener.

7 Nathan Wise's children: 8 Blair, m. Lucy Self; Connie, Garthy, Ava, Edith. 7 Ulysses Wise's children: 8 Norven, Alda, Bryte, Levy, Coyte, Hilliard, Edna and Hilda. 7 Thos. Wise's

children: 8 Bertha, Mallie, Flay. 7 Mamie Heavener's children: 8 Connie, Aura, Carr, Edgar, Georgia and Loy. 7 Sarah Heavener's children: 8 Ethan, Carl, Roy, Russell and Ray. 6 Susan Self-Baker's children: 7 Ida Self, m. Kelly Elmore, and Marcus Baker, m. Minnie Helms. 7 Ida Elmore's children: 8 Ada, m. Edward Ledford; Daisy, m. Luther Wise; Berry, m. Elizabeth Wilson; and Ernest, s. 8 Ada Ledford's children: 9 Bergie, Marshal and Walter. 8 Daisy Wise's children: 9 Florence and Katie. 8 Berry Elmore's children: 9 Thomas. 7 Marcus Baker's children: 8 Memry, Gay and Connie.

**5** John Hoover moved to Iowa. He had a family of children. All were girls.

**5** Malinda Seagle's children: 6 Walter, Wm., Catharine and Triphena.

**5** Sallie Wyant's children: 6 Fannie, Jane, Hosea, Pinkney, Cornelius, Thos., Nash, Sarah and Belle.

**4** Hannah Hafer's children: 5 Lewis, d. s.; Jno., m. ——; Anne, d. s.; Malinda, d. s. This family lived in Alexander Co., N. C.

**4** Elizabeth, daughter of Hannah Arndt, married David Smith. They lived on upper Hoyle's Creek. Their children were: 5 Milton, m. Mary Cobb and Nano Cahill; Sophia, m. Andrew Carpenter; Sarah, m. F. M. Reinhardt; Mary, m. F. L. Hoffman, son of Dan'l Hoffman; Jno. B., m. Barbara Delling; Eliza Hanna, m. Francis Richard Roesche.

**5** Milton Smith's children: 6 Charles, s., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mary, s.; Wm., m. Addie Asberry; Peter, s.; Jno., s., a Catholic priest; Geo., d. s.; and Katie, m. W. A. Leeper. 6 Wm. Smith has one daughter: 7 Addie. 6 Katie Leeper's children: 7 Wm. T. and Augustus.

**5** Sophia Carpenter's children: 6 Perry, s.; Martha, m. Joseph Duncan; Jno., s.; Ben F., m. Fanny Mason; Wade, m. Ann Shuford. 6 John Carpenter enlisted May 1, 1861, in Co. M, 16 N. C. Regt., C. S. A. He was color bearer, wounded May 3, 1863, at Chancellorsville and killed at Wilderness. 6 Perry Carpenter enlisted July, 1862, in Co. E, 34th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., was promoted from ranks to 1st Lieut. and killed May 3, 1863, at Chancellorsville. 6 Martha Duncan's children: 7 Mary,

m. James Eagle and Alex Berryhill; Joseph, m. Mary Hoey (c); Ben, m. Mamie Gleason; Robt., m. Emma Lowe (c); Martha, m. Wm. Grier; Fanny, m. James W. Kistler; and Tennie, m. Thos. Bennett. 7 Mary Eagle-Berryhill's children: 8 Bertha, m. —— Langford; James, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Fannie Berryhill. 8 Bertha Langford's children: 9 One or two, small. 7 Ben Duncan's children: 8 Not learned. 7 Martha Grier's children: 8 Not learned. 7 Fanny Kistler's children: 8 Elizabeth, Jas. W., Jr., Ben Duncan and Catharine. 7 Tennie Bennett's children are small, if any.

6 Ben F. Carpenter enlisted March 1, 1862, in Company E, 34th North Carolina Regiment, C. S. A., April 1, 1865. He was promoted First Sergeant. He was a brave soldier, a good Christian citizen. He lived at Stanly till less than a year ago when he died suddenly, esteemed and lamented by all. His children are: 7 Willie, d. young. See Fanny Carpenter, page 182. 6 Wade Carpenter's children: 7 Ella, m. Albert Farrar; Andrew, m. Mattie Kelly; Eva, m. Dr. Jas. Young. 7 Ella Farrar's children: 8 Albert, Jr. 7 Andrew Carpenter's children: 8 Ernest and Bertie. 7 Eva Young's children: 8 James and Mary.

5 Sarah Reinhardt's children: 6 Mary, m. Marcus Boyd; Dan'l, s., a sharpshooter, and killed in Confederate Army; James, s., died in Confederate Army at Yorktown, Va.; J. F., m. Leekie Smith and —— Abernethy; Ed, m. Fanny Wilson; Ephraim, m. Sallie Gamble; Forney, m. Tillie Guyrant; Robt. S., m. Laura Pegram. 6 Mary Boyd's children: 7 Luther, d. s.; Alice, m. Perry Boyd and J. F. Wilson; Jennie, m. Jonas W. Mullen; Mattie, m. Robt Correll; Sallie, m. P. A. Correll; Coosie, m. Henry Cauble; Dan'l M., m. Hattie Crowell; Minnie, m. J. C. Hunter; Jno. F., m. Ina Barkley (c); G. R., m. Jennie Rabb; Ada, m. J. L. Latimore; Kate, m. S. H. Youngblood. 7 Alice Boyd-Wilson's children: 8 O. M., m. Ida Stowe; B. W., m. Belle Lauchridge (c); Frank, d. s.; Mary C., d. s.; and Jno. Franklin, all by 1st husband. 8 O. M. Boyd's children: 9 Chas., Robt., Mary E. and infant. 7 Jennie Mullen's husband for a time was postmaster in Charlotte, N. C. Her children are: 8 Chas., Maude; Ellie Reid, m. Wm. S. Baskerville; Joe (girl), Paul, Jno. Earl and Elizabeth. 7 Mattie Correll's children: 8 Boyd and Mary. 7 Sallie Correll's children: 8 None living. 7 Coosie

Cable's children: 8 Streeter, Kathleen; and Dan, d. s. 7 Dan'l M. Boyd's children: 8 Richard, Howard and baby. 7 Minnie Hunter's children: 8 Ernest, Boyce and Marie. 7 G. R. Boyd's children: 8 Willis, Sarah, Ruth and Jno. 7 Ada Latimore's children: 8 Harold. 7 Katie Youngblood's children: 8 Fred, Joseph, Ethel and Herbert.

6 J. F. Reinhardt's children: 7 See Leckie Smith, page 311. 6 Ed Reinhardt's children: 7 Rosabelle, m. Rev. J. Allen Arndt (c); Ed., Jr., Mattie, Robert, Forney and Frances. 6 Ephraim Reinhardt's children: 7 Hugh, m. ——; Bertha, m. ——; and four others. Ephraim Reinhardt lives at Garden Valley, Texas. 6 Forney Reinhardt's children: 7 Myrtle, m. —— Harris (has one child); Streeter, small, Sarah and another daughter. This family lives at Steam Boat Springs, Col. 6 Robt. S. Reinhardt, a prominent cotton manufacturer, lives at Lincolnton, N. C. For his children, see Laura Reinhardt, page 230.

5 Mary Hoffman's children: 6 See Fred Hoffman, page 97.

5 John B. Smith, the son of David Smith, who was so helpful and accommodating to me in the preparation of these notes, has recently died. A good man called to rest and reward. He was born Nov. 26, 1827, and died Feb. 2, 1906. He is buried in the Dellinger graveyard on the farm occupied by his wife's great grandfather, Terrick Rudisill, her grandfather and grandmother, Henry Dellinger and his wife, Hanna Dellinger, daughter of said Rudisill, and by David Smith, Jno. B. Smith's father, and by said Jno. B. Smith himself, the greater part of his life. The worthy ancestors are nearly all buried in the same graveyard. Mr. Jno. B. Smith was an intelligent man, a surveyor, a useful citizen, a kind neighbor of unostentatious bearing and habits, and of fine Christian character, and a devout lover of his ancestral Lutheran Church. He was especially noted for his fine memory and his wonderful store of family historical facts and traditions. He was a delightful man, of whom as nearly as possible of any other man I ever knew, it might truthfully be said: "He was an Israelite in whom there was no guile." His children were: 6 Theodore; Eugenia E., m. R. E. Lineberger; L. Gustavus, a physician; Robt., Anna; Ada, m. W. M. Atwater; Ida, Edgar J., Tennyson; and Alice died when four years old. 6 Eugenia E. Lineberger's children: 7 Lester, Wm., Barnett, Lida,

Adrian and Eugenia Marie. 6 Ada Atwater moved to Arkansas and I think has one or two small children.

**5** Eliza Hannah Roueche reared her family in Salisbury, N. C. Her children were ten in number, to-wit: 6 Mary Frances, d. s.; Richard Francis, m. Mrs. Ruff *nee* Lowder (c); James Lafayette, m. Mary J. Clarke, Oct. 15, 1869; Sarah Elizabeth, d. s.; Peter David, b. Feb. 24, 1849, m. Cora M. Ide, b. June 26, 1852, and married Feb. 6, 1870; Jno. Patrick, b. Feb. 4, 1852, m. Margaret C. Taaffe, Feb. 22, 1887, and died Dec. 3, 1908; Eugenia Elizabeth, m. J. H. Lewis (c); Joseph X, s.; Henry Sebastian, d. s.; Frances Rebecca, single.

6 James Lafayette Roueche's children: 7 Jas. L., d. s.; Anne, d. s.; Maggie, m. Walter Cutting; Pride, d. s.; Daisy, s.; Sarah, d. s.; Jno., s.; Mamie, s.; Lily, d. s. 7 Maggie Cutting's children: 8 Loyd, Elmer, Mary, Margt., d. s.; and Elizabeth, s. 6 Peter David Roueche's children: 7 Mary Eliza, b. Jan. 12, 1871, d. s.; Frederick Francis, b. May 6, 1872, m. Sarah Gurlie, Aug. 1, 1906 (c); Agnes Helene, m. L. W. Harris; Julia Hortense, b. Sept. 21, 1876, d. s.; Cora A., b. March 16, 1879; David Ney, b. Dec. 28, 1880, m. Blanche Thomas, June 2, 1901; Henry Bernard, b. March 15, 1883, m. Effie Morton, Oct. 26, 1909; Joseph A., s., b. Oct. 24, 1885; Mary Z., b. Oct. 30, 1887, m. Walter F. McCanless May 29, 1908; Leo J., b. June 8, 1890, s.; Sarah E., s., b. Aug. 14, 1892; Frances J., s., b. March 19, 1895; Geo., b. Jan. 15, 1897. 7 Agnes Helene Harris' children: 8 Mary, d. s.; Peter H., d. s.; Lucian, Margt. N., Raymond M., Wm. L. 7 David Ney Roueche's children: 8 Milton J., Thos. N., Cora E., Jno. F. 7 Mary Z. McCanless has one son: 8 Walter F.

6 Jno. P. Roueche's children: 7 Genevieve C., b. Feb. 10, 1888; Hortense E., b. Dec. 9, 1889; Bernadette M., b. June 22, 1892; Teresa, b. Nov. 3, 1894; Agnes, b. June 15, 1897; Gertrude, b. Apr. 25, 1899; Lawrence A., b. Jan. 20, 1903; Jno. F., b. Nov. 7, 1906. Jno. P. Roueche died Dec. 3, 1908. Peter David Roueche was engineer or conductor on the railroad and a few years ago he was so seriously mangled in a wreck that his life at one time was despaired of, but he recovered, at least so far as to get up most of the above information of his family. The above names clearly indicate that Francis Richard Roueche was a Frenchman. He was born Sept. 30, 1814, in Alsace, at Angest, Canton of Fontaine, Arrondissement of Belfast, Department of

the Haut Rhine in France. He was married to Eliza Hanna Smith July 22, 1838, in Lincoln Co., N. C., by Robert Williamson, Esquire. He died in Salisbury, N. C., May 19, 1861. Eliza Hanna Smith was born June 18, 1819, at Magnolia Grove, Lincoln County, N. C., but soon after marriage she went to Salisbury where she lived with her husband until his death and remained a widow there until her death which occurred in Salisbury January 29, 1900. The following commendatory notices were published in the papers: "Mrs. E. H. Roueche died at 12 o'clock Monday, January 29, 1900, after lingering on her sick bed for five months. Mrs. Roueche was in the eighty-first year of her age. She leaves six children, Messrs. Richard, Jno., Peter and Joseph, Mrs. Lewis and Miss Fannie Roueche. The funeral took place from the Catholic Church Wednesday morning at 9 o'clock and the interment was made in the Salisbury cemetery. The many friends of Mrs. Roueche who have been solicitous about her will be pained to learn of her death. The family have the sincere sympathies of the community." "In memoriam. Today at the Catholic Church the obsequies of the late Mrs. E. H. Roueche were celebrated. The deceased was born in 1819 in Lincoln County, N. C., the daughter of a good family. Her marriage to a Catholic became the circumstances which led to her change of faith, but her perseverance, for many years, as the first and only member of her communion proved that conviction, not convenience, had brought it about. Left a widow early in middle life she made Salisbury for nearly half a century her home and the large concourse of the best citizens that gathered to do her the last honors, showed the esteem her sojourn in our midst had gained. As a woman distinguished by integrity, truth and sterling intrinsic worth as a Christian, without ostentation or narrow bitterness, as a mother who combined within herself a man's strength of character with a woman's gentle power of persuasion, she nobly carried out in her life God's design and fulfilled every just requirement of human society. To sum up her life, no words can be more appropriate than those used by her pastor describing it as consisting not in doing extraordinary things, but in doing ordinary things extraordinarily well. May her memory live long with her friends, and may her children and children's children add with just pride her name

so stainless, so honorable into their pedigree to serve them and their posterity as a model well worthy of imitation."

**4** Susan Sadler's children: 5 Alex, m. Sallie Cloninger, daughter of Thos. Cloninger; Henry, m. Susan Abernethy; Mary, m. Wm. Nantz; Geo., d. s.; Elizabeth, s.

**5** Alex Sadler's children: 6 See Sallie Sadler, page 156.

**5** Henry Sadler's children: 6 James, s.; Ruthie, m. Abel Abernethy; Sallie, m. Pres Stroup; Catharine, m. Henry Sadler; Lois, m. Henry Derr. 6 Ruthie Abernethy's children: 7 Nellie, d. s.; Bessie, m. Ellis Summey; Renna, s.; Iva, s.; Mary, s. 7 Bessie Summey's children: 8 Marie and others. 6 Sallie Stroup's children: 7 Early, Ethel, Carl, Zanie, Subanna and Mary. 6 Catharine Sadler's children: 7 Connie, Eunice, Leckie. 6 Lois Derr's children: 7 Mamie, d. s.; Jno.

**5** Mary Nantz's children: 6 Jno., d. s., in Confederate Army; Susan, d. s.; Geo., in Confederate Army, Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., m. Belle Fulward; Jno., s.; Sallie, d. s. 6 George Nantz's children: 7 Mamie, s.; Lily, m. ——.

**4** Jacob Arndt's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. David Whitener; Mary, m. Zorubabel Whitener; Franklin, d. s.; Sidney, d. s.; Amy, m. Jno. Helderman; Geo., d. s.; Rachael, s.; Wm., died single in Confederate Army; Julia, d. s.; Jane, m. Col. Erie Erson.

**5** Elizabeth Whitener's children: 6 Isadorus, d. s.; Arabelle, m. Alex Allen; Sidney, m. Addie Cornelius and —— Cook; Robt., m. —— Hildebrand; Virginia, m. Chas. Sherrill; Anne, m. Ceban Sherrill; Walter, m. Laura Edwards. 6 Arabella Allen's children: 7 David, s.; Gertrude, m. —— (c); Caroline, m. Ed Propst; Otis, Nancy, Elizabeth, Mary. 7 Caroline Propst's children: 8 Hazel and baby. 6 Sidney Whitener's children: 7 Clarence, Erson, Anne, Ethel, Joseph and baby. 6 Robert Whitener's children: 7 Jesse, d. s.; Otho; Lura, m. —— Edwards; Ila, m. Robt. Ford; Elizabeth, Bobbie (girl), Katie and Sallie, twins. 6 Virginia Sherrill's children: 7 Eva, Willie (girl), Conrad and 2 other boys. 6 Anne Sherrill's children: 7 Ersie, m. Jno. Howell; Pinkie, Rubie, Clark, Vaughan, Anne Lou. 6 Walter Whitener's children: 7 Dorus, d. s.; Grover, s.; Daisy, s.; Mary, s.; and other boys.

**5** Mary Whitener's children: 6 Elmina, s.; Jacob, d. s.; Sarah, m. Sap Hahn; Juretta, s.; Gus, m. Eugenia Abernethy;

Elizabeth, m. Lewis Jones (c); Wm., d. s.; Zorubabel, d. s.; Eulalah, d. s.; Victoria, m. Walter Hahn; Dora, m. Ed. Miller. 6 Sarah Hahn's children: 7 Mary, Neil and Russell. 6 Gus Whitener's children: 7 Milton, m. Viola Peterson (c); Alfred, d. s.; Carroll, s., a young Presb. minister; Katie, s.; Leona, s.; Sudie, s.; Harry, s.; and Louise. 6 Victoria Hahn's children: 7 Russell, Oscar, Ora and another. 6 Dora Miller's children: 8 Minnie, m. Lester Koon; Katie; Carlile; Mary and Legenia.

**5** Amy Helderman's children: 6 Alice, m. Wm. Watts (c); Jennie, m. Luther Abernethy; Laura, m. Julius Sigman; Florence, m. Geo. Michael; Claudia, m. Henry Cansler; Fanny, m. Wm. Miller. 6 Jennie Abernethy's children: 7 Luzetta, m. Wade McAlister; Jno., m. ——; Virginia, m. Sidney Lynch; Essie, s.; Mary, m. —— Rhyne (Long Shoals); Anna, Avery, Sidney. 7 Luzetta McAlister's children: 8 Eva, Lucy and two others. 6 Laura Sigman's children: 7 Fredk. 6 Florence Michael's children: 7 Hugh, Kemp, Beulah, Kate, Mabel, Maggie, Geo. and baby. 6 Claudia Cansler's children: 7 Leslie, Jno., Henry, Amy and Hayden. 6 Fanny Miller's children: 7 Ferabee, Rachael, Edna, Horace, Jno., Willie May and Agnes.

**5** Jane Erson's children: 6 Mary, m. James McCorkle (c); Fannie, m. J. B. Dellinger. 6 Fannie Dellinger has one child: 7 Fanny Erson. Col. Eric Erson was a most gallant and brave soldier in the Confederate Army. He first commanded a company of the 52nd N. C. Regt., some of whom were from Gaston Co. I have often heard them speak in terms of great praise of him for his bravery, and his kindness and consideration for his men. They fairly worshipped him.

**4** Mary Cansler's children: 5 Mary, m. Caney Lowrance. I have not obtained the descendants of Mary Lowrance. (See Henry Cansler, Chapter 15.)

**3** Elizabeth, daughter of Michael Rudisill, the pioneer, married Devault (~~Matthias, I think~~). She did not live long after marriage. I am told she left no children. She is buried at the graveyard of the old Dutch ~~Lutheran~~ Church, near Macpelah Presbyterian Church in the southeastern part of Lincoln Co., N. C. She is one of the very few beneficiaries of the generosity of the old Adam Cloninger who donated the 37 acres of land to the church of which the graveyard is the only remnant left, and of 2 children Hannah m. Jacob May ~~Cushanne~~ m. Chris Clapp (?)

Jacob Rein, 1st, who by will, gave five pounds to this church. Her grave is marked by a modest slab on which these lines are inscribed: "Sacred to the memory of Elizabeth Devault who departed this life Nov. 9, A. D., 1798, aged 32 years, 11 months and 2 weeks.

How loved, how valued once, avails thee not  
To whom related or by whom begot,  
A heap of dust alone remains of thee  
'Tis all thou art and all the proud shall be."

**3** Dorothy (Dolly) Rudisill, daughter of Michael, the pioneer, married John Early in 1798, but after years of search I get no trace of them or their descendants. There are some indications that they went west to Mo. and then further west and lost sight of their relatives here. I feel sure that is a fact.

**3** Barbara Rudisill, daughter of Michael Rudisill, married Conrad Cansler. I have been unable to get exact and positive information as to Christian name of this man. On fairly good proof I had concluded that it was Philip W. Cansler, the pioneer and founder of that family in this section. He lived on Leopards or Leeper's Creek at the mill still standing and used between the lands of Michael Rudisill and Rev. Jno. G. Arndt. The older living members of the family with whom I got in communication assented to that proposition and thought it was correct. Philip W. Cansler spoken of above is buried in a private graveyard on sawmill tract. He died in 1804. His wife is buried by his side, but her gravestone gives no information of even her name. But it is a fact that Philip W. Cansler's will calls his wife "Uly," and I think it is proven that Philip W. Cansler did marry Uly Devepaugh. My first conclusion was therefore wrong—unless Uly Devepaugh was a second wife. When he made his will he made provision for a change of the provision for his wife in case she should marry again, which is a slight indication that she might have been a second wife and younger than himself. I—acting on the assumption that Barbara Rudisill was the mother of the Cansler family and so the Cansler family would come into the scope of my work—have prepared some notes to give a sketch of that family in full, as if all were related to me. Later information is to the effect that she married Conrad Cansler. (See further, Chapter 15—Cansler.).

## SECTION 4—DERRICK RUDISILL

2 The Rudisill who first lived at the Henry Dellinger place, one of the pioneer brothers of the Rudisill family here, came from Pennsylvania to this section with his brothers, Philip and Michael Rudisill, whom we have just written of. I do not know his wife's name or anything of her. It is said that he had raised his family in Pennsylvania and left all his children there except his daughter, Hanna, who came South with him. This daughter married Henry Dellinger. I know of none of the other children of this old pioneer except one whose name was John who after the death of his father by deed conveyed his interest in his father's land to Henry Dellinger, his brother-in-law. Unfortunately this deed and other papers bearing the name of this old pioneer has been lost—so that even his correct name is not certainly known. Our historian, Jno. B. Smith, who recently died and who lived on the farm of this old Rudisill and was so well versed in family lore and tradition, could not give his name. Dr. Augustus Smith who possesses many of the characteristic qualities of his good father, John B. Smith, was under the impression that his name was Wolfgang. I find at the time his brothers, Philip and Michael, were entering land from the Government, May 20, 1754, he also entered 200 acres "beginning at a black oak, being a corner of Philip Rudisill's land." When it is considered that Philip Rudisill's entry of 520 acres was on Hoyle's Creek just below the Dellinger-Smith place, of which the Rhyne-Hovis land was a part as heretofore detailed and that this Rudisill was the first owner of the Dellinger tavern place I think we may reasonably infer that this 200 acre entry covered at least a part of this place. In this deed the name of the grantee is written Yerrick—or rather I should say the name is so written in the notes of the entry in the office of the Secretary of State of N. C. I haven't been able to find the patent itself. To my mind this spelling looks more Irish than German. The favored name in German is Dietrich—and a common corruption of this into the English is Derrick, and a corruption of this caused by the soft sound of "D" in a German mouth was Terrick, and I think that the scribe who made those notes meant to write the name in this form but made the stem of the "T" extend below the line, like "Y." So I am concluding the old father's name was Diet-

rich, corrupted into Terrick. Dietrich Ramsauer, the pioneer of that name, was known as Terrick, and in the early day the name Dellinger here was spelled Tillinger. Terrick (then) Rudisill died and is buried at the private graveyard on his own land now known as the Dellinger graveyard. His grave is near a pretty steep hill as it rises from the bottom lands. This is still pointed out, but is marked only with a big rough stone with no inscription at all on it. It is said Mr. Rudisill himself selected his burial place there because he thought on that hillside no one would ever want to cultivate the land. But that hill side is now a very fertile thicket and offers temptation to the farmer. As I have written, Terrick Rudisill's only child who accompanied him south, married Henry Dellinger, the son of Philip Dellinger. There was also a "Martin Tillinger" who sold 200 acres of land on Leeper's Creek to Michael Rudisill Jan. 14, 1767. Eve, wife of Michael Rudisill, Margaret, wife of Michael Hoyle, and Mary Magdalene, wife of Peter Costner 1st, I think were all sisters of Henry and Martin Dellinger. There was a tradition that Eve Rudisill's father did not remain in America but went back to Germany. This might have been Martin Dellinger above. There were reports later that he died in Germany leaving a considerable estate, but for some reason our younger people here could not prove their relationship and failed to receive anything from the estate.

Mr. A. Nixon, who is the Clerk of the Superior Court of Lincoln Co., N. C., which included Gaston County prior to 1846, and as such Clerk is the envied custodian of the records of this section of the State since 1768 when Tryon County was established, and who makes good use of his constant access to such records and of his spare time to search out and publish the interesting historical facts of that distant past, after the death of our esteemed friend, John B. Smith on Feb. 2, 1906, published a pamphlet sketch: "In Memoriam John Barnett Smith." On account of its interesting character and its appropriateness at this place, thanking him for permission not asked for, I take the liberty to copy the following extract here:

"Dellinger—Michael Rudisill married Eva Dellinger. Jno. B. Smith lived at the Henry Dellinger place; he has related to me much of his history and that of this historic place, some of which runs as follows: This was the home of Henry Dellinger prior

to the Revolutionary War and afterward until the town of Lincolnton was founded. This place, Magnolia, is situated on the Tuckasege road six miles from Lincolnton. Before the Revolutionary War when the old Tryon Court House was near Cherryville, a road from Beatty's ford to the Court House crossed the Tuckasege road at Henry Dellinger's. Henry Dellinger's residence stood at the intersection of these two roads just east of, and between J. B. Smith's brick residence and the spring. The Tuckasege road has since been changed and now runs west of the house. That part of the Beatty's ford road has been discontinued many years, but the tracks of both old roads are clearly visible today. Being a man of large means and living at a public place, he kept house for the entertainment of the public. At that time such houses were known as ordinaries and were licensed by the Court. In the Court record of April sessions, 1775, I find this entry: 'It was ordered by the Court that Henry Dellinger have license to keep ordinary at his now dwelling house he complying with the act of Assembly in the case made and provided who proposes for security John Ritzhaupt and Nicholas Friday.' In 1779 Tryon County was divided into Lincoln and Rutherford Counties, the old Court house falling in Lincoln County but too far west for the convenience of the public. The Courts were then held for a few years at Nicholas Friday's on the South Fork. They were next held at Henry Dellinger's. At January sessions, 1784, it was ordered that the jail of said County should be Henry Dellinger's spring house until the end of April sessions, 1784. The place dug out for the foundations of the spring house is visible today. It was a small building, the lower story rock, upper, logs. In the lower story the landlord kept his liquors, the upper was used for a jail. Some of the prisoners escaping from the spring house at April sessions, 1784, it was 'ordered that the sheriff of said County make use of a room in Henry Dellinger's house to be strengthened for the purpose of a common jail till the public buildings in said County are completed.' Mr. Smith preserved the heavy iron hinges of the jail doors. The next term of the Court was held at Henry Dellinger's. The Court minutes read as follows: "State of North Carolina. At a County Court of Please and Quarter sessions begun and held in and for the County of Lincoln at Henry Dellinger's on the first Monday in July, 1784, before Robert

Alexander, William Graham and John Moore, Esq.' The Courts continued to be held at Henry Dellinger's until the town of Lincolnton was established. The Courts were first held at the Court House in Lincolnton in October, 1786. Henry Dellinger's second wife was reared in the city and wearied of country life. So yielding to her inclination he was the first to purchase a lot in the new town of Lincolnton. He owned and occupied the lot on the northwest square now known as the Robinson block. He is said to have erected the first house built in the new town. Henry Dellinger made frequent trips back to Pennsylvania, taking with him a drove of cattle and bringing back with him in return liquors for his cellar and goods for his store.

After the death of his first wife, who was a Miss Rudisill, he wooed Mrs. Smothers, a widow, then living in Pennsylvania. According to tradition she was a great lover of coffee. Her objection to wedding and accompanying Mr. Dellinger was the fear that in the far off South in the wilds of Western North Carolina she would not be supplied with her favorite drink. This the ardent lover quickly overcame by promising her all she wanted—a promise he faithfully kept. His neighbors frequently discussed his expensive bargain and she filled an untimely grave from excessive use of coffee."

**3** Hannah Rudisill, daughter of Terrick Rudisill, married this Henry Dellinger. I haven't at hand the date of her death. She is buried at the home graveyard. After her death Henry Dellinger married a widow—a Mrs. Smothers or Smoller. He died February 15, 1820, at the home of his son-in-law, Peter Motteller, who had married his daughter, Mary, by his second wife and lived near Long Shoals in Lincoln Co. He was 80 years old. Hannah Dellinger's children were: 4 Michael, m. Christina Wills, daughter of Garrett Wills, the pioneer Wills, and Barbara Lineberger, daughter of Capt. Lewis Lineberger, pioneer; Martin Dellinger, m. ——— Englefinger; Jacob, m. Sallie Smoller, his father's step-daughter; a daughter, m. Michael Reep.

**4** Michael Dellinger's children: 5 Henry, m. Susie Link; Michael moved away and died unmarried; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Brown; these by first wife; and by 2nd wife: Lewis, m. Elizabeth Hines; David, m. Ann Hines. These Hines women were sisters to Dan'l Hines.

**5** Henry Dellinger, son of Michael, moved to Ill. Is said to have had no children.

**5** Elizabeth Dellinger Brown, daughter of Michael Dellinger, m. Jno. Brown. Miss Clarissa Brown, who has recently died, had in her possession a number of fragments of German writing, among them one a record of her mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Brown's birth, and a beautiful prayer made in her name on the occasion of her baptism. I procured this paper and this is the translation: "In the year of Christ, 1789, the 29th of June, my daughter, Elizabeth, was born into the world. Lord, give thy blessing on all my ways and take me thy tender child into thy protection and grace. Make me clean in the bath from all my guilt and sin. Write me into the number of thy people, that I one time may appear as a bride before the throne of thy grace with the promised crown which there is promised to thy saints." She and her husband were most excellent people and she doubtless wears now the crown promised to the saints. Her children were: 6 Mary, m. John P. Hovis; Joseph, s., and went to the Mexican war, and after the war was over, on his way home, he got as far as Asheville, N. C., where he became ill and died; Rebecca Clarissa, d. s., at a good old age; Jno. A., m. Susan Reel. 6 For Mary Hovis' children: 7 See Jno. P. Hovis, page 192. 6 John A. Brown's children: 7 Geo., m. Jane Finger; Eliza, m. O. M. Howard; Mary S., s.; Martha C., m. Wm. D. Quinn; Luella, m. Ellis Rhyne; Anne, m. Monroe Hallman; Luther, s.; Lola, m. John Summey. 7 George Brown's children: 8 Roburtus; Minnie, m. Dorie Derr; Grace, m. Lee Dellinger; Janie, Gordon and Suly. 7 Eliza Howard's children: 8 Vera Anneliza and Eva Jessie Cath. 7 Martha C. Quinn's children: 8 See Wm. D. Quinn, page 236. 7 Luella Rhyne's children: 8 See Ellis Rhyne, page 142. 7 Anne Hallman's children: 8 Robt. B., Georgianna, Blair, Susie; Thos., d. s.; Lena, Buly, Carrie and Wilber. 7 Lola Summey's children: 8 See Jno. Summey, page 95. 8 Minnie Derr's children: 9 Anne Brown. 8 Grace Dellinger's children: 9 Helen and Anne Lee.

**5** Lewis Dellinger's children: 6 Lawson, m. Dulcinea Friday; Barbara, m. Jno. B. Smith; Michael, m. Docia Stroup; Luther A., m. Elizabeth Edwards; Dan'l, d. s. 6 Lawson Dellinger's children: 7 See Dulcinea Dellinger, page 254. 6 Barbara Smith's children: 7 See Jno. B. Smith, page 327. 6 Michael

Dellinger's children: 7 Luester, m. Henry B. Hovis; Marshal, s.; Mary, d. s. 7 Luester Hovis' children: 8 Barbara and Bertha. 6 Luther A. Dellinger's children: 7 Eva; Anne, m. Frank Armstrong; Addie, Cora and Bryan. 7 Anne Armstrong's children: 8 Elizabeth and Beulah, burned to death, single.

**5** David Dellinger's children: 6 Henry, m. Catharine Summerow, Sarah Marsh and Lucy Wheeler; Calvin, m. Laura Hoffman; Albert, m. Mary Troutman; Susan C., m. Jno. Hammett (c); Joanna, m. Vincent Friday; Lizzie, m. Fayette Clemmer; Cynthia, m. Jno. M. Rendleman. 6 Henry Dellinger's children: 7 Ida, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Marsh and Chester. 6 Calvin Dellinger's children: 7 See Laura Dellinger, page 97. 6 Albert Dellinger's children: 7 David, m. Laura Bynum; and Frances, m. Chas. Harrell (c). 7 David Dellinger's children: 8 Stephen, Lewis and Agnes.

6 Joanna Friday's children: 7 Frank, m. Hessie Cronch; Earley, m. Blanche Connelly (c); Minnie, Bessie, Dorie, Ethel, Forrest<sup>m. Zula Scism</sup> and Viola. 7 Frank Friday's children: 8 Edgar and Carrie. 6 Lizzie Clemmer's children: 7 See Fayette Clemmer, page 180. 6 Cynthia Rendleman's children: 7 Robert, d. s., sixteen years old; Addie, s., a teacher; Lelia V., m. James Reinhardt; Jennie, m. Claude Goode (c); Georgie; Pinkie, d. s.; Fanny and Alda. 7 Lelia V. Reinhardt's children: 8 Elizabeth and Helen.

**4** Martin Dellinger's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Jacob Dellinger's children: 5 Henry, m. Katie Dellinger and Matilda Bradshaw; Dan'l, m. Millie Bradshaw and Susan Bynum; Simmie, m. ——; and moved to Greenville, S. C.; Peggy, d. s.; Betsy, m. James Haynes, Cleveland Co., N. C.

**5** Henry Dellinger's children: 6 Caroline, m. Henry McLure; Sine, m. Jno. Fortner; Malinda, m. Jno. Nantz; Rufus and Wilkinson. 6 Caroline McLure's children: 7 James, m. Frances Richards; Lou, s., etc. 6 Sine Fortner's children: 7 Elizabeth and Wm. 6 Malinda Nantz's children: 7 Jos., m. Martha Harrison and ——; and other children. 7 Joseph Nantz's children: 8 Edna, m. Jno. Smalls; Gussie, Russell and others.

**5** Daniel Dellinger's children: 6 Lucretia by 1st wife, m. Henry Hovis (Mo.); by 2nd wife: Maggie, m. A. Coleman Lineberger; Mary, m. Alfred Black (Hardin); Elizabeth, m. Jacob Lowe; Ephraim, m. Louisa Clanton; Dan'l, m. Fanny

Cloninger; Luther, m. Maggie Troutman; Chas., m. Anna Hovis, daughter of Melchi Hovis; and Albert, s. 6 Lucretia Hovis' children: 7 See Henry Hovis, page 194. 6 Maggie Lineberger's children: 7 Ida, m. Hill Abernethy; Ed, m. Addie Bolling (c), Greenville, S. C.; Minnie, m. Forney Hovis, son of Wesley Hovis; Sam'l, m. Garrie Furr; Alfred, m. Zettie Abernethy; Addie, m. Robt. Asberry; Laura, m. Luther Sigman; Bessie, m. James Dellinger; Lee, m. Mary Harrell (c); Avery, m. Lula Abernethy; Asa; Angie, m. Stephen Stroup (c). 7 Ida Abernethy's children: 8 Connie, Walter, Eva, Bernice, Lawrence, Junie and Ruby. 7 Ed Lineberger's children: 8 None. 7 Minnie Hovis' children: 8 Gorman, Arabella and small girl. 7 Sam'l Lineberger's children: 8 Two, small. 7 Alfred Lineberger's children: 8 Loy, Roscoe, Jennie and another. 7 Addie Asberry's children: 8 Margt. and baby. 7 Laura Sigman's children: 8 Blaine, Glenn and 2 others. 7 Bessie Dellinger's children: 8 James. 7 Avery Lineberger has one small child. 6 Mary Black's children: 7 Luther, m. Bertie Peterson, granddaughter of Rev. J. R. Peterson; Etta, m. Geo. Earney; Carrie, m. Henry Camp; Addie, m. Reedy Rhyne; Ed and Gus.

6 Elizabeth Lowe's children: 7 Bruce, m. Fanny Bisinger, *nee* Sigman; Callie, m. Wm. Barnett; Jno., m. ——; Leckie, Alex, Cobb; Gordie, m. Baxter Jones; Mattie, Ballard and Essie. 6 Ephraim Dellinger's children: 7 Hattie, d. s.; Robt., Claude, Earl; Josie, m. ——; and Roswell. 6 Dan'l Dellinger's children: 7 Lucy, Ben, Thos., Peter, Mark, Lizzie and Dan'l. 6 Luther Dellinger's children: 7 Osie, Horace, Fay, Jessie, Sam'l, May, Glenn and baby. 6 Chas. Dellinger's children: 7 Zettie, m. Van Williams; Walter E., m. Anne McCloud; Henry, m. ——.

**5** Simmie Dellinger's children: 6 Not heard from.

**5** Betsy Haynes' children: 6 Ranhugh.

**4** Mrs. Michael Reep lived near Reepsville, N. C. Some of her children were: 5 Dan'l, m. —— and Mary Johnson; Betsy, d. s.; Sallie, m. Jno. Shitle; Mary, m. Jesse Reep; Katie, m. —— Pendleton; and another son moved west.

**3** The children of Henry Dellinger by his second wife were: 4 Barbara, m. Geo. Lowe; Margt. (Peggy), m. Jno. Johnston; and Mary, m. Peter Mosteller.

**4** Barbara Lowe's children: 5 Henry, Pinkney, Lewis, Syl-

vanus; Margaret, m. —— Finnerson in Miss. Further descendants not learned.

**4** Peggy Johnston's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Mary Mosteller's children: 5 Jonathan, m. and went to Ga.; Jno., m. ——; David, m. Susan Woolly in Ga.; Dan'l, Jacob, Eli, Polly and perhaps others.

**5** The descendants of Jonathan and Jno. Mosteller: 6 Not learned.

**5** David Mosteller's children: 6 J. F., m. Mary Monroe in Tex., and Susan Burns; Fanny, m. Byron Scott in Ga.; Andrew, m. Molly Mauney, Adairsville, Ga.; Geo., m. ——, in Ark.; Susan, m. Thos. Wright; Mollie, m. —— Coston; Nancy, m. —— Harley; Chas. R., m. —— Pickard and lives at Plainville, Ga., a merchant. J. F. Mosteller and Mrs. Fanny Scott live in Charlotte, N. C. Further descendants of Mary Mosteller not learned.

---

## SECTION 5—JONAS RUDISILL

**2** Jonas Rudisill, a brother to the pioneers, written of in the three preceding sections of this chapter, lived in York Co., Pennsylvania, and his wife's name was Mary Elizabeth Moul. There is no current tradition or other evidence found by me indicating that he ever came south. He most likely had more children there than we have heard of in this section. He probably had daughters and other sons who did not leave Pennsylvania, but remained with their father. The only children we have account of which I consider fairly proved to be brothers and sons of Jonas Rudisill and wife of Pennsylvania were: 3 William, m. Miss Vaughn; Jonas, m. Susana Clark, of Mecklenburg County, N. C.; John, m. ——; and Philip, m. ——. Of these Wm. John and Philip bought land in Rappahannock County, Virginia, situated on Hughes River. These all have descendants in that section. As all the information about these so far as the descendants of Wm. Rudisill are concerned is contained in a letter received from a grandson, James A. Rudisill, 80 years old, probably it will be less subject to mistakes if I copy the letter here instead of trying myself to interpret and rearrange it to remove any uncertainties in the relationships. The letter is: "His-

tory of the Rudasill Family. The first Rudasills to come to Va. were three brothers, named William, John and Philip. They bought land in Rappahannock Co., situated on Hughes River. William married and raised a family of three sons. Their names were: William, John and Philip. William married a Miss Vaughn. He raised seven children, three sons and four daughters. Their names were Lucy and Nancy who died single. Betsy married Mr. Joe DeFristoe. They raised three sons. Their names were: Charles, Edmund and William. Charles went south and died single. Edmund went to West Point, N. Y., as a student. He married and raised one son who lived in Washington, D. C. He was teaching in a large school there, when he died several years ago. His mother lived with him in Washington. She died there. Mr. Joe DeFristoe died on his farm in Rappahannock Co. William died on his farm single. Fanny married David Rittenour. They raised five children, three daughters and two sons. The daughters names were Catharine, Evelyn and Keziah. Catharine married a gentleman from Md. Evelyn married Mr. Corbin from Rappahannock Co. Keziah is still single. The sons, whose names are Bosten and Connor, are single. John Rudasill married and raised three children, two daughters, Mary and Lucy, and one son. Mary married Mr. John H. Rittenhour. They went to Pa. to live. Lucy married Mr. Wm. Hopper. The son went west. Mildred married Philip Rudasill. They raised seven children, four girls and three boys. Two of the boys went to Texas to live. Two of the girls married and went to Texas to live. One of the girls, Lucy, married Mr. Swartz who has a large woolen mill near Sperryville, Culpepper Co. They raised some children, but I don't know how many. One girl married Mr. Britton Bolden. They raised some children. One girl, Virginia, married Mr. James Doyle of Culpepper Co. Jacob Rudasill, married Ellen M. Hawkins of Culpepper Co. They had eight children: Geo. W., the eldest child, died when 12 years old. Caroline, the oldest girl, married Mr. Peter Weaver of Rappahannock Co. They have no children. James A. Rudasill married Sarah E. Carpenter of Madison Co. We raised nine children, five sons and four daughters. All of whom are living. The boys are Chas. M., who married Henrietta V. Larkens of Rockingham Co. They raised three children, one daughter, Bessie Irene, who married Dr. C. F. Ross of Mor-

gantown, West Virginia, and two sons, Jessie Larkens and Chas. Lewis. Harry E. married Mary H. Liddy, *nee* Wagner, of Chicago. They have one son, Louie, and live in Chicago, Ill. Wm. A. and Lucien A. live at Orange, C. H., and are engaged in mercantile pursuits. Dan'l J. who is a doctor lives at Kingwood, West Va. Mamie J. married W. B. Lacy of Madison Co. They have four children, two girls and two boys. The girls are Leslie Lee and Kate. The boys are Harry and Louie. Kate I. married C. M. Thomas of Madison Co. They have three children, two girls and one boy. The girls are Merle and Sarah. The boy is C. M., Jr. Nellie Bird married Joseph Tanner of Madison Co. They have one son, Herman Clyde. Dena married J. P. Bickers of Madison. They have two children, James William and Catharine.

Wm. Frank Rudasill married Miss Catharine Smith of Culpepper Co. They raised three children, two of whom are living. Perry, the eldest, married a Miss Herndon of Culpepper Co. They have three children and live in Washington, D. C. Effie, married a Mr. Tansill of Culpepper. They have children and live in Md. Wm. Frank died the 24th of July, 1909. His widow survives him. She lives at Winston Station, Culpepper Co. Jno. G. Rudasill died single. Sarah married Wm. Partlow of Rappahannock Co. They raised fourteen children. Alpheus Rudasill married a Miss Newby. They had two children who died young. Alpheus and his wife are dead. Thaddeus Rudasill married Miss Margaret Jones of Culpepper Co. They have no children. Louis Rudasill married Miss Rittenhour. They had five children, three girls, Catharine, Bettie and Susan. Catharine married Mr. James Fogel of Rappahannock Co. Bettie married Mr. Henson of Md. Susan is single. Wm. Rudasill married Miss Jolie Hudson of Rappahannock Co. They had four girls and three sons. Philip Rudasill married and raised three boys and one girl who married Mr. Evans Bragg. They had four girls and one son. Philip's sons, Robert and John, went west to live."

If I gather this right it is a good account of the descendants of Wm. Rudasill, son of Wm., one of the Virginia pioneers, but we have nothing of the descendants of John and Philip, sons of Wm. Rudasill, pioneer, nor of John and Philip, co-settlers and brothers of Wm. Rudasill, Sr., but I think the information val-

uable as showing where any one interested may get trace of such omitted descendants. I might have done that myself but some of my inquiries were not answered and I had so many similar conditions that I think I haven't done my best in this one. It will be observed that the Virginia Rudisills spell their name Rudasill. The Missourians spell theirs Rudasaile and Carolinians Rudisill.

**3** Jonas Rudisill, son of Jonas Rudisill, Sr., of York, Pennsylvania, and his wife, Mary Elizabeth, came south also and instead of stopping with his brothers in Virginia pushed on further south as his uncles Philip, Michael and Terrick had done years before. He came a young man and unmarried. Later he married Susana Clark, youngest daughter of Wm. Clark of Mecklenburg County and he settled near his wife's home in the fertile region of Steele Creek Presbyterian Church in Mecklenburg County. This was some years after the Revolutionary War. I think he lived here all the rest of his life. He became a Presbyterian—his wife's church—and died, leaving a large, influential and highly respectable family of descendants in that vicinity and in Tenn., Arkansas and other western sections. A grandson of Jonas Rudisill, Jr., Samuel A. Rudisill, of Arkadelphia, Arkansas, still living, 75 years old, writes of the history of his father's family: "There were three brothers came from Germany to the United States, Wm., Jonas and John. William settled in Virginia; John in Pennsylvania, and Jonas in North Carolina and had four sons and six daughters. Names of sons: William, Jonas, John and James. Names of daughters: Mary, Margaret, Harriet, Susan, Ann and Amanda." Comparing this with the letter of James A. Rudisill, the grandson of Wm. Rudisill, brother of Jonas Rudisill, Jr., who settled in Virginia, which letter has just been copied hereinbefore it will be seen that James A. Rudisill has overlooked Jonas Rudisill in N. C., and Sam'l A. Rudisill has likewise overlooked Philip Rudisill, one of his grandfather's brothers who settled in Virginia. This is not to be wondered at—as in those primitive days of travel and mail, brothers even lost correspondence with brother and sister.

I count myself extremely fortunate in having secured through Mr. W. L. Gallant of Gastonia, a descendant of this old father, a copy of the record from the old family Bible and I consolidate and here copy this record and the prefaced certificate of Mr. C. A. Neagle, also a descendant: "I the undersigned certify that

this is a true and correct copy of the Rudisill family record as contained in my grandmother's Bible, now in my possession. This Bible is dated A. D., 1813, which makes it quite old. The print is still bright and clear and the writing in the record is perfectly plain. The book is bound in brown sheepskin. I prize it highly as a relic of my ancestors. My mother is the only living member of the Rudisill family as here recorded.

C. A. NEAGLE, Springfield, Mo., June 28, 1891."

And just here I will digress to say that the old German ancestors here had great reverence for their Bibles and there are still some very fine old Bibles to be found. The earlier and better ones that I have seen had no blank family records. But it was the custom to write the record on loose sheets and keep it in the Bible. Many of these records have been lost. I have searched faithfully for years for the family Bible of Michael Rudisill, the pioneer, which contained the family record. This, if written with the particularity of this of Jonas Rudisill's family, I would consider a great prize. But of Jonas Rudisill this is the record: "Jonas Rudisill, son of Jonas and Mary Elizabeth Rudisill, of Pennsylvania, York County, was born July 16th, 1767, and was married to Susannah Clark, youngest daughter of Wm. and Susanna Clark of North Carolina, Mecklenburg County. She was born the 22nd day of May, 2 minutes after 7 in the afternoon in the year of our Lord, 1773. Jonas Rudisill died August 31st, 1830, aged 63 years. Susannah Rudisill died Feb. 1st, 1852." And of their children:

**4** "Wm. Rudisill was born Sept. 25 at 12 o'clock in the afternoon and the year of our Lord, 1794, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. James McRee." "William Rudisill was married the 21st October, 1816, to Abigail Alexander, oldest daughter of Zenas Alexander." "William Rudisill died Jan. 5th, 1837, aged 41 years."

**4** "John Rudisill was born Sept. 21st at 10 o'clock in the afternoon and in the year of our Lord, 1796, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. James McRee." "John Rudisill was married the 31st July, 1821, to Malissa McLery, oldest daughter of Andrew McLery." "John Rudisill died Nov. 21st, 1846."

**4** "Mary E. Rudisill was born 18th day of June, 43 minutes after 3 o'clock in the morning and in the year of our Lord,

1798, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. James McRee." "Mary E. Rudisill was married the 3rd January, 1815, to Charles E. Reinhardt, youngest son of Christy Reinhardt." "After Mr. Reinhardt died his widow married —— Shaw. Mary E. Shaw died Aug. 11, 1870."

**4** "Jonas Clark Rudisill was born July 25, 5 minutes after 8 o'clock in the afternoon and the year of our Lord, 1800, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. James McRee." "Jonas Clark Rudisill was married 29th day of November, 1825, to Mary C. Karr, eldest daughter of Wm. Karr." "Jonas C. Rudisill died 27——, 1854."

**4** "Margaret Rudisill was born 17th day of March, 4 minutes after 6 o'clock in the afternoon and in the year of our Lord, 1802, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. James McRee." "Margaret Rudisill was married the 22nd Feb., 1820, to David McKnight, oldest son of James McKnight." "Margaret McKnight died Oct. 17, 1852."

**4** "James C. Rudisill was born 23rd Sept., at 10 o'clock in the afternoon and the year of our Lord, 1804, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by the Rev. James McRee." "James C. Rudisill was married July 12, 1831, to Charity Amanda Alexander."

**4** "Harriet C. Rudisill was born 1st day of January at 6 o'clock in the afternoon in the year of our Lord, 1807, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. James McRee." "Harriet C. Rudisill was married Jan. 23, 1834, to S. M. Gallant." "Harriet C. Gallant died June 6, 1851."

**4** "Susanna Crocker Rudisill was born 21st day of April at 9 o'clock in the afternoon and the year of our Lord, 1809, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. Humphrey Hunter." "Susan C. Rudisill was married Apr. 29, 1828, to Robt. M. Alexander." "Susan C. Alexander died Feb. 18, 1880."

**4** "Ann Ruddock Rudisill was born 3rd day of Feb., 20 minutes after 8 o'clock in the afternoon in the year of our Lord, 1811, and was baptized in Steel Creek Church by Rev. H. Hunter." "Ann R. Rudisill was married Jan. 23, 1834, to Matt Neagle."

**4** "Amanda Rudisill was born 13 day of June at 3 o'clock in the morning in the year of our Lord, 1813, and was baptized

in Steel Creek Church by Rev. H. Hunter." "Amanda Rudisill was married April 11, 1833, to J. M. Shelby." "Amanda Shelby died March 6, 1884."

**4** "Rebecca R. Rudisill was born 6th day of Feb., 30 minutes after 12 o'clock in the year of our Lord, 1815." "Rebecca R. Rudisill was married May 12, 1840, to Lewis P. Rothrock." "Rebecca R. Rothrock died Aug. 11, 1876."

**4** Wm. Rudisill's children: 5 Moxina, m. M. H. Stahl (c); Eugenia, d. s. (was a teacher in Memphis, Tenn.); A. W., m. ——, living at Sardis, Miss.; Margaret, m. —— Chambers (c).

**5** A. W. Rudisill's children: 6 A. W., Jr., a physician in Memphis; and probably others.

**4** John Rudisill's children: 5 Jonas, d. infant; Robt. McClerly, Wallace Andrew, Jas. Longan, Jno. Hamilton; Sam'l Augustus, Arkadelphia, Ark., living; Susan Amanda, 84 years, and living in Ark.; and Harriet Louise. I think most of these have descendants.

**4** Mary E. Reinhardt-Shaw's children: 5 One Shaw daughter, married—Allen, in Atlanta, Ga.

**4** Jonas Clark Rudisill first married Mary Carr, then a second wife, and then a third, Mary C. Webster. His children were: 5 Rufus Mace, m. Mary E. Poe, West Point, Ark.; and W. K., married twice but names of wives not learned, these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mary A., died just after Civil War; and Louise C., m. R. F. Thompson; and by 3rd wife: Jonas C., d. infant.; Jno. C., s., wounded and died in the Confederate Army in Co. A, 47th Ark. Cavalry; and James M., the youngest child, born in McComb, Ill., Sept. 3, 1849. 4 Jonas Clark Rudisill died in McComb, Ill., 1853, a little different date than the record above has it. So writes his youngest child, James M. Rudisill.

**5** Rufus Mace Rudisill's children: 6 Rufus Clair, born Raleigh, Tenn., m. Florence A. Davidson; Zada, m. Thos. L. DeShong; Lillian, m. Jesse Lay. 6 Rufus Clair Rudisill's children: 7 Florence A., Jr., Fredk. Charles and Rufus Clair, Jr. Rufus Clair Rudisill and family live in Little Rock, Ark. I am indebted to him and his wife for information pleasantly given. 6 Zadie DeShong's children: 7 Lucy L., and Florence E. These live at Judsonia, Ark. 6 Lillian Lay's children: 7 Lillian.

**5** W. K. Rudisill was twice married but I did not get his wives' names. He had several children—one by 1st wife was Watt; and by 2nd wife: Mary Ann, d. s.; and others.

**5** Louisa C. Thompson's children: 6 Lee, the oldest, lives in Chicago; and several others. Mr. Thompson and one of his sons-in-law lost their lives in the great Iroquois Theater disaster several years ago.

**5** Jas. M. Rudisill, youngest son of Jonas Clark Rudisill, is still living in Tecumseh, Okla. He has for many years past been engaged successfully in commercial school business having in charge several schools. He doesn't tell me who his wife was. He has children to-wit: 6 Walter C., m. ———; and has one child, Elizabeth; Robt. G., m. ——— (c); Minnie L., s.

**4** Margaret McKnight's children: 5 Wallace, Robt., Leonidas, Theodore, Emaline and Susan. This family moved to West Tennessee and lived five miles from Memphis.

**4** James C. Rudisill was a physician. His children so far as learned are: 5 Susan, m. Rev. James S. Barr (Presb.); Sam'l, d. s.; Jonas, m. Octavia Simonton; Mary, d. s.; Maggie, m. ——— Steel; Rebecca, d. s.; Martha, m. Wm. Tiddy; Robert, m. ———.

**5** Susan Barr's children: 6 Edwin, d. s.; Espie O., d. s.; Amelia, m. Jno. Blanton; Anne, d. s.; Walter, m. Anne Bryant; Arthur, m. Beatrice Brindler. 6 Amelia Blanton's children: 7 Scott, Wm. McI., Anne B. and Mary A. 6 Walter Barr's children: 7 Mary Lee. 6 Arthur Barr's children: 7 Ernest S.

**4** Harriet C. Gallant's children: 5 Jno. F., m. Ophelia Simrell and Esther Stowe; Caroline, d. s.; J. A., m. Mary Tucker; Susan E., m. J. B. Starnes; Wm. L., m. F. E. Cooper; Anne, m. J. J. C. Anders; Edgar, d. infant.

**5** Jno. F. Gallant's children: 6 Frank, m. Ferribee Grier; Mattie, m. Brem Campbell; these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: James H., m. Rebecca Chitty; Emma, m. Chas. Brown. 6 Frank Gallant's children: 7 Mack, Wm., Carrie, Pringle, Grier, Fred and another. <sup>Clifton d. Feb. 19, 1919</sup> 6 Mattie Campbell's children: 7 Two small children. 6 Jas H. Gallant's children: 7 Wm. 6 Emma Brown has one or two small children.

**5** J. A. Gallant's children: 6 Thos., m. ——— Hargett; Jno. W., m. ——— Platt; Lee, m. ———; Edward, m. ———; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Wilkie (c); and Chas., d. s.

**5** Susan Starnes' children: 6 J. Ed, m. ——; and Eugene, d. s.

**5** Wm. L. Gallant's children: 6 Sue, m. Sam'l Robinson; Pearl, s.; Bessie, m. Parks Huffstetler; Wade; Carrie May, d. s.; Gussie C., d. s. 6 Sue Robinson's children: 7 Frances. 6 Bessie Huffstetler's children: 7 Parks R.

**5** Anne Ander's children: 6 Essie, m. Wm. Templeton; and Dr. McTyrre, m. Amy Abernethy. 6 Essie Templeton's children: 7 Caroline. 6 Dr. McTyrre Ander's children: 7 Ferrie and Belle. See Jonas Anders, page 162.

**4** Susan C. Alexander's children: 5 Delia, m. Robt. Rankin; Amzi, m. Martha Wilson; James, m. Kate McGee and Nancy Johnston; Maggie, m. Dr. Chas. P. Powe; Ada, m. Col. Wm. Barber and Judge Benj. Deckhart; Sallie, m. W. C. Bostic; Abbie, m. Dr. Henry Stever (c); Wm. J., m. Mary McBride (c); Addie May, m. Rev. Clarence Nugent.

**5** Della Rankin's children: 6 Amzi; Chas., d. s.; Mollie, m. —— Holt; Alice, m. Thos. McNeely; Ada, m. Thos. Cason; Robt. and Arthur in Indian Territory, both married but have no children. 6 Mollie Holt's children: 7 Mabel, m. Jos. O. Armstrong; and Roy. 7 Mabel Armstrong's children: 8 Mary J. and Martha E. 6 Alice McNeely's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Ada Cason's children: 7 Delia, Ed and Robt.

**5** Amzi Alexander was retired, dentist, recently died in Charlotte, N. C. His children are: 6 Nola, m. Prof. Geo. B. Hanna, long time assayer of Charlotte mint (c); Sallie, s.; Chas. L., m. Sue Odom; Ellen, m. Jno. L. Springs; Jno., m. Nora Watkins; Bess, m. Sam'l Patterson. 6 Charles L. Alexander is the leading dentist in Charlotte, N. C. His children are: 7 Jno., Odom and Eleanor. 6 Ellen Springs' children: 7 Elizabeth, Chas., Edwin, Miles, Helen, Jno., Margaret and Virginia. 6 John Alexander's children: 7 John D., Martha and Mary. 6 Bessie Patterson's children: 7 Francis, Mildred; and Kerr, d. s.

**5** James Alexander's children: 6 James L., d. s. 5 James Alexander was sharpshooter in Confederate Army and was killed in battle.

**5** Maggie Powe's children: 6 Albert, m. Kitty Williams; Grace, a teacher in Charlotte; and Robt., d. s.

**5** Ada Barbour-Deckhardt's first husband was Col. in Confederate Army, 37th N. C. Regt. and was killed in battle at Get-

tysburg. Mrs. Barber's children were: 6 Edward Barber, m. —— and has a family in Van Buren, Ark.; Anne Barber, m. George Morgan, son of Senator Morgan of Ala.; and Ellis Barber, s.

**5** Sallie Bostic's children: 6 Wm., m. Pearl ——; Fay and Abigail. This family also lives at Van Buren, Ark.

**5** Wm. J. Alexander was a captain in the 37th N. C. Regt., C. S. A. He had no children.

**5** Addie May Nugent has five children of whom Jewell is one.

**4** Ann Neagle, I think, lived in Paris, Texas. She died about the 3rd day of Nov., 1893. Among her children were Charles A. and Dr. J. H. Neagle; and Robert who died in the Confederate Army. She also had a married daughter living in Paris, Texas, with whom she lived in later life. Dr. J. H. Neagle is President of Columbia Sanitarium, Portland, Oregon. I had the promise of further and more detailed information but have been disappointed in receiving it.

**4** Rebecca Rothrock and family moved to Union City, Tenn. They had two sons and three daughters to-wit: 5 Anne, Wallace, James, Susan and Margaret.

**4** Amanda Shelby went to Tennessee in 1832 and the following year she married J. M. Shelly in Raleigh, Tenn., where they lived for three years and settled in a country home and raised a large family of sons and daughters of eminent worth and respectability. Their children were:

**5** Emanuel R., b. Jan. 30, 1834, m. Jan. 13, 1863; died May 13, 1864;

**5** Mary M., b. Oct. 12, 1835, m. W. B. Williamson March 27, 1860;

**5** Susan D., b. June 28, 1837, m. ——, March 25, 1858;

**5** James M., b. May 8, 1840, m. ——, May 16, 1871;

**5** Margt. A., b. April 9, 1844, m. ——, Dec. 10, 1873;

**5** Nerissa N., b. Sept. 11, 1847, m. ——, June 1, 1876;

**5** Dan'l G., b. Sept. 4, 1849, m. ——, Oct. 12, 1876;

**5** John B., b. Oct. 2, 1851, m. ——, Oct. 19, 1876;

**5** Charles S., b. April 5, 1854, m. ——, May 17, 1883.

I haven't learned the names of the consorts of the above nor their descendants except of Mrs. Mary M. Williamson who so kindly sent me this information.

**5** Mary M. Williamson's children: 6 Hattie M., b. March 12, 1862, m. W. H. Taylor, Dec. 6, 1881; Jno. S., b. Dec. 22, 1863, m. Edna Rudisill, July 18, 1893; Maggie R., b. Dec. 15, 1865, died May 11, 1889; Lula M., b. Aug. 27, 1868, m. Rev. B. B. Thomas, Sept. 10, 1892; Nich. B., b. Jan. 18, 1873, m. Myrtle Nailing, Nov. 22, 1894. 6 Hattie M. Taylor's children: 7 Willie May, m. R. G. Lane. 6 John Williamson's children: 7 Wallace, Mary and Martha. Mr. W. B. Williamson died July 9, 1897. Mrs. Williamson still lives, near Raleigh, Tenn.

Since writing the above I have, through the kindness of Mrs. Sue Gallant Robinson, seen cards from Mr. Geo. R. Prowell, a historian, of York, Pennsylvania, in which he states that Jonas Rudisill served in the American Army in the Revolutionary War and "Jonas Rudisill died intestate Sept. A. D., 1799, leaving to survive him a widow, Elizabeth, and the following children: Juliana intermarried with Michael Arnold; Philip Rudisill —; Elizabeth Rudisill intermarried with Wirely Rudisill; Jno. ——; Suzanna, married Chesterly Gipe; Jonas ——; Jacob ——; Rosina, married Jacob Hoffman; Anna Mary, married John Mease."

This makes a small discrepancy but may give a clue to the detached Wirely Rudisill and a connection with the Hoffman family in Pennsylvania. The following also is a copy of a letter from said Geo. R. Prowell relative to the elder Jonas Rudisill of York, Penn.

"Dec. 17, 1912.

"To whom it may Concern:

"This is to certify that Mrs. S. A. Robinson of Gastonia, N. C., is a lineal descendant of Jonas Rudisill, a soldier of the Revolution. Jonas Rudisill was married June 11, 1754, at York, Pennsylvania, to Maria Elizabeth Moul, according to a church record book in possession of the Historical Society of York County.

"During the Revolution, Jonas Rudisill served in Captain Simon Copenhafer's Company, First Battalion, York County Associators organized in 1775 by Col. James Smith, who in 1776 was chosen a delegate in Congress and signed the declaration of Independence. In the summer of 1776 the First Battalion formed a part of the First Regiment of Flying Camp which Regiment was commanded by Col. Michael Swope of York and was composed entirely of York County troops.

"Swope's Regiment took part in the battle of Fort Washington and the other engagements around New York City. When Washington retreated across New Jersey Col. Swope with the rest of the Flying Camp took part in the battles of Princeton and Trenton and remained in the service two months longer than the term of their enlistment which was for six months. The printed muster roll of the company in which Jonas Rudisill served is found on page 263, Powell's History of York County, a copy of which is now in the library of Congress at Washington. The original muster roll containing the name of Jonas Rudisill and his battalion is now in the Archives of the Historical Society of York County.

"Jonas Rudisill died intestate in Sept., 1799, leaving to survive his widow, Maria Elizabeth, and several children including Jonas Rudisill second, another ancestor of Mrs. S. A. Robinson.

"Maria Elizabeth Rudisill, wife of Jonas Rudisill, died at York in 1803. If any further data is needed to prove the eligibility of Mrs. S. A. Robinson to the D. A. R., it can be readily furnished.

Very respectfully yours,

GEO. R. POWELL, *Curator and Librarian*  
Historical Society of York County

## Chapter 5

# BEST or BESS

### SECTION I

Sebastian (Bastian or Boston) Best was among the very first of our German fathers who came from Germany to Pennsylvania through English ports and thence to Western North Carolina and settled in this immediate section, then Anson County, afterwards Mecklenburg, Tryon, Lincoln and now Gaston County. He found the country an almost unbroken wilderness inhabited by Indians, with whom he got along usually in friendly terms. Though of one generation later he preceded the pioneer, Hoyle (Peter), by a short period of time. He was a young man and unmarried. His first location was on Leeper's Creek, on land which he later obtained from the Government. From the records of the Secretary of State I find that patent was made to him from the State, dated May 15, 1754. The land is described as: "300 acres of land on the branches of Leeper's and Killian's Creek, being the place where he now lives." His Christian name was commonly spoken Bostian or Boston, a corruption of Sebastian —the first *a* being pronounced with the broad sound. After he located his land and built his cabin, he felt the need of a helper, and he made a visit back to Pennsylvania with a view of looking out and bringing back a wife. On his way he met the Hoyle cavalcade coming from Maryland to North Carolina also. Young Miss Katrina Hoyle to him looked quite winsome as she rode up on horseback. He directed them to his house and told them to occupy it till he returned and he would assist them in looking out a desirable place for their home. When he returned the Hoyle family chose the fertile land on the west side of the South Fork of the Catawba River three miles east of Dallas—still known as the Hoyle place. Mr. Best and Catharine Hoyle made terms and were married. He moved his domicile and settled just across the river opposite the Hoyle home. His house is said

to have stood on the right of the road going east about half way between the Hoyle bridge and the old house now known as the Oates' Home. Mr. Best and his sons afterward owned large tracts of land extending probably from this place down the river to the mouth of Big Long Creek.

I think Mr. Best lived to be an old man. He is said to be buried with his wife in a private graveyard on his farm near the residence of the late Luther Lineberger, one of his great grandsons. No mark of his grave, nor any tombstone shows his resting place, nor that of his wife. He had thirteen children, to-wit:

- 2** John Best, married ——;
  - 2** Thos. Best, m. ——;
  - 2** Jonathan, m. ——;
  - 2** Peter, m. Christina Whittenburg, Eliz. Forney, —— Van Dyke and Leanna Jenkins.
  - 2** Daniel, m. Mary Rhodes;
  - 2** Christy, m. Elizabeth Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle and his 1st cousin;
  - 2** Jacob, m. Katie Rudisill, daughter of Philip Rudisill 1st;
  - 2** Martin, m. ——;
  - 2** Frederick, m. ——;
  - 2** Maria Elizabeth, m. Jacob Rhyne 2nd;
  - 2** Sallie, m. Adam Kiser;
  - 2** Hannah, m. Peter Smith;
  - 2** Bastian, Jr.
- 

## SECTION 2—JOHN BEST

**2** John Best's wife's name was given to me as Katie Slinkard, and his son, John, married Katie Slinkard. I fear a mistake has been made here, and I hesitate to write Katie Slinkard as the wife of John Best, Sr. Jno. Best, Sr., as did the majority of the sons of our pioneer Best, moved to Southeast Missouri, and there are very many Best descendants in all that section. Near Bessville, in Bolinger County, I found a grandson of John Best still living. Though an old man with good mind and memory, and though he was able to give me much valued information, yet the Best family have so scattered he had lost trace of many of them.

**2** John Best's children were: 3 John, m. Katie Slinkard; Jacob, m. Polly Slinkard; Henry, m. Polly Best, daughter of Frederick Best and his 1st cousin; Michael, m. Martha Eaker; Kate, m. Lawson Seitz (Sides).

**3** John Best, son of John Best, Sr., had among others, the following children: 4 Jacob, m. —— Haynes; Absalom, m. ——; a daughter, m. Jink Smith; and three or four other daughters.

**3** Jacob Best's children were: 4 Elizabeth, m. Israel Spencer; Sarah, m. James Best; Mary A., m. Eli Rhodes; Matilda, d. s.; Adaline, m. Jacob Rhodes; Barbara, m. Alex Blaylock; Emanuel, m. Lizzie Conrad; Jacob, m. Elvira Byrd and Ann Tinnon; Daniel, m. Caroline Masters; Edward, m. Jane Sanders.

**4** Elizabeth Spencer's children: 5 Mary J. and others not learned.

**4** Sarah Best's children: 5 Miles and others.

**4** Mary Rhodes' children: 5 Dan'l, m. Martha Masters; Jacob, m. Mary Robins; Henry, s.; Geo., m. ——; Sam'l, m. ——.

**4** Adaline Rhodes' children: 5 Charles and others.

**4** Barbara Blaylock's children: 5 Matilda, m. Jacob Barks; Andrew, m. Winnie Richards and have one child, Gertie; John and Columbus, both married.

**4** Emanuel Best's children: 5 Ransom, m. Georgia Hale; Sarah, m. Wm. Hale; Marion, m. Caroline Yount; Fayette, m. Mattie Berry; and Ben, s.

**5** Ransom Best's children: 6 Odie, Dora, Fanny, Emanuel and Wm.

**5** Sarah Hale's children: 6 Charles, Harley, Mintie; and Ardella, d.s.

**5** Marion Best's children: 6 Lily.

**5** Fayette Best's children: 6 Nora.

**4** Jacob Best, son of Jacob Best, Sr., was my kind host in Missouri. His wives are both dead and he is over 80 years old. He lives with his youngest son, Dineby, near Bessville. His children were: 5 Mary J., m. Fayette Burns; Worcester, m. Martha Watts; Barbara, m. Andrew Whitener; Geo., m. Florrie Daniels (c)—the above by his first wife; and by his second wife: Sam'l, m. Hope Zimmerman; Isadore, m. Samuel Laupher;

Laura, m. John Dollar; Avery, m. Josephine Menter; and Dineby, m. Hattie Menter.

**5** Mary J. Burns' children: 6 Dora, m. Polie Linbaugh; Geo., m. Minnie Funkey; Noah, m. Agnes Zimmerman; Marion, s.; Elzy, m. Dora Zimmerman (c). 6 Dora Linbaugh's children: 7 Effie and Earl. 6 George Burns' children: 7 Vela, Carlos and others. 6 Noah Burns' children: 7 Lyman, Truman, Lynn, Chas. and baby.

**5** Worcester Best's children: 6 William and Lula.

**5** Barbara Whitener's children: 6 Lester; Ode, m. Mary Newberry; Arthur, Nellie and Vallie.

**5** Samuel Best's children: 6 Lee, Mabel and Mildred.

**5** Isadore Laupher's children: 6 Caleb, Eunice, Finisee, Anne, Nell and Geo.

**5** Laura Dollar's children: 6 Lena and Elbert.

**5** Avery Best's children: 6 Julia and Emma.

**5** Dineby Best's children: 6 Charles—a very bright child.

**4** Daniel Best's children: 5 Mary, m. Mallie Baker (Tenn.); Gillie, m. —— Smith; Henry, m. Lou Steward; Polie, m. —— Cottoner; Rosa, m. Fritz Tompan; Erin, d. s.; Cora, d. s.

**4** Edward Best's children: 5 Rose Ann, m. Elijah Albright; Burt, m. Mary Daguerre; Rhoda, m. Jos. Labrew; Guy, m. Ann Shetley; Callie, m. —— Shaw; Ed, m. ——, in Texas (c); Nellie, m. Jos. Belkin (c).

**5** Rose Ann Albright has one son: 6 Will.

**5** Burt Best has one son, Chas. and three daughters.

**5** Rhody Labrew and Guy Best probably have small children.

**5** Callie Shaw has one son: 6 Guy.

**3** Henry Best, son of John Best, Sr., had children as follows:

**4** Henry, m. Lila Seitz; Davis, m. Polly Seitz; Fred, m. —— Seitz (c); Frank, m. Amy Hoffman and —— Veers; Catharine, m. Wade Seitz; Sarah, m. Jackson Garner; Emeline, m. Isaac Garner.

**4** Henry Best's children: 5 Wm., m. ——; Susan, m. James and Anderson Cloninger; Wesley, m. ——.

**4** Davis Best's children: 5 One daughter, married Witt Price; Elijah, s.; Mary, m. James Whitener; Sarah, m. P. V. Rawls (c); Dee, m. Minnie Richards; Anne, m. Jacob Waddell (c); Marion, s.

- 5** Mrs. Price had two children: 6 Thomas and Cicero.
- 5** Mary Whitener's children: 6 Allie and a son.
- 5** Dee Best has three or four children.
- 4** Frank Best's children: 5 Jane, m. Henry Seitz; Chas., m. Manda Taylor (c).
- 5** Jane Seitz has one child: 6 Bessie.
- 4** Catharine Seitz's children: 5 Not learned.
- 4** Sarah Garner's children: 5 Alice and Vorie.
- 4** Emeline Garner's children: 5 Angie, m. Judge Brown; and Ida, m. —— Knox.
- 3** The children of Michael Best, son of John Best, were:
- 4** Cynthia, m. Geo. Potter; Jackson, d. s.; Sallie, m. Francis M. Watts; Mary, m. Frank Berry; Ellen, m. Jacob Zimmerman; Peggy, m. John Rhodes (Marquard, Mo.); Susan Jane, m. Dan'l Crader; Jno. Anderson, m. Peggy Seitz.
- 4** Cynthia Potter had one daughter, Sarah, who died young.
- 4** Sallie Watts' children: 5 Martha E., m. Worcester Best; Reuben, m. Susan Zimmerman; Jane, m. Ben Albright; Abel, m. Mollie Billings; Marvin, m. Minnie Seitz.
- 5** Martha E. Best's children: 6 Willie and Lula. See Worcester Best, page 354.
- 5** Reuben Watts' children: 6 Otto, m. Lily Whitener; and Clara, s. 6 Otto Watts has one small child.
- 5** Jane Albright's children: 6 Lester.
- 5** Abel Watts' children: 6 Charles, Leslie and Lucile.
- 5** Marvin Watt's children: 6 Gussie, Olive and Mary.
- 4** Mrs. Sallie Watts and husband lived near Bessville, Mo., when I visited them. They are now living at Marquard, Mo.
- 4** Mary Berry's children: 5 Jno. F., m. Mary Seitz and —— Yount, Hanna Green and Susan Green; Parmelia E., m. Stephen Yount (c); Geo. W., m. Maggie Yount; Hiram, d. s.; E. Mott, m. Susan Robins; Rosa and Mary, twins; Rosa, m. —— Lincoln; Mary, m. Houston Robinson; Stephen, m. Eliza Welker and Rosa Bennett; Tilda, m. Valley Biffle; Ella, m. Ben Whitener; Ida, m. Harrison Irby; Mattie, m. Fayette Best.
- 5** Jno. F. Berry's children: 6 Arch, m. Dora Best, daughter of Chas. Best; Effie, m. Chas. Myers; Jane, m. ——; Mamie, d. s.; Nellie, s.; Statia, s.. 6. Arch Berry has three children, and Effie Myers has one: 7 Lela.

**5** Geo. W. Berry's children: 6 Pinkney, m. ———; Wm.; Elizabeth, m. ———; Mallie, Lula, Cora and probably others.

**5** E. Mott Berry's children, Rosa Lincoln's and Mary Robinson's not learned.

**5** Stephen Berry's children: 6 Orick; Belva, d. s.; and Chas., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Hazel, Minnie and Gladys.

**5** Tilda Biffle's children: 6 Claudia, Orrie, Frank, Vollie and Della.

**5** Ella Whitener's children: 6 Perry, John, Vernie and Lily May.

**5** Ida Irby's children: 6 Nora and Della.

**5** Mattie Best's children: 6 Leonora. See Fayette Best, page 353.

**4** Ellen Zimmerman's children: 5 Mary, m. ——— Hitt; and Jacob, m. ———.

**4** Peggy Ann Rhodes' children: 5 Jonas, m. ——— Crader; Jno., m. ——— Brown; H. Jackson, m. Amelia Berry; Peggy, m. ——— Brown; Jacob, m. Mary Musgrove; and several others.

**5** The descendants of Jonas and John Rhodes, not learned.

**5** H. Jackson Rhodes' children: 6 Charles, m. Caroline Miller and Rosa McCollom; Belle, s. 6 Charles Rhodes' children: 7 Ione, Homer, Ethel, Minnie, Henry L., Earl F., Chas. A. and baby.

**5** Jacob Rhodes' children: 6 Lucy, m. Jno. Hinson; Columbia, m. Henry Page; Harriet, m. Wm. Madkin; Jesse, m. Margt. Hinson; Tilda, m. Jno. Hinson; and Jno., s. 6 Lucy Hinson's children: 7 Eva, Lydia and Lawson.

**5** H. J. Rhodes lives at Marquard, Mo. 6 Harriet Madkin lives at Farmington, Mo.

**4** Susan Jane Crader's children, not learned.

**4** Jno. Anderson Best's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. Peter Berry (c); Oliver, m. Sarah Richards; Pink, m. Sarah White; Sarah, m. Geo. White and Gid White; Mary J., m. Zach Picker; and others.

**5** Oliver Best's children: 6 Noah, Forney; Ivy, m. ——— Hibbet; Carrie, d. s.; Nellie, Bertha, Dotie.

**5** Mary Jane Picker has one child: 6 Minnie.

**5** Sarah White has one child: 6 Cora.

**3** The children of Katie Seitz, daughter of Jno. Best, and granddaughter of the pioneer, Bostian Best, were:

**4** Lawson, m. Jane Goodson; Jacob, m. —— Myers; Allen, m. Ann Sanders; Caroline, m. Wm. Rhodes; Jane, m. Alfred Punch; Hannah, d. s.

**5** Lawson Seitz's children: 6 Wm., d. s.; Walter, m. Lavinia Cameron; Robt., m. Jennie Cloninger; and Maude, m. Lee Seitz. 6 Walter Seitz's children: 7 Verland, Clarence, Luttrell and others. 6 Robert Seitz's children: 7 Four children, names not learned. 6 Maude Seitz's children: 7 Paul, Mason, Lyman and baby.

**4** Jacob Seitz's children: 5 Henry, m. Dora Yount and —— Rawls; Mary J., m. Gid Bagley; Edward, s.; Polie, m. Caroline Pulliam; Minnie, m. Marvin Watts; Wm., m. Minnie Shell.

**5** Henry Seitz's children: 6 Esther, by 1st wife and others by 2nd wife.

**5** Mary J. Bagby has children: 6 Della and others.

**5** Polie Seitz's children: 6 One small.

**5** Minnie Watts' children: 6 See Marvin Watts, page 355.

**5** Wm. Seitz has one infant child.

**4** Allen Seitz's children: 5 Jno., m. Polly Welker; Burt, m. Sophia Henson; Jacob, s.; Wade, m. —— Smith; Wm., s.; Bettie, m. Jno. Green; Cath., m. James Devault; Allie, m. Jasper Myers and —— Stovall; Ida, s.

**5** Jno. Seitz's children: 6 Esther and others.

**5** Burt Seitz's children: 6 Hattie.

**5** Wade Seitz has one child.

**5** Bettie Green has children: 6 Russell, E. K., Ott, Nellie, etc.

**5** Cath. Devault has one child: 6 Earl.

**5** Allie Myers-Stovall has several: 6 Lily Myers, etc.

---

### SECTION 3—THOMAS BEST

**2** Thomas Best, son of the pioneer, Boston Best, served for some time as a soldier in the American Army of the Revolutionary War. He was enlisted in Capt. Allen's Co., 2nd N. C. Regt., in 1777, for the war in the American Revolutionary Army. He served faithfully until the 17th of Feb., 1780, when he dis-

appeared and was never afterward heard of. His friends think he was lost or captured and died. He was reported as a deserter on the records.

---

#### SECTION 4—JONATHAN BEST

**2** Jonathan Best, son of Boston Best, pioneer, at an early date moved from North Carolina to Alabama or Miss. We have scant account of his descendants—some of whom live in Ala., some in Miss. and some in Ark. So far as learned his children were: 3 Eben, m. ———; and lived at Marshaltown, Ala.; Elijah, m. Nancy Gaines and lived in Miss.; Jonathan, m. ———; Bijah, m. Juda Mason, Newport, Ark., and there were some daughters left in Ala. and Miss.

**3** I have no account of the descendants of Eben Best except that he had one son named John in Ala.

**3** The above is all the information gained of Elijah and Jonathan Best, Jr., and the daughters of Jonathan Best, Sr.

**3** Bijah Best had the following children: 4 Wm., m. Elizabeth Petty, Elizabeth Young, ——— Sharpe, and two other wives; Berry O., m. Narcissa Stephens; Joanna, m. Jos. McAnulty, and is said to have lived in N. C.; Newton C., m. ——— Langston (c); W. M., m. Malinda Anderson; Jno. W., m. Nancy J. Strickland; Chas. B., m. Mary Jones; Cath., m. Taylor Anderson; Martha, m. Thos. Brown; Jane, m. Melville Robinson and David Parker; and Euphemia, d. s.

**4** Wm. Best's children: 5 W. W., m. ——— and ——— Petty; Kate, m. Brant Angus; Cora, m. Joseph Johnson; Sallie, m. Mack Reynolds; Felix, m. ——— Owen; and others.

**5** W. W. Best's children: 6 Rosa, m. ——— McAuley; Lonnie, m. ———; and three other daughters and two sons.

**5** Kate Angus' children: 6 Esner, m. Dr. McCain; Boyd, s.; Dain, s.; and two small girls. 6 Esner McCain has two children: 7 Pauline and another, twins.

**5** Cora Johnson's children: 6 Jack, s.; one daughter married and two other sons and two daughters.

**5** Sallie Reynolds' children: 6 Bessie, m. ———; and twin girls.

**5** Felix Best's children: 6 Earl and another boy and a girl.

**4** Berry O. Best's children: 5 Lafayette, m. ——; Adelaide, m. Lathe Owens; Euphemia, m. Jno. Hall; Taylor, s.; Walter m. —— Rhodes; Celia and another daughter.

**4** Joanna McAnulty's children: 5 Virginia, m. —— Smith and ——; Medora, m. Thos. Bankhead; Joseph and another, both died single.

**4** W. M. Best's children: 5 Andrew M., m. ——; Susan, m. ——; George, m. ——; Dolph, m. ——. These had large families in Texas.

**4** Jno. W. Best's children: 5 Lee, m. —— (Rosebud, Ark.); and Jno., s.

**4** Chas. B. Best lives in Newport, Ark., and had a large family: 5 Chas., d. s.; Chas. W., m. Pearl Pace (c); R. N., m. Mabel Holder; Donnie, m. Dr. McCain; Ed Q., m. Laura Helton; Berry, m. Jessie Braden (c); Jewell, m. Belle Richie (c); Ira, m. —— Coe and Lettie Hughes; Chas. B., Jr., Donnie; and Perla, m. B. J. Etheridge (c).

**5** R. N. Best's children: 6 Iris and Newell.

**5** Donnie McCain's children: 6 Willie.

**5** Ed Q. Best's children: 6 Emma.

**4** Martha Brown has one son: 5 Thomas, m. —— Best, who has a family and lives on the old Best home place, Marshalltown, Miss.

**4** Jane Robinson-Parker's children: 5 Archie Robinson and Winfield Robinson both married; Ethel Parker, m. —— Craddock; Cora Parker, m. —— Cox; Robt., Madon and Lizzie Parker all married.

---

## SECTION 5—PETER BEST

**2** Peter Best, son of Boston Best, the pioneer, was married to Christina Whittenburg, Oct. 13, 1779. I think she was the sister of John Henry Whittenburg, whose wife, Mary Hoyle, was his mother's sister. She may, however, have been his first cousin, the daughter of said Whittenburg. He was afterward married <sup>See</sup> to three other wives as heretofore stated. He had at least fourteen children who grew up, married and had families, most of whom moved west, principally to Southeast Mo. I am unable <sup>age</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>Peter</sup> <sup>Best</sup> to designate the mothers of any of the following children of Peter

Best, except, I think, Elizabeth was probably the daughter of his wife, Christina, and perhaps her only child. The known children of Peter Best were:

- 3** Elizabeth, m. Geo. Spencer in 1798;
- 3** Peter, m. ——, and went to Missouri;
- 3** John, m. Mary Summerow and moved to Missouri;
- 3** Wm., m. ——, and went to Missouri;
- 3** Lawson, m. ——, and went to Missouri;
- 3** Joshua, m. ——, and went to Missouri;
- 3** Joseph, m. ——, and went to Missouri;
- 3** Adaline, m. —— Smith and went to Missouri (Fredericktown);
- 3** Vice, m. Wm. Holland, and moved to Indian Territory;
- 3** Delilah, m. Joel Weathers (Withers), son of Elisha Withers;
- 3** Esther, m. Ezekiel West; 1814
- 3** Margaret (Peggy), m. Adam Rhyne;
- 3** Sallie, m. Peter Hovis, son of Geo. Hovis and her 1st cousin;
- 3** Boston, m. Mary (Polly) Carpenter.

**3** Only late in my investigation have I found any account of Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Best, and I have not had time to get further particulars. I think her husband was a brother of John Spencer who married Ann Hoffman, and I think she has descendants about Gastonia and in the southern part of Gaston County, N. C.

**3** Peter Best's children: 4 John, Joseph, Eliza, Jane; Pernice, m. Peter Best, son of John Best, and her 1st cousin. All these children of Peter Best probably have families.

**4** Pernice Best's children: 5 Mary, m. Peter White; Alex, m. Janie Nations; Caroline, m. James White; Wm., m. ——; Daniel, m. Lula Mullins (c); Janie, m. Dan'l Radcliff.

**5** Mary White's children: 6 Eddie; and Lula, m. —— Wamac and has one child.

**5** Alex Best's children: 6 Lula and Eunice.

**5** Caroline White's children: 6 Nellie, m. Jno. Mullins; and another daughter.

**5** Wm. Best's children: 6 He has children in St. Louis where he lives.

**5** Janie Radcliff's children: 6 She has children in St. Joe where she lives.

**3** John Best's children: 4 Susan, m. Joshua Hahn; Peter, m. Pernice Best, daughter of Peter Best (see above); Jonathan, m. Eliza Johnson; James, d. s.; Lottie, m. Jackson Smith; Levi, m. Sarah Holbrooks; Jasper, m. Sallie Lee; Albert, m. Maria Berry; Isabel, m. Geo. Smith; Harrison, m. Tennie Mercer; Lee Ann, m. Wm. Lee; Fanny, m. John Dalton.

**4** Susan Hahn's children: 5 Matilda, m. Joseph Fadlar; Mary, m. Geo. W. Yount; Wm., m. Mary Nace; Frank, m. Mary Reel.

**5** Matilda Fadlar's children: 6 Henry, m. ——, in St. Louis; Wm., m. ——; John, m. ——; Mary, m. ——; Iva, m. ——; Edna, m. ——; last five in Joplin, Mo.; and Georgia, Quincy and Eddie all single.

**5** Mary Yount's children: 6 Leo, m. Effie Wright; Prince, m. Lula Brown (c); Frank, d. s., in Cuban war. 6 Leo Yount's children: 7 Eddie. Geo. W. Yount is proprietor of the Yount Hotel in Jackson, Mo. I was pleasantly entertained here one night and I am greatly indebted to Mrs. Yount and her mother, Mrs. Hahn, for much information concerning the Best family in Mo.

**4** Peter Best's children: 5 See Pernice Best above.

**4** Jonathan Best's children: 5 Elijah, Janie and Fannie, all have families.

**4** Lottie Smith's children: 5 Perizetta, m. Jesse Cheek; Amanda, m. George Yount; Rosemore and others.

**5** Perizetta Cheek lives in Colorado and has nine children.

**5** Amanda Yount has two children.

**4** Levi Best's children: 5 Henry, m. —— Polite; Mary and Elizabeth both married; and John and Prince, single.

**4** Jasper Best's children: 5 Janie, Nellie and Tato all married.

**4** Albert Best's children: 5 Wm., m. Sophia Lee; Laura and Marvin both married; and Della and Effie both single.

**4** Isabel Smith's children: 5 Jno., m. —— Yount; Jack, m. —— Doggett; Levi, m. ——; Emma, m. ——; Mary, m. —— Starkey; and Geo., m. ——.

**4** Harrison Best's children: 5 Della, s.; James, m. —— Lee; and Eddie, s.

**4** Lee Ann Lee's children: 5 Monroe, m. ——; Anderson, m. ——. These live at Fredericktown, Mo.

**4** Fanny Dalton's children: 5 Robt., m. ——— Swindell; Albert, m. ——— Yount; Mary, m. ——— Smith; John, s.; Geo., s.

**3** Wm. Best's children: 4 Not learned.

**3** Lawson Best's children: 4 John, Jefferson, Peter, all married; Susie, m. Cephas Ward (c); Debbie, m. ——— Winters; Emeline, m. ——— Hahn; and one daughter, married John Shell, at Cape Girardeau.

**4** Peter Best's children: 5 Elijah, Anderson, Peter; Mary, m. ——— Whitener; Renie, m. ——— Sides; Caroline, m. ——— Warner; and Martha.

**4** John Best had sons: 5 Monroe, Noah and Seibert in Ill.

**4** Jefferson Best also had sons: 5 Anderson, Wesley and Jno., in Ill.

**3** Joshua Best's children: 4 Mary A., m. Wm. Counts; Peggy, m. Anderson Murray; Ellen, m. ——— Murray; Susan, m. ——— Hickson.

**4** Mary A. Counts' children: 5 Jane, m. Henry Yount; Nick, m. Jackson Shultz; Ellen, m. Ed Fox; Maggie, m. Ben Hucks; Lee Ann, m. Foster Mercer; and others.

**5** Jane Younts' children: 6 Wm., m. ———; Ettie, m. Perry Cashion; Jno., s. 6 Wm. Yount has one child and Ettie Cashion has two: 7 Ruth and another.

**5** Nick Shultz's children: 6 Lawrence, m. ———; Sidney, s.

**5** Ellen Fox lives at Paducah, Ky., and has two children.

**5** Maggie Hickson has children.

**5** Lee Ann Mercer's children: 6 Mary, Corrinne, Will, Ed and Charles.

**4** Peggy Murray's children: 5 James, m. Mollie Wamac; Peter, m. ———; Jno., m. ———; and others. Further descendants of Joshua Best not learned.

**3** Joseph Best lived in Missouri but I did not learn his family.

**3** Adaline Smith, daughter of Peter Best, had the following children: 4 Ransom, Jno. O., Henry J., Isaac, Edie, Margt. and Rachael. Some of these have families and live at Fredericktown, Mo., but urgent requests for further information fail to get response.

**3** Vice, daughter of Peter Bess, married Wm. Holland, who is said by some to have been a brother of Jesse Holland of this

town. He was a blacksmith and moved to Indian Territory. I have failed to get in touch with her descendants.

**3** Delilah Withers, daughter of Peter Bess, had the following children: 4 Vice, m. Dixon Dameron; Minerva, m. David Ward; Missouri, b. March 6, 1816, m. Alex Strain, died May 6, 1869; Simpson, m. Mattie ——; Anderson, m. Ann Hoffman; Jeremiah, m. —— Turbyfield; Alberry, m. Georgianna and Lavina Moore, sisters; James, m. Ellen Moore; Jane, m. Alex Rhyne. Of these Vice Dameron, Minerva Ward, Anderson Withers moved to Mo. and Ill.; Missouri Strain to Chatoga Co., Ga.; Simpson, Alberry and James Withers to Southeast Mo., and Jerry Withers and Jane Rhyne remained in Gaston Co., N. C.

**4** Vice Dameron's children: 5 Mary Ann, m. James Crites; Anderson R. and Delilah C., twins; Anderson R., m. Katharine Whitener; Delilah C., m. George Chandler; John, m. Estelle Starkey; Joel D., m. Lovey Watts and Ann Kennon; Edward B., m. Ida Taylor; Jane E., d. s., in young womanhood; James Alex, m. Mary Berry; Wm. R.; Charles A., m. Addie Hinshaw.

**5** Mary Ann Crites' children: 6 Jno. W., m. Sarah Davis, Madison Co., Ind.

**5** Anderson R. Dameron's children: 6 Frank, m. Martha Huckins in Neb.; Emma, m. Walter Smith in McLean Co., Ill; Ida V., m. Harvey H. Abbott, McLean Co., Ill.; Jasper, m. Emma Henline in same Co.; Miriam, m. Edward Welch in same Co.; Jno. C., m. Lydia Harrison in same Co.; Edith E., m. Earl Mitchell in same Co. (c). 6 Frank Dameron's children: 7 Leroy and Clarence A. 6 Emma Smith's children: 7 Roy, Elmer and Vera Belle. 6 Ida V. Abbott's children: 7 Eulah, Earl and Pearl, twins; and Clara. 6 Jasper Dameron's children: 7 Harold. 6 Miriam Welch's children: 7 Ralph E. and David F. 6 Jno. C. Dameron's children: 7 Elvin.

**5** Delilah Chandler's children: 6 Mary J., m. Arthur Foreman, Livingston Co., Ill.; Charles, m. Mattie Crouch in Ind.; Alice, s.; Clark, m. Jennie Reid in Mo. 6 Mary J. Foreman's children: 7 Chester and Glenn. 6 Chas. Chandler's children: 7 Bessie. 6 Clark Chandler's children: 7 George.

**5** John Dameron's children: 6 Candace E., m. Lycurgus Plott; Jno. R. and Jesse E., twins, and single.

**5** Joel D. Dameron's children: 6 Lily, m. O. F. Cheek in Mo.; Lola, m. Emmer Underwood, all by 1st wife. 6 Lily Cheek's

children: 7 Henry B., Carl C., Loyd E. and Floyd E., twins; and Ruby T. 6 Lola Underwood's children: 7 Lovey M., Jno. D. and Grace.

**5** Edward B. Dameron's children: 6 Bertha, Fay and Irel, all single.

**5** James Alex Dameron's children: 6 Katie, Pola, Guy, Bessie, Edward, Anna, Lestie and Mabel, all single.

**5** Chas. A. Dameron's children: 6 Herschell, Alatha, Alma, Anson, Ola, Lillian, Dixon, Lydia and Veva, all single.

**4** Minerva Ward's children: 5 Cephas, m. Susan Best, daughter of Lawson Best, Emma Snyder and Lucy Mitchell in Bolinger Co., Mo.; John F., m. Hannah E. Whitener in Madison Co., Mo.; Minerva, m. Marshal Hagar in Bolinger Co., Mo.

**5** Cephas Ward's children: 6 None by 1st wife, see page 362; and by 2nd wife: Lee (M. D.), m. Sadie Brallier; Colbert, m. Lydia Harms; Estella, m. James Nickerson, all in McLean Co., Ill.; Ora, m. Bernice Bechtel, Chicago; Bertha, m. Henry Lawrence, McLean Co., Ill.; and Emma Dell, m. Chas. Compton, and by 3rd wife: Gladys and Ferribee, both single. When Emma Dell Ward was four days old her mother died and she was taken by Jno. F. Ward and his wife, Hanna, who raised her and cherish her as their own daughter. 6 Lee Ward's children: 7 Flossie and Etton. 6 Colbert Ward's children: 7 Esther, Hartsel, Eunice and Harold. 6 Estella Nickerson's children: 7 Walter, Gardner and Pauline. 6 Ora Bechtel's children: 7 La Vergne. 6 Bertha Lawrence's children: 7 Arden, Iva and Bertha B. 6 Emma Dell Compton's children: 7 Jesse, Virgil and Delphia I.

**5** John F. Ward's children: 6 James N. M., m. Mary E. Tanner; Lawson O., m. Burt Morgan, McLean Co., Ill. (c); Alice, m. Chas. Summers. 6 James N. M. Ward has one daughter: 7 Iva. 6 Alice Summer's children: 7 Vinie Marie.

**5** Minerva Hagar's children: 6 Charles L., m. Leora M. Hudson; Meta P., m. Frank Bechtel; Edward M., m. Effie Cross (c); Nora Dell, m. James Smith; Frank, s.; James L. and Albert J., twins, s., all in McLean Co., Ill. 6 Charles L. Hagar's children: 7 Forrest L. and Lola M. 6 Meta Bechtel's children: 7 Elzy G., Orville and Gladys. 6 Nora Dell-Smith's children: 7 Lawrence, Pearl and Goldie I.

**4** Missouri Strain's children: 5 W. Harvey, b. March 6, 1841, m. Sarah F. Beavers, 1869, and later, Nannie Burkhalter; John, b. 1843, m. M. V. Henry, 1869; Anne, b. 1844, d. s.; L. J., b. 1847, m. Jno. Wright; Sarah M., b. 1849, died 1852; Amanda, b. 1852, died 1858; Lizzie, b. 1857, m. Robert Clemmens, 1877.

**5** W. Harvey Strain lives near Lyerly, Ga., in the beautiful Chatoga Valley. He is well to do, living in great abundance on a fine fertile farm with his second wife and his daughter, Anne, most excellent ladies; Anne married W. L. Gamble. I was pleasantly and hospitably entertained by them on one of my trips of exploration and have to thank them for much help and information. Mr. Strain has no children by his last wife. His children by first wife are: 6 Sallie, m. H. A. Dover, 1891; Charles, b. 1874, died 1879; Anne, b. 1876, m. W. L. Gamble (c); Ellen, b. 1879, m. D. W. McLeod, 1899. 6 Sallie Dover's children: 7 Harvey, Charles and Nannie. 6 Ellen McLeod has one daughter: 7 Sarah.

**5** John Strain's children: 6 Battey, m. ——; Anne, m. ——; Alex, m. ——; Bettie, Ockey, Ethel. 6 Battey has four children and Anne and Alex have two each.

**5** L. J. Wright's children: 6 Five girls and 3 boys at Alvin, Texas.

**5** Lizzie Clemmens lives in Rome, Ga., and has a very pleasant family of six daughters, to-wit: 6 Susie, m. Robert Rounsville (c); Lave, m. Jno. M. Reece (c); Bertha, m. Wade Hoyt; Nannie, d. s., in 1906, aged 21 years; Lucile, m. Chadwick Battey; and Annie Laurie, m. Dudley B. McGruder. 6 Bertha Hoyt has one daughter, Elizabeth, aged 8 years; and a son, Wade C., aged 16 months. 6 Lucile Battey has one child, Elizabeth, aged 3 years. 6 Anne Laurie McGruder has one son, D. B. M., Jr. Mr. Clemmens died Jan., 1900.

**4** Simpson Withers' children: 5 Cephas, m. ——, Shepherdsville, Mo.; Margaret, m. ——; Susan, m. —— Barrett; and one or two others.

**4** Alberry Withers' children: 5 None by 1st wife. By 2nd wife: Dallas, m. Ellen Shell; Adam, m. Rose Henline (c); Delia, d. s.; and Dovie, m. ——.

**5** Dallas Withers' children: 6 Maude, Francis and small son.

**4** James Withers' children: 5 Minerva, m. Simon Cupman

(c); Mahala J., d. s.; Jno. A., m. Helen Adams; Frank, m. Salena Lewis; Mabel, m. Albert Lape.

**5** John A. Withers' children: 6 Roy, Myrtle and Edward Everett.

**5** Frank Withers' children: 6 Harry, Andrew and Alfred.

**5** Mabel Lape has one small child.

**4** Simpson, Alberry and James Withers lived about Allenville, Mo.

**4** For Anderson Withers' children: 5 See Ann Hoffman Withers, page 81.

**4** Jeremiah Withers' children: 5 Jennie, m. Geo. A. Gray; Emma, m. Wm. E. Hooper; John, m. Mattie Smith; Yancy, m. Emma Lay.

**5** Jennie Gray's children: 6 May, m. J. H. Separk; Lander, m. —— Shepard; Ethel, Geo., Charles, Blanche, Maude and Myrtle.

**5** Emma Hooper's children: 6 Loyd; Ferrie, m. Kelly Long; Edna, m. Oscar Craig; May and Glenn.

**5** John Withers' children: 6 Vernie, Claude, Callie and Fred.

**5** Yancy Withers' children: 6 Yancy (a daughter).

**4** For Jane Rhyne's descendants, see Alex Rhyne, page 140.

**3** Esther West, daughter of Peter Best, with her husband lived on the east side of the South Fork River in Gaston County, N. C., and had children as follows:

**4** Fanny, m. John Ford; Franklin, m. Rose A. Underwood; Sidney, m. Clementine Brimer (c); Joel, m. Nellie Grover; Caroline, m. Miles Hoffman.

**4** Fanny Ford's children: 5 George, m. Lily Armstrong and another, and moved to Texas; Fayette, m. Fanny McCall and Emma Robinson.

**5** George Ford's children: 6 Jesse, m. ——; Emma and Mary.

**5** Fayette Ford's children: 6 Clyde, Edward, Esther, Alice and D. Fayette.

**4** Franklin West's children: 5 Lizzie, m. G. L. McKee; Fayette, m. Essie Howe; Alice, m. Neely Mellon and Wash Locke; Dora, m. Grier Walker; Connie, m. Thos. Ford; Wm. m. —— Green, in Texas; and Jno., m. ——.

**5** Lizzie McKee's children: 6 Carrie, m. John Hanna; Maggie, m. T. A. Ratchford; Geo., Ernest and Howard. 6 Carrie

Hanna's children: 7 Virginia, Winnie, Hubert and George. 6  
Maggie Ratchford's children: 7 Robert H.

**5** Fayette West's children: 6 Frank, Zoe and Wm.

**5** Alice Mellon-Locke's children: 6 None by 1st husband;  
and by 2nd husband: Bee.

**5** Dora Grier's children: 6 Some, small, in York Co., S. C.

**5** Connie Ford's children: 6 Nellie, Lawrence, Ray, Guy and  
Consuelia.

**5** Wm. West had a son, Harry, and probably others.

**5** John West probably has children, names not learned.

**4** Joel West's children: 5 Chas., m. ———; and others, not  
learned.

**4** For Caroline Hoffman's descendants, see Miles Hoffman,  
page 79.

**3** Peggy Best, daughter of Peter Best, married Adam Rhyne  
her 1st cousin, the son of Elizabeth Best and her husband, Jacob  
Rhyne. For her descendants, see Adam Rhyne, page 136, et  
seq. She lived on Duhart's creek near Chapel Church, and is  
buried with her husband on their home place.

**3** Sallie, daughter of Peter Best, married Peter Hovis, son of  
the pioneer, George Hovis, and his wife, Elizabeth Hoyle, who  
was sister to Peter Best's mother. She had only one child, a son,  
Absalom, who grew up but never married. Her husband was of  
violent temper and some speak of him as "a fighting man." In  
time he abandoned his wife and son, a small lad, and went off.  
I think to Tenn., re-married and raised a family of children. Mrs.  
Hovis and her son, though they had ample property for their  
needs lived near Dallas, N. C., in retirement and seclusion as in  
poverty for many years. Her son died and left her alone. At  
her death she gave her lands in part to one or two of her nephews  
and left one farm to a colored woman who had befriended her  
for her life time, with remainder to Gaston County for the benefit  
of the poor. This tract now constitutes the larger portion of  
the farm on which the County Home is situated.

**3** Boston (or Bastian) Best, the son of Peter Best, married  
Polly Carpenter and is the founder of that large and influential  
branch of the Best family living in Lincoln Co., N. C. His chil-  
dren were: 4 Lawson, m. Katie Beam; Peter, m. Sallie Beam;  
Thos., m. Louisa Lenhardt; Noah, m. ——— Boggs and ———  
Griggs; Hiram, m. Eliz. Wilson, 1835; Susan, m. Frank Beam;

Sallie, m. David Boggs and Peter Baxter; Katie, m. Jonathan Wood; Mary, m. Joseph Carpenter; Rebecca, m. Jno. Carpenter.

**4** Lawson Best's children: 5 Jacob, m. Sarah Lackey and Mary Wingate; Sadie, m. Mack Lackey; Susan, m. Wm. Lackey; Frances, m. Hilary Foster.

**5** Jacob Best's children: 6 Cath., m. Cephas Towery; Free, s.; Augustus L., m. Fanny Sain; Sallie, s.; Charles, m. Dora Sain; and others.

**5** Sadie Lackey's children: 6 Free, m. —— Whitener; Chas., m. Susan Setzer; Dorus, m. Minnie Hoyle; Lafayette, s., and 2 others, small.

**5** Susan Lackey's children: Albert, m. Bertha Houser (c); Ellen, m. Jno. T. Warlick (c).

**5** Frances Foster's children: 6 Wm., m. Susan Beam; Susie, m. Richard Tillman; Bessie, m. Chas. Bailey; Walter, m. Sallie Beam (c); Hattie, m. Henry Heavener (c); Dollie, m. Hamp Crowder; and Fannie, s. 6 Wm. Lackey's children: 7 Russell and Essie. 6 Dollie Crowder's children: 7 Blanche, Gattie, etc. 6 Bessie Bailey's children: 7 Arthur and small girl. 6 Susan Tilman's children: 7 Hattie and Guy.

**4** Peter Best's children: 5 Janie, m. Albert Lackey; Susan, m. Wm. Pool; Phemie, m. Thomas Baxter; Geo., m. Ellen Summitt and Emma Wood; Candace, m. James Davis; Frances, m. Rev. Hillary Harris; Cora, m. Gus Jenks.

**5** Janie Lackey's children: 6 Sallie, m. Audie Dellinger; Minnie, m. Wm. Baxter; John, m. —— Hamrick and —— Wilson; Osie, s.; Lethe, s.; Guy, s.; Hattie, m. Wm. L. Cansler (c). 6 Sallie Dellinger has one child. 6 Minnie Baxter has three children. 6 Jno. Lackey has several small children.

**5** Susan Pool's children: 6 Nettie, m. Dr. Sam'l Thompson and her children are: 7 Ralph, Novella, Vivian, Edna and Neva.

**5** Phemie Baxter's children: 6 Geo., m. Junie Dellinger; Jno., m. Ida Mauney; Laura, m. H. A. Self, Reg. of Deeds, Lincoln Co., N. C.; and Chas., d. s. 6 George Baxter's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Same of Jno. Baxter's children. 6 Laura Self's children: 7 Ernest, Letha, Sallie, Junie, May, Ola and Myrtle.

**5** Geo. Best's children: 6 Sallie, m. Jno. Schronce and Oscar, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Essie, single; Peter, Grady, Boston, Mamie, Ava, Jno. F. and Irene.

**5** Candace Davis' children: 6 Chas., m. Lula Taylor; Jennie, m. Polk Sain; Wm., m. Ida Sain; Geo., m. Dovie Houser; Jno. m. Nora Lingerfelt.

**5** Frances Harris' children: 6 Samantha,, m. Philip Graham (Iowa); Geo., Jennie; Bessie, m. —— Knight; Drake, d. s.; Essie, m. —— Baldwin; Ava, m. —— Turner.

**5** Cora Jenks' children: 6 Ernest, Lee, Cliff, Bessie, Geo., Dewey, Sallie and Maude.

**4** Thomas Best's children: 5 Pink, m. Beatrice Lenhardt; Thos., m. Anna Houser; Margt., m. Scott Wehunt; Samantha, m. Columbus Heavener; Julia, m. Polie Beam; Laura, m. Pate Jenks; Calvin, m. Hattie Dixon.

**5** Pink Best's children: 6 Dorus, Henry, Beverly, Minnie; Janie, m. Alphonso Hull (c); Lula, m. Jno. Black; Osie, m. Dorus Beam. 6 Lula Black and Osie Beam have small children.

**5** Thos. Best's children: 6 Dan'l, Forrest, Arch, Bushie and others.

**5** Margaret Wehunt's children: 6 Will, Calvin and others.

**5** Samantha Heavener's children: 6 Hattie; Cleo, m. Cal Childers; Maggie, m. Frank Baxter; Beede, s.; Claude, Lena and Minnie.

**5** Julia Beam's children: 6 Thos., m. Essie Beamgard; Lee, m. Dora Childers; Sallie, m. Walter Foster (c); Austin, m. Minie Dellinger (c); Burt, m. Lizzie Baxter; and Hattie. s. 6 Thos. Beam's children. 7 Two small children. 6 Lee Beam has several small children: 6 Burt Beam's children: 7 Four, small.

**5** Laura Jenks' children: 6 Mildred, Vance, Beulah, Clyde and others.

**5** Calvin Best's children: 6 Rosie, Knox, Bright and Maude; Rosie, m. ——, and has one small child.

**4** Noah Best's children: 5 Wm., m. May Dellinger; Noah, m. ——, (Iowa); Martha, m. Jacob Lenhardt; Polly, m. Jno. Houser and Henry Hauss.

**5** Wm. Best's children: 6 Clarence, m. Ada Black. They have one small girl.

**5** Noah Best lives in Iowa. I haven't learned his children.

**5** Martha Lenhardt's children: 6 Noah, m. Mary Houser; Wm., m. Mary Ledford; Mary, m. Logan Houser; Sarah, m. Tate Lytton. 6 Noah Lenhardt's children: 7 Ausborn, Claude, Jno., Gertie, Guy, Jas., Horace. 6 Wm. Lenhardt's children: 7

Lee, m. Bessie Summett; Sallie, m. Chas. Howe (c); Dorus, Clarence, Osie Raymond and Jessie. 7 Lee Lenhardt has two small children. 6 Mary Houser's children: 7 Arthur, Beauregard, Martha, Essie, Ila, Burt and Ellen. 6 Sarah Lytton's children: 7 Daisy, Susan and Chalmers.

**5** Polly Houser-Hauss' children: 6 Martha Houser, m. Pink Carpenter; Luther Houser, m. Hettie Beam; Chas. Houser, m. Lizzie Woolly; John Hauss, m. Etta Houser; Hoke Hauss, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Stroup; Grier Hauss, m. Emma Shull (c); Henkel Hauss, Junie Hauss; and Frances Hauss, d. s. 6 Martha Carpenter's children: 7 Clee, Emma and Henry. 6 Luther Houser's children: 7 Ida, Jno., Lee, Fanny and others. 6 Chas. Hauss' children: 7 Virgie, Oscar and others. 6 Jno. Hauss' children: 7 Emma, Mildred and others. 6 Hoke Hauss has one small child.

**4** Hiram Best's children: 5 Jno. Frank Best. I haven't further report of Hiram Best.

**4** Susan Beam's children: 5 Theodore, m. Susan Shuford; Chas., m. Nannie Carpenter; Peter, m. Ida Shuford; Dora, m. Thomps Best; Katie, m. Guy Sweezy; Lizzie, m. Chas. Best; Sallie, m. Timothy Yount; Jno., m. Dora Hauss; David, m. Maggie Wehunt; Geo., m. Georgia Jenks; Mamie, m. James Houser.

**5** Theodore Beam's children: 6 Bright, Ola, Russell, Maude, Kemp, Mildred and Bonnie.

**5** Chas. Beam's children: 6 Guy, Hattie, Grier, Marvin, Lily, Nellie, Dewey, Craig, Eva.

**5** Peter Beam's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Dora Best's children: 6 Pearl, Lee, Hessie and T. M.

**5** Katie Swezy's children: 6 Ray and Hattie.

**5** Lizzie Best's children: 6 Texie, Don and Frank.

**5** Sallie Yount's children: Junius, d. s., 20 years old; Cleo, m. Fanny Wyont; Alice, m. Walter Wyont; Lee, Minie, Hattie, Lula, Blair, Robt. and Carroll.

**5** John Beam's children: 6 Millie, Minnie, Maude, Cora, Lee, Will and James.

**5** David Beam's children: 6 Frank, m. Laura Baker; Cletus, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hull; Lester, Clyde, Bub, Floyd, Susan, Blanche, D. J. and Fair.

**5** George Beam's children: 6 Zona, Pearl, Edna, Hugh, Rush, Anne, Geneva, Corinne.

**5** Mamie Houser's children: 6 Bessie, m. Jesse Flencher (Tex.); Lola, m. ——— Martin; Chas., Otis, Guy, Loyd, Florence and Cletus.

**4** Sallie Boggs-Baxter's children: 5 Noah, Mary and Rebecca Boggs; Thos., Sarah and Frank Baxter. Noah, m. ———; wife and children not learned; Mary, m. Crawford Lovelace; Sarah, m. Fayette Froneberger; Frank, m. Mary Alexander.

**5** Mary Lovelace's children: 6 Cicero, m. ———, Columbus, Thos.; Jane, m. Melchi Sorrel; Carrie, m. ——— Lewis.

**5** Sarah Froneberger's children: 6 Laura, Pompey, Plato, Carl, Mittie, Willie and Vernie.

**5** Frank Baxter's children: 6 Thos., Will, Sallie and Georgia.

**4** Kate Wood's children: 5 Caleb, m. ———; Pink, m. Mary Lyons; Cling, m. Belle Houser; Mahala, m. Dan'l Wyont; and Sallie.

**5** Caleb Wood's children: 6 Lola, m. E. A. Wehunt; Mittie, m. ——— Sain; and Lily.

**5** Pink Wood's children: 6 Beulah, Kate Anne, Georgia, Ernest, John and Evan.

**5** Cling Woods' children: 6 Beuna, m. Walter Sain; and Flossie.

**5** Mahala Wyont's children: 6 Pink, Pet, Lucy and Ella.

**4** The children of Mary Carpenter, daughter of Boston Best, Jr.: 5 Not learned.

**4** Rebecca Carpenter's children: 5 Jacob, m. Anne Beam; Louisa, m. G. W. Heavener; Susie, m. Andrew Wright; Betty, m. M. Bingham; and probably one or two sons killed in the Confederate Army.

**5** Jacob Carpenter's children: 6 Robt., m. ——— Justice (c); Phebe, m. Hill Beam in Cleveland County, N. C. She has several children.

**5** Louisa Heavener's children: 6 E. Pink, m. Hattie McDonald, in Tex.; G. Theodore, m. W. B. Hamrick; Jno. F., m. Minnie Sullivan; Sarah, m. O. D. Sain; Columbus, s.; J. Monroe, m. Vidie Jones; Ida, s. 6 E. Pink Heavener's children: 7 Anne, Bub and Burt. 6 G. Theodore Heavener is Co. Supt. of Public Instruction of Lincoln Co., N. C. His children are: 7 Clyde H., Bessie, Ora, Lily, Prue, Ruby, Yates, Jesse, Glenn. 6 Jno. F. Heavener's children: 7 Dewey, Fred, Connie, Bynum and two others. 6 Sarah Sain's children: 7 Fanny, m. ——— Johnson;

Nora, m. J. W. Wilkinson; Beuna, Loyd. 6 J. Monroe Heaven-  
er's children: 7 Beulah, Viola and Edwin.

**5** Susan Wright's children: 6 Noah, m. —— Bingham;  
Lewis, m. —— Wright; Philip, m. ——; Andrew, m.  
——; Isaac, m. ——; and one or two daughters. 6 Lewis  
Wright's children: 7 Cicero, Albert and others. 6 Philip Wright's  
children: 7 Vinie, etc. 6 Andrew Wright's children: 7 Minnie.  
6 Isaac Wright has several children.

**5** Bettie Bingham's children: 6 Rebecca, m. James Welman;  
Mary, m. Jack Martin; Elam, m. Frances ——; Frank and  
Diana. I fear that my informant as to Rebecca Carpenter has  
got mixed on the foregoing information.

---

#### SECTION 6—DANIEL BEST

**2** Daniel Best, the son of Boston Best, the pioneer, I think  
lived in the neighborhood of his father and brothers on the east  
side of the South Fork of the Catawba River not far above the  
Spencer Mountain Shoals. In 1794 he married Mary Rhodes  
who was, I think, the daughter of Fredk. Rhodes, the pioneer of  
that family in this section. They moved west with the great part  
of the Best and Rhodes families and settled in Southeast Mis-  
souri. They had a family of children but I am sorry to have to  
report that I did not find any of these nor get definite informa-  
tion concerning them.

---

#### SECTION 7—CHRISTIAN BEST

**2** Christian Best lived on Big Long Creek near what is now  
known as the White & Jenkins' Mill, where some of his descend-  
ants still live. He was married to Elizabeth Hoyle, daughter of  
Michael Hoyle, and granddaughter of the pioneer, Peter Hoyle,  
in 1796. I think he died in Tenn. His wife became weak in  
mind but lived to a good age. She is buried with her fathers in  
the graveyard on the Michael Hoyle farm on the north side of  
the creek. This graveyard is now overgrown with large pine  
trees. Their children were:

**3** Michael, m. Fanny Costner, daughter of "Stiff" David Cost-  
ner; Samuel, b. 1799, m. Mary Rhyne, his 1st cousin, daughter

of his mother's sister, Barbara Hoyle, who married Michael Rhyne, and Charlotte Hovis, *nee* Pasour; Susan, m. Hugh Jenkins and David Friday; Emanuel and Martin both went to Mo.; Anne, m. —— McClelland and lived in Iredell County, N. C., and I think another daughter married Eli Matheson and lived at Hayesville, Clay Co., N. C.

**3** Michael Best moved to East Tennessee and was a prosperous citizen living on his fine farm on the river in Blount or Loudon Co. He had a family of children but in later years the Best family here have lost sight of his descendants. One of his sons was a Methodist preacher.

**3** For descendants of Samuel Best by his first wife, see Mary Best, page 213. His children by 2nd wife are: 4 Sarah, m. Henry Rhyne; Martha, m. Jonas Rhyne; Luther, m. Dorcas Cloninger, Mary Pasour and Etta Holland, *nee* Lineberger; Wm., m. Mary Lineberger. For Mrs. Charlotte Best's descendants by 1st husband, see Jno. Hovis, page 198.

**4** Sarah Rhyne's children, see Henry Rhyne, page 22.

**4** Martha Rhyne's children, see Jonas Rhyne, page 25.

**4** Luther Best's children: 5 Laura, m. Price Ratchford; Mattie, Geo., Cora, Giles, Girard and Bertha, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Infant died; and by 3rd wife: Wm. Deaton, Elvin and Paul. See page 68.

**4** Wm. Best's children: 5 Edna, Esther, Agnes, Gertie, Willard, Frank, Brady. See Mary Best, page 97.

**3** Susan Best-Jenkins-Friday's children: 4 None by 1st husband, and only one by 2nd husband: Marion D. Friday, m. Sarah Black. Marion D. Friday is a prominent citizen of Gaston Co., N. C. He has been Justice of Peace, Co. Commissioner and held other places of trust and confidence. His children are: 5 Vincent, m. Joanna Dellinger; Wm., m. Lou Costner; David F., m. Lizzie O'Brien and Sudie Hooper; Maria, m. Solomon Hovis; Ida, m. John Clemmer; Jno., m. Emma Pasour; James, m. Ollie Huggins and Julia Huffstetler; Robt., m. Jennie Robinson.

**5** Vincent Friday's children: 6 See Joanna Friday, page 337.

**5** Wm. Friday's children: 6 See Lou Friday, page 244.

**5** David F. Friday's children: 6 Walter, Myrtle, Edgar, Grady and Mamie, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lelia, Latham and Clyde.

- 5** Maria Hovis' children: 6 See Solomon Hovis, page 198.  
**5** Ida Clemmer's children: 6 See Jno. Clemmer, page 180.  
**5** Jno. Friday's children: 6 Edna, Violet and Arthur.  
**5** James Friday's children: 6 Justice.  
**5** Robert Friday's children: 6 Fred, Gaither, Ernest.
- 

## SECTION 8—JACOB, MARTIN AND FREDERICK BEST

**2** For Jacob Best and his descendants: 3 See Katie Rudisill, page 270, et seq.

**2** Martin Best is reported to have also gone to Missouri, but I have obtained no information as to whom he married or his descendants.

**2** Frederick Best also moved to Southeast Missouri. I have no systematic account of his family. I do not know who his wife was. I have learned of only three of his children, to-wit: 3 Polly, married Henry Best, son of John Best and her 1st cousin; James, m. Sarah Best; and Cynthia, m. David Kinder, a descendant of the Kinders who married into the Lineberger family and moved to Mo.

**3** For descendants of Polly Best, see Henry Best, page 354.

**3** James Best's children: 4 Not learned.

**3** Cynthia Kinder's children: 4 Emeline, m. Elijah Whitener; Caroline, m. A. J. Smith; Cynthia, m. G. W. Bowman; Elizabeth, m. David Stevens; Catharine, m. Miles Whitener.

**4** Emeline Whitener's children: 5 John, m. Matilda Berry; Caroline, m. Hiram Berry; Daniel, m. Randy Tucker; Barbara, m. Jno. Snyder; Andrew, m. Barbara Best; Jos., m. Fanny Tucker; Miles, m. Lydia Berry.

**5** John Whitener's children: 6 Columbus, m. Fanny White; Jennie, m. Elijah Best.

**5** Caroline Berry's children: 6 Chas., m. ———; ———, m. Matt Walker.

**5** Dan'l Whitener's children: 6 Two daughters.

**5** Barbara Snyder's children: 6 Hiriam and others.

**5** Andrew Whitener's children: 6 Several, names not learned.

**5** Joseph Whitener's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Miles Whitener's children: 6 Normie C.; Katie, m. Wilson Knowles; Wm., Dan'l and Lela.

**4** Caroline Smith's children: 5 M. R., m. Nannie Leach; C. W., m. Abbie Watts; N. J., m. Martha J. Berry; A. J., m. Emma Seward; Jno. H., m. Cordelia ——; Cynthia, m. Henry Ivy.

**5** M. R. Smith lives at Farmington, Mo., and at the time I visited that section he was a Representative of his district in Congress. His children were: 6 Melborn R., Jr.; Alma, Wm. T., Barbara and Neannie.

**5** C. W. Smith's children: 6 Donnella and Carroll.

**5** N. J. Smith's children: 6 Jessie and Mary.

**5** A. J. Smith's children: 6 Marvin W., m. Mary E. Blair; Edna I., m. M. A. Blair (c); Edgar, m. Lily Chandler (c); Carroll and Donald. 6 Marvin W. Smith's children: 7 Zenonia.

**5** Jno. H. Smith's children: 6 Anna and Agnes.

**5** Cynthia Ivey's children: 6 Horace, m. Beryl Smith; Conway, Mary and Jno. S.

**4** Cynthia Bowman's children: 5 Geo., m. Susan McGee; and Miles, m. Kate Snyder.

**5** George Bowman's children: 6 Walter, Grover, Wilbert and Otway.

**5** Miles Bowman's children: 6 Lee, Clara, Arthur, Willie, Mollie and Bessie.

**4** Elizabeth Stephens' and Cath. Whitener's children: 5 Not learned.

---

## SECTION 9—MARIA ELIZABETH RHYNE AND SALLIE KISER

**2** For descendants of Maria Elizabeth, daughter of Boston Best, the pioneer, see Jacob Rhyne 2nd, Chapter 2, Section 2.

**2** Sallie, daughter of Boston Best, the pioneer, married Adam Kiser. Her children were as follows:

**3** Susan, m. Daniel Pasour; Ruth, m. Wash Clark; Minnie, m. Josh Clark; Kate, m. Fred Carpenter in 1800; Sam'l, m. Susan Carpenter; another son died single of fever in Charleston, S. C.; and Thomas, m. ——, and moved to Tenn.

**3** Susan Pasour's children: 4 Jonas, m. Harriet Smith; Sam'l, m. Susan Carpenter; Jacob, m. Bettie Wyatt; Adam, m. Elmina Hagar; Michael, d. s.; Sallie, m. David Hauss (c); Margaret, m. Stanhope Crane; Catharine, m. Garrison Carpenter; Hanna, m. Sam'l Wells; Mary, m. Dan'l Reep.

**4** Jonas Pasour's children: 5 Adaline, m. —— Hawkins and Jos. Hodges; Jane, m. Dolph Coon; Cass, m. ——, in S. C.; Geo., m. ——, in S. C.; Lizzie, m. Anderson Sain; Alice, m. Reuben Reep and Philip Barnes; Jeff, m. Addie Black; Jno., s., killed on railroad; and Wm.

**5** Adaline Hawkins-Hodges had one child.

**5** Jane Coon's children: 6 Lela, m. John Leonard; Clarence, m. Hattie Yoder; Frank, m. Minnie Clampitt; Cass, s.; Lester, m. Minnie Miller; Dorus, Nannie and Ernest. 6 Lela Leonard's children: 7 Florence, Grace, Forrest, Carl, Bessie, Cass. 6 Clarence Coon's children: 7 One, name not learned. 6 Frank Coon has two daughters. 6 Lester Coon has two children: 7 Regina and another.

**5** Cass Pasour's children: 6 Pearl, Ola and Ula.

**5** George Pasour had several children.

**5** Lizzie Sain's children: 6 Boyce, m. Sallie Baxter; and two others.

**5** Alice Reep-Barnes' children: 6 Ruby, m. —— Craig, in Ark.; and a son.

**4** Samuel Pasour's children: 5 Salome, m. Manuel Lewis; Julia, m. Joseph Carpenter.

**5** Salome Lewis' children: 6 Philip, m. —— (c), Forrest City; Mattie, m. —— (c); Minnie, m. —— Johnson (c); and others.

**5** Julia Carpenter's children: 6 Cleora, m. —— Sisk; and Barbara, m. Robt. Sain. 6 Cleora Sisk's children: 7 Tessie and Susan. 6 Barbara Sain has an infant.

**4** Jacob Pasour's children: 5 James, m. Mollie Hines; Dan'l, m. Elizabeth Chronister; Dorcas, m. Sam'l Allen; and Cans, m. Mary Goble. These all have children.

**4** Adam Pasour's children: 5 Wm., m. Ellen Kiser; Alice, m. David Pasour; Rhoda, s.; Jno., m. Almeda Pasour (c); and Larkin.

**5** Wm. Pasour's children: 6 Carrie, Ira, Alda, Clarence, Lela and Anne May.

**5** Alice Pasour's children: 6 Audie, Bessie and Russell.

**4** Margaret Crane's children: 5 Polina, m. Thos. Carpenter and has one daughter, Dora, married —— Craft, and these have one child.

**4** Cath. Carpenter's children: 5 Ellis, s.; and Cephas, m. Bes-sie Dellinger (c).

**4** Hanna Wells' children: 5 Jonas, m. Tine Aydlotte; Margt., m. Andrew Lewis; Wm., m. Betsy Hagar.

**5** Jonas Wells' children: 6 Susan, m. —— Black; Sam'l, m. —— Hauss (c); Christy, s.; Nannie, m. —— Miller; Lizzie, m. Robt. Short; Mamie, Lela and another. 6 Susan Black, Nannie Miller and Lizzie Short have small children.

**5** Margaret Lewis' children: 6 Stanford, m. Frana Proctor and has two or more children.

**5** Wm. Wells' children: 6 Artie, m. Ed Houser; Jno., s.; Grier, m. Nan Hester (c); Maggie, m. Edgar Mauney; Alice and Lucy, s. 6 Artie Houser has four children, and Maggie Mauney has two or more.

**4** Mary Reep's children: 5 Sarah, m. Geo. Rhyne; Martha, m. Joseph Seago (c); and Frank, m. Emma Kiser.

**5** Sarah Rhyne's children: 6 Mary, m. James Goodnight; Ida, m. Dan'l Leatherman (c); Lizzie, m. Dorus Hartsoe. 6 Mary Goodnight and Lizzie Hartsoe have small children.

**5** Franklin Pasour's children: 6 Cletie, Dorus, Otis, Lawrence, Burton, Lula, Mary, Lee and baby.

**3** Ruth Clark's children: 4 This family moved to Tenn. and I have not obtained names of descendants.

**3** Minnie Clark's children: 4 She lived with her family near Gastonia, N. C., awhile and then moved to Arkansas. Among their children were: 4 Adam, m. Mary A. Stroup, daughter of Moses Stroup, Sr.; Sallie, m. Eli Bell; and Mary, s.

**4** Adam Clark's children: 5 Ed, s.; Kate, s.; Moses, m. ——, and lives at Raleigh, N. C., and a daughter married Mike Best, Jr.

**4** Eli Bell was an American soldier of the Mexican War and was killed in Confederate Army. I think they had children.

**3** Kate Carpenter's children: 4 Mary, m. Peter Carpenter (Post rider); Barbara, m. Geo. Carpenter; Sallie, m. Philip Hovis; Bettie, d. s.; Fanny, m. David Mauney; Sam'l, m. Katie Mauney; Alfred, m. Abigail Warlick; Wm., m. Elizabeth Baker; Bennett, m. Hannah Kiser.

**4** Mary Carpenter's children: 5 Tillman, d. s.; Alfred, d. s.; John, m. Cath. Spratt; Fanny, m. —— Carpenter; Cath., m.

Jonathan Harvey; David, m. Margt. Shull; and another son killed in Confederate Army.

**5** Tilman Carpenter was a brave Confederate soldier, Co. B, 28th N. C. Regt. He was killed in the battle of Gettysburg having both legs shot off.

**5** John Carpenter's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Fanny Carpenter's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Catharine Harvey's children: 6 Walter, m. Adaline Heavener and has three children; Miller, m. Mamie Brown and has four children; Fanny, m. Caleb Elmore and has four children.

**5** David Carpenter's children: 6 Not learned.

**4** Barbara Carpenter's children: 5 Catharine, m. Daniel Carpenter; Jonas, d. s., in Confederate Army; Fanny, m. Levi Pasour; Mary, d. s.; Elijah, and Monroe both died single in Confederate Army.

**5** Catharine Carpenter's children: 6 Anne, m. Julius Lenhardt; Ida, m. Beam (Michael); Emma, m. Sidney Smith, son of Sylvanus Smith; 6 Anne Lenhardt's children: 7 Thomas, Marvin; and Katie, d. s. 6 Ida Beam's children: 7 Mamie, Lee, Audie and Carrie. 6 Emma Smith has one small daughter: 7 Lena Pearl.

**5** Fanny Carpenter-Pasour's children: 6 Sylvanus, m. Rebecca Carpenter. 6 Sylvanus Carpenter's children: 7 Mary, m. Gus Kiser; Ila, m. Audie Huss; Cleveland, m. Jennie Belle Goodman; Beulah, Clayton, Clarence, Lillian, Grady, Iva Lee, Hazel and Belva. 7 Mary Kiser's children: 8 Clyde, Alvin and another. 7 Ila Huss' children: 8 Jessie P.

**4** Sallie Hovis' children: 5 Monroe, s., died in Confederate Army.

**4** Fanny Carpenter, daughter of Kate and Fredk. Carpenter, married David Mauney and lived near Cherryville, Gaston Co., N. C. They were most exemplary and Christian citizens. By their industry, frugality and good business judgment, though liberal to their church and to every deserving cause about them, they amassed a considerable fortune for people who lived where fortunes are small. Only a few years ago, they died at a good old age leaving numerous most excellent descendants and to them the heritage of noble, useful and well spent lives. Their children were: 5 W. Andrew, m. Susan Ramsaur and Candace Miller; Peter, single, killed in Confederate Army at Shepherds-

town; Jacob S., m. Juletta Rudisill; Sam'l S., m. Margaret Rudisill; and Barbara, m. Melville Rudisill. All these men were good Confederate soldiers except Sam'l S. Mauney who was too young. They are all prominent and prosperous cotton manufacturers, bankers, etc. W. Andrew has been State Senator, etc.

**5** W. Andrew Mauney's children: 6 Ida, m. C. E. Neisler; Laura, m. Wm. Ridenhour; Hunter, m. Jessie Monday; these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Bonnie and Virginia. 6 Ida Neisler's children: 7 Chas. Eugene, Paul Mauney, Joseph Andrew, Hugh, Hunter Ramsaur, Margt. Sue and Laura Grace. 6 Laura Ridenhour has one daughter: 7 Helen. 6 Hunter Mauney has one small daughter: 7 Sue Jane.

**5** For J. S. Mauney's children: 6 See Juletta Rudisill Mauney, page 280.

**5** For Barbara Mauney Rudisill's children: See Melville Rudisill, page 287.

**5** For Sam'l S. Mauney's children: 6 See Margaret Mauney, page 288.

**4** Sam'l Carpenter and his sons were all in the Confederate Army. His children were: 5 Jeff, m. Sallie Mauney; Levi, m. Katie Stroup, sister to Moses Stroup, and Katie Pasour, sister to George Pasour; Garrison, m. Clara Mauney and Cath. Pasour; Rufus, d. s.; Adam, d. s., killed in Confederate Army; Mary, m. W. T. Devine; Susan, m. Sam'l Pasour, brother to Adam Pasour; Sarah, m. Moses Stroup; Margaret, m. Sylvanus Mauney; and Fanny, d. s.

**5** Jeff Carpenter's children: 6 James, m. Mary Warlick and Susan Beam; Jno., d. s.; Burton, m. Zula Botts (c); Alice, m. Henry Hoyle. 6 James Carpenter's children: 7 Everett, Clyde, Arthur, Myrtle, Eunice, all by 1st wife; and David by 2nd wife. 6 Alice Hoyle's children: 7 Maggie and another.

**5** Levi Carpenter's children: 6 Elmina, m. Abel Hagar; Nora, m. Ben Rayfield. 6 Elmina Hagar's children: 7 Mary and a small son. 6 Nora Rayfield's children: 7 Three, small.

**5** Garrison Carpenter's children: 6 Eli, m. ——, in Tenn. (c); Catharine, m. David Putnam; Jane, m. Dooley Lyda; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Brison (c); Laura, m. James Mauney, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Ulysses; and Cephas, m. —— Alexander (c). 6 Catharine Putnam's children: 7 Laura, m. —— (c); Sylvanus, Andrew and Tom and Wm., twins; Wm.,

m. ——, and has one child. 6 Jane Lyda's children: 7 Junius, m. ——, and has a child; Gertrude, m. —— Robinson (c); and Lucy, s. 6 Laura Mauney has three or four small children.

5 Mary Devine's children: 6 Luther, m. Margt. Carpenter and Sallie Moten; Lucinda, m. Dal Williams; Andrew and Wm., twins—Andrew, m. Cora Eaker; Wm., m. Dacia Robinson; Mate, m. Lena Crowder; Fannie, m. Jno. Minott. 6 Luther Devine's children: 7 Columbus, m. Ada Johnson; Thos., m. Ada Friday; Callie, m. Ed Turner; Ed, Dovie and Amanda, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Jno., Julia and Loray. 7 Columbus Devine's children: 8 Carl and Craig. 7 Thos. Devine has one child: 8 Claude. 7 Callie Turner's children: 8 Tollie, Forrest and Dorie. 6 Lucinda Williams' children: 7 Lucia, Evvie, Fanny, Jno., Mattie. 6 Andrew Devine's children: 7 Horace Houston, Hunter, Murrell, Madge, Mattie. 6 Wm. Devine's children: 7 Andrew, Ada, Shuford, Wm. and Corie, twins, Oscar, Enoch and Coot. 6 Mate Crowder has one son: 7 Patterson. 6 Fanny Minott has three small sons.

5 For Susan Pasour's children: 6 See Sam'l Pasour, page 376.

5 Sarah Stroup's children: 6 Beatrice, m. Dr. Wm. H. Kiser; Lucy, m. Dr. —— Howell; Andrew, d. s.; Georgie, m. Felix Kincaid; Ola, m. —— Hauss; Lily, m. —— Beam; Lizzie, m. Jno. Koon. 6 For Beatrice Stroup-Kiser's children: 7 See Wm. Kiser, page 184.

5 Margaret Mauney's children: 6 See Sylvanus Mauney, page 215.

4 Alfred Carpenter had one daughter, Catharine, who died unmarried.

4 Wm. Carpenter's children: 5 Anderson P., m. Callie Hoke; Marcus, m. Fanny Rudisill (c); Sylvanus, m. Mattie Carpenter and Emma Weaver; Frances, m. Christie Crouse (in Va.).

5 Anderson P. Carpenter's children: 6 Clara May, Lula Ann, Daisy, Clarence, Troy and Fanny.

5 Sylvanus Carpenter's children: 6 Infant, d., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Connie, m. ——, and had one small child died; and Callie.

5 Frances Crouse's children: 6 Mamie, m. Julius Aderholdt (c); and Arthur.

4 Bennett Carpenter's children: 5 Philip, m. Jane Thornburg; Amanda, m. Sylvanus Warlick (in Idaho); Margt., m. Pink Del-

linger; Sidney, m. Mamie Roberts; Emma, m. Fayette Aderholdt; and Wade, s., drowned in river.

**5** Philip Carpenter's children: 6 Chas. B., s., St. Joe, Idaho.

**5** Manda Warlick lives in Idaho; children, not learned.

**5** Margaret Dellinger's children: 6 Blaine, s., killed at oil mill; Arthur, Minnie, Grier, Bennie and others.

**5** Sidney Carpenter's children: 6 Berlin, J. B., Arthur, Fanny and two others, small.

**5** Emma Aderholdt's children: 6 Three or four at Henry River, N. C.

**3** Samuel Kiser, son of Adam Kiser, and wife, Sallie Best, had the following children: 4 Fanny, m. Absalom Carpenter; Caroline, m. Frederick Carpenter; John, s.; Sarah, m. Pink Rudisill; Hiram, s.; Mary, m. Ephraim Carpenter; Larkin, m. Frances Carpenter; L. H., m. Mary Carpenter.

**4** Fanny Carpenter's children: 5 Jno., m. Sallie Brown; Adolphus, d. s.; Susie, m. Wiley Reynolds.

**5** John Carpenter's children: 6 Adolphus, m. Mamie Carpenter, and has one child.

**5** Susie Reynolds' children: 6 Minnie and three others.

**4** Caroline Carpenter's children: 5 Susan, m. Michael Friday; Dora, m. Chas. Setzer; Callie, m. Luther Carpenter; Venie, m. James Carpenter; Sidney, m. Mary Rudisill; Barbara, m. John Mauney; Alice, m. Walter Black (c).

**5** Susan Friday's children: 6 Alice, m. Thos. Garrison; Oliver, Sidney, Ray, Fred, Louis, Irene. See Michael Friday, page 254.

**5** Venie Carpenter's children: 6 Carl and Minnie.

**5** Sidney Carpenter's children: 6 See Mary Rudisill Carpenter, page 282.

**4** Sarah Rudisill's children: 5 See Pink Rudisill, page 282.

**4** John Kiser, son of Sam'l Kiser, was in Confederate Army, Co. I, 11th N. C. Regt., and died of wounds in Va. And his brother, Hiram, was in same Co. and died of disease in Army.

**4** Mary Carpenter's children: 5 Alex, m. Ellen Clark; Ed, m. —— Oates; and Jno., s.

**5** Alex Carpenter has seven children and Ed Carpenter has one.

**4** Larkin Kiser's children: 5 Emma, m. Frank Pasour; Sallie, m. Luther Hauss; Josephine, m. Alex Carpenter; Jno., m. —— Hauss (c); Clay, m. Bessie Alexander.

**5** Emma Pasour's children: 6 See Frank Pasour, page 377.

**5** Sallie Hauss' children: 6 Two or three, names not learned.

**5** Josephine Carpenter's children: 6 Ransom; Sam'l and others.

**5** Clay Kiser has one or two children.

**4** L. H. (Henry) Kiser is a prominent well to do citizen of Gaston County living on Beaver Dam Creek. For his descendants, see Mary Kiser, page 300.

---

## SECTION 10—HANNAH BEST

**2** Hannah, daughter of Boston Best, the pioneer, and his youngest child, married Peter Smith. They lived on the eastern fork of Hoyle's Creek near Stanley where M. J. Mauney now lives. They both lived over the allotted span of three score and ten years and lie at rest in the bosom of their own farm in a private graveyard. Their graves are marked by modest marble slabs inscribed as follows: "In memory of Peter Smith. Died June 28, 1838, aged 77 years." "In memory of Hannah Smith. Died June 17, 1840, aged 74 years." They had the following children: 3 David, m. Elizabeth Arndt, daughter of Rev. John Godfrey Arndt; John, m. Elizabeth Friday, daughter of Andrew Friday; Wm., m. Katie Mauney; Dan'l m. Susan Mauney; Bennett, m. Esther Beatty; Ann, m. Paul Kistler; Mary, m. Robert Alexander; Katie, m. Dan'l Warlick; Alex, m. Polly Rutledge; and Peter, m. Peggy Hope.

**3** For descendants of David Smith, see Elizabeth Smith, page 324, et seq.

**3** John Smith's children: 4 Mary, m. John Rudisill; Katie, m. Joseph Lenhardt; Lucinda, m. Geo. W. Cornwell; Andrew, d. s.; Peter, d. s.; David, m. Margt. Clemmer; Ann, m. Logan McLean.

**4** Mary Rudisill's children: 5 See John Rudisill, page 280. et seq.

**4** Katie Lenhardt's children: 5 John, m. Mollie Heavener and Fanny Black; Thos., m. Ellen Carpenter (c); Sam'l, m. Amanda

Carpenter; Ina May, s.; Ida, m. David Hartsoe; Sumner, m. Dovie Mace.

**5** John Lenhardt's children: 6 Carrie, m. Chas. Farmer; Katie, m. Ol Hauss; Mamie, m. Beverly Cornwell; Sam'l and Bright. 6 Carrie Farmer's children: 7 Ava, Clarence, Addie and Eazer. 6 Katie Hauss' children: 7 Matthew. 6 Mamie Cornwell's children: 7 Ira, Sidney and Frank.

**5** Samuel Lenhardt's children: 6 Essie, Iver, Loyd and David.

**5** Ida Hartsoe's children: 6 Lois and one died single.

**5** Sumner Lenhardt's children: 6 Arvard, Maggie and Rosevelt.

**4** Lucinda Cornwell's children: 5 Clarence, m. Della Turner; Anne, m. Arthur Bridges; Bessie, Emma; and Lester, d. s.

**5** Clarence Cornwell has two daughters: 6 Louise and Vera.

**5** Anne Bridges has one child: 6 Ruth.

**4** Andrew Smith was a Confederate soldier and died single after the war.

**4** Peter Smith, a Confederate soldier, also a color-bearer of Co. B, 28th N. C. Regt., and was killed Dec. 13, 1862, at Fredericksburg.

**4** David Smith lived near Paris, Texas. His children were: 5 Ida, m. Jno. R. Waters; Miles, m. ——; Bettie, m. ——; Chas., m. ——; Cora, single..

**5** Ida Waters' children: 6 David. I haven't learned the further descendants of David Smith.

**4** Ann McLean's children: 5 Thos., m. Lily Hayne; Mattie, Carrie; Mamie, m. James Taylor.

**5** Thos. McLean's children: 6 Millard, Logan, Fannie, Nellie, Alex and baby.

**5** Mamie Taylor has one child.

**3** Wm. Smith moved to Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., and lived near Daisy. His children were: 4 Elizabeth, m. Jacob Clodfelter; Peter, m. Jane Rhyne, daughter of Martin Rhyne; Michal (daughter), m. David Wills; Matthew, m. Amanda Crites; Geo., m. Fanny Crites; Polly, m. —— Yancey; Sarah, m. F. E. P. Crane.

**4** Elizabeth Clodfelter's children: 5 Narsena, m. Elam Russell, Sheriff and Representative for Cape Girardeau Co.; Columbus, m. ——; Cyrus, m. Nancy Howard; Wm., d. s., killed in Civil War; Jno., m. ——; Letitia, m. —— Howard.

**5** Narsena Russell's children: 6 Robt., m. ———; Wm., m. ———; Bettie, m. Wade Shaver and Dr. ——— Nimstead; Ed, m. ———.

**4** For Peter Smith's descendants, see Jane Smith, page 129.

**4** Michal Wills' children: 5 See David Wills, page 274, et seq.

**4** Matthew Smith's children: 5 Isabel, m. Chas. Penny.

**5** Isabel Penny's children: 6 Amanda, m. Chas. Heneke; Emma, m. Frederick R. Best (c); Nola, m. Walter Wills; Russell and Minnie.

**5** Amanda Heneke and Nola Wills both have small children.

**4** George Smith's children: 5 Sarah, m. Grant Morton; James, m. Mary Lineberger; Cyrus, s.; Jane, m. Wm. Fulbright and Marion Wills; Colonel, m. Jane Lineberger; Jno., m. ——— Lineberger and ——— Greable; Robt., m. ——— Smith; Frank, m. ———, in Idaho; Katie, m. Dan'l Sieboldt; Marzella, m. James Smith.

**5** Sarah Morton's children: 6 Marsh, m. Ella Wills. 6 Marsh Morton's children: 7 Esther, Hazel and two sons.

**5** James Smith's children: 6 Fayette, m. Mollie Turner (c); Scott, m. ——— Dalton and has one child.

**5** Jane Fulbright-Wills' children: 6 Harry, m. ———; Minnie, m. Peter Moore and Will Bolinger; Nora, m. ——— Sieboldt; Jno., m. ———; all these Fulbrights; and by 2nd husband: Bennett, m. ——— Starrett (c); Chas., m. ——— (c); and Frances, s.

**5** Colonel Smith's children: 6 Ed, s.; Ashley, s.; Bessie, m. Chas. Smith; Arton, s.; Frank, s.; Nora, s. 6 Bessie Smith has one child.

**5** John Smith's children: 6 By 1st wife he had one son: 6 Turner, m. ———.

**5** Katie Sieboldt had one son, single.

**5** Marzella Smith had children.

**5** Robt. and Frank Smith's children, not learned.

**4** Polly Yancey's children: 5 Clemmie, m. Wm. Reid; Lafe, m. ———; Lum, m. ———; Ann, m. Thos. Freeman.

**4** Sarah Crane's children: 5 Priscilla, m. Eli Sieboldt.

**5** Priscilla Sieboldt's children: 6 Dora, m. ——— Sieboldt.

**3** Daniel, son of Peter Smith, married Susan Mauney. Daniel Smith moved with Fredk. Hovis to Lincoln Co., Tenn., and is

said to have raised his family and died there. At least some of his children were:

**4** Alex, m. ———; Margaret, m. Frank Hughey; Susan, m. Frank Earney; Elizabeth, m. Wm. Zimmerman; Polly, m. ——— Hamilton; Prush, m. ——— Hall; David, m. Ann Young.

**4** Alex Smith's children: 5 Ben, m. Mattie Lineberger; Jas., s.; Wm., m. ——— Smith; and Mary, d. s.

**4** Margt. Hughey moved to Marshal Co., Tenn. Descendants not learned.

**4** Susan Earney's children: 5 Ben, d. s.; Sarah, Susan, Fanny, Dan'l and Shields.

**4** Elizabeth Zimmerman's children: 5 Dorus, Susan, Hugh and Nancy.

**4** Polly Hamilton's children: 5 Susan, m. Dr. Wm. Wright; James, m. ——— Sherrill; Wm., Thos., Robt.; and Sam'l, d. s.

**4** Prush Hall's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** David Smith had a daughter, Sallie, who married Thos. Madry.

**3** Bennett Smith lived and died in Gaston County, N. C., on the east side of the South Fork River on or near the old Best home. His children were: 4 John B., m. Mary Lineberger and Mrs. Moody; Frank died of disease or was killed in the Confederate Army; Lawson, m. ——— Thornburg; Jane, m. Andrew Sain; Eliza, m. R. C. Nantz (c); Norrie, m. Jno. Robinson (c); Mary, m. Wm. Richards.

**4** John B. Smith's children: 5 See Mary Smith, page 176. No children by 2nd wife.

**4** Lawson Smith's children: 5 Brown, m. Josie Gattis; and Wm., m. Carrie McArver.

**5** Brown Smith's children: 6 Clarence, Lovina, Lucy and Oren.

**5** Wm. Smith's children: 6 Lathie, Leonard and Mary.

**4** Jane Sain's children: 5 James P., m. Junie Sullivan; Wm., Robt. M. Melchi, m. ———, in Texas; Augusta, m. ———.

**4** Mary Richards' children: 5 Sarah, m. H. M. Summerow; Jno. B., m. Etta Suggs; Geo., m. Maggie Dobson; Eliza, m. David Jenkins; Fannie, m. Laddie Rutledge; Wm., m. ——— Patrick.

**5** Sarah Summerow's children: 6 Juanita, s.; Frank, s.; Thos., m. Cynthia Blackwell; Willie, s. 6 Thos. Summerow's children: 7 Grace May.

**5** Jno. B. Richards' children: 6 Jewett, m. ——, in Oregon; and Thos., s.

**5** Geo. Richards' children: 6 Beulah, Georgie, Bertha, Pearl, Kenneth, Clarence, Edna, Ralph and Ruby died young.

**5** Eliza Jenkins had three children, all died in infancy.

**5** Fanny Rutledge's children: 6 Launcelot.

**5** Wm. Richards' children: 6 Grace, Russell, Ray, Fanny, Nellie, Leona, Fred and infant.

**3** Ann, daughter of Hanna Best and her husband Peter Smith, married Paul Kistler, a hatter, and lived in Lincoln or Catawba Co., N. C. I haven't learned full list of her family. Among her children were: 4 Frank, m. —— Jennings; Lawson, m. Mary Hill; Robt., m. Rosa Johnson; Nancy, m. —— Finger; Polly, m. —— Warlick; Margaret, m. Wesley Hill; Elizabeth, m. Richard Rozzell; and Peter, m. ——. I have been informed of Ann Kistler's grandchildren only as follows:

**4** Lawson Kistler had children: 5 Mattie, Sam'l and Jennie.

**4** Robt. Kistler had children: 5 Fannie and Barbara.

**4** Nancy Finger had children: 5 Polly and others.

**4** Margt. Hill had children: 5 Anne, Jennie, Mattie, Eliz. Belle and Maggie.

**4** Elizabeth Rozzell had children: 5 Anne, Fields, Ellen and Mary.

**3** Mary Alexander, daughter of Hannah Best Smith, is said to have lived in Birmingham, Ala. She had one son, Robt., Jr.

**3** Katie Warlick lived in Cabarrus County, N. C., and had a family of children; names not learned.

**3** Alex Smith's children: 4 Robt., m. —— Neely; and lived in York County, S. C.; Dan'l, m. —— Hope (Wadesboro, N. C.); Margt.; Katie, m. Ezekiel Lineberger and Chas. Cox; James S. and John, both in Confederate Army and killed at Gettysburg, July 1, 1863, both single; Rachael, m. Jacob Costner, also killed in Confederate Army; Malissa, m. Robt. Davis; Lanira, m. Cason Perkins; and Sallie, m. Silas Scott.

**4** Katie Lineberger-Cox's children: 5 None by 1st husband. Soon after marriage her husband, Ezekiel Lineberger, was at work cutting lumber to build his house. A tree fell on him and

killed him. She had two daughters by her second husband: 5 Mattie, m. I. F. Lineberger; and Mary, m. Wm. Rose, Cabarrus Co., N. C.

**5** For Mattie Lineberger's children: 6 See I. F. Lineberger, page 238.

**5** Mary Rose's children: 6 Cephas D., m. Rosa Miller; Hallie, d. s.; Ben I. and Frank A. 6 Cephas D. Rose has small children.

**4** For Rachael Costner's children, see Jacob Costner, page 103.

**4** Malissa Davis still lives in Kansas. Her children are: 5 L. H., m. Sarah Lemmons, and have children in East Tenn.; John, m. Carey Staley; Mary, m. W. S. Ramsay; Margt., m. Oscar Herbert; Jennie, m. W. J. McNally; Newton, m. Ethel McIntyre.

**5** L. H. Davis' children: 6 Lula, m. John Summitt; Rich, m. —— Roberts; Robert, Lily and Bertha.

**5** John Davis' children: 6 Walter, Amy, Anna and Edward.

**5** Mary Ramsay's children: 6 Lily, m. Fred Braugeter and has one son: 7 Harold.

**5** Margt. Herbert's children: 6 Lizzie and Robt., both married.

**5** Jenny McNally's children: 6 Rand, Frank and Mary.

**5** Newton Davis' children: 6 Henry and Dorothy, small.

**4** I think Lanira Perkins had no children.

**4** Sallie Scott's children: 5 Not learned.

**3** Peter Smith, Jr., son of Hannah Best-Smith, lived on the east side of the South Fork River and east of Hoyle's Creek on the farm now known as the Henry Rhyne place, later owned by Mr. Logan Brown. He, too, moved to Southeast Missouri and lived in the neighborhood of Daisy. One daughter, Elizabeth, and a large number of descendants live in and near Oak Ridge. He had the following children: 4 Paul, m. Mary Wills; Nancy, m. Wm. Green; Henry, m. Josie Wills (c); Hannah, m. Mack Mahew, John Lawson and John Hicks; Elizabeth, m. Cameron Smith and Jacob Wills; Susan, m. Lewis Blair.

**4** Paul Smith's children: 5 James, m. Frances Roberts (c); Henry, d. s.; and Edward, d. s.

**4** Nancy Green's children: 5 Maggie and Lenora, both married and have children.

**4** Hanna Mahew-Lawson-Hicks' children: 5 Maggie, m. —— Clark; Katie, m. ——; Tine, m. David Smith (c); Elizabeth,

m. ———; Roburtus, m. ———; all these by 1st husband; none by Lawson; and by Hicks: Polly, m. ———.

**5** Maggie Mahew Clark had one child which died young.

**5** Katie Smith had one child: 6 Paul.

**5** Elizabeth Mahew ——— had three children and Roburtus Mahew had three daughters: 6 Ruth, etc.

**4** Susan Blair's children: Gus, m. ———.

**4** Elizabeth Smith-Wills had no children by 1st husband. For children by 2nd husband, see Jacob Wills, page 277.

In conclusion a word as to the spelling of the name. In this country and in Missouri the name is called and spelled *Bess*. At other places I find the name spelled *Best*. In the earlier record here the name was *Best*. I have so written it herein unless from habit I may have accidentally written it *Bess*. I think that was originally the true name.

**2** I have not learned whether Bastian Best, Jr., was married and had children or not nor what became of him.

Since writing the above further investigation and research convinces me that as tradition has it the pioneer Best came to this section earlier than I had supposed. It is true his lands were patented to him in 1754—lands were occupied for years before the patent issued—and in Colonial Records of N. C., Volume 4, page 1039, it is stated that Bastian Best filed petition for patent April 17, 1750. And the same authority, Vol. 22, page 281, shows in "the Spanish Alarm," 1748, Philip Rudisill, Peter Hoyle, Michael Rudiseele, Peter Eaker and others were enrolled as militiamen in Capt. Dry's Company. Mr. Best, as we have seen, preceded Mr. Hoyle, who became his father-in-law. Tradition has it that Peter Hoyle and family crossed the ocean in 1838 and lived in Pennsylvania two years, then near Fredericktown, Md., for seven years and came to N. C. in 1747, while the historical sketch quoted in the introduction to the Hoyle Chapter says he crossed the ocean in 1741, lived in Maryland three years and came to N. C. in 1744. These dates are probably approximately correct.

## Chapter 6

---

### H O V I S

**1** George Hovis (Howis) was the pioneer and founder of the Hovis family in this section of N. C. He also came from Germany through England, and Pennsylvania to N. C. and settled on the west side of the South Fork of the Catawba River in the point or angle formed by said river and Big and Little Long Creeks, on the land and perhaps on the spot where the late Lewis Flowers lived. This land was opposite to the Best land on the east side of the river. The pioneer, Boston Best, was his brother-in-law—their wives being sisters. This land was also adjoining and in the near neighborhood of the pioneer, Peter Hoyle, his father-in-law, and of his wife's brothers, John and Andrew Hoyle. This land was of considerable extent, reaching a good distance up both river and creeks. A part of it was conveyed by Geo. Hovis to his son, Frederick Hovis, who lived there a good many years until he sold it and moved to Lincoln County, Tenn. He conveyed the land to John Hoffman whose wife was Margaret Hovis, his (Fred's) sister and John Hoffman and his said wife were my great grandparents. John Hoffman in turn after several years sold this land to John Hovis, also a son of Geo. Hovis. So that this spot was indeed the cradle of the Hovis family in N. C. I do not know the resting place of these old pioneer Hovises but I think they died at this home and are probably according to the custom of the times, buried in the bosom of their new-found and newly established home.

- 1** The children of George Hovis so far as learned are:
- 2** Frederick, m. Mary Rudisill, the daughter of Philip Rudisill, pioneer;
- 2** George, m. Eve Cloninger, daughter of Adam Cloninger, pioneer, and —— Carpenter;
- 2** Margaret, m. Jno. Hoffman, son of Jacob Hoffman, pioneer;

**2** Susanna, m. Peter Hoyle, son of John Hoyle and grandson of Peter, the pioneer;

**2** John, m. Sarah Catharine Rhyne, daughter of Jacob Rein, pioneer;

**2** Andrew, m. Nancy Foster;

**2** Peter, m. Sallie Best, daughter of Peter Best, and granddaughter of Boston 1st;

**2** Michael moved west probably to Mo. Lost sight of;

**2** Sarah, m. Philip Cloninger, son of Adam Cloninger, pioneer;

**2** Frederick Hovis' descendants, see Mary Rudisill, page 278.  
et seq;

**2** George Hovis' descendants, see Eve Cloninger, page 168,  
et seq;

**2** Margaret Hoffman's descendants, see Jno. Hoffman, Chapter 1, Section 4.

**2** Susanna Hovis married her 1st cousin, Peter Hoyle, the son of John Hoyle, her mother's brother. Their children were: 3 Eli, m. Sarah Ramsay; Solomon, m. Elizabeth Hildebrand; Absalom, m. Mary Chapman; Joel and Emanuel.

**3** Eli Hoyle's children: 4 Peter, m. Margt. McNeely; Dan'l, m. Jane Queen; Solomon, m. Evaline Stamey; Joel, m. Nancy Downs; Levi, d. s., in Confederate Army; Susan d. infant; Warlick, s.; Eli, d. s.; Rev. Jacob A. (Bap.), m. Ellen Crowder and Carrie Beatty.

**4** Peter Hoyle's children: 5 Sarah, Ruth, Eli, Julia, Andrew, Thos., Dan'l and Mary.

**4** Daniel Hoyle's children: 5 Siller, d. s.; Caroline, Jacob, Susan and Julius.

**4** Solomon Hoyle's children: 5 Calvin, m. Ruth Pruett; Patterson, m. Gerdie Garrett; Jeff, m. Etta Mull; Belo, m. Etta Talent; Singletary, m. Mittie Queen (c); Clancie, m. Dora Ramsay; Doctor, m. Ola Johnson; Noah, m. Alice Hull; Anne, s.

**5** Calvin Hoyle's children: 6 Has children living in Burke Co., N. C. 6 Minnie, m. Cleve Bradshaw; Ivey, Sadie, Hattie, Sina, Lula, Effie, Maggie, Manley, Espie, Claudie, Vergie, Grace and Clyde.

**5** Patterson Hoyle's children: 6 Solomon, Chas., Annabelle and Fanny.

**5** Jeff Hoyle's children: 6 Hester, Ernest, Horace, Maggie and Dock.

**5** Belo Hoyle's children: 6 Bessie, Bernice, Jno. and Clarice.

**5** Clancie Hoyle's children: 6 Tinie, Sallie and Bertie.

**5** Doctor Hoyle's children: 6 Lula and a son.

**5** Noah Hoyle's children: 6 Caleb, Andrew, Garden and Augustus.

**4** Joel Hoyle's children: 5 Sarah E.; Phebe M., d. s.; Sherman H., m. Mary J. Buff; Robt. E., m. Naomi Parker; Peter M., d. s., at 17 years of age.

**5** Sherman H. Hoyle's children: 6 Frank, Robt., Wallace, Jos., Phebe and Lester.

**5** Robt. E. Hoyle's children: 6 Peter, d. young; Pearl, Mamie, Eddie, Pettus and Ray.

**4** Rev. J. A. Hoyle's children: 5 Florence, m. M. P. Taylor; Lida, m. A. O. Hunnycutt (c); Minnie, s.; Gorman, Blaine and Daisy, by 1st wife; and Sarah, by 2nd wife.

**3** Solomon Hoyle's children: 4 Jonas, m. Malinda Hunt (c); Priscilla, m. James Mauney.

**3** Absalom Hoyle's children: 4 Sarah, m. Jno. Bradshaw; Susan, m. Jno. Wright; Fanny, m. John Groce; Eli, m. Eliza Chapman; Nicholas, m. —— Stamey; Adaline, m. H. Smith; Patience, m. Pink Gantt; Geo., m. Rebecca Hunt.

**2** For the numerous descendants of John Hovis, son of George Hovis, see Sarah Catharine Hovis, Chapter 2, Section 5.

**2** Andrew Hovis' children: 3 Elias, m. Eliza Lewis (Weatherspoon); Solomon, m. Ellen ——, in S. C.; George, m. ——, in Ga.; Daniel, m. Hanna Parker; Polly, m. Eli Chapel; Susan; Charity, m. Elisha Hawkins; Rosa, m. Ran Carter; Fanny, m. —— Pierce.

**3** Elias Hovis' children: 4 Judson, m. ——; Lawson, m. ——; James, m. ——; Joseph, m. ——; Harriet, m. ——; Margt., m. ——; Manda, m. ——. This family moved to Miss., and reared families. Lawson Hovis was in Mexican War in 1st Miss. Cavalry, and in the Confederate Army and killed at Gettysburg. I have been able to trace their history no further.

**3** Of the descendants of Solomon Hovis and George Hovis, sons of Andrew Hovis, who moved away, I have learned nothing.

**3** Daniel Hovis had these children: 4 Sidney, m. Sarah Bynum; Rufus, m. —— Keener (c); Andrew, m. —— Skinner (c); Bettie, s.; Nancy, m. —— Bynum.

**4** Sidney Hovis had one son, Wm., and Nancy Bynum had children.

**3** Polly Chapel had three children before she married Chapel, to-wit: 4 Rufus, s.; Christian, s.; and Ellen, m. Wm. Martin. These all left and went to Ark. Polly Hovis Chapel lived on the old Hoffman tract of land embracing a very small piece of ground and a cabin put up for her. She later lived on Catawba Creek near the Jameison Robinson place. She died in this country and her children went west. She had one son by Mr. Chapel: 4 Joseph, m. —— McAlister; Eli Chapel was our neighborhood itinerant shoemaker, a good workman but not an altogether model man. His weakness was an ardent love for intoxicants. But he was extremely talkative and pleasant to us small children. He was a bald-headed Yankee. I never got away from the impression of merriment, his slick hairless head made upon my childish risibility, nor from the genuine admiration for his accomplishments in telling stories of "to the north where I'm raised." He came around every autumn to make up the supply of the family winter shoes and that meant a delightful time for us children for about two weeks while he was staying at our house. He was specially fond of the little, timid, puny boy who hung about him watching his wonderful work and listening to his wonderful stories—and I especially loved him when he insisted on making me a nice pair of Sunday shoes from the hide of a goat nicely tanned.

I think I never felt quite so well satisfied with myself as when I got to wear them to preaching the first time.

**3** And Polly's sister, Rosa, married another old friend of my childhood, Ran Carter. While I do not recall ever seeing her or her said sister, their husbands play a large part in the pleasant recollections of my child and boy life. They were neighbors but I do not recall just where they lived. Ran Carter was the champion slow man. He was extremely careful and deliberate in his work and movements. He worked a great deal for my father on the farm. I never quite understood why father who was a mover in his work should employ so slow a man and pay him customary wages. I always thought it was because he was

a neighbor and needed the wages. His work was plowing and perhaps the natural gait of a horse accelerated his movements somewhat; but I have often seen him "wo" to roll out a clod that turned back in the furrow. It seemed that old Dandy caught her inspiration from her driver and at a distance one could scarcely see that they were moving. But it must be said of him that there was no dishonesty nor conscious shirking. He stuck at it and his work was nicely done. Furthermore nobody ever got the impression from his noise that old Dandy was running away. He did not swear at his horse nor join in the chorus of "haws," "gees," "woos," sung so vociferously in the neighboring fields and farms. He was an unlettered man—didn't know a letter when he saw it. But he had a remarkable memory and had acquired the art of spelling a lot of words, mostly strange long words, and quoted much Scripture. At night he taught us boys spelling. Two of his standard words were "Ab-ra-ka-dab-ra" and "baugh-naugh-klaugh-bar—*Bonnyclabber*. And that was fun for us. In truth I remember none of his faults except that if he thought any one did him wrong—like other men, he was vindictive with his tongue.

**3** Rosa Carter's children were: 4 Joseph, m. ——, in Ga., after Civil War; Isaac, d. s.; Caleb, d. s.; and Mary, m. ——, in Catawba Co., N. C. I haven't learned further of Rosa Carter's descendants. Isaac was a Confederarte soldier Co. M, 16th N. C. Regt., and gave his life to the Southern cause. He died of disease. Caleb Carter did likewise, dying a prisoner at Big Springs, Va.

**4** Joseph Carter also worked on our farm when a young man some years before the war, when I was a small child. I recall him as a pleasant, kind fellow, often playing and pranking with us children. I have a vivid recollection of him on account of a bloody incident that made a deep impression on my mind when a child. One snowy afternoon he came by our house going home from a rabbit hunt. He playfully thrust out to me one of his rabbits to tease me and make me think it was going to bite me. Some of the blood got on my hand and I thinking I was hurt raised the usual disturbance. Joe was sorry and promised me a pup if I'd hush up. In course of time he brought me a little yellow fice pup which I raised and kept for many years—the one and only love of a dog I ever owned or wanted

to own. But "Gin" was a faithful little dog and did his best. He couldn't often catch a rabbit but he was persevering in the effort and could keep him going. Cassabianca-like he'd stand to the tree, till we'd get the squirrel, "possum," or coon or give him orders to leave. He was a good doggie and I loved Joe. Later when the terrible Civil War opened Joe Carter and his two brothers enlisted in the first company from Gaston County, Co. M, 16th N. C. Regt., and after escaping in many a bloody battle he alone of the three returned home alive. At the battle of Gettysburg facing almost certain death he rushed back over the famous stonewall and rescued the flag from the hands of the dead standard-bearer. After the war he went to Ga. but after vain search I have found no trace of him or his descendants.

**3** Susan Hovis, daughter of Andrew Hovis, had one son, Adolphus, still living near Stanley, a most excellent man, a true and tried Confederate soldier. He married Sarah Rhyne, a great granddaughter of Brick House Thos. Rhyne. For their descendants, see Sarah Rhyne, page 221.

**3** Charity Hawkins' children: 4 Albert, m. Martha Capps; Willis, m. Mary Sanders; Joseph, m. Jane Groves; Polly, m. Stanhope Armstrong; Nancy, m. Joseph Armstrong; Margaret, m. John Bond (c); Harriet, m. Charles Rafter.

**4** Albert Hawkins' children: 5 Sallie, m. ———; John, s.

**4** Willis Hawkins' children: 5 Miles, m. ——— Abernethy; and Jos., m. ——— McAlister.

**4** Joseph Hawkins had two children.

**4** Polly Armstrong's children: 5 Ann, m. Sid Smith; Lizzie, m. ——— Ewing; Maggie, m. James Hooper; and Samuel.

**4** Nancy Armstrong's children: 5 John and Thomas.

**4** Children of Margt. Bond and Harriet Rafter not learned.

**2** Peter Hovis, see Sallie Best-Hovis, page 367.

**2** Sarah Hovis-Cloninger's children: 3 See Philip Cloninger, page 152 et seq.

## Chapter 7

---

# HOYLE

### SECTION I

I have been extremely fortunate in my investigation of the large and influential Hoyle family, by far the largest of the families whose descendants I have undertaken to chronicle. This, in part, may be accounted for by the fact that our founder of this family was of an earlier generation than the pioneers of many of the other families. My good fortune has consisted in the fact that this family was imbued with enough family pride to make some record of itself and even had a family historian in a small way who preserved the memory of the connection in the fatherland; and that in turn has enabled us to trace back the line of the Hoyle family in Germany to the great grandfather of Adam Hoyle, the remotest known ancestor of our pioneer, Peter Hoyle, so far as the previous history and traditions of the family in this country had revealed. So now we can trace the Hoyle line from Jürgen (George) Heyl, who lived before the year 1600, through four generations back of our pioneer, Peter Hoyle. Like nearly all our German names this too has been corrupted by its transformation into the foreign tongue. It seems our early English speaking and writing officials had a genius for misunderstanding and misspelling our old German names. For some mistakes and changes I can easily account, but I can't account for Heyl becoming Hoyle. In Germany even the name, as will later appear, was spelled several varying ways, but I think it always spelled *Hile*. In my childhood days my father called the name Heyl, but I remember some of our neighbors said "bile" when boil was meant, and I got the impression that it ought to be Hoyle. Sometimes an ignorant effort to be right gets us wrong. Until I began this investigation I never had a hint that I was related to the Hoyles in any way, while in fact,

two of the daughters of Peter Hoyle, the pioneer, were my great great grandmothers.

### "A RECORD OF THE HOYLE FAMILY, 1837

"Adam Hoyle descended from a respectable family, that had, for several generations, resided in the vicinity of Weisbaden, in the District of Nassau, Germany. He was born Dec. 8, 1678; and married Sept. 4, 1704, Nancy Leister, who was born Aug. 7, 1681, and died Nov. 4, 1754, aged 73 years. Adam died April 8, 1762, aged 84 years, leaving five children: John, born 1706; Nancy, 1708; Peter, 1710; Catharine, 1713; and George, 1717. All of the above children except Peter died in Germany.

"Peter Hoyle, son of Adam and Nancy Hoyle, was born May 14, 1710, and married April 7, 1736, Catharine Dales, who was born on the Rhyne, Nassau, April 10, 1714. They came to America in 1741 and lived in Frederick County, Maryland, but finally settled upon the South Fork of Catawba River, then Lincoln County (Bladen at that time.—L. M. H.), North Carolina, in 1744; from whence a numerous family has descended. Peter died Nov. 1, 1781, aged 71 years, and his wife died April 7, 1787, aged 73 years, leaving eight children, who all lived to an advanced age—their names were Michael, born 1738, John 1740, Andrew, 1743, Elizabeth (Mrs. Hovis), 1745; Catharine (Mrs. Best), 1748; Jacob, 1750; Mary (Mrs. Wittenbaugh), 1752; and Sallie, 1756, who died single.

"John Hoyle, second son of Peter and Catharine Hoyle, was born in Nassau, Germany, June 1, 1740, and married November 17, 1763, Margaret Costner of Mecklenburg County, who was born May 9th, 1745; John died in Lincoln County (now Gaston), N. C., Sept. 4, 1809, and his wife, Catharine, died Nov. 19, 1821, leaving thirteen children, namely:

**3** "Peter, born 1765; Mary (Mrs. Warlick), 1767; Margaret (Mrs. Shuford), born 1770; Andrew, 1772; Elizabeth (Mrs. Friday), 1774; John, 1776; Susan (Mrs. Wilfong), 1777; Jacob, 1779; Adam, 1780; David, 1782; Fanny (Mrs. Rinehart), 1783; Solomon, 1785; Sallie (Mrs. Pealer), 1787.

"The above children were all born and grew up at their father's place on the Catawba (Broad River) river in what is now Cleveland County, North Carolina.

"John Hoyle, son of John and Margaret Hoyle, was born May 6, 1776, and married Feb. 8, 1798, Rachael Latimore, eldest daughter of John and Jemima Latimore of Rutherford County, North Carolina, who was born August 19th, 1782. They emigrated to McMinn County, Tennessee, in November, 1822, his wife, Rachael, died Oct. 27, 1827, aged 45 years, leaving eleven children, named below. Mr. Hoyle married a second wife, Mrs. May Smith Love, Feb. 12, 1829, and died May 18, 1857, aged 81 years. He was for fifty years a zealous preacher in the Methodist Episcopal Church. The children of John and Rachel Hoyle are settled in the Southern States and are here named:

**4** "Margaret (Mrs. Wells), b. July 23, 1799, m. Thomas Wells. Eight children.

**4** "Thos. Lattimore, b. Feb. 20, 1802, m. Hannah Fagan. Nine children.

**4** "Jemima, b. May 3, 1804, m. Thos. W. Martin. Nine children.

**4** "Levi, b. Aug. 24, 1806, m. Martha Henry. Five children.

**4** "John, b. May 8, 1809, m. Lucy Criswell: Eight children.

**4** "Sarah, b. Oct. 22, 1811; died Oct. 4, 1809, aged 18 years, 11 mos. No children.

**4** "David Lattimore, b. Jan. 2, 1814, m. Catharine Logan. Six children.

**4** "Susan, b. May 28, 1816, m. Thos. Jones. Five children.

**4** "Daniel Hilliard, b. April 30, 1819, m. Anna Ervine. No children.

**4** "Adam Clark, b. Nov. 12, 1821, m. Susan Logan. Five children.

**4** "Narcissa, b. Mar. 26, 1824, m. William Mayfield. Four children."

(When Susan Hoyle married Thos. Jones he was a widower. His first wife was Margaret Hoyle, daughter of Adam Hoyle, the brother of Susan Hoyle Jones' father. Margaret had six sons and one daughter before she died.—L. M. Hoffman, see page 467).

The foregoing, "A Record of the Hoyle Family, 1837," is a cardboard compilation or short historical sketch of the Hoyle family made by a Mr. Proctor who married into the family of John Hoyle, the son of John, the son of Peter, the pioneer, in East Tennessee, under the direction and supervision of Judge

John B. Hoyle of Cleveland, Tenn. In this I have discovered a few inaccuracies which I may a little later point out. This was widely distributed among the scattered Hoyle descendants and it has been of great help as a basis of my inquiries. It has also helped to keep alive among the descendants of the family a disposition to keep in memory the facts in the history of the family.

But before I go further I will here register some history of the family in Germany which being prior in time should perhaps have preceded the American sketch aforesaid. For the valuable and greatly interesting data making up the following sketch of still earlier history of the family extending backward from our pioneer, Peter Hoyle, to his great, great grandfather, George Heyl, a period of over one hundred and twenty-five years, I give grateful credit to Mrs. Elizabeth Hoyle Rucker of Charlotte, N. C., who with her late lamented father, Rev. Maxwell Hoyle, has otherwise helped me much in this work. Mrs. Rucker has made investigation in Germany and for the accuracy of this account she refers to Vol. 13, Genealogical Handbook of Heyl Family, arranged by Dr. Bernhard Koerner of Berlin, and published by C. A. Starke of Görlitz, Germany. It fits into the beginning of the foregoing sketch so nicely that we are compelled to give it credence.

As to time of the coming of the Hoyle family, see conclusion of Best family.

---

#### HEYL (HOYLE) OF SPANDAU IN BRANDENBURG

Up till now the oldest authentically accounted for ancestor of the successive generations of the Heyl family is Jürgen (Georg) Heyl (Heil), who was married in 1597 in the church of St. Nicholas at Spandau. Apparently the venerable Peter Heil was his brother. Peter was married at Spandau second Sunday after Trinity in 1581, to Anna Leus. He is the ancestor of the present Heil family in lower Germany.

A plague raged at Spandau from 1611 to 1613. In consequence the records of the churches are at this time extremely incomplete—they often containing not even the given name of the deceased. Many families escaped and wandered away. After 1614 there is no longer any record of the Heyl family at Spandau.

Michael Heyl, a son of Jürgen Heyl, on leaving Spandau wandered to Seehausen on the coast and was married there June 25, 1623, to Catharine Winkler. By this marriage he had six children. After her death, 1633, he married Gertrude Krusemark in 1635. On Feb. 7, 1638, he married the third time Claus Runge, of Wilsnack, and in the latter part of this same year he died, and his widow took his six children by his 1st wife, Catharine Winkler, and went back to Wilsnack; for two years prior to this time, after the battle of Wiltstock, the Swedes had plundered Seehausen and destroyed everything combustible.

I. Jürgen I Heyl (Heil, Heill), was married in St. Nikolai Church, Spandau, Sept. 21, 1597, to Gertraut Buschler.

Children born at Spandau:

1 Michael I, 1600 (?); 2 Catrina, June 13, 1606; Dorithea, Feb. 19, 1609; Jürgen II, Aug. 13, 1611, and died Aug. 21, 1611.

II. Michael I Heil of Spandau, later of Seehausen, on June 25, 1623, at Seehausen, married Catharine Winkler, daughter of Martin Winkler of Seehausen. In 1635 he was married to Gertraud Krusemark, also of Seehausen. Again he married Feb. 7, 1638, Claus Runge of Wilsnack. By his first marriage with Catharine Winkler he had six children born at Seehausen: Gertraud, b. May 2, 1624; Maria, b. Feb. 3, 1626; Michael II, b. April 4, 1628; Hans I, b. Jan. 13, 1630; Petreus, b. Aug. 6, 1632; Jürgen III, b. Dec. 26, 1634.

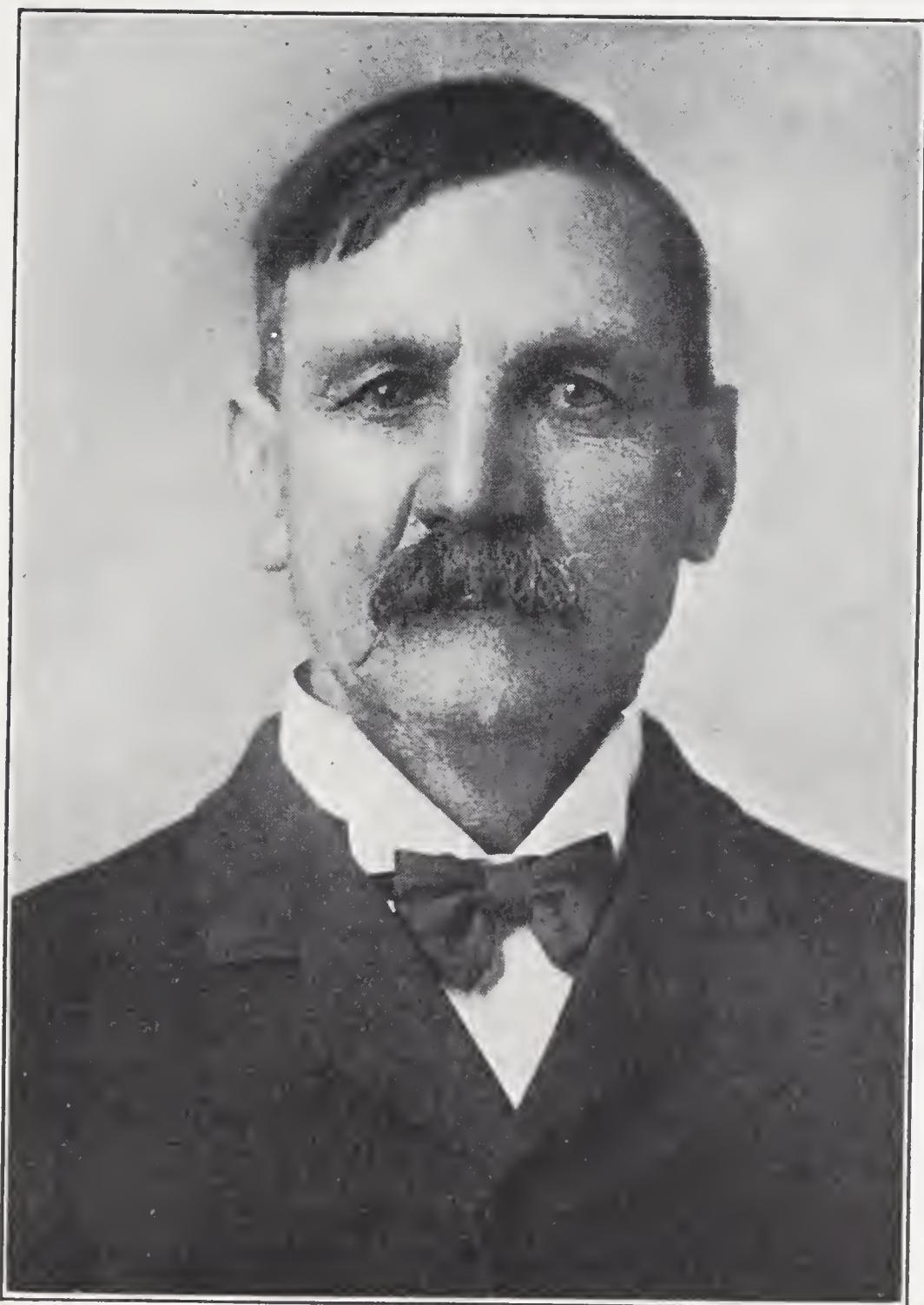
III. Jürgen III Heyl was born at Seehausen. On Aug. 16, 1657, at Wilsnack he was married to Elsabe (Elschen) Grote, who was born Aug. 10, 1637, daughter of Heine Grote. He had four children born at Wilsnack; Sohn, 1662; Johnnes (Hans) II, March 1, 1670; Magdalene I, b. Feb. 25, 1672; Adam, b. May 1, 1678.

IVa. Johannes (Hans) II Heyl, son of Jürgen (George Heyl), died June 17, 1701. On Oct. 23, 1694, he married Maria Leibfeld, daughter of Nicholas Leibfeld. He is the parent stem of the Berlin line—from his grandfather down they spell the name Heyl.

IVb. Adam Heyl, son of Jürgen Heyl III, and younger brother of Johannes, married Sept. 4, 1704, Nancy Leister, of Weisbaden, Province of Hessen Nassau. Adam died April 8, 1762. His wife was born Aug. 7, 1681, and died Nov. 4, 1754. To them were born five children: Johannes III, b. 1706; Nancy, b.

May 14, 1708; Peter, b. 1710; Catharine, b. 1713; Jürgen IV, b. 1717. Our American sketch above begins with this Adam Heyl.

I have not learned the source of the authority for all the facts in the foregoing "Record of the Hoyle Family," and with further facts in my possession, I find it difficult to reconcile some of the details and dates with those facts. On the tombstone of Michael Hoyle, supposed by this "Record" to be the oldest child, according to the inscription he died March 12, 1792, aged 62 years. The records of Lincoln County, N. C., show the will to have been made March 2, 1793, and it was probated at April Sessions, 1793. So he must have died on March 12, 1793. The engraving is a botch job, the 62 might have been a mistake for 52 but that conflicts with the statement of the birth of his brother, John. I think it probable that Peter Hoyle and Catharine Dales were married earlier than 1736. If the printer should have made a not uncommon mistake and printed the figure 6 for 0 then Michael Hoyle might have been born in 1731 which would have made his age 62 years. But then I am still confronted with the fact conclusively clear to my mind that Michael Hoyle was not the oldest son but that Jacob was the first born instead of the youngest son, and born in 1750, as stated in this "Record." I haven't learned when and where Jacob Hoyle died nor where buried. I think it was somewhere in what is now Gaston County and about 1764, another reason why he could not have been born as late as 1750. After his death his widow married Jacob Costner and had three other children, besides three she bore to Jacob Hoyle. Her three Costner children were born in 1765, 1767 and 1769. Jacob Costner and his wife were drowned (according to Mr. A. Nixon in 1777) and I think there are records in his office dividing Mr. Costner's land tending to prove that. Their tombstones say they died in 1779. One of Jacob Hoyle's children, Hanna, married Geo. Pasour. They are buried in Philadelphia graveyard. The inscription on her tombstone is: "Hanna Pasour died Jan. 12, 1844, aged 80 years." If this is correct she was born in 1764. Once more Jacob Hoyle's son, Martin Hoyle, in 1779, 6th Oct. made three deeds—one to each of his uncles, Michael, John and Andrew by which for a consideration he conveyed to each of them a certain portion of land which deeds were accepted by his said uncles with the recitation of title under the old Eng-



REV. ROBERT M. HOYLE

Son of John and Mary Hoyle, born February 26, 1850; married Rebecca Wilson of Cleveland County, N. C., January 23, 1873; entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church South in May, 1873. Has served missions and circuits eleven years, stations nine years and districts sixteen years.



lish law of primogeniture which recitation of title was in each case: "Part of a tract entered by Peter Hoyle, May 17, 1754, and said Peter dying *intestate*, said land fell to his *oldest son, Jacob Hoyle*, and he dying *intestate* likewise, said land fell to said Martin, his *only son* who transfers to John Hoyle," etc. See Record of Deeds, Book 2, page 525, of Lincoln Co., N. C. These deeds also show that Peter Hoyle died prior to 1781, and that Martin Hoyle was born as early as 1758. Pennsylvania Archives, 2nd series, Vol. 16, page 159, contains the name, Peter Heyl, under list of foreigners imported in the ship Robt. and Alice of Dublin, Walter Goodman, commander, from Rotterdam, qualified Sept. 11, 1738. He lived in Penn. two years, then near Frederick City, Md., 7 years, and came to N. C., 1747. I find no land entered by him till 1754. We do find, however, from the Historical Records, in Philadelphia that Peter Heyl qualified in America Sept. 11, 1738, and signed himself as above.

I also find from the N. C. Colonial Records, Vol. 22, page 281, that in 1748 in a list of men in the Spanish Alarm under command of Capt. Sam'l Cobrin, were among others, the names of Philip Rudisill, Corporal; Fredk. Hambright, *Peter Hoyle*, Michael Rudisill, Boston Best and Peter Eaker; and in separate list of *young* men belonging to the organization was the name of Jacob Hoyle—and this makes me think more than ever that Peter Hoyle was married earlier than 1736. Maybe the *six* in that date should be o. If Jacob Hoyle was even 16 years old in 1748 he was born in 1732.

Peter Hoyle, then with the assistance of Boston Best, the young (and disinterested ?) pioneer of that family (to be), who preceded Mr. Hoyle to this section (see Best, Chap. 5, page 1) made selection and located his home in the wilderness at what is still known as the Hoyle place on the west bank of the South Fork of the Catawba River, a little less than three miles from the present site of the town of Dallas. I do not think the old home nest of the Hoyles has ever been without an occupant of Hoyle descent. He entered large tracts of land and so did his sons and sons-in-law around him. Mr. T. A. Setzer, a great, great, great grandson of Peter Hoyle, now owns and occupies the home. I don't know where our old father and mother Hoyle are buried. There are later graves on the place but no indications perceptible at this time of the graves of these worthy pioneers.

## SECTION 2—JACOB HOYLE

The numerous descendants of Peter Hoyle 1st are scattered all through the Southern States, Missouri, California and the Northwestern States, Illinois, Indiana and Ohio. There is indeed a host of them and if I could gather the names of all of them we should think him a veritable Abraham. His children were:

- 2** Jacob, married Elizabeth Brooks, probably not German;
- 2** Michael, m. Margaret Dellinger, a sister of Henry Dellinger;
- 2** John, m. Margaret Costner, the daughter of Adam Costner, pioneer;
- 2** Andrew, m. ———; wife's name not learned;
- 2** Elizabeth, m. George Hovis, the pioneer Hovis;
- 2** Catharine, m. Sebastian (Boston) Best, the pioneer Best;
- 2** Mary, m. Jno. Henry Whittenburg;
- 2** Sallie died single, grown up to womanhood.

**2** Jacob Hoyle died young, leaving his wife with three small children. His wife later married Jacob Costner and her first born Costner child, Jacob, Jr., was born Jan. 15, 1765. So that he must have died some years, probably before that time. His children were:

**3** Martin, m. Margaret Shrum (Schramm), daughter of Nicholas Shrum, the pioneer here of that family.

**3** Hanna, m. George Pasour 2nd, son of George Pasour 1st, pioneer.

**3** Ann died single, grown up, I think, 1775.

**3** Martin Hoyle moved to what is now Cleveland or Rutherford County, and is the ancestor of the larger portion of the Hoyle family in that section, many of them men of distinction. His children were: 4 Henry, m. Margaret Carpenter; David, m. Elizabeth Willis; John (Blue), or Jackie, m. Rebecca Workman; Martin, m. Mary C. Carpenter; Hanna, m. ———; Margaret, m. Henry Workman; Elizabeth, m. Wm. Swofford.

**4** Henry Hoyle's children: 5 Martin, m. Susan Mull; Christopher, m. Mary Cook; Robt., m. ———, in Tenn. (c); Henry, d. s.; Elizabeth, m. Max Downs (Ark.); Peter, m. ———, in Tenn.; Barbara, m. David Twiggs.

**5** Martin Hoyle's children: 6 Joseph, m. Sarah Self (c); (after Joseph's death his widow, m. Abel Hallman); Jno. R., m.

Jane Carpenter; Barbara, m. Wade McLurd; Margaret, m. Andrew McLurd, who was killed in the Confederate Army, and then she married Wm. Costner; Sarah, m. Edley Ivester. 6 John R. Hoyle's children: 7 Joseph, m. Minnie Willis; Julius, Ambrose, Marvin, Plato, Jno., Anne and Jacob. 7 Joseph Hoyle's children: 8 Emory and Maude. 6 Barbara McLurd's children: 7 She has seven, names not learned. 6 Mary McLurd-Costner's children: 7 One by 1st husband, and two by last husband. 6 Sarah Ivester has five children: 7 Names not learned.

**5** Christopher Hoyle moved to McDowell County. Some of his children were: 6 Bergin, m. ——— West; Eliza, m. ——— Alford.

**5** Elizabeth Down's children: 6 Margt., m. John Mull; Barbara, d. s.; Champion, m. ———, and went to California; Robt., m. Lula Mull. 6 Margt. Mull's children: 7 Geo., Jos., Israel, Jacob, Anne and another, small. 6 Robert Downs' children: 7 Chester; Vernie, m. Alex Newton (c); Dennie and Cora.

**4** David Hoyle's children: 5 Henry, m. Elizabeth Howard; John, m. Mary McNeely; Crockett, d. s.; Martin, m. Nancy Kennedy; Robt., m. Nancy Willis; Nancy, m. David Hull; Elizabeth, m. Lewis Bumgardner; Malinda, m. Zach McNeely.

**5** Henry Hoyle's children: 6 Margt., m. Henry Willis, and has following children: 6 Manda, m. Geo. Hoyle; Mary, m. Jno. T. Groves; and Nancy, s.

**5** John Hoyle's children: 6 David, m. Elizabeth Boyles; Thos., m. Martha Self, *nee* Willis; Robt. M., m. Rebecca Wilson; Ruth, d. s.; Elizabeth, m. R. L. Brackett; Jonathan M., m. Sarah Johnson; Margaret, m. Marcus Mauney; Nancy, m. J. Morris; Jno., m. Susan White; Henry, m. Amplice Buff; Mary, m. W. G. Newton. 6 David Hoyle's children: 7 Willis, m. ——— Bridgers, and has 2 small children; Susan, s.; Nancy and Sallie, both married, but husbands' and children's names not learned. 6 Thomas Hoyle's children: 7 Jos., m. ——— White, and has 2 children; Mary, m. James Self and has two sons: 8 Lemuel and Lester. 6 Robt. M. Hoyle is a Methodist minister of great ability, an interesting and earnest speaker. He has been presiding elder for many years. His children are: 7 Caleb, m. Lily Stroup; Lucy, m. Dr. J. M. Wells; Jos. G., m. Willie Philbeck. 7 Caleb Hoyle's children: 8 Ruth. 7 Lucy Wells' children: 8 Jno. and Mary. 7 Joseph G. Hoyle's children: 8 Alex. 6 Elizabeth

+ Marvin, Jonathan, Robert

Brackett's children: 7 Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Newton; Janie, d. s.; Hampton, m. Essie Newton; Robt., m. \_\_\_\_\_; and others. 6 Jonathan M. Hoyle's children: 7 Rev. Marvin (Meth.), m. Olive Turner; and has one child: 8 Olive Ruth<sup>†</sup>. 6 Margaret Mauney's children: 7 Noah, Palmer and two daughters. 6 Nancy Morris' children: 7 Clarence, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hunt; and probably others. 6 Jno. Hoyle's children: 7 Charles and others. 6 Henry Hoyle's children: 7 Katharine, Palmer, Ella, Moody and two small ones. 6 Mary Newton's children: 7 Henry and others.

**5** Martin Hoyle's children: 6 Jno., m. \_\_\_\_\_, in Mitchell Co., N. C.; David, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Hester, m. David Willis; and Alex, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**5** Robert Hoyle's children: 6 Jno., m. Mrs. Elmore and went west; David, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Ledford; and Mary.

**5** Nancy Hull's children: 6 Elizabeth, m. Caleb Swofford; Catharine, m. Joel Ownby; Hanna, m. Aaron Page; Margt., m. \_\_\_\_\_ (c); David, m. Margt. Hoyle; and Wm., m. Rachael Workman. 6 Elizabeth Swofford's children: 7 Caleb, Jr.

**5** Elizabeth Bumgardner's children: 6 Nancy, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Watts, and has children.

**5** Malinda McNeely's children: 6 Thos., m. \_\_\_\_\_; David, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Ledford.

**4** (Blue) John Hoyle's children: 5 Nicholas, m. Mary A. Howard; Joseph, m. Letitia Workman and went west; Jno., m. Jane McNeely; Doke, m. Naomi Cook; Henry, m. Sallie Hull; Michael, m. Sallie Parker; Wm., m. Amy Howard, sister to Nicholas' wife; and Mary, m. Dock Workman.

**5** Nicholas Hoyle lives in Haywood County. His children are: 6 Henry, m. Nancy Buff; Rev. Jno. T., m. Eliza J. Swofford; Geo. N., m. Manda Willis; Matilda, m. Peter Buff; Amy, m. Tinte Smith; Esther, s.; Nancy; Sarah, m. Geo. Smith; Rebecca; Jno., s., killed by boiler explosion. 6 Henry Hoyle's children: 7 Julius, m. Emma Riley; Amplice, m. Jno. Beaver; Martha, m. Wm. Swink; Eliza, m. Joseph Downs; Alice, m. Dock Huffman; Wade, m. Peggy Puett. 6 Jno. T. Hoyle's children: 7 Pinkney, d. s.; Belzie, m. Jackson Sigman; two died young; Naomi, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Arntha, Plennie. 7 Belzie Sigman's children: 8 Naomi, Hester, Oscar and Bertha. 6 Amy Smith's children: 7 Minnie and Hattie.

**5** John Hoyle's children: 6 Ruth, m. John Wright and Mack Fortenberry; Rebecca, m. Wm. Wright and went to Texas; Elizabeth, m. Robt. Downs; Mary, m. Pink Lingerfelt; Susan, s. 6 Ruth Wright's children: 7 Sarah, m. Jno. Hull; Manda, m. Horace Seagle; and Mary, m. ——. 6 Rebecca Wright's children: 7 Jno., m. —— Mode; Moxie, Eliza and Sarah. 6 Elizabeth Downs' children: 7 Jane, m. Drewry London; Jonathan, d. s.; Jno., m. ——; Robt., m. ——; Barney; Duck, s.; Margt., m. Jno. Mull; and another daughter married —— Blanton. 7 Margt. Mull's children: 8 Geo., Joseph; Esther, m. Henry Huss; Anna, Ezra, Jacob Pearl (boy) and Otis.

**5** Doke Hoyle's children: 6 Mary, m. —— York; Susan, m. John Buff; Major, m. Martha Tallent; Alfred, m. —— York; and another daughter. 6 Major Hoyle's children: 7 Ellis, Donnie, Ruth, etc.

**5** Henry Hoyle's children: 6 Jacob, m. Frances Towery; Jno., m. Martha Martin, Ward's Creek; Wm., m. Rebecca Sims; Margt., m. Wm. Chapman; Catharine, m. Col. Brackett; Caroline, m. —— White; David, m. Mary Wright. 6 Jacob Hoyle's children: 7 Geo., Jno. and Joseph, all single. 6 Jno. Hoyle's children: 7 Eliza, m. Julius McNeely; Amanda, m. —— Towery; and Fannie, s.; David, m. Mary Newton; Jno. H., m. Martha Wortman; Pearl, m. Christina Brackett. 6 Wm. Hoyle's children: 7 Jue Ann, m. Wm. Smith; Henry, m. Mary Smith; Fannie, m. Andrew McNeely; Alice, s.; Kelly, m. —— Ledford; Jno. S., m. Nancy Ledford. 6 Margt. Chapman's children: 7 Ida, m. Julius McNeely; Todd, m. Margt. Carswell; Rebecca and another, single. 6 Catharine Brackett's children: 7 Sarah, m. J. White; Alfred, m. Margt. Richard. 6 Caroline White's children: 7 Jno., m. Minie Packer; Frank; David, m. H. Quinn. 6 David Hoyle's children: 7 Ellen, m. Garfield Self; Chas., m. —— Johnson; Minnie, Victor, Clemie.

**5** Wm. Hoyle's children: 6 Nicholas, m. Martha Noland; Joseph, m. Lizzie Hicks and Mary Snead; George, m. Almina Gunter; John, m. Mary Noland, Margaret Sorrels and Eliza Sorrels. 6 Nicholas Hoyle lives at Waynesville, N. C., and has the following children: 7 Sarah, m. Jno. Reinhardt; Mary, m. Leander Connor; Wm., m. Julia Arrington; Jno., s.; Julia, m. Rufus Snyder; Harriet, m. Thad Connor; Alvin, s.; and Alpha, s. 7 Sarah Reinhardt's children: 8 James, Vaughn, Wm.. Derry,

Richard, Florence and infant. 7 Mary Connor's children: 8 Geo., Riley, Willie, Martha, Dolly and Carrie. 7 Wm. Hoyle's children: 8 Ralie and Tellie. 7 Julia Snyder's children: 8 None. 7 Harriet Connor's children: 8 John and Elsie. 6 Joseph Hoyle's children: 7 Rebecca, Mary, Wm. and Geo., all by 1st wife; none by 2nd wife. 6 George Hoyle's children: 7 Emma, Jos., Martha, Wm., Jno., Bella, Clingman, Howard, Hilliard and Bertha. 6 John Hoyle's children: 7 Jule, Polly and Margt. by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Henry; and by 3rd wife: Mary and Jack.

**4** Martin Hoyle, son of Martin, had the following children: 5 Jacob, m. —— Cleveland; Martin, m. Polly Griggs; Will, m. Rebecca Boggs; Susan, m. Solomon Young and Caleb Carpenter; Peggy, m. Joshua Howell; Fannie, m. ——; and another daughter.

**5** Jacob Hoyle's children: 6 Names not learned.

**5** Martin Hoyle's children: 6 Wm., Jacob, Caleb, Frank, Gaston, Julius and Mary J.; Rena, m. Plato Peeler and has children; Nora, m. Crowder Beam and has 3 children.

**5** Wm. Hoyle's children: 6 Wm., m. Florence Beam; J. C., m. Tullie Heavener; Luther, m. Lona Harrelson; Marcus, m. Georgia Miller; John, m. Emma Dellinger; Sallie, m. Frank Parker; Dora, m. Ed Sorrels; and these couples all have young children.

**5** Susan Young-Carpenter's children: 6 Mary Young, m. Isaac R. Self. 6 Mary Self's children: 7 H. A., m. Laura Baxter; Etta, m. Jno. Hovis; Every, m. Susan Heavener; Ila, m. Dr. Philip Holcomb (c); Lula, m. Dr. E. A. Houser; Lester, m. Hattie Peeler; Marvin; Rev. Ruffin, m. Isabel Toby (c); and Alda, s. 7 H. A. Self was for several years Register of Deeds of Lincoln Co., N. C. His children are: 8 Ernest, Letha, Sallie Junie, Mary, Ola and Myrtle. 7 Etta Hovis' children: 8 Mamie, Hugh, Alda, Isaac. 7 Every Self's children: 8 Guy, Hugh, Harvey, Loy, Ethel and Claude. 7 Lula Houser's children: 8 Everett and infant. 7 Lester Self's children: 8 Claradelle.

**5** Peggy Howell's children: 6 Wm., m. Bettie Alexander; and Pink, m. ——. 6 Wm. Howell's children: 7 Julius, m. Dora Wortman; Marvin, m. Emma Craft (c); Chas., m. Sallie Lenhardt and Vernie Mauney; Laura, Sam'l and Thos. 7 Julius and Chas. Howell have children.

**4** Margaret Workman, daughter of Martin Hoyle, Sr., had children, but I have failed to get information.

**4** The children of Elizabeth Swofford, daughter of Martin Hoyle, Sr., were: 5 James, m. Jane Chatman; Wm., m. Naomi Chatman; Martin, m. ——; John; David, m. Millie Willis; Joseph; Hanna, m. Reuben Willis; Nancy, m. Joseph Johnson; Eliz., m. Robt. Chatman; Sarah; Catharine, m. Oliver Newton.

**5** James Swofford's children: 6 Martin, Jno., Eliza Matilda, Jane, Albert, James, Zipporah and Marcus.

**5** Wm. Swofford's children: 6 Robt., Eliza.; Margt., m. Wheeler Buff; Caleb, m. Elizabeth Hull; Elizabeth J., m. David Buff; Susan; Louisa, m. Frank Gales; Dora, m. Thos. Blackwood; Abert, m. ——; Joseph, m. Dovey Bumgardner; Susan, m. Peter Buff. 6 Margt. Buff's children: 7 Isaiah, m. Nellie Farris; Richmond, Mary; Minnie, m. F. A. Creel; Noah; Rosa, m. David Jones. 7 Minnie Creel's children: 8 Izora and Lurid. 7 Rosa Jones' children: 8 Maggie and Mattie. 6 Elizabeth Buff's children: 7 Tillie, Jno. I., Martin, Frank, Wm. Aaron, Fanny; Susan, m. —— Hoyle.

**5** David Swofford's children: 6 Solomon, James, Eliz., Mary and David.

**5** Hanna Willis' children: 6 Eli, Eliz, Henry and Wm.

**5** Nancy Johnson's children: 6 Susan, Frances and Joseph.

**5** Elizabeth Chatman's children: 6 Wm., Monroe, Eliz., Peter, Elkenah, Harvey, Henry.

**5** Catharine Newton's children: 6 Wm., Mary, Eli, Alfred, Elmina, Margt., Catharine, Dulcinea and John.

**3** Hannah Hoyle, daughter of Jacob Hoyle, married George Pasour, Jr., son of George Pasour (Bäshor), Sr., the pioneer of that family. These were prominent and leading citizens of that day in what is now Gaston County, N. C., and members of Philadelphia Lutheran Church. He was an officer in the church and he and his wife, Hanna, and wife's sister, Ann, are buried together in that graveyard. His tombstone is inscribed: "George Pasour. Died Nov. 20, 1851, aged 87 years." His wife's: "Hanna Pasour, died Jan. 12, 1844, aged 80 years"; and "Ann Hoyle died, 1775." George and Hannah Pasour lived on the eastern slope of the hills known as Pasour Mountain, and that neighborhood is still mainly owned and possessed by the worthy descendants of this old father and mother. George Pasour, Jr., was the only

son of George Pasour, Sr., the Pasour pioneer here who remained in this country—the other brothers moving to Virginia and westward. So it happens that Hanna Hoyle and George Pasour 2nd became the founders of all the large Pasour family in and near this section of the country. The name on the church records was spelled “Bäshore,” but as it seems difficult to distinguish the German’s pronunciation of b and p, the name later was and is still spelled with a *P*. The elder George Pasour is buried on the left hand side of the Cherryville road as one goes from Dallas, a short distance from the road and from what we call the gap of Pasour Mountain on the first slight knoll after crossing the mountain. The grave is in the thicket of woods and is marked by only two small mountain stones set up and discoverable only by close search. An early church stood here and was burned down and never rebuilt.

The only other children (learned of) of George Pasour, Sr., were: Dan'l; and one son died of smallpox in the Revolutionary War, name not learned. Another son, John, moved to Virginia. A daughter, Joanna, m. —— Watt, and moved to Virginia. One daughter was named Charlotte and another was Katie who married —— Ingle and remained here. And his son, George, Jr., remained here. It was for years the custom of George, Jr., to visit annually the families of his brother, John, and sister, Joanna, on New River in Virginia. Katie Ingle is said to be the ancestor of the Ingle family living in this section. Some of her children were: David, m. ——; and has descendants about High Shoals; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Shell; Ephraim, m. in Davidson Co., N. C.; Levi, m. Adelaide Clemmer; Sarah, m. Dan'l Reep (c); Katie, d. s.; and probably others.

**3** The children of Hannah Hoyle, daughter of Jacob Hoyle, and her husband, George Pasour 2nd, were:

**4** Jacob, m. Margaret Kiser; George J., m. Elizabeth Wise; Daniel, m. Susan Kiser; David, m. Hanna Rhyne; Samuel, m. Mary Huffstetler; John, m. Elizabeth Rhyne; Mary M., m. John Kiser; Elizabeth, m. Dan'l Carpenter.

**4** Jacob Pasour’s children: 5 Manasseh, m. Polly Thornburg; Jacob, m. M. Sine Clemmer; Catharine, m. Fred Summitt and Jacob Plonk.

**5** Manasseh Pasour’s children: 6 Leah, d. s.; Rebecca, m. Adam Pasour (c); Moses Eli, m. Martha R. Pasour; Caleb, m.

Sarah Pasour; Jacob, m. Elizabeth Pasour; Jonas, m. Sarah Lineberger; Catharine, m. Geo. Pasour. 6 Moses Eli Pasour's children: 7 Larkin, m. Carrie Lineberger (c); Amanda, m. Wm. Murphy and has children (Stanley); and Andrew, s. 6 Caleb Pasour's children: 7 Grant, s.; John, m. Manda Cloninger; George, m. Mollie Thomas; Sam'l, m. Fannie Rhyne; Mary, m. John Ratchford; Girard, m. Lily Huffstetler; Etta, s.; Laura, s.; and Florence, s. 7 John Pasour's children: 8 Walter and Ernest.

7 George Pasour's children: 8 Ruth, Lee, Grace and Evelyn. 7 Sam'l Pasour's children: 8 Howard, Lucile and Adeline. 7 Mary Ratchford's children: 8 Mamie, Carroll, Velma, Opal and Beaufort. 7 Girard Pasour's children: 8 Cecil, Mildred and Conrad. 6 Jacob Pasour's children: 7 Luther, m. Salena Stroup and Ann Friday; David, m. Alice Pasour; Calvin, m. Myra Lineberger; Alice, d. s.; Almada, m. John Pasour (c); Polie, s.; Levi, m. Mary Hovis. 7 Luther Pasour's children: 8 Lottie. 7 David Pasour's children: 8 Audie, Bessie, Kelly and Russell. 7 Calvin Pasour's children: 8 Martha and Susie.

6 Jonas Pasour's children: 7 Fred, m. Lizzie Wallace; Lemuel, Loretta, Ada; Frances, d. s.; David and Grover. 6 Catharine Pasour's children: 7 Minie, m. Axley Allen; Jno.; Andy, m. Mary Clark. 7 Minie Allen's children: 8 Bertie and Lela. 7 Andy Pasour's children: 8 One or two, small.

**5** Jacob Pasour's children: 6 See Mary S. Pasour, page 165.

**5** Catharine Summitt-Plonk's children: 6 Mary S., m. David A. Lineberger (c).

**4** George J. Pasour's children: 5 Felix, m. Malinda Reinhardt; Anne, m. Eli Huffstetler; Rebecca, m. David Cloninger; Philip H., m. Jane McKee; and Levi, m. Fanny Carpenter (c).

**5** Felix Pasour's children: 6 Francis, d. s., in Confederate Army; Elizabeth, m. Jacob Pasour; Z. Taylor, m. Susan Elmina Pasour (Jno.'s widow), *nee* Rhyne, daughter of Christy Rhyne; Rose; Larkin, m. Nancy Medlin and Nancy Hovis; and Cansasa, m. Chas. Stroup. 6 Elizabeth Pasour's children: 7 See Jacob Pasour above. 6 Z. Taylor Pasour's children: 7 Sidney, m. Gertie Rhyne (Lark's daughter). 7 Sidney Pasour's children: 8 See Sidney Pasour, page 218. 6 Rose Pasour's children: 7 Chas., m. May Costner; Sarah, m. Jno. Stroup; Emily, m. Jno.

Friday. 7 Chas. Pasour's children: 8 Bessie, Burlie, Loy and Pearl. 7 Sarah Stroup's children: 8 Christie, Jno. C., Vasie and Buna. 7 Emily Friday's children: 8 Edna, Violet and Arthur. 6 Larkin Pasour's children: 7 Minnie, m. Luther Hovis; Tine, Bessie, Nancy, etc.

**5** Anne Huffstetler's children: 6 Jacob, m. Emeline Shrum; Geo., d. s.; Jos., m. Ann Mason; Philip, m. Julia Cloninger; Davidson, m. Rose Carpenter; Anderson, m. Fanny Lytton; Kate, m. Ed Terrace. 6 Jacob Huffstetler's children: 7 Burt, s.; Mary, m. Sam'l Cloninger; Julia, m. James Friday. 7 Mary Cloninger and Julia Friday have children. 6 Jas. Huffstetler's children: 7 Miles, s.; Stamey, m. —— Froneberger; Loy, s. 7 Stamey Huffstetler has two children. 6 Philip Huffstetler's children: 7 Lula, Ratchford, Mamie, Ella and Gus. 6 Davidson Huffstetler's children: 7 Walter, Oscar, Kelly, Effie, Bertie and Orabelle. 6 Anderson Huffstetler's children: 7 Ellen, m. —— Loftin; Susan, m. ——; Caroline, m. ——; Frank, m. ——; Lusco, Fanny, Jno., Bessie, Purvey. 6 Katie Terrace's children: 7 Clayton, Lemuel and Jno.

**5** Rebecca Cloninger's children: 6 Moses, m. Eliz. Hovis; Ambrose, m. Henrietta Yarboro; Nancy, m. James Ross; Emeline, s.; Margt., m. Jonas Helms; Julia, m. Philip Huffstetler. See David Cloninger, page 160.

**5** Philip H. Pasour's children: 6 Melchi, d. s.; Mary, m. Luther Bess (c); Margaret, m. —— Walker; George, m. Lizzie Smith; Emanuel, Sallie, Ellen, Susan and Amos, all single. Margt. Walker and George Pasour have small children.

**4** For Daniel Pasour's children: 5 See Susan Kiser, page 375, et seq.

**4** For descendants of David Pasour, see Hanna Pasour, page 188, et seq.

**4** Samuel Pasour's children were: 5 Rachael, m. Caleb Rhyne; Jno., m. Susan Elmina Rhyne, daughter of Christy Rhyne; Elizabeth, m. Dan'l Hovis; Charlotte, m. Jno. Hovis and Sam'l Best; Catharine, m. Levi Carpenter and Columbus Stroup; Rebecca, m. Moses Eli Pasour; Sarah, m. Caleb Pasour.

**5** For Rachael Rhyne's children: 6 See Caleb Rhyne, page 22.

**5** John Pasour's children: 6 Sylvanus, etc. See Elmina Pasour, page 218.

**5** The husband of Elizabeth Pasour, to-wit: 6 Daniel Hovis

was killed in the Confederate Army. She had three children. See 4 Daniel Hovis, page 198.

**5** Charlotte Hovis-Best's children: See 4 Jno. Hovis, page 198; and Sam'l Best, page 373.

**5** Catharine Carpenter-Stroup's children: 6 Elmina, m. Abel Hagar; Nora, m. Ben Rayfield, these by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Salena, m. Luther Pasour; Alice, m. Stanhope Clemmer; Joanna and another.

**5** For descendants of Rebecca Pasour, see Moses Eli Pasour, page 409.

**5** For descendants of Sarah Pasour, see Caleb Pasour, page 409.

**4** John Pasour, son of Geo. 2nd, m. Elizabeth Rhyne, daughter of Michael Rhyne. He died young and his widow married Lewis Lineberger. Jno. Pasour left only one son who married Catharine Rhodes, daughter of Christian Rhodes. For his descendants, see Elizabeth Pasour, page 186. This son's name was Eli Pasour and he was an intelligent, prominent and useful citizen of Dallas. He was Justice of the Peace, long time postmaster and member of the Legislature. He was a good business man and what he touched meant accuracy. He died a few years ago and is buried in the Lutheran Churchyard in Dallas. His widow, a most excellent old lady, still remains with us. (Since died).

**4** Mary M. Kiser's children: 5 Levi, m. Polly Mauney; Isaac, m. Fanny Neal, and was drowned; Geo., m. Sallie Froneberger; Zimri, m. Elizabeth Carpenter; Joseph, d. s., killed in Confederate Army at Chancellorsville; Jacob, m. Sarah Roberts; Hanna, m. Bennett Carpenter.

**5** Levi Kiser's children: 6 Jno., m. Barbara Froneberger; Catharine, Fanny, Alice; Mary, m. Martin Willis. 6 Jno. Kiser's children: 7 Laura, Jacob, Larkin. 6 Mary Willis' children: 7 Willie, Philip, Lily and Minnie, twins; and others.

**5** Isaac Kiser's children: 6 Jno., m. Barbara Black and Barbara Eaker; Andrew, d. s., (insane and hanged himself); Mary Ann, m. Burt Warlick.

**5** George Kiser married Sallie Froneberger and went to East Tenn. His children were: 6 Jno., Hanna, Jacob, Wm., Mary and Barbara.

**5** Zimri Kiser's children: 6 Philip, m. Minnie Willis and has 8 or 9 children: Caleb, m. Jennie Ormand and has several chil-

dren; John, m. Laura Froneberger; Barbara, m. J. D. Harmon. 6 Jno. Kiser's children: 7 Luther. 6 Barbara Harmon's children: 7 Jacob, Columbus, Michael and Lizzie.

**5** Jacob Kiser's children: 6 Maggie; Wm., m. ———; Lucy; Sarah, m. Jno. Stroup; and Manda.

**5** For Hanna Carpenter's children: 6 See Bennett Carpenter, page 380.

**4** Elizabeth Carpenter's children: 5 Joel, m. Sallie Hovis, daughter of Frederick Hovis; Anne, m. Solomon Hovis, son of John Hovis; Joshua, m. Elizabeth Summey; Manasseh, d. s.; Abel, m. Fanny Carpenter; and Dan'l, m. Catherine Carpenter.

**5** Joel Carpenter moved to Lincoln County, Tenn., with Fredk. Hovis, his father-in-law. His children were: 6 Levi, m. Mary Gaddy; Wiley N., m. Mary Matlock; Frances, m. Pink Kinchem; Jane, m. James Kinchem; and Cilley, s. 6 Levi Carpenter's children: 7 See Sallie Carpenter, page 279.

**5** For descendants of Anne Hovis, see Solomon Hovis, page 197, et seq.

**5** Joshua Carpenter also moved to Tenn.; descendants not learned.

**5** Daniel Carpenter's children: 6 See Catharine Carpenter, page 378.

**3** I have found no account of Ann Hoyle, daughter of Jacob Hoyle. She died single and is buried by the side of George and Hannah Pasour in graveyard of Philadelphia Church. The inscription on her tombstone is simply "Ann Hoile. Died Oct., 1775." The grave is that of a grown person in length.

---

### SECTION 3—MICHAEL HOYLE

**2** Michael Hoyle, son of Peter Hoyle, the pioneer of this family, according to the sketch of the family copied in the beginning of this Chapter was born in the year 1738. He married Margaret Dellinger, sister of Henry Dellinger, an account of whom is given in Chapter 4—Rudisill. He lived on Big Long Creek on a farm, part of which he purchased from Zachariah Routh, Nov. 25, 1769, but he had lived on other land adjoining this tract prior to this purchase. This homestead was situated about three-quarters of a mile northwest of what is now known as the White & Jenkins Mill, three miles west of Dallas. He died after rearing

a large family, and after an honorable useful life, on the 12th day of March, 1793. He is buried on his old homestead and many years later his widow was buried by his side. A single large marble slab for both of them is bunglingly inscribed: "In memory of Michael Hoyle. Died March 12, 1792, aged 62 years." "Also Margaret Hoyle died May 25, 1827, aged 82 years. Children, dear, as you pass by, Pray on these lines do cast an eye. As you ware young, so once ware we; Prepare for death and eternity." If these figures are correct he was born in 1830, but I feel sure they are erroneous. See beginning of this Chapter. Margaret Hoyle, widow of Michael Hoyle, survived him thirty-four or thirty-five years, and was only 82 years old which seems to show that she was 14 or 15 years younger than he. I take this as a little indication that the reckoning of Mr. Hoyle's age should have been probably 52 years instead of 62. She, too, left a will which is interesting in several respects and especially as bearing on the mooted question as to whether or not Jacob Rhyne, her grandson, had two wives and two sets of children. The following is a copy of her will:

"I, Margaret Hoyle, of the State of North Carolina and County of Lincoln, being weak of body but of sound and perfect mind and memory (Blessed be God) and taking into consideration the certainty of death do this 13th day of June in the year of our Lord, 1823, make and publish this my last will and testament following (viz.): First I recommend my soul into the hands of the Almighty who gave it, and my body to be decently buried and all my just debts to be paid.

"2nd. I give and bequeath unto my beloved grandson, Michael Rhyne, fifty dollars, and also to the five children of my grandson, Jacob Rhyne, which were born in wedlock with his wife, Catharine, fifty dollars—that is ten dollars each to be paid to them by my executor of the first money collected after my just debts are paid.

"3rd. It is then my will that the remainder of my estate which I have not otherwise disposed of both real and personal shall be equally divided between my following nine children (viz.): Peter, Barbara, Mary, Susanna, Elizabeth, Catharine, John, Margaret, and Ann, to be either sold by my executor or laid off in nine lots whichever way a majority of my said nine children or a majority of the surviving ones may choose or direct. And I do hereby

*Last John Hoyle's son*

appoint my worthy friend and nephew, Andrew Hoyle, executor of this my last will and testament and I hereby revoke all former wills. In testimony whereof I, the said Margaret Hoyle, have hereunto set my hand and seal this 13th day of June, in the year of our Lord, 1823, in the presence of us who were present at the signing of the same.

MARGARET (her —X— mark) HOYLE

Andrew Hoyle

Margaret (her —X— mark) Huffstetler

Andrew Hoyle, Exr. (sworn)."

These nine children mentioned in the will, and Hanna, a daughter, who had married Philip Rhyne, who died in 1803, and who was the mother of Michael and Jacob Rhyne, spoken of in the will as grandsons of Margaret Hoyle, the testatrix, and who (Hanna) had married Jacob Stroup and herself had died in 1820, were all the children of Michael Hoyle with the possible exception of Alex Hoyle. Alex Hoyle moved from this section and purchased land from Geo. Wiggington and wife, Elizabeth, in 12th Geo. the Third, lying on both sides of little Broad River below Black's land. I think he was not son of Michael Hoyle but of Andrew, Michael's brother. Then these, I think, were all the children of Michael Hoyle:

- 3 Peter (politician), m. Elizabeth Carpenter;
- 3 Hannah, m. Philip Rhyne, son of Jacob Rhyne, pioneer, and Jacob Stroup;
- 3 Barbara, m. Michael Rhyne, Philip's brother;
- 3 Susanna, m. Jacob Rudisill, son of Michael Rudisill, pioneer;
- 3 Mary, m. John Beam, son of John T. Beam, pioneer;
- 3 Elizabeth, m. Christian Best, son of Boston Best, pioneer;
- 3 Catharine, m. George Huffstetler;
- 3 John, m. Anne Mendenhall and Dolly Wells;
- 3 Margaret, m. Jacob Reinhardt, 1804;
- 3 Ann, m. Robert Mendenhall, 1804.

3 Peter Hoyle moved from Gaston County to Lincoln Co., then both Lincoln, and settled about five miles northwest of Lincolnton, near Daniels Lutheran and Reformed Churches. He was a man of considerable ability and had much more self-assertion than was usual in the early days among the German population. He represented Lincoln County in the House of Commons continuously from 1802 to 1817, with the exception of the

years 1809 and 1814, and he was State Senator in 1819. He was known as "Politician" Peter Hoyle. His children were: 4 Margaret, m. Daniel Reinhardt, and Michael, named for their grandparents; Jacob, m. ——, in Ga.; Anna, Elizabeth; John, m. Katie Reynolds; Fanny, m. Rev. Ambrose Henkel; Catharine, m. Rev. David Henkel; Mary, d. s. (insane); David, m. —— Hoke and Elizabeth Carpenter; Sallie, m. —— Hooper.

**4** Margaret Reinhardt's children, not learned. Nor have I learned whether or not Michael Hoyle, Anna Hoyle, Elizabeth Hoyle, had families or not.

**4** Jacob Hoyle had a family in Georgia but I have not learned his whereabouts nor his family names.

**4** John Hoyle, son of Peter Hoyle 2nd, had some children but I have failed to collect names.

I have had much difficulty in trying to get the Peter Hoyle family arranged. Even the descendants I have found have not as a general rule been able to give me anything but fragmentary information.

**4** Fanny Hoyle, daughter of Peter Hoyle, married Rev. Ambrose Henkel, a brother of Rev. David Henkel, who married Catharine Hoyle, sister of Fanny or Veronica Hoyle. The Henkel family was famous for its great number of Lutheran ministers. Their father was Rev. Paul Henkel and he in turn was the son of Jacob Henkel, the son of Justus Henkel, the son of Rev. Gerhardt Henkel who was German Court preacher. Rev. Gerhardt Henkel was a descendant of Count Henkel of Poeltzig, who was instrumental in sending the great Muhlenburg to America. Count Henkel was a descendant of Johann Henkel, D. D., LL. D., born in Leutschau, Hungary, and was Father Confessor of Queen Maria about 1530. Rev. Gerhardt Henkel came to America about 1718 and lived near Philadelphia, Pa. Rev. Paul Henkel was born in Rowan Co., N. C., Dec. 15, 1754. Rev. David Henkel was born May 4, 1795, and died a young man June 15, 1831. His brother, Rev. Ambrose Henkel was born in Shenandoah Co., Va., on the 11th day of July, 1786, and died Jan. 6, 1870. He was married three times, to Cath. Hoke, daughter of Fredk. Hoke of Lincoln Co., N. C.; to Mary Kite and to Fanny Heyle (Hoyle). He left six children, but I think he had none by Fanny Hoyle. The Henkels were men of much ability and influence and wrote and translated many religious books.

**4** The children of Catharine Henkel, daughter of Peter Hoyle 2nd, and wife of David Henkel, were: 5 Susan, m. Philip Benick; Elizabeth, m. Henry Ingold; Polycarp C., m. Rebecca Fox; Socrates, m. Elenora Henkel of Newmarket, Va.; Cicero, m. Elenora Little; Flora, m. Laban Fox; and Elenora, m. Peter Little.

**5** Susan Benick's children: 6 Augustus, m. Sarah Cansler; David, m. Polly Sigman; George, m. —— Pintough; Henry, m. —— Pintough; Ann, m. Andrew Holler; Socrates, m. Catharine Bowman; Flora, m. Albert Brady. These have numerous descendants, not learned.

**5** Elizabeth Ingold's children: 6 Harriet, d. s.; Luther, m. Susan White; Belzora, m. Sylvanus Fry, Dan'l Eckard and Henry Reitzel; Alright, Polycarp, David, Annetie, Isabella and Rebecca; and perhaps others. I have not learned descendants of these except that Belzora had children named Fanny, Mary, Oma, David, Laura, Lula, Bessie, and four died single.

**5** Polycarp C. Henkel was an eminent Lutheran minister of strong clear mind and will and of great influence. He lived and died in Catawba Co., N. C. His influence was especially felt in the councils of the Tennessee Synod of his church. His children were: 5 Leanna Catharine married Rev. Daniel E. Fox, another Lutheran minister. To them was born one son: 6 Solon Hezelius, who died young. Leanna C. Fox's husband having died, she married Marcus Young to whom was born another son, David Henkel, who also died young. Mr. Young also died and his widow married Polycarp C. Lail. Mrs. Lail and her husband are still living at Conover, N. C. They have no children. Rev. Polycarp C. Henkel had also two sons, the younger died in early boyhood. The other, David Socrates, married Rebecca Henkel of Newmarket, Va. Their children are: 6 Sallie, Alice, Beatrice, Tilden, Roscoe, Geo., Clinton, Laura and Charles.

**5** Rev. Socrates Henkel, son of Catharine and David Henkel, was also a prominent Lutheran minister of the Tennessee Synod and by reason of his ability as a writer and his firm conservative position and tendency, he was an important factor in his church. His influence for good will long survive him. He was for long years the editor and publisher of "The Church Paper." He also translated and published in the English language the "Book of Concord," and issued much other valuable Lutheran literature.

He lived to a ripe age and died in the harness loved and respected by all. "His works do follow him." His children were: 5 Ambrose, Elon and Otto, and one daughter died young. The living sons are prominent useful citizens of Newmarket, Va. Only Otto, the youngest, is married, but I failed to get names of his wife and children.

**5** Cicero Henkel's children: 6 David, m. Miss —— Jones; Candace, s.; Lafayette, m. Annie Yount, daughter of Dr. Peter Yount; Solon, m. Emma Icenhour; two daughters died young; Thos., m. —— Tigue; Laura, m. —— Price; Vance, m. Lila Dunavan; Dora Belle, m. Ernest Hoey; Attula, m. Wilso Watts and died soon after marriage (c). 6 David Henkel's children: 7 Three daughters, names not learned. 6 Lafayette Henkel's children: 7 Celeste, s.; Corinne, m. Gwynn Harper; Mary and Alice, twins; Alice, m. Henry Rhyne; Mary, m. —— Wadsworth; Christine; Lafayette, d. s. 6 Solon Henkel has one daughter, Carrie, who married Ed Cline and has three children. 6 Thos. Henkel had two sons: 7 One died young; the other, Glenn, living. 6 Laura Price died leaving five children: 7 Dezza, Glenn, Clyde and two others. 6 Vance Henkel's children: 7 Virginia, Lela and Vance (girl). 6 Dora Belle Hoey had some small children.

**5** Flora Fox's children: 6 David P., m. Linnie Herman; Calvin, m. Cynthia Whitener; Valentine, m. Katie Bolinger; Geo., m. Miss Emily Hovis, in Mo.; three sons died young; Catharine R.; Margaret, m. August Dierson; Callie E., m. Clinton Hughey and Rufus Castephens; Idora, m. Jno. Criddle. 6 David P. Fox's children: 7 Etta, Pearl, Jno. and Carrie, all probably with families. 6 Calvin Fox's children: 7 Two daughters and one son, Miles, living. Daughters died young. 6 Valentine Fox's children: 7 Minnie and Flora. 6 Geo. Fox lives on Pacific Coast and has family. See Emily Fox, page 194. 6 M. Dierson's children: 7 Fred, Anne; Geo., d. s.; and Fredia. 6 Callie E. Hughey-Castephens' children: 7 Carl, Clyde, Icey and Jessie, all by 1st husband. 6 Idora V. Criddle's children: 7 Shirley, Ina, Alpha, Mary and Katie Ruth, twin to Shirley, died young.

**5** Ellenora Little's children: 6 Solon, m. ——; Sabina, m. Cephas Little; Harriet, m. Monroe Moose; Adolphus, d. s.; Cyprian, m. Julia Dalton and Emma Whitener. 6 Solon Little's children: 7 Orestes and others. 6 Sabina Little's children: 7

Essie, m. —— Jones; Rosa Lee, m. Dr. Murray of Canada, and Walter Hahn (c); Homer, m. —— Smith; and Hattie, m. ——. 7 Essie Jones has three children; Homer Little has one son; Hattie —— has one son, Cullen, and one Kirby Smith. 6 Harriet Moose's children: 7 One died young; Mamie, m. Orestes Sloan, and has three children; and Cyprian, s. 6 Cyprian Little's children: 7 He had one son by 1st wife; and others by 2nd wife. He lives in Arizona, and is Probate Judge.

**4** David Hoyle's children: 5 Fanny, m. M. A. Holly; Lucinda, m. Jno. Weathers; Ellen, m. Jacob Baker; Cath. or Caroline, m. Garner Grider; Sallie, m. John Cornwell; Peter, m. ——, in S. C.; and Ambrose, d. s., (these two by 1st wife); Henry, d. s., killed in Confederate Army; Anne, d. s.; Sarah, m. Chas. J. Peterson. Sarah Peterson may have been daughter of David's brother, John, especially does it so seem since David had another daughter, Sallie, which is usually a nic-name for Sarah.

**5** Fanny Holly's children: 6 Lee, d. s.; Wm., m. Lucy Reep; Alfred, d. s.; Charles, m. Hattie Heafner; Ida, m. T. O. Leonard; Bettie, Jno. and Katie. 6 Wm. Holly's children: 7 Clarence, Maude, Hugh, Edith, Mary, Farrel and Eva. 6 Chas. Holly's children: 7 Claude and Prue. 6 Ida Leonard's children: 7 Carr, May, Thos. and Lee.

**5** Lucinda Weathers' children: 6 Luther, m. ——; Wm., m. —— Brindel; Bettie; Frances, m. Jno. Shronce; Jennie, m. Jos. Nantz; Emma; James, m. Leora Darty; and Barbara, m. Chas. Weaver.

**5** Ellen Baker's children: 6 Luther, m. Mary Aderholdt; Ida, m. Philip Carpenter; Wm.; Emma, m. Erastus Rudisill. 6 Luther Baker's children: 7 Grover, m. Lanie Sisk; Lee and Essie. 6 Ida Carpenter's children: 7 Knox, Zoe; and Russell, d. s. 6 Emma Rudisill's children: 7 Carl.

**5** Catharine Grider's children: 6 Dora, Wm., Daniel, Thos., Florence, Nora, Jessie; and Chas., d. s.

**5** Sallie Cornwell's children: 6 Bettie, Mary, Sidney, James, Robert and Edith.

**5** Sarah Peterson's children: 6 Ellen, d. s.; Walker, d. s.; Wm., m. Emma Abernethy and ——, in Ala.; Henry F., m. Jennie Jenkins; and Jacob, d. s. 6 Wm. Peterson's children: 7 Myrtle, m. Henry R. McKean; Nellie, Walker and Ruby. 7 Myrtle McKean has one child: 8 Thelma. 6 Henry F. Peter-

son's children: 7 Paul, Ralph, Jessie, Ellen, Chas., Elizabeth; and Alice, d. young.

**4** Of the children of Sallie Hooper, daughter of Peter Hoyle 2nd, I have not learned.

**3** For the history and descendants of Hanna Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle, and her husband, Philip Rhyne, see Philip Rhyne, Chapter 2, Section 6.

**3** For the history and descendants of Barbara Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle and her husband, Michael Rhyne, see Michael Rhyne, Chapter 2, Section 7.

**3** Mary Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle, married John Beam, son of the pioneer of that family, John T. Beam. They lived in the Beaver Dam section of Lincoln, now Gaston County. He was a prominent, forceful and worthy man and good citizen of that section. He died before reaching old age and is buried in (now woods) the graveyard where the first Beaver Dam Lutheran Church stood in Gaston Co., N. C., and his tombstone bears this inscription: "In memory of John Beam, who died Oct. 24th, 1822, aged 52 years."

"O yea whose cheeks the tears of pity stain,  
Draw near with reverence and attend;  
Here lies the husband's dear remains,  
The tender father and the generous friend."

Twenty-five years later his wife was buried by his side. Her tombstone is inscribed: "In memory of Mary Beam, who died Jan. 17, 1847, in the 78th year of her age." This couple had ten children which have increased into a multitude of worthy people. Their children were:

**4** John, m. Mary Carpenter; David, m. Mary Wacaster; Moses, m. Elizabeth Mauney, daughter of Lawson Mauney who lived on upper Little Long Creek, on what is now called the Thad White place; Peter, m. Mary Shires; Jonas, d. s.; Mary, m. Jacob Rudisill; Anne, m. Jonas Rudisill (Gentleman); Margaret, m. Jonas Rudisill, brother to Jacob above; Teeter, d. s.; Michael, m. Susan Warlick.

**4** John Beam's children: 5 Katie, m. Lawson Best; Jacob, m. Euphemia Hoke; John and David, twins; Jno. m. Frances Taylor; David, m. Cath. Hauss; Mary, m. John Alexander, who was killed in the Confederate Army.

**5** For Katie Best's children: 6 See Lawson Best, page 368.

**5** Jacob Beam's children: 6 Frances, m. W. L. Baker; Peter C., m. Ellen Baker; Jno. P., m. Julia Best; Sarah, s.; Chas., m. Susan Baxter; Susan, m. John Queen; Janie, m. Geo. Jenkins (c); Alice, m. Henry Jenkins. 6 Frances Baker's children: 7 Sallie, m. Lee Heavener, and — Hauss; Mary, m. Pink Reinhardt; Dovie, m. James Jetton; Ella, m. George Koon; Camilla, m. Wilson Dellinger; Alice, m. Lester Brown. These all have small children, and two daughters of Frances Baker, Minnie and Laura, are unmarried. 6 Peter C. Beam lives at Cherryville. For children, see Ellen Beam, page 306. 6 John P. Beam's children: 7 Ruburtus, m. Lizzie Baxter; Jacob Lee, m. — Childers; Thos. L., m. Essie Beamgard; Sallie, m. W. C. Foster; and Hattie, s. 6 Charles Beam's children: 7 Dorus, m. Ocia Best; Essie, m. Mott Delane; Ava, s.; Oscar, s.; Minnie, s.; Florence, s.; and seven others. 6 Susan Queen's children: 7 Mary, Pearl, Evan, Carl and Prue. 6 Alice Jenkins' children: 7 Maude.

**5** John Beam's children: 6 Ephraim, m. Mary Dellinger; Frank, m. Robine Massagee; James, m. — Shuford; Hester, m. A. L. Houser; Mary, m. Jno. Black; Susan, m. Wm. Foster; Alice, m. Lee Dellinger. 6 Ephraim Beam's children: 7 Jno., m. —, in S. C.; Frank, Lashe, Ord, Kline, Ava, etc. 6 Frank Beam's children: 7 Ella, Hattie, Emma and Wm. 6 James Beam's children: 7 Blanche and Gladys. 6 Hester Houser's children: 7 Jno.; Lee, m. — Dellinger; Carl and others. 6 Mary Black's children: 7 Chas. 6 Susan Foster's children: 7 Three or four, small. 6 Alice Dellinger's children: 7 Two small ones.

**5** David Beam's children: 6 Chas., m. Callie Cook; J. Ceph., m. Dora Baxter; Janie, m. A. P. Craft; Jacob, m. Nannie Quinn; Etta, m. Levi Houser; Joseph, m. Etta Ford; Dr. Lee, m. Inez Helms; Marcus, m. Ina Rudisill; Sidney, m. — Houser. 6 Chas. Beam's children: 7 Floyd, Merton and Grace. 6 J. Ceph. Beam's children: 7 Several sons. 6 Janie Craft's children: 7 Raven, m. — Carpenter; Cordis and Dorus. 6 Jacob Beam's children: 7 Webb and several others. 6 Etta Houser's children: 7 Dorus; Evon, m. Minnie Kendrick and Madge White; Fred. Evon Houser is editor of *The Dallas Advocate*; and by 1st wife has one daughter, Edna Fay; and by 2nd wife: Blair Falls, infant. 6 Joseph Beam's children: 7 One

daughter. 6 Dr. Lee Beam's children: 7 Burge. 6 Marcus Beam's children: 7 See Ina Rudisill, page 212. 6 Sidney Beam's children: 7 Clair, Gurthie, Flanner, Anne and others.

**5** Mary Alexander's children: 6 Frances, m. J. S. Stroup; Jno., m. \_\_\_\_\_; David, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lawson, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Adolphus, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Jackson, d. s. This Alexander family lives in Ky.

**4** David Beam, son of Mary and John Beam, had children as follows: 5 Sallie, m. Peter Best; Mary, m. Anderson Roberts; Frank, m. Susan Best; Geo., m. Barbara Sain; Anne, m. Chas. Lyon and Anderson Roberts, (Thomasville, N. C.); Jno., d. s.; Georgia, m. Eli Mosteller.

**5** Sallie Best's children: 6 See Peter Best, page 368.

**5** Mary Roberts' children: 6 Worth, m. \_\_\_\_\_, twice in Texas; Nancy, m. Jacob Baxter; Frances, m. Chas. Leonard; Lou, d. s.; Chas., m. \_\_\_\_\_, in west; Georgia, m. Eli Mosteller; Frank, m. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_. 6 Worth Roberts' children: 7 Jno., m. Mamie Steele; Mary J., Shuford, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Georgia and Thos. 6 Nancy Baxter's children: 7 Henry, m. Sallie Boyles; Frank, m. Maggie Heafner; Lizzie, m. Burt Beam; Anne, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Houser; Sallie, m. Frank Beam; and Guy, d. young. 6 Frances Leonard's children: 7 Oscar, m. Alice Goins; Mamie, Kate, Bertha, Gaston, Columbus, Nannie, Winnie, Evan, d. young; and Sabie. 6 Chas. Roberts' children: 7 Nathan, d. s.; Jno., Worth, Elza, Mamie, Ruth, C. J. and Kathleen. 6 Georgia Mosteller's children: 7 Mary, Jno., Bessie, David, Katie, Dan'l, Sallie and Evaline. 6 Frank Roberts' children: 7 Sibie, m. Martin Crow, in Texas; Mary, m. Bunch Murrs; Maude, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Allen; Jeff, Frankie, Jno., all by 1st wife.

**5** Frank Beam's children: 6 See Susan Beam, page 370.

**5** Geo. Beam's children: 6 Michael S., s., Supt. Dallas Graded School; Sallie, m. Dolph Heavener; and Jno., s. 6 Sallie Heavener's children: 7 Paul and Ernest.

**5** Anne Lyons-Roberts' children: 6 Mary, m. Pink Wood; Sallie, m. Butt Cauble; Alice, m. Zim Elmore. 6 Mary Wood's children: Beulah; Anne, m. Chas. Johnston; Katie, Georgia, Ernest, Fred, Lander and Henry. 6 Sallie Cauble's children: 7 Zim, m. \_\_\_\_\_. 7 Zim Cauble's children: 8 Evaline, David; Janie, d. s.; and Preston, d. s. 6 Alice Elmore's children: 7 Chas., m. Mary Hicks; Lena, m. Wm. Putnam; Butt, Zur and

Anne. 7 Chas. Elmore's children: 8 Hicks. 7 Lena Putnam's children: 8 Bonnie and Grace.

**4** Moses Beam's children: 5 Mary, m. Philip Plonk; Anna E., m. Benaja Black; Barbara, m. Josh Carpenter; Geo., m. Anne Huffstetler; and Eli, m. ——, in Fla.

**5** Mary Plonk's children: 6 Joseph, m. Mary Rudisill; Michael, m. Ann Cornwell; Eli and Jno. both died single. 6 Joseph Plonk's children: 7 See Mary Plonk, page 288. 6 Michael Plonk's children: 7 See Michael Plonk, page 303.

**5** Ann E. Black's children: 6 Sam'l, m. Tilda Putnam (c); Lawson, m. Sallie Glover; and Lee, m. Margt. Rudisill (c); Benaja, m. Jane E. Whitworth; Mary, m. Chas. McNeely; Maggie, m. Fox Pasour; Lizzie, m. Grat Mauney. 6 Lawson Black's children: 7 Pearlie and Mattie. 6 Benaja Black's children: 7 Elsie and Ira. 6 Mary McNeely's children: 7 Avery, Essie and Nevert Bee. 6 Maggie Pasour's children: 7 See Fox Pasour, page 190. 6 Lizzie Mauney's children: 7 Claude, m. Frances Ramsay; Sidney, Wm., Fred, Dalton. 7 Claude Mauney's children: 8 Olin, Pressly and David C.

**5** Barbara Carpenter's children: 6 Jacob, m. ——, in Tex.; Dock, m. Jane ——, Gastonia; Pink, m. ——, Cabarrus Co., N. C.; Bartow, m. ——, in Asheville, N. C.; Ola, m. ——, Burke Co., N. C.

**5** Geo. Beam's children: 6 Names not learned.

**5** Eli Beam's children: 6 Rosa, m. —— Sylcox; Eli, etc. 7 Rosa Sylcox's children: 7 Calvin, m. ——; Henry, Laura and Ernest.

**4** Peter Beam's children: 5 David, m. Julia Beam, daughter of Tilman; Sylvanus, m. Candace Mauney (Wiley's daughter); John, m. —— Hagar; and one daughter, m. Sam'l Strutt, and has one son, Marion Strutt.

**5** Sylvanus Beam's children: 6 See Candace Beam, page 216.

**5** David Beam (see Julia Beam below—Tilman Beam).

**4** Mary Rudisill's children: 5 See Jacob Rudisill, page 280.

**4** Anne Rudisill's children: 5 See Jonas Rudisill, page 289, et seq.

**4** Margaret Rudisill's children: 5 See Jonas Rudisill, page 282.

**4** Michael Beam's children: 5 Tilman, m. Sarah Black; Simpson, m. Cynthia Barnhill; Mary, m. Andy Sellars; M. Luther, m. Susan Black; Lorenzo, m. Emma Mauney; Jane, m. Geo.

Sellars; Peter, m. Catharine McGinnis; Sarah, m. Jno. Stroup; Margaret, s.; Jonas, m. —— Mauney; and Geo., m. Vic Carpenter.

**5** Tilman Beam's children: 6 Susan, m. James Carpenter; Mary, m. —— Bryson (c); David, s., killed on railroad in West; Laura, m. Sam'l Stroup (c); Margt., m. Van Mauney; Frances, m. Dock Lutz; Lizzie, m. Jno. Neal (c); Harriet, m. Dock Jenkins; Rhoda, Katie, Sid; Julius, m. —— Stroup; Julia, m. David Beam. 6 Susan Carpenter's children: 7 David, s. 6 Margaret Mauney's children: 7 Two, small. 6 Frances Lutz's children: 7 Names not learned. 6 Harriet Jenkins' children: 7 Cecil, Coleman and four others. 6 Julius Beam's children. 7 Two, small. 6 Julia Beam has six children: 7 Names not learned.

**5** Simpson Beam's children: 6 John, m. Susan Ledford; Michael, m. —— Carpenter; Sylvanus, m. ——; Sam'l, m. —— Eaker; Sarah and Ellen. 6 Jno. Beam's children: 7 Harrison, Maude, Julia, Ina, Bub and one or two others. 6 Michael Beam's children: 7 Several, names not learned. 6 Sam'l Beam has several children.

**5** Mary Sellars' children: 6 Ida, m. Bud Helton; Wm., m. —— Carpenter (c); John T., m. Sophia Rudisill, Pink Rudisill's daughter; Cletus, Fanny; and Margt., m. Wm. Beatty (c). 6 Jno. T. Sellars' children: 7 See Sophia Sellars, page 282.

**5** M. Luther Beam's children: 6 Wiley, m. Margt. Stroup; David, m. —— Camp; John, m. Georgia Homesley and Lula Gantt; Delia, m. Wiley Clark; Sarah J.; Elzie, m. Georgan Shires and Julia Mitchem. 6 Wiley Beam's children: 7 Two, names not learned. 6 David Beam's children: 7 Lee, Luther and others. 6 John Beam's children: 7 Agatha. 6 Delia Clark's children: 7 Elizabeth and infant. 6 Elzie Beam's children: 7 Falls.

**5** Lorenzo Beam has several children in Arkansas and Texas.

**5** Jane Sellars' children: 6 Michael, m. —— Black (Cicero Black's daughter); Eli, m. —— Smith; and others.

**5** Peter Beam's children: 6 Charles, m. Mary McGinnis; Ila, m. Jonas Rudisill; Lorenzo, m. Ellen Coffey (c); Chapman; Andie, m. Maude Bradley (c); Prue, Florence, Grover, Henkel, Carl; and Ural, d. s. 6 Chas. Beam's children: 7 Edith, Lawson and infant. 6 Ila Rudisill's children: 7 Alice, Kohn and Prue.

**5** Sarah Stroup's children: 6 Jacob, m. Ida Glenn; Della, m. Wm. Farnsworth; Michael, m. Bertie Helton; Jno. W., m. Lizzie Mauney; and Gertie.

**5** Jonas Beam's children: 6 Bryte, m. Dorus Self; Gus, Anne May and Beverly.

**5** George Beam's children: 6 Dorris, Emma; and one daughter married —— Fry; and others.

**3** Susanna Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle, married Jacob Rudisill, son of Michael Rudisill, one of the pioneer Rudisill brothers who settled on Leeper's Creek in Lincoln County, N. C., about four miles from Iron Station. They lived on the south side of Big Long Creek adjoining or near Michael Rhyne, Col. Fredk. Hambright and others. For their descendants, see Jacob Rudisill, page 318, et seq.

**3** Elizabeth Hoyle, daughter of Michael Hoyle, married Christian Best, a son of Bastian Best, whose wife was a sister to her (Eliz Hoyle's) father. I think they lived at the place south of Big Long Creek, later owned and occupied by their son, Samuel Best, across the creek from White & Jenkins' Mill. For their descendants, see Best, Chapter 5, Section 7.

**3** Catharine, daughter of Michael Hoyle, married Geo. Huffstetler. Their children were: 4 George, m. Sallie Jenkins', daughter of Ben Jenkins; Michael, m. ——, moved to Tenn.; Jonas, m. Martha Jenkins, sister to Smith Jenkins; Eli, m. Anne Pasour, a great granddaughter of Jacob Hoyle, brother of Michael; Margaret, m. Smith Jenkins; Anne, m. Minor McArthur; Susie, m. Hugh Williams; and Catharine, m. David Cloninger (his second wife).

**4** George Huffstetler's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Michael Huffstetler's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Jonas Huffstetler's children: 5 Caleb A., m. Sarah Smith; Jos. M., m. Jane E. Hill; Catharine, m. Eli Jenkins; John, m. Hanna Fuell

**5** Caleb A. Huffstetler's children: 6 Jos. N., d. s.; Jane, m. Alberry Dilling; Mary, m. W. L. Robinson; Ewart, m. Jane Dixon; Ann, m. Boyce Weir; Craig, m. Ida Mendenhall; Emily, m. Harvey Dixon; Jno., m. Susan Kincaid. 6 Jane Dillings' children: 7 Nannie, m. —— Leatherman (c); Nina, m. ——; and has several children; Marshal, s.; Bernice, m. ——, and has several children; Etta, Charles and Grover. 6 Mary Rob-

inson's children: 7 Sallie, m. Brooks Mendenhall; Jennie, m. Sam'l Morris; Lee, m. Alda Smyre; Vance, d. s.; Sam'l, m. Sue Gallant; Mattie, m. S. B. Sparrow; Marshal, m. Mattie Patrick; Banks, m. Lizzie Torrence (c); Lola, m. Wm. Glenn (c); Charles, Raymond, Flowe and Susan. 7 Sallie Mendenhall's children: 8 Paul, Sarah, Nellie, Alda, Geo., Frank, Wm. and Mildred.

7 Jennie Morris' children: 8 Stephenson, Leland, Ruth, Catharine and Margaret. 7 Lee Robinson's children: 8 Ralph, Wm., Alfred and James. 7 Samuel Robinson's children: 8 Frances. 7 Mattie Sparrow's children: 8 Wm. 7 Marshal Robinson's children: 8 Mary Glenn. 6 Ewart Huffstetler's children: 7 Parks, m. Bessie Torrence and Bessie Gallant; Jno., m. Blanche Cox and had one child; Marshal, m. —— Parham and has three children; Essie, m. Hamp Howe; Ed, m. Emily Robinson (c); Leonard and Mabel. 7 Parks Huffstetler's children: 8 Hubert. 7 Essie Howe's children: 8 Roy, Mary and two others.

6 Ann Weir's children: 7 Mollie, m. Frank Morrow; Laura, m. Jonas Dixon; Jennie, m. Lem Morrow; Blanche, m. —— Morrow; and 2 or 3 others. 7 Mollie Morrow, Jennie Morrow and Blanche Morrow all have small children. 7 Laura Dickson's children: 8 Ralph, Cora and baby. 6 Craig Huffstetler's children: 7 Wm., Howard, Nellie, Mary and 3 or 4 others. 6 Emily Dickson's children: 7 Craig, Blaine, Lila, Ora and Loyd. 6 John Huffstetler's children: 7 Lee (girl), Bryte, Price and 2 or 3 others.

**5** Joseph M. Huffstetler was a fine old gentleman, living till recently near Union Church in Gaston County, N. C. He passed his four-score years in a most upright and useful life. His children are: 6 John X, m. Mary Brison; Sarah E., d. s.; M. C., m. Jennie Riddle; J. E., m. Julia Quinn; Cora J., m. R. F. Ratchford; C. E., m. Susan Patrick. 6 John X. Huffstetler's children: 7 Elgie and W. V. 6 M. C. Huffstetler's children: 7 Gertrude, d. s.; Lalla, Elizabeth, Fanny, Jennie and Meek. 6 J. E. Huffstetler's children: 7 Nettie, d. s.; Quinn; Hasker; Shields, d. s.; Jos. R., Martha and baby. 6 Cora J. Ratchford's children: 7 Geo., Chas., Frank H. and Martha. 6 C. E. Huffstetler's children: 7 Robt. P., J. Howard, Cora, Henry and Geo. R.

**5** Catharine Jenkins' children: 6 Jane, m. Nathan Jenkins; Henry, m. Venie Hoffman; Lafayette, m. Katie Lineberger; Sylvanus, m. Jane Jones; Letitia, m. Frank Flowers; Wm. A., m. Minnie J. Gobel; J. Thos., m. Esther Wingate (c); Margt. A., m. Harvey McArver; Mary E., m. Robt. Gobel. 6 Jane Jenkins' children: 7 Nannie; Fannie, d. s.; and others died small. 6 Henry Jenkins' children: 7 Harvey, m. N. Crook; Craig, Wm., Frank and Charles. 7 Harvey Jenkins' children: 8 Norman and baby.

6 Lafayette Jenkins' children: 7 Herbert, m. Ethel Glover; Vernie, Courts, Walter and Thos. 7 Herbert Jenkins' children: 8 One or two, small. 6 Sylvanus Jenkins' children: 7 Willie, d. s.; Minnie, m. Mark Jenkins; Ada, m. Rufus Baker (c); Lawrence and Lily. 8 Minnie Jenkins has one small child. 6 Letitia Flowers' children: 7 Willie, Thos., Julia and Robinson. 6 Wm. A. Jenkins' children: 7 Jno., Lee and three others, small. 6 Margt. R. McArver's children: 7 Arthur; Ella, m. Jos. Ellington; James and Bertha. 7 Ella Ellington has one small child. 6 Mary E. Gobel's children: 7 Robt. and baby.

**5** John Huffstetler's children: 6 Ella, m. Oscar Glenn; G. E., s.; Walter, s.; Mollie, m. Pink Smith; Cora, s.; Sparrow, Campbell (girl) and Joseph.

**4** Eli Huffstetler's children: 5 Jacob, m. Emeline Shrum; George, d. s.; Jos., m. Ann Mason; Philip, m. Julia Cloninger; David, m. Rose Carpenter; Anderson, m. Fanny Lytton; Kate, m. Ed Turner.

**5** Jacob Huffstetler's children: 6 Burt, s.; Mary, m. Sam'l Cloninger; Julia, m. James Friday. 6 These have some small children.

**5** Joseph Huffstetler's children: 6 Miles, s.; Stamey, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Froneberger; and Loy. 6 Stamey Huffstetler has two children.

**5** Philip Huffstetler's children: 6 Lula, Ratchford, Mamie, Ella and Gus.

**5** David Huffstetler's children: 6 Walter, Oscar, Kelly, Effie, Bertie and Orabelle.

**5** Anderson Huffstetler's children: 6 Ellen, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Loftin; Susan, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Caroline, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Frank, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lusco, Fanny, Jno., Bessie and Purvey.

**5** Kate Turner's children: 6 Clayton, Lemuel and John.

**4** Margaret Jenkins' children: 5 Eli, m. Catharine Huffstetler, Mattie Dilling and Rebecca Partlow; Elizabeth, m. Josh Huffstetler and Joseph Costner; Lodema, m. Jno. McIlwaine; Jno., m. Susan Lineberger, daughter of Michael Lineberger (c); Ephraim, m. Mary Ramsay; Emanuel, d. s.; Cynthia, d. s.

**5** Jno. and Ephraim Jenkins were killed in the Confederate Army.

**5** Eli Jenkins' children: 6 See Catharine Jenkins, page 425.

**5** Elizabeth Huffstetler-Costner's children: 6 John Huffstetler, d. s; Sebe Costner, m. Mary Murphy; and Jno. Costner, m. —— Clifford. See Joseph Costner, page 259.

**5** Lodema McIlwaine's children: 6 See Jno. McIlwaine, page 266.

**5** Ephraim Jenkins' children: 6 Wm., m. —— Collins; and Emanuel, m. ——.

**4** Anne McArthur and Susie Williams, daughters of Catharine Hoyle Huffstetler, lived in York Co., S. C. Children's names not learned.

**4** Catharine Cloninger's children: 5 See David Cloninger, page 160, et seq.

**3** John Hoyle, son of Michael Hoyle, married Anne Mendenhall and Dorothy (Dolly) Wells. He lived on upper Little Long Creek near Pasour Mountain. He lived on the south side of the creek on the public road opposite the White place which is on the north of the creek. Within recent years there were still signs left of the dwelling place. The last, a walnut tree, has disappeared since I have commenced collecting these lists. I think it probable that later John Hoyle moved to Lincoln Co., N. C., and settled in the neighborhood of his brother, Peter Hoyle. Those of his descendants who did not move west seem to be found now in Lincoln, Catawba and other counties nearer the mountains. The children of John Hoyle were: 4 Nathan, m. Patsy Wells, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Burrell, m. Anne Rhyne, daughter of "Constable" Mike Rhyne; Peter, m. ——; Mary, m. David Hoover; Philip, David; John, m. ——; Andrew, m. ——; Peggy, m. Michael Rhyne, "Constable," his second wife; Hanna, Elizabeth, Rhoda, Hulda; Poly, m. John Wehunt.

**4** Nathan Hoyle's children: 5 Jeremiah, m. Rebecca Hawkins (c); Burrell, m. Jane Lewis; Mary, m. Joseph Parker; Nancy, d. s.; John, m. Eliza Houser.

**5** Burrell Hoyle's children: 6 John, m. —— Fry; Eli, m. Lou Propst; Martha, m. Jacob Russ and James Smith; Pink, m. ——; Burrell, m. ——; Manda, m. ——. This family mostly lived in Caldwell Co., N. C.

**5** Mary Parker's children: 6 Abraham, d. s.; and Eli, m. —— Sills.

*died April 4, 1917 age 56 yrs  
8 m. 27d*

**5** John Hoyle's children: 6 Lineberry, m. Mary Roney; Caleb, m. Sallie Yount; Julius, m. Lou Jenks; Jerry, m. Ada King; Alice, m. Jesse Willis; Emma, m. Ambrose Cline; James Monroe, m. Beulah Hinton; and Manda, s. 6 Lineberry Hoyle's children: 7 Leila, Lola, Hettie, Maude and Eloise. 6 Caleb Hoyle's children: 7 Dora. 6 Julius Hoyle's children: 7 Harrison, Ethel, Ella and Russell. 6 Jerry Hoyle's children: 7 Ambrose, Ellis, Etta, Pearl, Willard, Dewey, Iva, Hugh and Swayne. 6 Alice Willis' children: 7 Hoyle, Essie, Entie, Lester, Lucy, Louise, Beulah and another. 6 Emma Cline's children: 7 Cletus, Hoyle and Eula. 6 James Monroe Hoyle is a young lawyer recently located in Gastonia, N. C. His children are: 7 Eunice, S. Taft and Mary Elizabeth.

**4** Mary Hoover's children: 5 Timothy, s., died in Confederate Army; Pink, m. ——; Martha, d. s.; Jacob C., m. Jennie E. Heim; John, d. s.

**5** Pink Hoover was in Confederate Army in same company with myself—a very pleasant comrade. His children are: 7 Lola, m. Alex ——; Frank, m. ——, in Ill.; and three others. 6 Lola has three or four small children.

**5** Jacob Hoover's children: 6 Addie, m. Harry Page (c); Heim, Eric, Mary A., Paul H. and Emma.

**4** John Hoyle, son of John, had six sons and two daughters, who lived to be grown. Three of the sons live in Knoxville, Tenn. (1902); two died and James M. L. lived at Long Lane, Mo.; one daughter is dead and the other lived in Montgomery Co., Mo.

**5** James M. L. Hoyle, m. Mary S. ——; and has two children: 6 Marguerite and Jno. T. Burrell.

**4** For Peggy Rhyne's descendants: See Michael Rhyne, page 201, and following.

**3** Margaret, daughter of Michael Hoyle, married Jacob Rein-

hardt in 1804. She must have moved away. I have found no one who could give me any account of her. I have no trace of her descendants.

**3** Anne, daughter of Michael Hoyle, married Robert Mendenhall. She left a large list of descendants, among them the following: 4 Mary, m. W. A. Henderson; Nathan, m. Mary Torrence; Margt., d. s.; Joseph H., m. Abigail Rudisill; Sarah L., m. Andrew Falls; Rebecca, m. A. J. Kelly; Eli, m. Jane Rhyne; Robert, m. Avaline Wallace; Jacob, s., moved to Arkansas, with his brother, Joseph H. Mendenhall; Michael, d. s.; Elmina, m. Wm. McIntosh.

**4** Mary Henderson's children: 5 Margt. A., s.; Louisa, m. Charles Howell (c); Abigail, s.; Jackson, d. s.; Jacob, d. s.

**4** Nathan Mendenhall's children: 5 Melchi, d. s.; Edward, s.; Cyrus E., s.

**4** Joseph H. Mendenhall's children: 5 See Abigail Mendenhall, page 318.

**4** Sarah L. Falls' children: 5 Mary, d. s.; Anne, m. David Walker; Margaret, m. Johnston Edwards; Joseph, m. Letitia Bell and Sallie Beard (c).

**5** Anne Walker had one son: 6 Wm., who died single, killed in cotton gin.

**5** Margt. Edwards' children: 6 Johnston, m. Minie McIntosh; Fanny and Oscar.

**4** Rebecca Kelly lived near Lucia, Gaston County, N. C. Her children were: 5 John M., m. Jane Bradshaw; Rucker, m. Matilda Nixon; Wm., m. Nora Bradshaw and Carrie Killian; Jane, m. Arch Lytle.

**5** John M. Kelly's children: 6 Michael, Wilson, Anne, Callie, Laura, James, Eugene; Julian, d. s.; Eva and Nellie.

**5** Rucker Kelly's children: 6 Frank, m. Alice Luckey; Sallie, m. Conrad Black; Jackson; Zetta, m. Harvey Cheny (c); Freeman, Ivey, Mary, Connie; Connor, s.; and Leckie and Lacy, twins. 6 Frank Kelly's children: 7 Grace, Ruby and Lola Belle. 6 Sallie Black's children: 7 Vertie, Loise and Clyde.

**5** Wm. Kelly's children: 6 Rucker, Anne, Abbie, Milton, all died young; Sid, m. ——, and died (c); Craid and Julia, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: John and another.

**5** Jane Lytle's children: 6 Avery, Lula, Jacob; and Ernest, d. s.

**4** Eli Mendenhall's children: 5 See Jane Mendenhall, page 139.

**4** Robert Mendenhall's children: 5 Milton, m. Sallie Erwin and Jennie Guthrie; Laura, s.; Jacob, d. s.; Mary, m. Dick Kendrick; Brooks, m. Sallie Robinson.

**5** Milton Mendenhall's children: 6 Bratton; Anne, m. Jno. Smith; Clarence, d. s.; Belle (trained nurse), d. s.; these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Pearl (trained nurse), Wallace, Robt. and Janie.

**5** Mary Kendrick and Brooks Mendenhall lived about Steel Creek in Mecklenburg Co., N. C., but I have not learned their descendants.

**4** Elmina McIntosh's children: 5 John Michael, m. Martha Sifford and Cora Glenn; Anna, m. Julius Hagar; J. Will, m. Frances Hagar; Craig, m. Vira Davis and Alice Howard; Nathan, m. Mary Edwards; Monroe, d. s.

**5** Jno. Michael McIntosh's children: 6 Elmina, m. Johnson Edwards; Martha, m. Beverly Hart, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mabel, Iva; Beulah, m. Ernest Kelly (c); Vidie, Fred, Mary, Lollie May, Lucile, Velma, Claude, Glenn; and Allene, d. s. 6 Elmina Edwards has one child and Martha Hart has one: 7 Alva.

**5** Anna Hagar's children: 6 Alice, m. Arch Wamac; Puett, m. Ola Hagar; Ivey, m. Ottie King; Eugene, m. Connie Hagar (c); Rhoda, m. Chas. Dellinger; Wm. P., m. Zula Barker (c); Theodora; Jasper, d. s.; and Edward. 6 Alice Wamac's children: 7 Ray, Lela, Alex, Lucile, Estelle and Mayre. 6 Puett Hagar's children: 7 Guy, Edith and Patrick. 6 Ivy Hagar's children: 7 Grace, Folabel and Gray. 6 Rhoda Dellinger's children: 7 Ralph and Myrtle.

**5** J. Will McIntosh's children: 6 Mary, m. Chas. Henkel; Julius, m. Georgia Henkel; Minnie, m. Durant Cheny; Alba, Nan, Carl, Pearl, Ethel, Rosabel. 6 Mary Henkel's children: 7 Fred, Loyd and Jno. 6 Julius McIntosh's children: 7 Fay and Alda. 6 Minnie Cheny has one child.

**5** Craig McIntosh's children: 6 Luzetta, Chas., John, Fanny and May, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Addie and Howard.

**5** Nathan McIntosh's children: 6 Ural, m. Callie Allison; Robina and Tyner. 6 Ural McIntosh's children: 7 Rondeau and Tyree.

John Hoyle and wife live in Catawba Co. N.C. They are buried at Grace Church in said County founded 1797 and have good tombstones. L.M.H. Rev. Julius Shuford

**2** John Hoyle's wife was Margaret Costner, daughter of Adam Costner, the pioneer of that name in this section. See Margaret Costner, Chapter 3, Sections 1 and 6. According to the usual arrangement this section should have been expanded as said Section 6 and that of Mary Rudisill, the sister of Margt. Hoyle, belonged in the Costner record, Section 7, but I have without special design written them in the families of their husbands. I think he (John Hoyle) lived after his father's death at the old Hoyle homestead, but it is said he later lived and died in Rutherford County, N. C., on Broad River, near Brittain Church. I was informed that he and his wife are buried at said Church graveyard. A letter from the pastor of said church informs me that he can find no marked grave of this worthy couple nor does he find any one in that neighborhood who has memory or tradition of them there. He was a prominent citizen and in Colonial Record he is frequently mentioned as a juror and in Vol. 22, Colonial Record, page 429, in March, 1771, is a pay-roll of a small expedition against the Cherokee Indians, the officers of which were Fredk. Hambright, Captain; John Hoyle, Lieut.; James Cozart and Andrew Hoyle, Sergeants; others belonging to the company were Peter Cosner, Jacob Rodes, Conrad Kinder, James Wyatt, Jacob Vanzandt, Andrew Goforth, Richard Gullet, James French and Dan'l McCarty, all names familiar in the first settlement of what is now Gaston County. This pay roll was sworn to by Capt. Hambright before Jacob Costner, the brother of John Hoyle's wife and the husband of Jacob Hoyle's widow, *nee* Elizabeth Brooks.

**2** John Hoyle's children were thirteen, to-wit:

**3** Peter, b. 1765, m. Susanna Hovis, daughter of Geo. Hovis, and his 1st cousin;

**3** Mary, b. 1767, m. Lewis Warlick; *Both buried at Grace Church*

**3** Margaret, b. Feb. 12, 1770, m. Jacob Shuford, son of Martin, grandson of Jno., the pioneer Shuford;

**3** Andrew, b. 1772, m. Catharine Wilfong and Matilda McCrum;

**3** Elizabeth, b. 1774, m. Andrew Friday, son of Nicholas, the pioneer Friday;

**3** John, b. 1776, m. Rachael Lattimore;

- 3** Susan, b. 1777, m. Peter Wilfong, Jan. 26, 1794;
- 3** Jacob, b. 1779, m. Catharine Summey, 1803, and Elizabeth Rhodes; *all buried at Grace Church*
- 3** Adam, b. 1780, m. Elizabeth Fite and Sarah Rhyne, daughter of Thos. Rhyne; *Catharine - Adam Hoyle's 1st wife is buried at Goshen Church*
- 3** David, b. 1782, m. Nancy Peeler; *Gaston Co NC and on tombstone she is named Catharine. Her*
- 3** Fanny, b. 1783, m. Daniel Reinhart; *children Barbara + Solomon is buried there*
- 3** Solomon, b. 1785, m. Anna Summey;
- 3** Sallie, b. 1787, m. Barney Peeler.

**3** For the descendants of Peter Hoyle, son of John Hoyle, see Susanna Hovis Hoyle, page 390, et seq.

**3** Mary Warlick, daughter of John Hoyle, had the following children: 4 Peter, m. Catharine Shuford; Solomon, m. Barbara Warlick; David, m. Rachael Sides; Absalom, m. —— Sides, sister to Solomon's wife; John, m. Elizabeth Baker; Philip, m. Sallie Baker, sister to John's wife; Margaret, m. Martin Shuford.

**4** Peter Warlick's children: 5 Margt., m. Max Ramsaur; Harriet, m. Robert Patton; Mary, d. s.; Robert, d. s.; Sarah, m. Frank Warlick.

**5** Margaret Ramsaur's children: 6 Luther, m. —— Wakefield (Morganton); and others.

**5** Harriet Patton's children: 6 Elizabeth, m. ——, in Catawba Co.; Peter, m. ——, Clerk of Superior Court, Burke Co.

**4** Solomon Warlick's children: 5 Eli, m. —— Seagle and ——; Frank, m. —— Robinson and Sarah Warlick; Andrew, m. —— Graves (?); Max, s., killed in Confederate Army; Morse, Pink and Daniel went west; Eliza, m. George Ramsaur; Ann, m. Wm. Ryburn; Adaline, m. —— Dickinson.

**5** Eli Warlick's children: 6 Thos., m. Martha Wilson; Geo., m. Lily Gill; and two other sons went west, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mamie, m. Dr. —— Keever; and Katie, m. Poof Troup. 6 Thos. Warlick's children: 7 Thos. and another. 6 George Warlick's children: 7 Rebecca, s.; Frank, m. —— Ramsaur; Winnie, s.; Eli, s.; Andrew, Simon, Kate, Joseph and infant.

**5** Frank Warlick's children: 6 John, m. —— Hildebrand; Pink, m. ——; Susan, m. Dr. J. T. Johnson; Martha, m. Chas. Jarrett; Ann, m. J. N. Payne; Solomon, m. —— Flowers;

Sallie, and other sons west. 6 Susan Johnson's children: 7 Minnie and Effie.

**5** Andrew Warlick's children: 6 Mollie and others.

**5** Eliza Ramsaur's children: 6 Pink, m. Mollie Ramsaur and \_\_\_\_\_; Eli, m. Laura Shuford (A. A. Shuford's sister); daughter, m. Dan'l Hoover (Concord); Laura, m. Rev. H. M. Blair.

**5** Ann Ryburn's children: 6 R. L., m. \_\_\_\_\_; R. L. Ryburn is an attorney at Shelby, N. C., and has children.

**4** David Warlick's children: 5 Fanny, m. Joseph Gantt; Wm. T., m. Mary Warlick; Catharine, m. Calvin Sides and Noah Abernethy; Logan, m. Sarah Cansler and Martha Bradburn; Martha, m. Worth Roberts; Mintie, m. Andrew Hedick, Treas. of Lincoln Co., N. C.

**5** Fanny Gantt's children: 6 Etta, m. Spiras Murphy; Susan, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Katie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Seagle; Alice, m. D. Austin Whisnant; and Mabel.

**5** Wm. Warlick's children: 6 One daughter, name not learned.

**5** Catharine Sides-Abernethy's children: 6 Rosa Sides and Calvin Abernethy.

**5** Logan Warlick's children: 6 Henry, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Keage; Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_, Rutherford County; Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**5** Martha Roberts' children: 6 Jno. W., m. Mamie Steel; Mary, m. James Shuford. 6 Jno. W. Roberts was a young Meth. minister and died in charge of church at Bessemer City. See Worth Roberts, page 421.

**4** Absalom Warlick's children: 5 Rachael, m. Geo. Blackburn; Lafayette, m. Cath. Smith; Geo., m. Harriet Linn.

**5** Rachael Blackburn's children: 6 Henry, m. Caroline Smith; Frank, m. \_\_\_\_\_, in West; Pink, s., killed by negro in S. C.; Cornelius and Frances. 6 Henry Blackburn has one son: 7 Walter.

**5** George Warlick's children: 6 Commodore and another.

**4** John Warlick's children: 5 Lewis, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Port, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Susan, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Fincannon; Harriet, m. Corn. Carlee; Salena, m. Bartlett Sisk; two daughters married Kincaids and one married Robt. Patton.

**5** Salena Sisk's children: 6 Lizzie, m. Alex Perry; Philip, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Pink, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Avery; Jno., m. Mollie Spainhour.

**5** Mrs. Patton's children: 6 Jacob, Jno., both married; Logan, Lizzie and another. 6 Jno. Patton is a graduate of Harvard

University and a lawyer in Boston. 6 Logan Patton is a minister.

**4** Philip Warlick's children: 5 Emeline, m. Dr. J. R. Ellis; one daughter, m. Rev. —— Jones; Mattie, m. A. J. Cook; Pinkney, m. Katie Ramsaur; Lewis, m. —— Houck; Port, s., killed in Confederate Army; Abel, m. —— Abernethy.

**5** Emeline Ellis' children: 6 Gertrude, m. —— Ludwick; Laura, m. ——.

**5** Mrs. Jones' children: 6 Wm., m. Etta Glass; Mattie, m. —— Moore; and another.

**4** Margaret Shuford's children: 5 Emanuel, m. Cath. Hoover; Abel, m. ——; Sidney, m. Clara Rhodes; Noah, m. —— Williams; Pink, m. Sarah Peeler and Mary A. Shuford; Lavina, m. Jacob Kistler; Ann, d. s.; Lewis, m. Salena Abernethy; and one daughter, married Abram Wilson.

**5** Emanuel Shuford's children: 6 Lewis, m. ——, Caldwell Co.; Durant; Frank, m. Laura Smith; Ann, m. Jos. Beach; Laura, m. Thos. Laxton; Ella, m. John Parker; and one daughter married Nelson Laxton.

**5** Abel Shuford's children: 6 Jacob, m. ——, is a merchant at Gaffney, S. C.; Robert, m. ——; Frank, m. ——; and two daughters married Beam; and others.

**5** Sidney Shuford's children: 6 Robt., d. s.; Thos. B., m. Willie Stamey; Wm., m. May Goodman; Belton, m. Edith Bright (c); and one daughter married Asberry Allran; Ada, m. Rev. J. J. Heavener; Nettie, m. Chas. Boggs. 6 Thos. B. Shuford's children: 7 Nannie, Lee, Harry and Watt. 6 Wm. Shuford's children: 7 Loyd and others, small. 6 Ada Heavener's children: 7 Joseph and two daughters.

**5** Noah Shuford's children: 6 Laban, m. —— Link; Macon, d. s.; Laura, m. Dan'l Beal; Mattie, m. Wm. Norwood; and Effie, m. Ed Huffman.

**5** Pink Shuford's children: 6 Wm., d. s.; Chas., m. Mattie Rhodes, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: T. D., m. Anne Helton; James, m. Mary Roberts. 6 Chas. Shuford's children: 7 Bergin, m. ——; Sallie, m. ——; May, m. ——; Frank, m. ——; and another. 6 T. D. Shuford's children: 7 Mary, Lottie, Craig, Ralph and Duke. 6 James Shuford's children: 7 Cathleena and John.

**5** Lavina Kistler's children: 6 David, m. Ann Sigman; Frank, m. Maggie Summitt; Wm., m. ——; Dora, m. Geo. Hauss.

6 David Kistler's children: 7 Frank, m. ——, in Tenn. (c); Effie and others. 6 Frank Kistler's children: 7 Effie and Ava. 6 Dora Hauss' children: 7 Several, small.

5 Lewis Shuford's children: 6 Frank, m. Bettie Finger, sister to T. L. Rhyne's wife. 6 Frank Shuford's children: 7 Three or four, names not learned.

5 Mrs. Abram Williams' children: 6 Arnold, m. —— Berry; Ann and others.

3 Margaret Hoyle, third born of Jno. Hoyle and wife, Margaret Costner, was born June 28, 1769, and died June 20, 1840. Jacob Shuford, son of Martin Shuford and grandson of John Shuford, the father of the Shuford family in this section, was born on Feb. 12, 1770, married Margaret Hoyle, 1789, and died April 1, 1844. And these are buried at the Bunker Hill farm. They had a large family of eleven children, all of whom grew up married and raised families of excellent citizens—good prominent men and women. Their children were:

4 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 3, 1790, m. John Smyre; died Oct. 19, 1864;

4 John J., b. 1792, m. —— Wilfong and Cath. Corpening, 1817, and died, 1873;

4 Martin P., b. 1794, m. Rhoda Lowrance, died, 1836;

4 Abel, b. Oct. 11, 1796, m. Nancy A. Perkins; died Jan. 4, 1858;

4 Eve, b. Jan. 26, 1799, m. Jonas Ramsaur, 1817; died Dec. 25, 1868, in Ark.;

4 Fanny, b. Feb. 15, 1801, m. Henry Cansler; died March 6, 1866;

4 Eli, b. April 4, 1803, m. Evaline Collins; died, 1874, Quitman, Texas;

4 Jacob H., b. Feb. 23, 1805, m. Catharine Baker; died Oct. 31, 1874;

4 Elkanah, b. Aug. 10, 1807, m. Emeline Martin and Harriet Emerson; died in Ala.;

4 Andrew, b. Feb. 24, 1810, m. Elvira Collins, 1830; died Aug. 16, 1880;

4 Susan, b. June 12, 1813, m. Lawson Reinhardt, 1837; died Aug. 6, 1861, Quitman, Texas.

4 Elizabeth Smyre had fourteen children, to-wit: 5 Malinda, m. Joseph Rowe; Eli, married and lived in Texas; Rufus, m.

Miss Ducus in S. C.; Jacob, m. Miss McKee, died in Ala.; Mahala, m. Alexander Frazier, d. Oct. 6, 1846; Frank, m. in Ala.; Martha, m. Jacob Smyre, died in Mo.; Louisa died at 7 years of age; Fanny R., m. C. J. Frazier, died Dec. 17, 1849; Jenelah, m. C. J. Frazier, died July 10, 1898; Elkanah, m. in California where he went in 1853; Joseph H., m. Mary Ross in S. C., died 1899; Louisa died aged two years; Jones, died single, killed in Confederate Army.

**5** Malinda Rowe's children: 6 Elizabeth, m. Caleb Harmon; Julia A., m. —— Seitz; Martha, m. —— Paine; Rosa Belle, m. —— Cline; Alonzo, m. —— Deal and moved to Texas; J. D., m. —— Finger. 6 Alonzo Rowe was in Confederate Army in the Southwest and was wounded at Pea Ridge, Ark. 6 J. D. Rowe was also a Confederate soldier in 46th N. C. Regt. and was wounded at Wilderness. He had children as follows: 7 J. D., Jr., a Presbyterian minister; Fred, a graduate of Davidson College, teaching in Ga.; Jno., a student at Davidson College, and Mary, teaching in Texas.

**5** Eli Smyre had seven children and lived at Paris, Texas.

**5** Rufus Smyre had nine children at Denton, Texas.

**5** Jacob Smyre's children: 6 Cicero, d. s., in Confederate Army; Frances, died infant; and Francis, m. —— Miller. 6 Francis Smyre's children: 7 Clinton; Lula, m. Rev. A. L. Bolick; Bessie, m. Rev. B. L. Westenberger; Worth; Tallie, m. ——, O.; Mary, Ellen and Amy. 7 Mrs. Bolick and Mrs. Westenberger have children.

**5** Mahala Frazier's children: 6 Jenelah; Frances, m. Capt. Henry and Noah Propst; and Frank, d. s., in Confederate Army.

**5** Frank Smyre's children: 6 Frank, Walter, Haney and one daughter.

**5** Martha Smyre's children: 6 Wm., Robt., Cyrus, Elizabeth, Jos., Jno. and Emma, Texas Co., Mo.

**5** Fanny Frazier's children: 6 Emma, m. Wm. A. Costner; Quincy, m. ——, and lived in Newport, Tenn. 6 Emma Costner's children: 7 See Wm. A. Costner, page 245. 6 Quincy Frazier's children: 7 Chas., Simpson, Oscar, Berwelle and Bartow.

**5** Elkanah Smyre's children: 6 Three sons and one daughter, names not learned.

**5** Jenelah Frazier's children: 6 If any, not learned.

**5** Joseph H. Smyre had eleven children: 6 Robert (Chester, S. C.); Wm., d. s.; John, m. —— Carper, killed on railroad; Tennie, m. —— Isaacs; Roxy, m. —— Gibson; Mamie, m. H. A. Hoover; Frank, d. s., of fever; Viola, m. —— Brown; Nancy, s.; Bertha, m. John Gall, and another, a conductor on railroad.

**4** The children of John Shuford, son of Margaret Shuford were: 5 By 1st wife, Logan, who died single in 1833; and by 2nd wife: Marcus, m. C. J. Houston, 1844; Dr. Frank, m. Eliz. R. Jones, 1870; Quince, m. Julia Petty; Levi, m. Cath. Long, 1846; Fanny, m. Dr. A. M. Powell; Pink, m. Nancy Turner; Susan, m. Jackson Walker; and Henry, m. Laura Petty and went to Texas.

**5** Marcus Shuford's children: 6 Avery, m. —— Sherrill; Alexander, m. in Texas; Ellen, m. —— Wilkinson; Ann, m. Wade Carpenter; Bruce, m. ——, in Texas. 6 Avery Shuford's children: 7 Byron, m. —— Carpenter; Clara, Katie and Jas. 6 Avery Shuford was a Confederate soldier and he and his son, Byron, have both been Treasurer of Catawba Co., N. C. 6 Ann Carpenter's descendants, see Wade Carpenter, page 325.

**5** Frank Shuford was a prominent physician and surgeon. Was surgeon in Chimbarazo Hospital in Civil War with rank of Major and in 1870 he moved to Holly Springs, Miss. He had four children: 6 Rufus J., b. June 17, 1871, in business at Holly Springs; Frances C., b. Feb. 17, 1873, piano teacher in Cincinnati Conservatory; Augusta R., b. Feb. 22, 1875, writes for New York papers; Franklin B., Jr., b. Aug. 6, 1877, m. Lucile Hyde, Water Valley, Miss., and had one child, Lucile R. The widow of Dr. Frank Shuford lives in Holly Springs, Miss.

**5** Quince Shuford moved to Tyler, Texas. He, too, was a physician.

**5** Levi Shuford's children: 6 Dr. J. W., m. Joe Smith (Tyler, Tex.); Thos. F., m. Hibernia Martin; Logan H., m. Lida N. Pearson and Mrs. Hinson, Monbo, N. C.; Carrie, m. J. A. Neil (Mooresville, N. C.). 6 Dr. J. W. Shuford's children: 7 Claude, Clyde, Thos., Pearl, Sam'l and Zelda. 6 Thos. F. Shuford's children: 7 Willie, Geo., Guy, Vergie, Anne and Alice (Catawba, N. C.). 6 Logan H. Shuford's children: 7 Hal A., Eugene, Ed,

May, Bessie and Leslie. 6 Carrie Neil's children: 7 Lee, Buren, Frank and Flow.

**4** Martin P. Shuford lived in Catawba and Rutherford Counties. He represented Rutherford Co. in the Legislature. His children were: 5 Mortimer, m. Lucinda C. Sohn; Margaret, m. Theodore Houston; Catharine, m. Jno. Carpenter; Jacob Laban, m. Roxanna Fullenwider and Mary Bell; Susan, m. —— Nichols (Mendon, Tenn.); Eli P., m. Rosanna J. Lee; and James Monroe, m. Elizabeth Rabb. He was a teacher in Buncombe Co.

**5** Mortimer Shuford, son of Martin P. Shuford, was a German Reformed minister. He was very active in his church and labored faithfully and successfully for its upbuilding, mostly in Virginia and Maryland. He, after long absence, came to visit his home people and preached his last sermon in Newton, N. C., on the text, "Behold I stand at the door and knock." He died on his way home, in Washington City, November 7, 1883. He had seven children but all but two died young, one son being killed by the explosion of a shell found on the Antietam battle field near his home, supposed to have been harmless after lying in the water for years.

**5** Margaret Houston lived at Canton, Ga., till her husband died there, leaving one daughter who married and moved to Texas and her mother accompanied her.

**5** Catharine Carpenter lived and died in Haywood Co., N. C., leaving two sons: 6 One, Charles, a Methodist minister.

**5** Jacob L. Shuford, son of Martin Shuford, was a Methodist minister. He died at Summerton, S. C., after nearly fifty years of labor as a Methodist preacher: 6 See Roxanna Shuford, page 449.

**5** Susan Nichols' children: 6 Two daughters at Mendon, Tenn.

**5** Eli P. Shuford has four sons and three daughters: 6 Names not learned, Cleveland Co., N. C.

**5** James Monroe Shuford, son of Martin Shuford, died in 1900. He left his wife and five sons and one daughter, all at Fairview, Buncombe Co., N. C.

**4** Abel Shuford, son of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, lived on a farm in Catawba County, N. C. His children are: 5 Harriet, m. Dan'l Reinhardt; Amelia, m. Daniel Reinhardt, her sister's

husband; Susan, m. Philip Johnson; Caroline, m. John Loretz; Martha, m. Milton Ballew; Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Pink, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Frances, m. John Robinson.

**5** Harriet Reinhardt and her sister, Amelia, married the same husband. Harriet had nine children, one of whom, Abel, has been Sheriff of Prairie Co., Arkansas, where his father settled and he also, as was his father, was a member of the Arkansas Legislature. Amelia Reinhardt had three sons and one daughter living. I can get no response to letters to this family giving further information. While I was living in Arkansas I became acquainted with Mr. Reinhardt. I admired him as a fine old gentleman and citizen—but not dreaming of finding in him a relative. I didn't learn much of his family. I regret I can't give full list of all these Arkansas cousins.

**5** Susan Johnson had seven sons and two daughters. These also moved to Arkansas.

**5** Caroline Loretz had four daughters and two sons also in Arkansas.

**5** Martha Ballew also moved to Arkansas and lived at Des Arc. Her husband was a Confederate soldier and is dead. She was living a few years ago and has five sons and one daughter.

**5** Frances Shuford married John Robinson of Jackson Co., Ark. She has one son living and three dead.

**5** Wm. Shuford was a prominent citizen of Jackson County, Ark., in which I lived for twelve years. He and his brother, Pink, were good friends of mine there and I am now sorry I didn't know they were kinfolks. The younger generations write me no information. Wm. Shuford was for many years Treas. of Jackson County. He has two daughters and one son living in Newport. One Mrs. Lafayette Robinson and one the wife of Mr. Hare, a Methodist minister. The son's name is Jesse. It seems to me there were other children.

**5** Pink Shuford was a good blacksmith and also lived in Jacksonport, Jackson Co., Ark. His children were Alma, m. Jno. Sherrill, a merchant at Weldon, Ark.; Dora, married Robt. Drummond of Newport, Ark., and Eve, single. His widow married Mr. Kimbrough.

**4** Eve Shuford Ramsaur, daughter of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, with her husband, Jonas Ramsaur, moved from N. C. to Marshal Co., Miss., before the Civil War. There her husband

died in 1857. Afterward she moved to Ashley Co., Ark., where she died in 1868. Her children were: 5 John Franklin, b. 1819, m. Sarah Ramsaur and Catharine Welbon; Martin, d. s.; Sidney, d. s., of cholera in Cal.; Marguerite, m. David Clark and died in Miss.; Lee, m. Mattie Beard; Susan, m. James Pugh, Hamburg, Ark.; James, m. Sarah Murray; Wm., m. —— Walker; Francis, d. s.; Wallace, died young; and Robt. S., m. —— Walker.

**5** Jno. F. Ramsaur's children: 6 By 1st wife in N. C.: Emma, m. W. P. Shuford. After death of his wife in 1847 he moved to Marshal Co., Miss., and married the second time, by which wife he had the following children: 6 Clark, m. Dora Hawkins and lives at Hamburg, Ark.; Susie, m. Wm. Lawson; Willie, single, with her parents still living at Hamburg.

**5** Marguerite Clark died in Mississippi in 1857.

**5** Lee Ramsaur was born Aug. 4, 1828. In 1860 he moved to Woodruff County, Ark. He joined the First Arkansas Mounted Rifles, C. S. A., as captain of a company. After battle of Shiloh he was promoted Lieut. Col. He was a prominent lawyer after the war and an elder of the Presb. Church. He was wounded three times in the war from which he suffered much in after life and finally died from effects in 1881 and is buried at Augusta, Ark. (I knew Col. Ramsaur as a lawyer. We practiced in the same courts. He was a good lawyer, and the soul of honor. His partner was Col. A. C. Pickett, but I didn't think of Col. Ramsaur being my cousin.) He had two children but I do not recall their names.

**5** Susan Pugh died at Hamburg, Ark., in 1891. Her children were: 6 Robert, Minnie, Ella, Green, Thos. and Willie.

**5** James Ramsaur was born Aug. 5, 1832. He belonged to the 17th Miss. Regiment, was wounded nine times in battle and died from his wounds at Augusta, Ark., in 1867. I have no account of children.

**5** Wm. Ramsaur was born June 28, 1834. He was a member of the 3rd Arkansas Regt., C. S. A. He fought through the Va. campaign, wounded at Chickamauga, surrendered at Apomattox, moved to Cal., married Miss Walker, died Oct. 13, 1896, and was laid to rest by his old comrades in "beautiful Rosa Dale" in Los Angeles, Cal. He had four sons and a daughter, all living, names not learned.

**5** Francis Ramsaur was also a Confederate soldier, 3rd Ark. Regt. He was reported missing at battle of Sharpsburg and it is supposed he was killed.

**5** Robert S. Ramsaur was born Aug. 3, 1843. He, too, was a Confederate soldier, 9th Ark. Regt. He was wounded at Corinth, Miss. He moved to Cal. in 1869 and still lives in Los Angeles.

**4** Fanny Shuford Cansler, daughter of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, had children as follows: 5 Adolphus P., b. April 29, 1823, m. Adelaide M. Conley and Nancy Bobo of S. C., moved to Miss. and died there; Alex Jacob, b. May 26, 1825, m. Mary A. Martin of Wilkes Co., N. C., was a Baptist preacher in N. C., and late in life moved to Arkansas and died in Ouachita Co., Ark., 1872; Wm. H., b. July 26, 1827, m. Mary J. Marrow, Mo.; Abel T., b. Oct. 22, 1829, m. Nancy McNeely, Iredell Co., N. C., moved to Texas and died there, 1879; George W., b. Oct. 29, 1831, m. Jane E. Long, Catawba Co., N. C., died Nov. 9, 1896; John P., b. Feb. 4, 1834, m. Kate Murphy of McDowell Co., N. C., Oct. 24, 1854; Barbara, b. July 13, 1836, married H. Fite of Gaston Co., N. C., Feb., 1861, died May 6, 1896; Fannie J., b. Nov. 30, 1838, m. Dr. L. N. Durham, May 30, 1859; Daniel, b. Oct. 4, 1841, died Feb. 18, 1853; Thos. J., b. Aug. 13, 1843, and died Feb. 7, 1863, at Chimborazo Hospital, Richmond, Va., in Civil War; Adelaide, b. Sept. 19, 1845, m. Wm. Cobb, Lincolnton, N. C., and lives at Whiteside, Jackson Co., N. C.

**5** Adolphus and Rev. A. J. Cansler both had children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Wm. H. Cansler has not been heard from.

**5** Abel T. Cansler's descendants: 6 Not learned.

**5** George W. Cansler's descendants: 6 Not learned.

**5** John P. Cansler's children: 6 Sarah, m. J. C. Finley; Catharine, m. Samuel Weaver; Wm. P., s., went west; Edwin T., m. Lily Scott. 6 Sarah Finley's children: 7 Woodville, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Horton and has infant; Walter, m. \_\_\_\_\_, in Fla. and has children; Kate, s. 6 Catharine Weaver has children in McDowell Co., N. C. 6 Edwin T. is a leading and brilliant lawyer of Charlotte, N. C. His children are Edwin T., Jr.; Jno. S. and Sarah McCorkle, all minors.

*m. Mary W. London*

**5** Fanny Durham lives at Asheville, N. C. She has several children, I think, but the only one I have been able to learn of

is Rev. Charles H. (Baptist), who married Essie Moore of Gastonia.

**4** Eli Shuford, son of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, lived in Catawba County and in Newton till 1855 or '56, when he went west and made his home at Quitman, Texas. He died, 1874, at Mineola, Texas, and is buried there. His children were: 5 Monroe, s., died at Little Rock, Ark., in 1862; Lena, m. Dr. Gunter and moved to Quitman, Texas, and lived many years there. When last heard from the Gunter family lived at Waxahatchie, Tex.; Dudley died at Quitman in 1866; Poindexter (Deck), m. a young lady of Austin, Tex., who died early, I presume without children, as his obituary notice mentions none. Deck Shuford's early teacher was Prof. Smith, president of Catawba College. Prof. Smith was the father of Sec'y, Gov. and Senator Hoke Smith. After his education about 1855 or '56 he went with his family to Miss., and taught there and in Ala. In 1859 he went to Quitman, Texas. In 1861 he was a delegate to the Secession Convention of Texas and was one of the seven men who voted against seceding. After the war Gov. Hamilton appointed him Atty. General of the State. He was a brilliant lawyer and though a Republican in Texas he was highly respected. He died in 1874 or '75 in his prime. Gov. Hogg said of him: "He was a fine lawyer, a gentle, kind-hearted man. The people regardless of political persuasion had respect for him as a lawyer and honest man."

**5** The other children of Eli Shuford were: 6 Harrison, Pink, Middlecof and Caroline.

**5** Harrison Shuford died at Quitman about 1857 and is buried there.

**5** Pink Shuford left Wood Co., Texas, and went further west.

**5** Middlecof Shuford was a Confederate soldier. He was made a prisoner of war in La. and has not been heard of since.

**5** Caroline Shuford, married D. C. Williams and after his death she moved away from Mineola.

**4** Jacob Shuford, son of Jacob and Margaret Hoyle Shuford, lived six miles west of Newton, N. C., between the forks of the river. He died there Oct. 31, 1874, and his wife followed Sept. 1, 1877. This worthy couple had eleven worthy sons and daughters, to-wit:

**5** Margaret A., b. June 2, 1830, m. Sam'l Blackburn, Oct. 17, 1852, died Jan. 5, 1898; Adolphus L., b. Feb. 27, 1832, m. Mary A. Lindsay Aug. 5, 1862, died Aug. 21, 1885; Elizabeth H., b. Oct. 1, 1834, m. Jno. W. Robinson Oct. 5, 1854, died June 20, 1896; Sidney J., b. May 1, 1837, and died Dec. 15, 1842; Wm. H., b. Oct. 16, 1839, killed in Confederate Army at Wilderness, May 5, 1864; Abel A., b. Nov. 13, 1841, m. Alda V. Campbell Dec. 18, 1873; Wallace P., b. Nov. 7, 1844, m. Emma E. Ramsaur Oct. 28, 1866, living at Fort Smith, Ark.; John M., b. Mar. 9, 1847, m. Alice Wilson Jan. 13, 1870; Rev. Julius H., b. Dec. 19, 1849; Alice A. C., b. July 29, 1852, m. Q. A. Wilfong Dec. 15, 1870; Laura C., b. Feb. 9, 1856, m. Eli Ramsaur Aug. 25, 1875. *April 11, 1925*

**5** Margaret A. Blackburn's children: 6 Emma, m. James Wilfong; Julius, s.; Willie, m. Mattie Erwin; Eddie, m. Susan Boyd; Alice, m. Geo. F. Herman; Luella, m. Chas. Fry and Osborne Whisnant; Carrie, m. Eugene Boyd; Sam'l, m. Annie Tate; James, m. Helen Tate.

**5** Adolphus L. Shuford's children: 6 Edward L., m. Adelaide Forney and Magnolia McKay; Wm. H.; Ella D., m. Thos. Johnston; Eugene; Florence, m. W. X. Reid; Mary A.; Walter J., s.; Nora, s.; Wade H., s.; Clara and Adrian. 6 Wm. H. Shuford, Eugene Shuford, Mary A. Shuford are dead, the others living. 6 Edward L. Shuford's children: 7 Lucile, by 1st wife, m. J. Willis Bagby; and by 2nd wife: Edward L., Jr., Hilton McK., Katharine E. C. and Adolphus D., all unmarried. 6 Ella D. Johnston has one daughter: 7 Adelaide M. 6 Florence Reid has one daughter: 7 Gladys. 5 Adolphus L. Shuford and his children were and are prominent, well to do citizens and members of the Reformed Church of Hickory, N. C.

**5** Elizabeth H. Robinson's children: 6 Raymond W., m. Katie Coulter; Abel S., m. Sarah Cline (c); Laura A., m. Otis Lowe; Mary K., m. W. A. Self; Martha E., m. J. H. Aikin; Anna L., m. George Cline; Jacob H., s., in Idaho; Jno. W., m. Maude E. Yoder, daughter of Rev. R. A. Yoder, D. D. W. A. Self is a prominent and eloquent lawyer.

**5** Wm. H. Shuford belonged to Capt. Bost's Company of 46th N. C. Regt., C. S. A.

**5** Abel A. Shuford, son of Jacob Shuford, and grandson of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, is a prominent and prosperous citizen of Hickory, N. C. He is very much interested in all the enter-

prises of his town, county and church, and holds, or has held, many places of honor in them all. He is a banker, cotton manufacturer and interested in many other lines of business. He was a brave Confederate soldier of Co. F, 23rd N. C. Regt., C. S. A. He was wounded at Cold Harbor and was in many other battles. He was wounded and captured at Gettysburg and held a prisoner till near the close of the war. He rose to the rank of 2nd Lieutenant. His children are: 6 Catharine, m. Dr. H. C. Menzies; Maude E., m. Gordon H. Cilley; Abel A., Jr., m. Maude Ferguson; Archie C., d. s.; Esther G.; Rosa C., m. Hugh D'Anna; James and Mary. 6 Catharine Menzies' children: 7 Henry C. and Abel A. S.

**5** Wallace P. Shuford lives at Fort Smith, Ark. He married Emma E. Ramsaur in 1866, moved to Hamburg, Ark., in 1868, and after fifteen years there moved to Fort Smith. Prior to his marriage he was a Confederate soldier, Co. B, 42nd N. C. Regt. and was engaged in many battles up to and including Bentonville, N. C., and the surrender of Johnston's army at High Point, N. C. His children are: 6 Lula C., m. S. King; Eugene W., m. Fannie Shelton; J. Frank, m. Nina Hatcher; Sallie S., s.; Garland J., s.; Clarence V., s. 6 Mrs. King and J. Frank Shuford each has two children. 6 Garland J. Shuford fought in the American Army in the Philippine Islands in Spanish-American war.

**5** John M. Shuford when 17 years old became a Confederate soldier and was captured at the fall of Fort Fisher and was held a prisoner until the close of the war. He lived on his farm in Catawba County, N. C., and for years has lived at Hickory, N. C. His children are: 6 Ada C., m. G. Harvey Geitner; Carroll, m. Elizabeth C. Zahring; Suehonor, m. Chas. H. Geitner; and Jacob. 6 Ada C. Geitner's children: 7 Jno. G. and Frances R. 6 Suehonor Geitner's children: 7 Clement. 6 Jacob Shuford is a promising young physician.

**5** Julius H. Shuford, son of Jacob Shuford, and grandson of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, has never married. In youth he consecrated his life to the love and service of his church—the Reformed. To this service he has been devoted as an earnest minister of the gospel. He was educated at Catawba College and Ursinus College in Penn., where he graduated in 1874 and in that summer he was licensed to preach by the Classis of N. C. at Newton, N. C. He had in succession charges: Grace Church,

Hickory, N. C.; Bethel and Daniels, till 1876; then Mt. Zion and Gillead in Rowan Co., N. C., till 1878; then back to Grace, etc., till 1880; then Attamont, Ill., till 1884; then Astoria, Ill., till 1887; Upper Davidson, N. C., one year; then Middlebrook, Va., till 1899. He has been President of his Classis, and has served in other positions of honor.

In the midst of his labors he has not forgotten his ancestors nor the numerous generations of his relatives. He has found time by tedious research (how tedious and difficult only one like him or myself having tried can appreciate) to uncover and arrange the relationship of the large Shuford family. He has compiled an interesting and valuable book entitled, "A Historical Sketch of the Shuford Family." And to me trying to trace down from the first ancestor in N. C. of the Hoyle family and other kindred families from which I also sprung, it has been a genuine relief and cause of thankfulness to him to find already collected so much of the Hoyle family from the Shuford side. Practically all this information of Margaret Hoyle's descendants has been taken from Mr. Shuford's book. For the sake of a compulsory brevity I have had to contract his text and leave out much interesting information. Also I have rearranged his article to make it conform to the form of statement I had begun in my work. Having mangled his text I could not use quotation marks for credit, but I cheerfully and gratefully acknowledge my obligation to him for the whole of this history of Margaret Hoyle and husband, Jacob Shuford. Rev. Mr. Shuford lives at Hickory, N. C. Long may his life be spared for the Master's work.

**5** Alice A. Wilfong, daughter of Jacob Shuford, Jr., and granddaughter of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, lived in Catawba Co., N. C. Her children were: 6 Cora, m. R. L. Shuford; Jay, Amelia, Julius, Gordon and Mary. Amelia, Julius and Mary are dead.

**5** Laura Ramsaur is the youngest child of Jacob Shuford, Jr. They also lived in Catawba Co. They are now living in Lincoln Co. Her children are: 6 Guy, Earl, Maude, Middlecoff and Brent. Eli Ramsaur was in the Confederate Army. He was wounded and captured at the battle of Winchester where he fought with Gen. Earley.

**4** Elkanah Shuford, son of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, soon after his marriage moved to Lowndes Co., Ala. When only fifteen years old Julius, the son of Elkanah Shuford, volunteered

in the Confederate Army under Gen. John B. Gordon. He was a brave soldier and was killed in the battle of Malvern Hill. Elkanah Shuford's wife also died in Ala. Many years after the death of his wife he married Harriet Emerson. They had no children. She also died and Elkanah Shuford again married; this time Kate McKay. He then moved to Ackworth, Ga. Two children were born to these, to-wit: 6 Magnolia, m. E. L. Shuford; and Elkanah R. Mr. Shuford also raised and educated at West Point, Eli D. Hoyle, a near relative.

**4** Andrew Shuford, son of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, was for several years Sheriff of Catawba County, N. C., and also a member of the Legislature from Lincoln Co. In 1852 he moved to Canton, Ga. He was in the Confederate Army and was at the surrender of Roanoke Island, N. C. At the close of the war he again settled in Catawba Co. He died in 1880 and his wife died in 1886. His children were: 5 Delia, m. Henry Wilfong; Martha, m. Dr. S. A. Sudderth; Mildred, m. Dr. Crowell and Wm. H. Ellis; and Capt. A. B. C. He was captain in Confederate Army and died of wounds received at 2nd Manassas.

**5** Delia Wilfong's children: 6 Thos.; Carrie, m. Andrew Marshal; Willie, m. Lizzie Kluttz; Bragg and Fannie, all living; and Jno., Mattie, May, Chas. and Alonzo, all dead. 6 Willie Wilfong's children: 7 Carrie, Bessie, Claude, Fanny, Bryan and Harvey.

**5** Martha A. Sudderth's children: 6 Minnie, m. F. B. Alexander; Clara, m. —— Hagler; and Charles, s.

**5** Mildred Crowell-Ellis' children: 6 A. H. Crowell and Sam'l Crowell, Mildred Ellis and Anne Ellis.

**4** Susan Shuford Reinhardt, youngest child of Margaret Hoyle Shuford, with her husband, Lawson Reinhardt, moved to Texas and lived and died at Quitman. She died Aug. 6, 1861. Her children were Alexander S., a Confederate soldier and killed at Gettysburg July 2, 1863, single; Romulus S., also a Confederate soldier, and died single in army, 1862; Michael, m. Nancy Ursinger; Mary E., d. s.; Susan M., d. s.; Amelia H., m. F. M. Dyer who died in 1888. Mrs. Dyer had seven children at Quitman.

**3** Andrew Hoyle, fourth child of John Hoyle, and wife, Margaret Costner, lived on the old homestead of the parent Hoyle, about three miles from Dallas, N. C. He was a man of great

force of character, shrewdness and business ability. The great man of the Hoyle family, the beacon light which they all knew and look up to. His prominence has been a great help to me as all the family who remained here seemed to know of him and his relation to themselves. In his day he had great influence and great wealth for that day. It would perhaps be no mistake if I should say that his was the largest individual estate ever administered on and settled in the Probate Court of Gaston County. As I recall the record showed an estate of over \$200,000.00 not including negroes of whom he had quite a number nor his land of which he owned much. The distinguished Judge Wm. P. Bynum and his grandson, Thomas Grier, were his executors.

I think originally the Hoyles were German Reformed, though most of their German friends and neighbors in this vicinity were Lutheran. Andrew Hoyle became a Presbyterian and built the Presbyterian (the first) Church in Dallas. He was not an educated man as far as books and schools are concerned, but he had the practical kind of education that a strong, retentive and interested mind acquires from wide business experience and contact with his fellow men. He succeeded extremely well and it is not recorded that he was overreached in his dealings with his fellows, unless I record here a small incident, the story of which was current when I was a child and which was a source of merriment to the children. Among Mr. Hoyle's slaves, to whom he was kind, the leading man was Bias who rather prided himself in his own smartness (to acquire turkeys by night). For some breach of duty Mr. Hoyle undertook to punish Bias, and instead of lashing him, he hitched him to a sled and went driving. The story goes that the horse pranced along until he was passing a deep gulley going down the hill where he shied and ran away and turned his driver into the gully. It is also told of Mr. Hoyle that in reply to an inquisitive neighbor's question what per cent. he made on his goods which he hauled in wagons from Philadelphia, he answered: "I do not know much about per cent., but I do know that when I buy for one dollar and sell for two I am making *one* per cent. Mrs. Hoyle was reputed an industrious, frugal woman and a great manager of the house and home. They both lived to a good old age. He survived her several years and in his old age he married a second time, Matilda McCrum. He had no children by this wife. Mr. Hoyle and his first wife are

buried in the private graveyard on the home place. Their tombstones are inscribed: "Catharine Hoyle died June 15, 1850, aged 76 years, 3 months and 20 days." "Andrew Hoyle, born Jan. 13, 1771, died Feb. 19, 1857. The memory of the just is blessed." The children of this worthy couple were:

**4** Mary Magdalene, b. Sept. 20, 1795, m. Jacob Fullenwider March 18, 1813, and Wm. Roberts;

**4** Elizabeth, b. Oct. 13, 1797, m. James Holland July 15, 1819, and Abram Stowe in 1831;

**4** Absalom, b. Jan. 8, 1800; died May 9, 1800;

**4** Eli, b. July 9, 1801, m. Cynthia Ramsaur Jan. 14, 1830, and Elizabeth Burton Oct. 6, 1841, and died Oct. 12, 1844;

**4** Salome S., b. Nov. 29, 1803, m. Andrew Grier Feb. 28, 1824; died Nov. 14, 1828;

**4** Margaret M., b. Jan. 1, 1806, m. John Francis Tomkies Nov. 10, 1825;

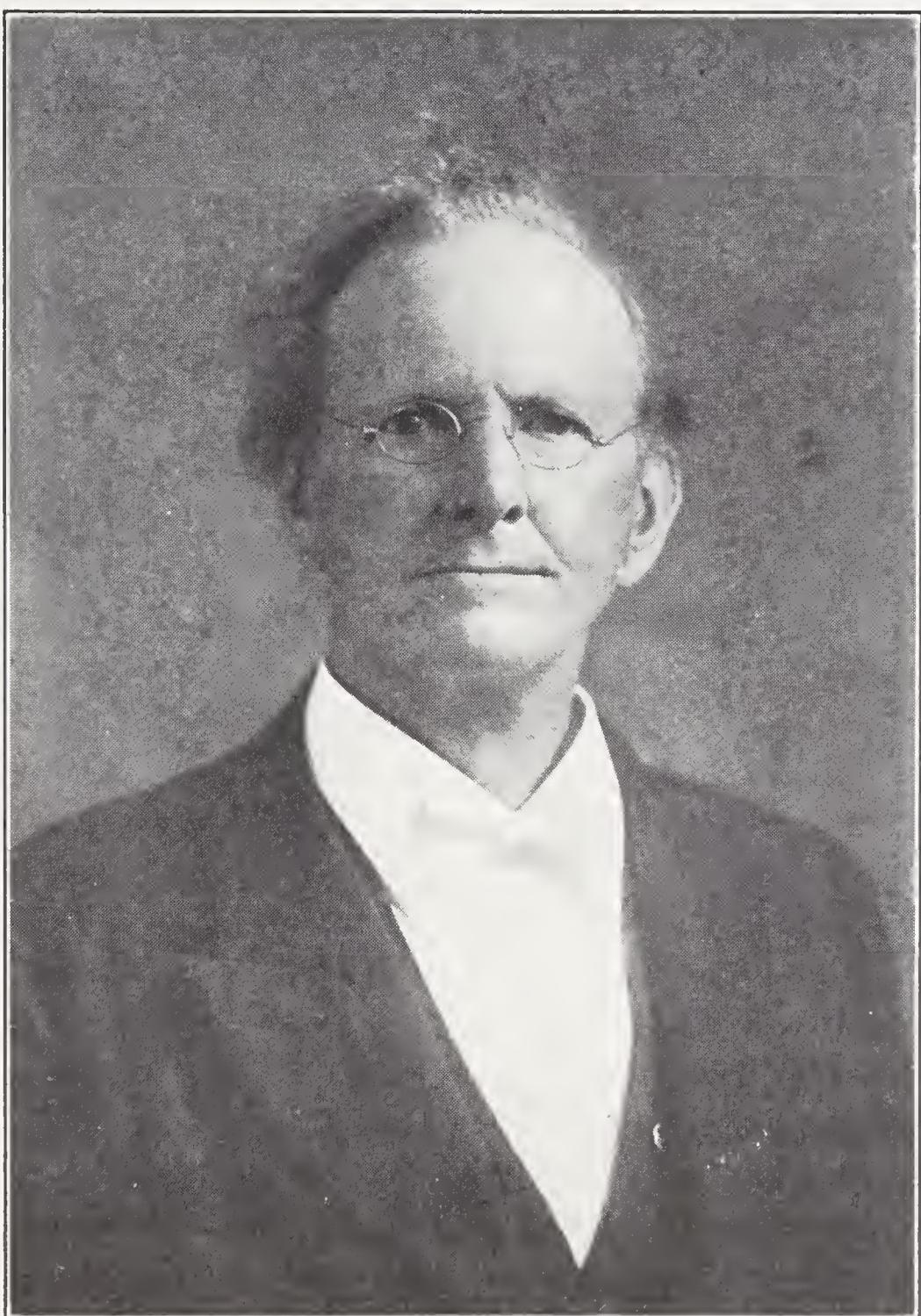
**4** Frances, b. Feb. 14, 1808; died Feb. 16, 1808;

**4** Caleb Wilfong, b. July 16, 1810; died single, 1879; remarkable deaf-mute;

**4** Laban John, b. Apr. 15, 1812; died Feb. 24, 1829, at University of Va.;

**4** Cath. Elmina, b. Oct. 29, 1817, m. Bryan Hines Sept. 12, 1837; died June 26, 1839, in Greene Co., Ala.

**4** Jacob Fullenwider, husband of Mary M. Hoyle, was a merchant of Shelby, N. C., a prominent citizen, the son of John Fullenwider, who was one of the pioneer ironmakers and I think cotton spinner in this section. He established his forge and factory at High Shoals in Gaston, then Lincoln County, on the site on which now stands the High Shoals Cotton Factory. The large, massive granite tomb of the elder Fullenwider stands near the Methodist Church at that place. The children of said Mary M. Fullenwider are: 5 Elizabeth, b. 1815, m. Dr. W. J. T. Miller in 1833, died in 1897; Sarah, b. 1817, m. Jas. Monroe Forney (c); Fanny, b. 1820, m. Alston McAfee; Roxanna, b. 1829, m. Rev. Jacob Shuford; John, a soldier of Mexican war, and died from exposure and hardships; Henry, killed at Greenville, S. C., 1860; Andrew C., Confederate soldier, killed at Gettysburg; Eli Hoyle, m. Martha Lander of Lincolnton and Mary C. McConnell; all by 1st husband and none by 2nd.



**REV. MAXWELL HUMPHREY HOYLE (HEYL)**

Born June 10, 1841, and died March 24, 1908. For forty years an honored member of the North Carolina and Western North Carolina Conferences of the Methodist Episcopal Church South.



**5** Elizabeth Miller's children: 6 Dr. Jno. F., b. Dec. 25, 1834, m. Sarah L. Borden Sept. 21, 1863; Eli Hoyle, d. s.; Mary E., m. J. Lawrence Moore; David M., d. s., killed in Conf. Army at Malvern Hill July 1, 1862; Susan R., d. s.; Wm. H., m. Nannie Lee; Andrew C., m. Emma E. Graham; Alice C., m. Sam'l G. Brice, Fairfield, S. C.; Robert B., m. Laura G. McCants, Fairfield Co., S. C.; Eli, d. s. He was in the Confederate Army, rose to the rank of Lt. Col. and was killed at Germantown, near Manassas, Va. 6 Dr. Jno. F. Miller's children: 7 Mrs. L. M. Michaux, Chas. B., Dr. Robt., Hugh L., Prof. John, Mrs. Leslie Southerland, Frank and Mrs. Wm. Hill. 6 Mary E. Moore's children: 7 Mrs. Alice Arthur, J. Lawrence, Jr., Dr. J. Miller, U. S. N.; Springs, Mrs. Mary E. Betsill, Alburtus A. and Kathleen. 6 Wm. H. Miller's children: 7 Claude, Madeline and Anne. 6 Andrew C. Miller's children: 7 Hugh G., Robt. C. and Cleveland A. 6 Robert B. Miller's children: 7 Laura B., Helen Douglas. 6 Alice C. Brice's children: 7 Walter M., John M., Mabel C., Geo. W., Bessie W., Eugene H.

**5** Fanny McAfee's children: 6 Fanny and Robert. This family moved west. When last heard from they were at Fort Worth, Texas. They probably went further west.

**5** Roxanna Shuford's children: 6 Mary M., m. Richd. Felder, Clarendon Co., S. C.; Sarah E., m. J. G. Senn, Newberry, S. C.; Frances L., m. Mott Ragin; Alice, m. Peter Chewing; Ella B., m. Geo. Lamaster (c); Wm. H., m. ——, in Fla. (c). 6 Mary M. Felder's children: 7 C. Shuford, m. Edith Coskey; Thos. C., Inez F., Walter V., Richard M., Jane J. 6 Sarah E. Senn's children: 7 Jessie, m. Pinkney Teague; Clara W. and Walter. 7 Jessie Teague's children: 8 Gillam, Wm., Pinkney. 6 Frances L. Ragin's children: 7 Ethel S.; Robt. W., m. —— Walker, of Fla. and has two children; Mildren, m. Andrew Patterson, of Richland Co., S. C.; Lillian and Caroline. 6 Alice Chewing's children: 7 Lawrence S., Anna A., Peter and Alice E.

**5** Eli Hoyle Fullenwider married Martha Lander in 1854. She died and he married Mrs. C. McConnell, *nee* Hoey. His children were: 6 Mary E., by 1st wife, m. Reuben McBrayer; and by 2nd wife: Edgar H., b. 1859, s.; Walter J., b. 1860, m. May Nance in 1882 and Mary C. Goode; Harry W., b. 1862, s.; Herbert E., b. 1865, m. Anne Gingilleatt, Marietta, Ga.; Cleveland, m. Dolly M. Vason (c), Albany, Ga.; Wm. H., m. Bertha Nelson,

Asheville, N. C.; 6 Mary E. McBrayer's children: 7 Lander F., m. Dovey Suttle; Kathleen F., m. Hugh Wray (c); Evans E., Agnes L., Harry and Ruby Hellen, all single. 6 Walter J. Fullenwider's children: 7 Myrtle, m. —— Thornley; Ruth, m. —— Davis, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lewis Bishop, b. 1894. 7 Myrtle Thornley's children: 8 One daughter and lives in Charlotte, N. C. 7 Ruth Davis lives in Monroe, N. C. Her husband is R. R. Conductor. 6 Herbert E. Fullenwider's children: 7 Herbert G., Marie DeG., Stella, Francis and Wm., all single. 6 Wm. H. Fullenwider's children: 7 Bertha, Frank, Miriam and Fredk.

**4** Elizabeth Holland Stowe's children: 5 Larkin, d. infant; Andrew, d. young; Sarah C., m. Dr. Jno. Ratchford, 1848 (c); Margt. M. E., m. S. N. Stowe in 1843, all by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: James L. H., d. young; Caleb L., d. s., at 18 years of age; Eli P., d. at 10 years of age; Wm. I., m. J. C. H. Hunter, York Co., S. C.

**5** Margt. M. E. Stowe's children: 6 Susan E., m. M. B. Leecraft; J. Larkin; Chas. L., m. —— Fitch; Lewis L., Julia and Osceola. 6 Susan Leecraft's children: 7 Bessie, Daisy, Walter, Arthur and Albert. The Leecrafts all went to Texas. 6 Charles L. Stowe's children: 7 Three sons living, names not learned. 6 Wm. I. Stowe was a Confederate soldier. His children were: 7 Thos. G., b. 1866, d. 1895, s.; Wm. H., b. 1868, m. S. M. Stubbs; Carrie H., b. 1871, d. 1874; Anne L. and infant, twins, b. 1874; Chas. F., b. 1877, m. ——; Mary, d. s., from vaccination. 7 Wm. H. Stowe's children: 8 Mary E., Nellie G. and Willie Hope. 7 Chas. F. Stowe's children: 8 Chas. D., Walter H. and Marie.

**4** Eli Hoyle lived on a portion of the old Hoyle home very near his father's residence. He, or possibly his son-in-law, built a new house there in a most substantial way, which is still standing and in use in good repair. It is now occupied by Thos. Hoffman. Eli Hoyle though twice married was comparatively a young man when he died. His children were: 5 Sarah, m. Martin Phifer; S. C. Keenan and Henry A. Burton; Mary Ann, m. Elisha Barrett; Margaret, m. Lucius Lusk and Thos. Grier; Laban A., m. Mary Helen Henderson, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Alfred, died single.

*27/1922 Aug. 9*  
*d. from accident*  
**5** Sarah Phifer-Keenan-Burton had no children. She lived many years in Lincolnton, a much esteemed woman, having long survived all her husbands. She died in very recent years.

**5** Mary Ann Barrett also died two or three years ago. She and her family lived at Sedalia, Mo. Her children were: 6 Sallie H., d. s.; Margaret H., m. Wm. J. Curran; Mary, m. Rev. Cyrus F. Brady, an Episcopal minister and author; Edwd. P., m. Eliz. Goodnight; Wm. K., m. —— Jones; Elisha, Jr., s.; Jno., m. Lucy Kennedy. 6 Margaret Currans' children: 7 Mary, Elizabeth, Margt., Wm. J. 6 Mary Brady's children: 7 Lucy and Cyrus, Jr.

**5** Margaret Lusk-Grier's children: 6 Sallie Keenan Lusk, m. Preston B. Wilkes of Laurens, S. C.; Hoyle Lusk, a promising young man who died at age of 21; and Mary Grier, m. Dr. B. J. Witherspoon, Charlotte, N. C. 6 Sallie K. Wilkes' children: 7 Preston B., Jr., aged 25 (Charlotte); Thos. Grier, aged 22; Hoyle Lusk, aged 20; Jno. B., aged 18; and Lucius G., all single and living in Norfolk, Va., except first named. 6 Mary Grier Witherspoon died about four years ago without issue.

**5** Laban A. Hoyle lives at Lincolnton, N. C. His children were: 6 Fanny G., m. Wm. Warlick; Jno. B., d. s. (accidentally shot himself). 6 Fanny Warlick has one child: 7 John Hoyle, s.

**5** Alfred Hoyle was a gallant young man, a soldier of the Confederacy. He was killed in battle, was brought home and buried in the Burton home graveyard near Beatty's Ford, Lincoln Co., N. C. His tombstone has this inscription: "Alfred Hoyle, b. Sept. 7, 1843. Died in defense of his country on the battlefield of Seven Pines May 31st, 1862."

**4** Salome Sarah Grier's children: 5 Thomas, m. Margt. Lusk, *nee* Hoyle; and Mary, m. Leroy Adams.

**5** Thos. Grier's children: 6 See Margaret Lusk-Grier above.

**5** Mary Adams' children: 6 Sallie H., Julia; Bettie, m. Eli Steele; Andrew Hoyle, died infant. 6 Bettie Steele's children: 7 Mary, m. Armand D. Myers. 7 Mary Myers' children: 8 Armand D., Jr.; Eli Springs; Abram C., m. Lily McGregor and Leroy Adams. 7 Abram C. Steele's children: 8 Abram C., Jr., Agnes McGregor and Bettie Adams.

**4** Margaret Maria Tomkies and her husband, John Francis Tomkies moved west and settled, lived and died at Kingston,

De Soto Parish, La. She was born at the ancestral home of the Hoyles near Dallas, N. C., Jan. 1, 1806, and died March 24, 1865. Her husband of Gloucester Co., Va., was born in 1795 and died Jan. 18, 1871. Illustrating some of the clues and methods I have had to follow in this research: I had report that this daughter of Andrew Hoyle had married Mr. Tomkies but I had no trace further of them. I was attracted by a picture of a "bunch" of good looking ladies in the "Woman's Nat'l Daily," the officers of the Woman's National Rivers and Harbors Congress, and its President's name was Mrs. Hoyle Tomkies, of Shreveport, La. I guessed from the Hoyle in the name she was connected with our Hoyles and notwithstanding the audacity of the proceeding, I wrote to her and so secured the information here given of the Tomkies family.

**4** Mrs. Margaret M. Tomkies had children as follows: 5 Helen M., b. 1827, m. James A. Lusk, died Oct. 16, 1872; Laban L., b. Jan. 13, 1829, m. Ella V. Goodwyn, 1854, died Jan. 29, 1889, at Gloucester, La.; Katharine H., m. James Beard, still living at Kingston; Morgan T., b. 1832, died 1864; Mary B., b. Oct. 14, 1840, m. Dr. D. H. Billin in 1865.

**5** Helen M. Lusk's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Laban L. Tomkies' wife, Ella V. Goodwyn, was born in Richland County, S. C., July 16, 1835, and is still living in Shreveport, La. Their children were: 6 Llewellyn L., born April 9, 1856, in DeSoto Parish, La., and died May 20, 1910; Hopkins, b. Feb. 22, 1858, died at age of 2 years; Hoyle, b. March 27, 1860, in DeSoto Parish, La., married Amanda Allison of Stony Point, N. Y., Oct. 25, 1893 (c) (and this is the lady I saw in the picture). These last live in the city of Shreveport, La.; Jesse Goodwyn, b. Nov. 13, 1862, m. Mary A. Allison of Stony Point, N. Y., Oct., 1900; Olean, b. Aug., 1864, died in infancy; Tallie E., b. June 29, 1866, m. Feb., 1892, Henry J. Lancaster of Providence, R. I.

6 The children of Jesse G. Tomkies: 7 Anna V., b. July 17, 1901, Denver, Colorado. 6 Tallie E. Lancaster's children: 7 Llewellyn and Sidney.

**4** Catharine E. Hines, daughter of Andrew Hoyle, lived in Ala. She lived less than two years after her marriage. I am told she had no children.

**3** Elizabeth Hoyle, daughter of John Hoyle, and her husband, Andrew Friday, lived on the west side of the South Fork of the

Catawba River on what is now part of the town of Hardin Cotton Mills at Friday Shoals in Gaston Co., N. C. They lived to a good old age and are buried in the home graveyard on that side of the river. Their child, unmarried, was the first person buried there. It died Nov., 1800. They themselves lie by the side of their little one and a good number of their descendants are buried at the same place. Their graves are marked with nice marble slabs inscribed as follows: "Andrew Friday, born Nov. 30, 1772, died Aug. 6, 1848, aged 75 years, 8 months and 7 days." "Elizabeth, wife of Andrew Friday, born Sept. 23, 1771; died July 17, 1869, aged 97 years, 9 months and 2 days." Her children were: 4 Mary, m. Jacob Summey; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Smith; Margaret, m. Jacob Link; David, m. Susanna Jenkins, *nee* Best, and Frances Carpenter.

**4** Mary Summey's children: 5 Elizabeth, m. Joshua Carpenter; Elmina, m. Peter McKee; Vina, m. Marada Queen; Ann, m. Joseph Thornburg; Emeline, m. Peter Costner (c); Andrew, m. Eliza Rudisill; Barbara, d. s.; Maria, m. Andrew Jenkins, Miss.; Wm., d. young.

**5** Elizabeth Carpenter's children: 6 Mary, Jacob, Maria, Rosa, Alex and Abram. Elizabeth Carpenter and family moved to Arkansas.

**5** Elmina McKee's children: 6 Margt., d. s.; John, m. Amanda Goforth; Jacob, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Goforth; Randall, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lizzie, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Ellen, s.; Peter, m. \_\_\_\_\_. Nearly all these couples had children.

**5** Vinie Queen's children: Frances, m. \_\_\_\_\_ White; Jacob, David, Lizzie, Thomas. This family moved to Miss., and all probably had families.

**5** Ann Thornburg's children: 6 Andrew, m. Jennie Simmons; Mattie, m. Wm. Lowry; Frances, m. Lee Dellinger; Jane, m. Philip Carpenter; Sylvanus, d. s.; Gertie, m. Rufus Carroll; Wm. and Dan'l, twins; Wm., m. Eliza Best; Dan'l, m. Mattie Best, sister to William's wife (daughters of Jackson Best); and Larkin, m. Maggie Smith. 6 Andrew Thornburg's children: 7 Ianna, m. Wm. Anthony; Lee, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Ormand (moved west); Raymond; Ella, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Iva, Ethel, Fanny and Carl. 6 Mattie Lowry's children: 7 Lula, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Vernie, s. 6 Frances Dellinger's children: 7 Ava, m. David Rudisill (c); Grier, m. \_\_\_\_\_; and one son died single. 6 Jane Carpenter's children: 7

Ida, d. young; Chas., in Oklahoma. 6 Gertie Carroll's children: 7 Wm., m. ———; Chas., Vernie, Clarence, Audie, Jesse Hunter; Blanche, d. s.; Leroy and one older than Leroy. 6 Wm. Thornburg's children: 7 Emma, blind and single; and Margt., m. ——— Best. 6 Dan'l Thornburg's children: 7 Lula; Edna, m. ——— Putnam; and Clee. 6 Larkin Thornburg's children: 7 Ava and David.

**5** Andrew Summey's children: 6 See Eliza Rudisill Summey, page 167.

**5** Maria Jenkins had four children by her first husband, Andrew Jenkins, to-wit: 6 Catharine, Mary, Margaret and Andrew. He was a Confederate soldier but after the war he was killed by "bush whackers" in Ark. Some time afterward his widow married W. J. Bennett and had three more sons and perhaps other children.

**4** Elizabeth Smith's children: 5 See John Smith, page 382, et seq.

**4** Margaret Link's children: 5 Joanna, d. s.; Caleb, m. Rhoda Cobb; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Campbell (c); Malinda, m. D. A. Troutman; Andrew, m. Susan Keener; Cynthia, m. Alex Goodson; Cenie, m. Langdon Loftin; Catharine, m. Johnston Burke.

**5** Caleb Link's children: 6 Pemphia, m. Miles Hewett; Olive, m. Andrew Clifford; Sarepta, m. Jno. Ballard; Maggie, m. Ben Chapman; Anna, m. James Bowen; Lizzie, d. s.; Dora, m. Laban Shuford; Robley, m. Leckie Lawing. 6 Pemphia Hewett's children: 7 Lawrence, m. Dora Caldwell and has children; Minnie, m. Forney Lee; Sallie, m. Gus Lynch; Maggie, m. Chas. Weathers; Wash, m. ——— Caldwell. 7 Minnie Lee's children: 8 Eva, Gracie, Carrie, Gaither, Sebe, Robt. 7 Sallie Lynch's children: 8 Myrtle, Bryan, DeWitt, Milton, etc. 7 Maggie Weathers' children: 8 Baby. 7 Wash Hewitt's children: 8 Two, small.

6 Olive Clifford's children: 7 Cora, m. James Hicks; Rhoda, m. Mack Turbyfield; Anne, m. Thos. Wilkinson; Wm., d. s.; Belzy, s.; Chas., s.; and Kluttz, s. 6 Maggie Chapman's children: 7 Lester, Juanita, May and Rosa. 6 Anna Boyd's children: 7 Lizzie Hampton and Franklin. 6 Dora Shuford's children: 7 Lester, d. s. 6 Robley Link's children: 7 Glenn; Broncho, Dewey, Cobb, Percival, Rhoda, Jno. and Parvalle.

**5** Malinda Troutman's children: 6 Mary, m. ——— Dellinger; Callie, m. Chas. Stroup; Andrew, m. Mary Hamrick; Jno.,

m. —— Loftin; Maggie, m. —— Dellinger; and these couples have children.

**5** Andrew Link's children: 6 Mamie, m. Jno. Abernethy; Ed, m. —— Camp; Wm., m. Dora Goodson; Jno., Sallie and Bettie single. 6 Mamie Abernethy's children: 7 Wm., Glenn, etc. 6 Wm. and Ed Link have small children.

**5** Cynthia Goodson's children: 6 Linnie, m. Dan Chatman; Josie, m. Jacob Thompson; Ephm., d. s.; Mary, d. young; Salena, m. Wm. Keener; Hanan, d. s. 6 Linnie Chatman's children: 7 Mary, m. —— Featherston; Lola, m. James Norwood; Flora, m. ——; Lee and Chas., single. 6 Salena Keener's children: 7 Jno., m. Lily Cline; Lewis, m. —— Hewitt; Noah, m. Ora Deaton; Arthur, s.; Lawrence; Sallie, m. Eugene Sigman; Mary, m. Martin Lawing; Dora, m. Traver Lawing.

**5** Kate Burke's children: 6 Ranie, m. Cas. Stroup; Laura, m. Marion Lemons; Etta, s.; Marcellus, Ezelle; Dorus and Wm., d. s.

**5** Cenie Loftin's children: 6 Epsie; Marion, m. Sarah Beal; Murchison, m. Rachael Hagar; Vardry; Philo, m. Rachael Patterson; A. K., m. Octa Sigman; Sallie; Ida, m. Ranney Sigman; and Fanny, s. 6 Marion Loftin's children: 7 Laura, m. Robert Dellinger, and has three or more children; Dora, d. s.; Callie and others. 6 Murchison Loftin's children: 7 Avery, m. Laura Nantz; Jno., s.; and Eugenia, m. Jno. Smith (c). 6 Philo Loftin's children: 7 Harry, Fred and Marrelle. 6 A. K. Loftin was at one time Sheriff of Gaston County. His children are: 7 Lettie, Lawrence, Grady, Claude, Eldridge and infant. 6 Ida Sigman's children: 7 Bessie, Guy, Nettie, Jessie, Harry, d. s.; Russell, Vardry, Clarence and Curtis.

**4** David Friday and wife are buried in the graveyard of his father, Andrew Friday. His tombstone bears this inscription: "David Friday, born Oct. 22, 1807, d. July 1, 1883." His wife's: "Susanna Friday, born ——, died Oct. 27, 1837." His children were: 5 Marion D., m. Sarah Black, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Andrew, m. Mary DePriest; John H., d. s., in Confederate Army, Co. B, 28th N. C. Regt.; Frances, d. s.; Mary Ann, d. s.

**5** For Marion Friday's children, see Marion D. Friday, page 373. Marion D. Friday served his county, Gaston, for many

years as Justice of the Peace, County Commissioner and in other ways has proved himself a useful and influential citizen.

**5** Andrew Friday's children: 6 See Frances Friday, page 300.

**3** John Hoyle, son of John Hoyle and Margaret Costner, his wife, married Rachael Lattimore of Rutherford Co., N. C., and moved to East Tennessee where he raised a large family of children. Later in life he married May S. Love. He had no children by 2nd wife. For his partial history and the names of his children see introduction to this Chapter, page 397. I visited in East Tennessee in search of information concerning the large family of descendants of John Hoyle, thinking that going to the location of the family historian, I would find them better acquainted with one another than we were here. I found, however that they had lost each other as badly as we had done here. I got much information, however, but it makes a rather meagre history of the family and a great deal of this was obtained by after correspondence. I found them saying of each other, "they were no kin to us."

**4** Margaret Wells' children in part were: 5 Levi, Hilliard; Thos., d. s., in Atlanta; Susan, m. Abram Dunn; Mary, m. Ewing W. Carlock, a grandson of 3 David Hoyle, brother to 3 John.

**5** Susan Dunn, Thos. and Jno., living near Cambria, Tenn. Mrs. Carlock lives at Ben Franklin, Texas.

**4** Thos. Lattimore Hoyle's children: 5 John B., m. Mattie Gill and Gussie Parker, *nee* Bledso, and lived at Cleveland, Tenn.; Levi C., m. Mary Ozier, Dawson, Ga.; Jas., d. s., a physician; Thos., d. s.; Susan E., m. Edward Scoville; Andrew, s.; Mahlon, m. Louisa Bates; and Elizabeth, d. s.

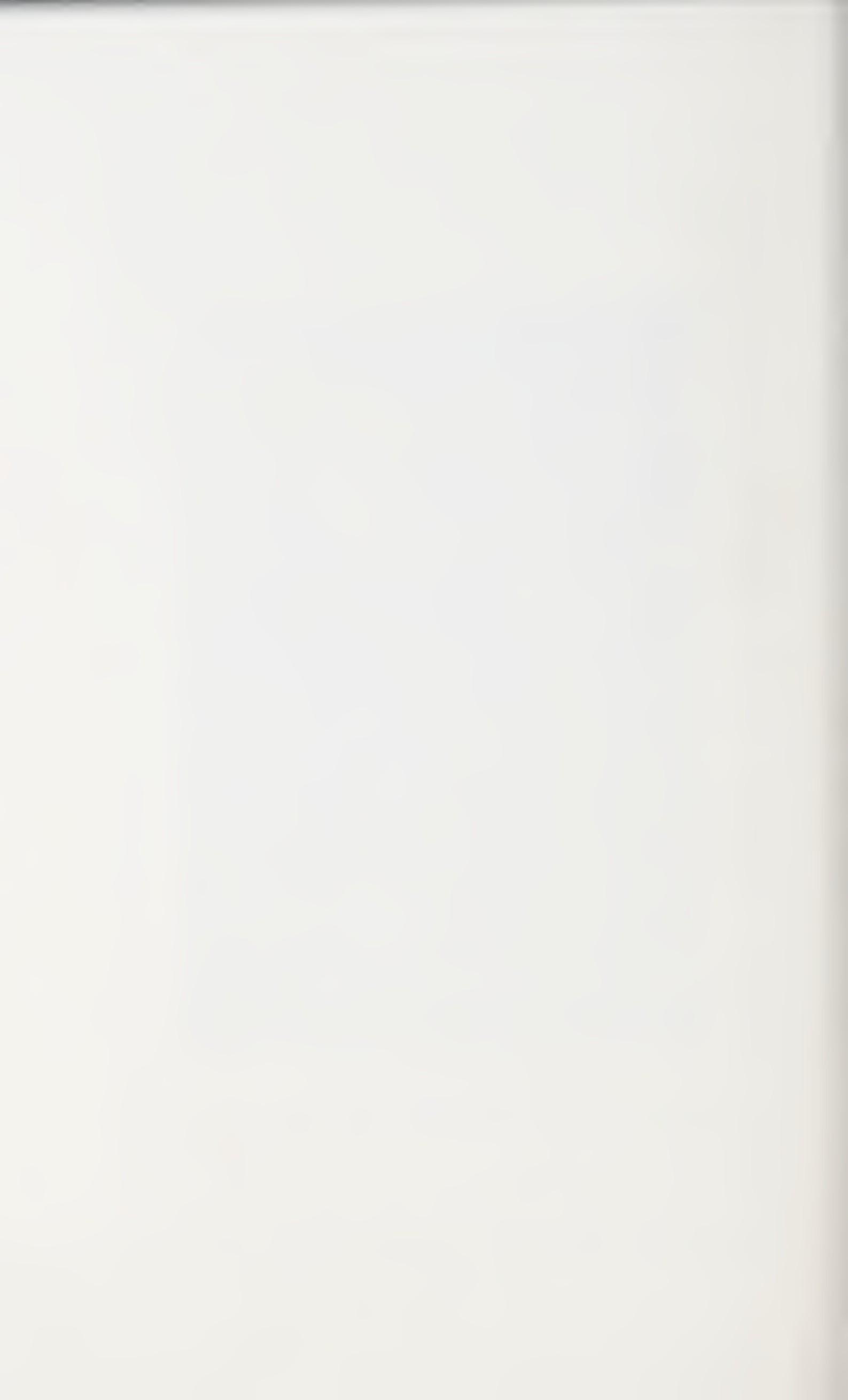
**5** John B. Hoyle was a lawyer of fine ability, and was Circuit Judge in the District in which he lived, Cleveland, Tenn., and as judge was noted for his fairness and justness. He was an influential citizen and everybody's friend. He is dead but still the idol of his people. His last wife survives him. He had six children born—four by his first wife, all died in infancy, and two by his last wife, one died in infancy—and Jno. B., Jr., a young man, single, who lives with his mother in their nice home in Cleveland.

**5** Levi Hoyle left descendants at Dawson, Ga., where he lived and died. His children were: 6 Jno., d. at 3 years of age; Lee C., m. Bessie Peddy; James B., m. Eloise Cocke; Thos. C., m. Ruby Dews; Walter H., m. Maude Livingston; and Mary Lou,



**MARY FRANCES HOYLE (HEYL)**

Nee Mary Frances Lee, wife of Rev. Maxwell Humphrey Hoyle; born March 10, 1849; married July 26, 1870. A sympathetic and capable wife and mother.



m. Dr. Walter W. Harris. 6 Lee C. Hoyle is a lawyer at Dawson, Ga., as was his father. He has one son: 7 Levi, Jr. 6 James B. Hoyle is also a lawyer and was recently living in Atlanta, Ga., and was Private Secretary to Gov. Hoke Smith. He has two children: 7 Anne E. and Elizabeth. 6 Thos. C. Hoyle has one child: 7 Mary. 6 Walter H. Hoyle is a dentist at Dawson. 6 Mary Lou Harris has one child: 7 Mary Lee.

5 Susan E. Scoville lived at Fort Valley, Ga. She was a pleasant correspondent and died during our correspondence after giving me valuable and appreciated help. Her children were: 6 Edwin, b. April 10, 1871, m. Mary I. Ansley Jan. 20, 1896, Macon, Ga.; Jno. B., s., b. Sept. 29, 1876; Mattie, s., b. March 25, 1874; Virgil, b. June 7, 1879, m. Gladys Winn Oct. 7, 1907, a Methodist minister and has two children. 6 Edwin Scoville's children: 7 May Ruth, b. 1897; Edwin A., b. 1898; Helen E., b. 1900; Wallace, b. 1904; Virgil P., b. 1907; Doris, b. 1909. 6 Virgil Scoville's children: 7 Jno. Edwin, b. 1908; and Hattie Sue.

5 Mahlon Hoyle's children: 6 Alvin D., b. 1870; John, b. Feb. 21, 1875; Edwin S., b. 1878; Daisy, b. 1880; Gussie E., b. 1886; Thos. L., b. 1883, d. 1887; Wm. D., b. 1872, d. 1901.

4 Jemima Mastin's children: 5 Jno. J., m. Julia ——; Reuben, m. ——; Sarah, m. —— Proctor, Boston, Mass.; Susan, m. —— Jones; Thos., David; Martha, m. ——. After the Civil War this family lived at Kansas City, Mo., and some of them became wealthy. Mr. Proctor, above named, was with Judge Hoyle, the writer of the historical sketch given introducing this Chapter.

5 Susan Jones has one son: 6 Frank, lawyer, Kansas City.

4 John Hoyle's children (Jno. 3rd): 5 Not learned.

4 David Hoyle left Tenn. and went southward. Children not learned.

4 Susan Jones' children: 5 Jno. Dewitt, Homer, Clarke and Helena. *Norcross Ga.*  
*children. b. Clifford west pt Capt USA; Dewitt*  
*Capt USA Thos. # Naval fc. left Et Coast USA*

4 Dan'l H. Hoyle left Tenn., went south. Children not learned.

4 Adam C. Hoyle left Tenn., went south. Children not learned.

4 Narcissa Mayfield moved to Texas and died there. Children not learned.

3 Susan, daughter of John Hoyle and Margaret Costner, married Peter Wilfong and lived on the south fork of the Catawba River about six miles west of Newton, N. C. They had a daugh-

ter, Catharine, who married Maj. Chas. Wilson and two sons, Mack and Calvin—last married —— Wilson, sister to Maj. Chas., his sister's husband. Further I have failed to learn of Susan Wilfong's family.

**3** Jacob Hoyle, son of Jno. Hoyle and Margaret Costner, married first Catharine Summey, 1803, and after her death, Elizabeth Rhodes. He is abundantly blessed in his posterity—a numerous tribe of good influential men and women. Their children were: 4 Noah, b. 1804, m. Elizabeth Shuford, 1829, died, 1876; Susan, m. Ephraim Shuford; Abel, b. 1811, m. Nancy H. Moorman; Rhoda, m. Tyrce Gant; Reuben, b. 1814, m. Sarah M. Whitener and died, 1893; Humphrey H., m. Elizabeth Dixon.

**4** According to the account and tabulation of the descendants of Noah Hoyle, the oldest son of Jacob Hoyle, made for me by Mrs. Frances O. Thompson of Shelby, N. C., daughter of Noah Hoyle, there was born to Noah Hoyle 12 children; 92 grandchildren; 180 great grandchildren, and 8 great great grandchildren, making a total of 292 descendants of whom 246 were still living. I have to thank Mrs. Thompson for the full details of her father's family. The names of the children of Noah Hoyle were: 5 David, b. Dec. 5, 1830, m. Mary Elliott May 9, 1865; Summey, b. Oct. 2, 1832, d. June 30, 1833; Catharine E., b. April 26, 1834, m. John Cline Oct. 2, 1851; Wm. B., b. Mar. 12, 1836, m. Theresa Self Nov. 12, 1857, Nancy J. Nolan, Jan. 23, 1873 and Adeline Jaynes Feb. 27, 1895; Mary J., b. July 24, 1838, m. John Lutz May 2, 1872; Maxwell Humphrey, b. June 10, 1841, m. Mary Lee July 26, 1870, d. Mar. 24, 1908; Susan Ann, b. Sept. 3, 1843, m. Henry Warlick, 1869; Sarah N., b. Jan. 2, 1846, m. Dan'l Keever and died April 28, 1901; Eliza A., b. April 24, 1848, m. John Gant Feb. 9, 1868; Martha H.<sup>oyle</sup> and Frances O., twins, b. Nov. 29, 1851; Martha H., m. Robt. E. Porter Aug. 27, 1872; Frances O., m. Horace Thompson, 1874; Abel Jno. R., b. Sept. 17, 1854, m. Jane Eskridge Jan. 20, 1876.

**5** David Hoyle's children: 6 Abel B., b. July 1, 1866, d. s., Feb. 8, 1887; Sarah E., b. Mar. 13, 1868, m. Durant Jones Oct. 8, 1890; Ellen T., b. Aug. 25, 1870; Mary W., b. Dec. 20, 1875, d. s., March 12, 1898; Jno. E., b. Nov. 18, 1877; Catharine C., b. April 16, 1880, m. Loami Palmer; Ambrose H., b. April 29, 1883. 6 Sarah E. Jones' children: 7 Hoyle, b. Sept. 22, 1891; Paul C. and Mary W., twins, b. July 18, 1893. Durant Jones

was killed, 1894. 6 Catharine Palmer's children: 7 Mary D., b. Dec. 20, 1900; Thos. V., b. Feb. 27, 1903; Yates S., b. Feb. 24, 1906.

**5** Catharine Cline's children: 6 Elizabeth C., b. Nov. 21, 1852; Jane, b. 1853; Martha S., b. Feb. 9, 1856, m. Cicero Thompson Oct. 9, 1879; Frances E., b. July 16, 1858, m. John Dixon Mar. 9, 1882; David Maxwell, b. Aug. 25, 1860, m. Amanda Carpenter Dec. 24, 1885; Ambrose H., b. Mar. 12, 1865, m. Olive McBrayer Mar. 9, 1894, killed, 1908; Ella, b. Sept. 14, 1867, m. Jos. Carpenter Jan. 7, 1885; Laura Anna, deaf mute, b. Feb. 2, 1870; John Cline died, 1899. 6 Martha Thompson's children: 7 Bertha, b. 1880, d. 1887; Benjamin, b. 1882; John, b. 1884; Fred, b. 1886; George, b. 1887; Mabel, b. 1892, and Maude, b. 1897.

6 Frances Dixon's children: 7 Thos., b. 1885, d. 1890; Lucy, b. 1887, m. Muncy Dorsey, 1902; Catharine, b. 1889; Walter, b. 1891; Ambrose, b. 1893, and John, b. 1896. 7 Lucy Dorsey's children: 8 Dixon. John Dixon, husband of Frances Cline, died, 1896. 6 David Maxwell Cline's children: 7 Catharine, b. 1887; Hettie, b. 1889, m. Kenneth Ramsaur, 1907; Schenck, b. 1891; John, b. 1892; Irene, b. 1894; Bertha, b. 1897; Otis, b. 1899; Geo., b. 1902; Marie, b. 1905; Madge and Susie.

6 Ambrose Cline's children: 7 Nina, b. 1895; Lois, b. 1897; Ruby, b. 1898; John, b. 1900; Catharine, b. 1902; Hoyle, b. 1904; Calvin, b. 1906. Ambrose Cline was killed by Luke Banner Feb., 1908, in Watauga Co., N. C. 6 Ella Carpenter's children: 7 Joyce, b. 1888; Cline, b. 1890; Annie, b. 1892; Augustus, b. 1894; Catharine, b. 1896; Esther, b. 1898; Robert, b. 1900; Ruth, b. 1903; Maxwell O., b. 1905.

**5** Wm. B. Hoyle's children: 6 Lemuel, b. Aug. 17, 1858, m. Susan Dixon, 1887; Alice, b. Feb. 21, 1860, m. Rev. Lee Falls 1887; Noah, b. 1860, m. Lonie Moore, 1885; Belle, b. 1862, m. Thos. Elliott, 1878, d. 1905; Elizabeth, b. 1865, m. Fletcher Campbell, 1890; Malinda, b. 1867, m. Wm. Boggs, 1886; John, b. 1869, m. Sevilla Cranford, 1897; Julia, b. 1871, m. Wellington Gantt, 1892, died 1901. The above all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Thos. N., b. Jan. 30, 1874, d. Oct. 3, 1899; Maxwell N., b. July 15, 1877, m. Mary Belle Lovengood, 1902; Mary Emma, b. June 13, 1880, m. Dr. Jos. Young, 1904; Ollie, b. Jan.

19, 1886, m. Homer Isenhour, 1908; C. Gault, b. July 24, 1883, d. 1893; Lou and Ella. 6 Lemuel Hoyle's children: 7 Edgar W., b. 1888; Marion, b. 1890; Hugh, b. 1891; Adeline, b. 1892; Ada, b. 1894.

6 Alice Falls' children: 7 Robert, b. 1890; Gault, b. 1892; Gertrude, b. 1895; Anderson, b. 1897, d. 1898. 6 Noah Hoyle's children: 7 Della, b. 1886; Walter, b. 1888; Edith, b. 1892; Therissa, b. 1895; Winnie, b. 1899; Andrew, b. 1902; Claude, b. 1904. 6 Belle Hoyle-Elliott's children: 7 Susan, b. 1880; Sarah, b. 1882, d. 1896; Mary, b. 1884, m. Sam'l Latimer, 1900; Margaret, b. 1886, m. Matt. Latimer, 1902; Julia, b. 1888; Alice, b. 1890; Wm., b. 1892; John, b. 1894; Florence, b. 1896; Jennie, b. 1898; Belle, b. 1904. 7 Mary Latimer's children: 8 Thos and Carson. 7 Margaret Latimer's children: 8 Jno., Belle and Frank. 6 Elizabeth Campbell's children: 7 Lee, b. 1891; Theresa, b. 1892; Ella, b. 1894; Wade, b. 1896, d. 1897; Wm., b. 1898; Julia, b. 1899; Jno., b. 1901; Ruth, b. 1903; Thomas, b. 1905; and Sara Eliz. 6 Malinda Boggs' children: 7 Lee, b. 1888, m. Hattie Dixon; Maude, b. 1890, d. 1899; Emma, b. 1893, m. Marion Powers; Villa, b. 1895; Fred, b. 1897; Andrew, b. 1899; Bertha, b. 1902; Della, b. 1905.

6 John Hoyle's children: 7 Jno., b. 1898; Mary, b. 1900; Elizabeth, b. 1902; Cranford, b. 1904. 6 Julia Gantt's children: 7 Dorman, b. 1893; Clara, b. 1895; Mary Lizzie, b. 1897. 6 Julia Gantt died in 1900. Her husband, Wellington Gantt, died in 1898. 6 Maxwell Hoyle's children: 7 Wm., b. 1903; and Frances, b. 1905. 6 Mary Emma Young's children: 7 Warren, b. 1906. 6 Ollie Isenhour's children: 7 Wm. David.

5 Mary J. Hoyle Lutz, daughter of Noah Hoyle, had the following children: 6 Theodore and Emma, twins, b. Aug. 1873; Theodore, m. Dona Patterson, 1898; Georgianna, b. Dec. 25, 1875; Hoyle, b. Feb. 21, 1877, m. Mabel Ellis, 1907 (c); Cicero, b. June 1, 1878, m. Theodosia Webb, 1904; Forrest, b. Mar. 25, 1880, m. Zora Cornwall; Noah, b. 1881, d. 1881; Mary, b. May 9, 1882, m. Bruce Ford, 1907. 6 Theodore Lutz's children: 7 Luna, b. 1900; Fay, b. 1902; Madge, b. 1904. 6 Cicero Lutz's children: 7 Wray, b. 1905. 6 Forrest Lutz's children: 7 Worth, b. 1906. 6 Mary Ford's children: 7 Beryl.

5 Maxwell Humphrey Hoyle, son of Noah Hoyle, was a brave Confederate soldier and after the war became for the rest of

his life a valiant soldier of the Cross, being a faithful minister of the M. E. Church, South—noted for his self-denying life and unswerving devotion to duty. After the good fight and victory won he went to his peace and reward on the 24th day of March, 1908. He rests in beautiful Elmwood Cemetery in Charlotte, N. C. His faithful wife was Mary Frances Lee, daughter of Berry W. Lee and Hannah Eliz. Eison, daughter of Dr. Frederick Eison. These belonged to the great Lee family of Virginia. The children of Rev. Maxwell Hoyle and wife were: 6 Hanna Elizabeth, b. Sept. 25, 1872, m. Wm. F. Rucker Dec. 29, 1903; Jesse Lee, b. Sept. 16, 1874, m. Bright S. Ogburn Oct. 29, 1910; Mary Caldwell, b. July 20, 1879, d. s.; Helen Ramsaur, b. April 21, 1882; Maude S., b. Oct. 9, 1884; Chas. Marvin, b. June 17, 1887, d. June 27, 1887. 6 Hanna Elizabeth Rucker has one child: 7 Wm. Maxwell, b. Dec. 9, 1906. 6 Jesse Lee Hoyle has an infant daughter: 7 Fannie Caldwell.

**5** Susan Hoyle Warlick, daughter of Noah Hoyle, had only one child: 6 Clarence, b. 1870, m. Maggie Falls, 1902, and had three children: 7 Vera, b. 1903; Mittie, b. 1905; and Andrew, b. 1907.

**5** Sarah Nancy Keever, daughter of Noah Hoyle, had the following children: 6 Albert H., b. Dec. 12, 1868; Franklin Lee, b. Nov. 25, 1870, d. Nov. 30, 1870; Ollie May, b. Nov. 1, 1871, m. Harry C. Wells Sept. 21, 1892; Nettie Alice, b. Feb. 7, 1874, m. Sherley C. Nichols July 19, 1899; Lester Marvin, b. Aug. 30, 1876, m. Myrtle Bakewell; Maggie C., b. Dec. 24, 1878, d. Oct. 23, 1894; Minnie Wilmer, b. May 15, 1881, d. Oct. 9, 1884; Bertha E., b. Oct. 26, 1883; Clarence E., b. Mar. 17, 1886; Mary B., b. Oct. 13, 1889. 6 Ollie Wells' children: 7 Susan H., b. June 5, 1893; Harry A., b. Nov. 20, 1895; Dan'l L., b. July 23, 1898; Geo. A., b. Sept. 15, 1900; Ollie, b. Aug. 24, 1903; Joe G., b. April 1, 1907. 6 Nettie A. Nichols' children: 7 Margt. Lucile, b. Dec. 1, 1900; Jno., b. Oct. 22, 1906; Shirley C., b. Feb. 20, 1909.

**5** The children of Eliza Gantt, daughter of Noah Hoyle, were: 6 M. North, b. June 2, 1869, m. Mary E. Hoyle Oct. 22, 1891, and Cora Propst Jan. 5, 1908; Wm. Alonzo, b. Nov. 9, 1870, m. Susan Nolan Jan. 3, 1892; Jos. Robinson, b. Dec. 2, 1872, m. Dulcinea Tillman Dec. 10, 1899; Mary R. E., b. Mar. 19, 1874, m. Jno. F. Dellinger June 9, 1895, and Wm. P. Wortman; Alfie

L., b. May 6, 1875, m. Jacob L. Saine Dec. 14, 1895; Benjamin T., b. Aug. 4, 1876, m. Lou Lutz Dec. 10, 1902; Florence A., b. Feb. 9, 1880, m. Jas. Osborne Hord (c), Nov. 28, 1909; Susan E., b. Feb. 20, 1881, m. John Tillman June 28, 1898; Summey O., b. Nov. 25, 1882, m. Anna Hoffman July 4, 1907; Hettie S., b. Aug. 4, 1884, m. Edgar Wm. Dixon Jan. 5, 1907; Edgar John, b. May 26, 1886, d. June 7, 1887; Cornelia E., b. June 9, 1888, m. Clayton P. Dellinger Nov. 12, 1906. 6 M. North Gantt's children: 7 Hoyle A., b. 1893, d. 1898; Clegg R., b. 1895; Paul D., b. 1898; Mary H. L., b. 1902, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Archie F.

6 Wm. Alonzo Gantt's children: 7 Grace G., b. 1893; Clarence A., b. 1895; Mary L., b. 1897; Johnie G., b. 1900; Sarah E., b. 1902; Sophia G., b. 1907; and Irma F. 6 Joseph R. Gantt's children: 7 Roy O., b. 1900; Emma N., b. 1902; Ruby A., b. 1904; Selma J., b. 1906, d. s. 6 Mary R. E. Dellinger's children: 7 Jessie C., b. 1899. Jno. Dellinger died in 1900 and his widow, Mary R. E., m. Wm. P. Wortman Mar. 26, 1908.

6 Alfie L. Sain's children: 7 Ezell R., b. 1898; Mary V., b. 1899; Ora J., b. 1900; Elgie B., b. 1901; Wm. D., b. 1903; Jno. D., b. 1905; Caldwell E., b. 1906; Bertie, b. 1908; and Edith F. 6 Benjamin T. Gantt's children: 7 Marcus S., b. 1903; Jno. T., b. 1904; Robert Stacy, b. 1906; Evans W., b. 1908. 6 Florence A. Hord has no children reported. 6 Susan E. Tillman's children: 7 Marion B., b. 1900, d. 1904; Eva C., b. 1902, d.; Jno. H., b. 1904; Wilbur A., b. 1907; Reed and Coyt. 6 Summey O. Gantt's children: 7 None reported. 6 Hettie S. Dickson's children: 7 Lucy A., b. 1908; and Jessie, b. 1910. 6 Edgar J. Gantt died infant. 6 Cornelia Dellinger's children: 7 Jno. F., b. 1907; and Adaline, b. 1909.

5 Martha H. Porter's children: 6 Robt. Hoyle, b. July 30, 1873, m. Grace N. Mentz, d. July 11, 1910; John M., b. May 27, 1875, s.; Margt. Elizabeth, b. May 29, 1877, m. Geo. C. Williams Feb. 11, 1903; Edgar E., b. July 22, 1879, s.; Bertha L., b. June 29, 1881, m. Clifton Smith Oct. 10, 1905; Lela E., b. Jan. 28, 1883, m. Chas. Eskridge Jan. 28, 1908; Florence M., b. June 21, 1886, m. —— Boyd (Charlotte, N. C.), Oct. 6. 1910 (c).

6 Robt. Hoyle Porter's children: 7 Robt. DeWitt, b. Jan. 1,

1898; Jno. Fred, b. June 21, 1899; Gladys L., b. April 19, 1901; Nancy L., b. Sept. 19, 1904. 6 M. Elizabeth Williams' children: 7 Russell, b. Dec. 6, 1903; Wm. W., b. April 1, 1906; Carrie E., b. Sept. 3, 1907; Robt. P., b. Jan. 29, 1909. 6 Bertha L. Smith's children: 7 Martha Frances, b. Feb. 10, 1907; and Jno. P., b. Oct. 14, 1908. 6 Lela Eskridge's children: 7 Charles R., b. Nov. 2, 1909.

**5** Frances O. Thompson, daughter of Noah Hoyle, lives at Shelby, N. C., and to her I acknowledge indebtedness for this information concerning her father and his descendants. It is the best long report I have received from any source in the preparation of this work. She was blessed with eight children to-wit: 6 Leola, b. June 26, 1875, m. Augustus C. Durham; Zollicoffer and Chivus, b. Mar. 27 and 28, 1878, twins; Zollicoffer, m. Claudia Hoke March 27, 1902; and Chivus, m. Connie Grier, June 28, 1903; Zula, b. Feb. 29, 1880, m. Julius Austin, 1905; Carl, b. May 5, 1882; Emmett, b. April 23, 1884; Rush, b. Mar. 17, 1886; Madge, b. May 15, 1893, Noah Hoyle's youngest grandchild.

*Seattle Wash*                                   *(Bellinham, Wash)*

6 Leola Durham's children: 7 Frances M., b. May 1, 1901; Eliz. Fay, b. April 8, 1903; Marion L., b. Mar. 24, 1905; Thos. A., b. Mar. 13, 1911. 6 Zollicoffer Thompson's children: 7 Loy, b. June 23, 1903; Clivus Heyward, b. Nov. 8, 1904; Julian, b. Feb. 3, 1907; Claude H., b. Mar. 27, 1909. 6 Clivus Thompson's children: 7 Frances, b. June 19, 1905; Ruth, b. Jan. 13, 1909, and died June 24, 1910.

**5** John Hoyle, son of Noah Hoyle and youngest child, had the following children: 6 Florence E., b. Nov. 19, 1876, m. James Alex Royster Oct. 29, 1896; Forrest E., b. July 23, 1878, d. July 6, 1879; Dora E., b. July 31, 1883; Loran E., b. Mar. 10, 1888; Laurel E., b. April 25, 1890. 6 Florence E. Royster's children: 7 Otis E., b. Aug. 8, 1897; Hoyle W., b. Feb. 17, 1901, and died Mar. 2, 1901; Jonnie K., b. July 20, 1903; Clare J., b. Feb. 14, 1909. James Alex Royster was killed by lightning Aug. 29, 1909.

**4** Susan Shuford, daughter of Jacob Hoyle, had children: 5 Pinkney H., m. Susan Marks; Catharine, m. Rev. Wm. Clark; Thos. S., a Confederate soldier, and killed at Chancellorsville, 1863. He had no children.

**5** Pinkney H. Shuford's children: 6 Wm., m. ——— Shuford

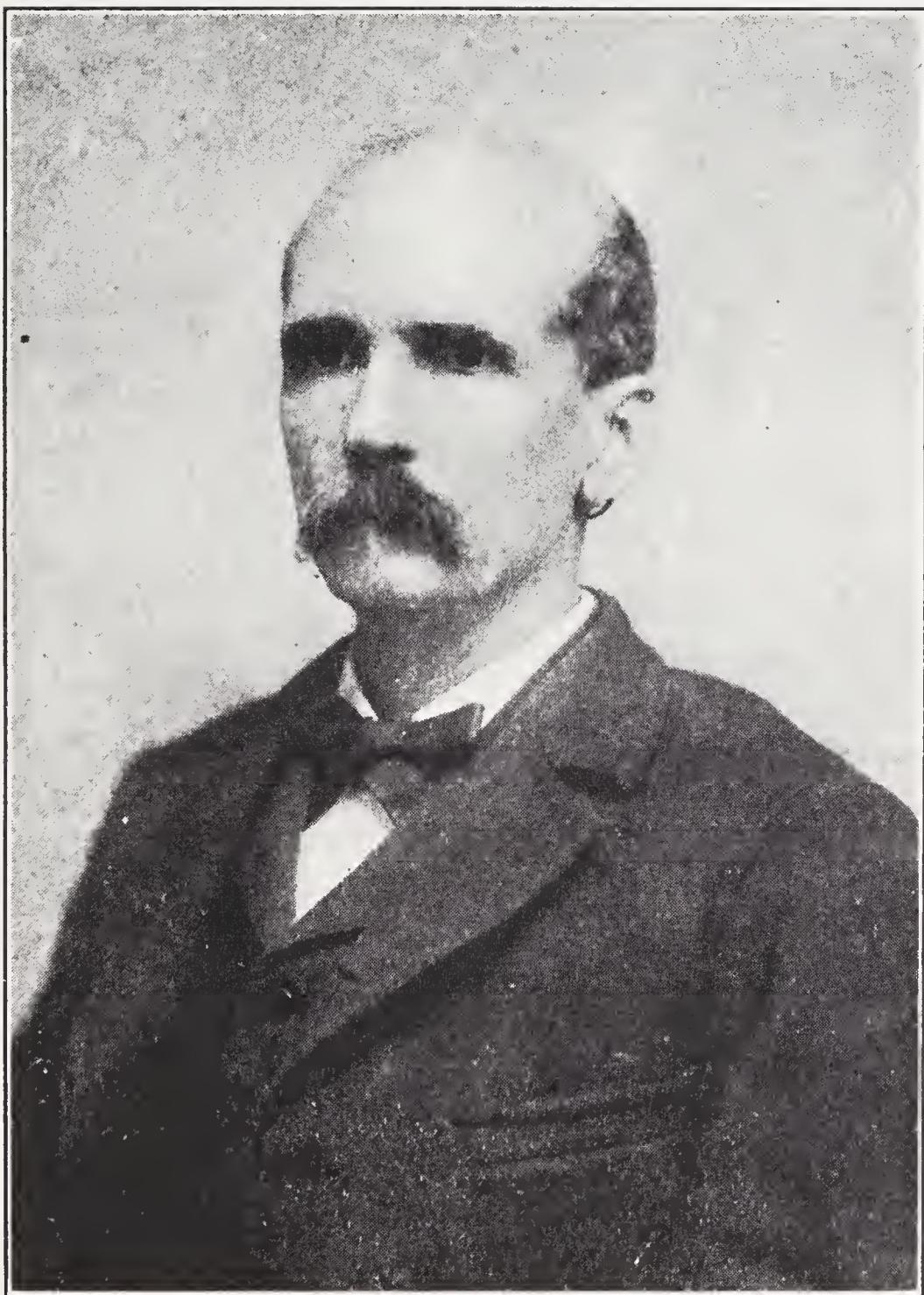
and Sallie Clay (c); Fanny, d. s.; Lemuel, m. —— Lindsay (c); Joseph.

**5** Catharine Clark's children: 6 Wm. M., m. ——; and has three daughters: 7 Hattie, m. ——; Mamie, m. —— Smith; and Kate, m. ——.

**4** Abel Hoyle's children: 5 Mary Cath., b. May 23, 1836, died Aug. 25, 1836; Lemuel J., b. Sept. 25, 1839. Lemuel Hoyle, son of Abel Hoyle, was married Oct., 1869, to Emma R. Higgins who was born, 1849, and died, 1874, and then Lemuel Hoyle married Mary E. Round, Dec., 1875. The children of Lemuel J. Hoyle were: 6 Robert A., s., b. 1870; Frank L., b. 1872, these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Geo. Abel, b. 1877, s.; Louise V., b. 1879, m. Rev. M. B. Clegg; Mary M., b. 1880, m. J. W. Beam; Kate Ellen, b. 1882. 6 Frank L. Hoyle married Marietta Walker, 1874, and to them were born seven children: 7 Marvin F., 1895; Edith V., 1896; Harry L., 1897, d. 1902; Emma E., 1899; Frances E., 1901; Jessie W., 1903; Ethel M., 1905. 6 Louise V. Klegg's children: 7 Wm. Lem., Mary A., Chas. R. 6 Mary M. Beam's children: 7 John Lem. and baby girl. M. B. Clegg, husband of Louise V. Hoyle, is a Meth. minister living at Crouse, N. C. Lemuel J. Hoyle was born Sept. 25, 1839; was married to Emma R. Higgins (who was born, 1849, and died in 1874), and then married Mary E. Round of Lenoir, N. C. He was one of the best and most popular men in Cleveland Co., N. C., and for years was a most efficient and accommodating Clerk of the Superior Court of his county. He has died since giving me the above history of his family.

**4** Rhoda Gantt, daughter of Jacob Hoyle, had born ten children, seven of whom died without issue, and one of them was killed in the Confederate Army in the seven days' fight at Richmond, Va., in 1862. These children were: 5 Abel, s.; Marcus, s.; Frank, s.; Sarah, m. Wm. White and Wm. Warlick; A. G., m. Emma Browning; Melvin, m. Lizzie Webber and Georgianna Jones; Susie, m. Meek Webber and John Webber; and three others died young.

**5** A. G. Gantt is a Methodist minister and has labored in his ministry many years. His children are: 6 Mazon, m. ——, in Texas; Marvin, s.; Claude, s.; Gamewell, s.; Mamie, m. Rev. Edgar Dickson; Dessie, s. 6 Mazon Gantt has children in Tex. 6 Mamie Dixon's children: 7 Nellie and Paul.



HON. LEMUEL J. HOYLE  
For years Clerk of Superior Court, Shelby, N. C.



**5** Melvin Gantt's children: 6 Abel, m. ——, in Cal.; Wellington C., m. Julia Hoyle, daughter of Wm. Hoyle; Emma, m. Benj. Ivy; Ella, m. John Ledford, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife; Robt., Sam'l; and Vashti, m. Clayton Peeler (c). 6 Abel Gantt's children: 7 Has some in Cal. 6 Wellington Gantt's children: 7 See Julia Gantt, page 460. 6 Emma Ivy's children: 7 Three, names not learned. 6 Ella Ledford has three.

**5** Susan Webber's children: 6 Meek, m. Kezzie Woosley and has 2 children; Rhoda, m. Rev. Chas. Goode and has three children, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lester, Pearl, Ernest, Morris and Dessie.

**4** Reuben Hoyle, son of Jacob Hoyle, was born, 1814, and died, 1893. He married Sarah M. Whitener, born, 1816, and died, 1904. They were married July 19, 1838. To them were born nine children, one of whom died in infancy. The others lived to be grown. His children were: 5 Wm. C. T., b. April 17, 1839, d. s., Oct. 1, 1871; Catharine L. C., b. Nov. 23, 1840, m. Chas. L. Phillips, Rowan Co., Feb. 15, 1866; Susan A. P., b. Feb. 24, 1843, d. s., June 26, 1878; Philip A. G., b. June 8, 1845, m. M. S. Johnson; Abel A. S., b. Sept. 10, 1847, d. s., Oct. 10, 1878; S. B. Ann, b. Nov. 3, 1848, m. Robt. P. Dakin (Newton, N. C.); M. E. E., b. Oct. 1, 1851, d. s., May 31, 1906; N. F. L., b. Nov. 27, 1856, s. (Plateau, N. C.); and one other died infant.

**5** Catharine L. C. Philips' children: 6 Mary G., b. 1866, m. E. T. Adams of Asheville, N. C., and died May 26, 1903; Jno. W., b. 1868, m. Ella Edmiston and has one child; Anna, b. 1870, m. Paul Barger of Rowan Co.; Thos., b. 1872, m. —— Campbell, and has one child: 7 Paul; Susie, b. 1875, s.; Wallace, b. 1877, s.; Robt., b. 1880, s.; Sallie, b. 1883, m. Henry Clay and has two children; Wade, b. 1886, m. ——, in Ga., 1907. 6 Mary Adams has two sons: 7 Hoyle and Thad.

**5** Philip A. G. Hoyle is a prominent citizen, living near Newton, N. C. He has served his country bravely in war, faithfully in peace, having been a soldier of the Confederacy and a member of the N. C. Legislature and held other places of trust and responsibility. His children are: 6 Walter T., m. Maggie Lowe; Joseph, s., a conductor of S. C. R. R.; Robert Bruce, a book-keeper in Richmond, Va. 6 Walter T. Hoyle lives at Newton and has three small children: 7 Norris, Kenneth and infant.

**5** S. B. Ann Dakins' children: 6 Ray; and Sue Amy, m. —— Anderson. 6 Ray Dakins, single, lives at Rock Hill, S. C.  
6 Sue Amy Anderson recently married and lives at Newton, N. C.

**4** Humphrey Hunter Hoyle, youngest child of Jacob Hoyle, was born in Lincoln Co., N. C., Aug. 31, 1818. He married Elizabeth Dixon of Cleveland Co., N. C., June 4, 1845, and died Aug. 14, 1869. Like his grandfather, John Hoyle, he had thirteen children, to-wit: 5 Jane E., b. April 17, 1846, d. Feb. 15, 1880, s.; Martha, b. Aug. 16, 1847, m. Frank Houck of Lenoir, May 22, 1879; Abel T., b. Oct. 25, 1848, m. Lily Gibson of Calvert, Tex., 1881; Chas. L. H., b. April 19, 1850, m. Howell Tindall, of Lanark, Ark., and Sue Smith; Henry, b. Nov. 18, 1851, m. Alice Carpenter of Kings Mountain, 1897, and died Dec. 8, 1901; Millard F., b. Feb. 10, 1853, m. Ella Coleman of Dallas, Texas; Franklin D., b. Mar. 19, 1855, died Sept. 1, 1857; Wm. D., b. Oct. 21, 1857, died, 1901, at Dallas, Texas; James E., b. Dec. 23, 1859, m. Ninna Ratz of Rowan Co., N. C.; Lydia, b. Sept. 21, 1861, m. Chas. Hunter, May 23, 1886, d. July, 1899; Ellen L., b. May 16, 1863, m. Chas. Barry of Ark., d. 1901; Robert L., b. Dec. 18, 1865, died Oct. 10, 1882; Ollie, b. June 8, 1867, and lives at Hickory, N. C., unmarried.

**3** Adam Hoyle, son of John and Margaret Hoyle, was born in 1780. He lived, I think, in N. C. until after his second marriage. He was considered a wealthy man and owned slaves, land and other property. He then moved to Georgia and settled in or near Decatur. He died there and I was told by an old resident of that town that he was buried in the cemetery of that town. I had no guide but diligent search made by me failed to reveal his resting place. Adam Hoyle's children: 4 Geo., m. —— Erwin; Mary, m. —— Dobbs; Margaret, m. Thos. Jones, whose 1st wife was her 1st cousin, Susan, daughter of John Hoyle; Sarah E., m. B. S. Hardeman; Peter Fite, m. Margt. Kirkpatrick and Mrs. Pittman; Solomon, s., burned to death at school; and Barbara, single, burned to death at one of her father's negro cabins. These were the children by the 1st wife and for descendants by 2nd wife, see Sallie Rhyne, page 225.

**4** George Hoyle's children: 5 Wm., Sam'l, Imogene, Alvarine, Geo., Eli, Belle and Frank.

**4** Mary Dobbs lived in Ala. and had about fifteen children, names not learned.

**4** Margaret Jones' children: 5 Adam, Thos., Frank, Geo., Reps, Peter Fite and a daughter.

**4** Sarah E. Hardeman's children: 5 Sarah A., m. Jno. M. G. Medock; Margaret H., m. Owen H. Brewster (c); Martha L.; Geo.; Dr. Jno. L. M., m. Miss Lee Davis; Virgil, Mary C. F.; and Bessie B., m. ——.

**4** Peter Fite Hoyle was for a long time a prominent and active practicing physician of Decatur and at one time had large estate of lands, negroes, mills, etc. He and his wife died and are buried at Decatur. His children were at least in part: 5 Margaret, m. Jno. Cothran and Jno. Benedict and moved to Florida; Georgia, m. Jno. Q. Adams; Fredonia, m. Wm. Haddock; and Ellen, m. F. Gregory. The first of these was by 1st wife, and the others by 2nd wife.

**5** Margaret Cothran-Benedict's children: 6 Ida and Nannie by 1st husband; and by 2nd: Susie, Minnie, Mary, Lula, Estella and Fanny.

**5** Georgia Adams' children: 6 Percy H., Atty., Prudential Building, Atlanta, Ga.

**5** Fredonia Haddock lived at Jacksonville, Fla., and had children.

**5** Ellen Gregory's children: 6 Dorris and I think a daughter married —— Jackson. I am indebted to Mrs. M. H. Brewster, still living at Canton, Ga., for the greater part of this information concerning the family of Adam Hoyle.

**3** David Hoyle, son of John Hoyle and Margaret Costner, moved to East Tennessee with his brother, John, and lived near Etowah and died there. He and his wife are buried at the "Old Providence" graveyard. His children married and went further west—some to Dade Co., Mo., and some to Texas. These were: 4 Peter, m. Mary Carlock and settled on Big Sock River, Mo.; Elizabeth, m. —— Carlock; Jonas, m. Parthena Chatten; John, m. Sue Vaughn who after her husband's death married Alex C. Robinson of Athens, Tenn., where she lives; Caleb R., a Methodist or Baptist preacher, married three times and after his death his widow and about all his children moved to Texas; Felix, youngest son of David Hoyle, went to Cal. and then to Chili and was never heard from; Sallie, daughter of David Hoyle, m. James S. Green and died near Ft. Payne, Ala., in 1854; Mary, m. M. C. Reynolds.

**4** Peter Hoyle's children: 5 Jonas M. and David Laken, twins; David L., m. Aramenta J. Kelly; Thos. B., Peter F., Hartwell, Adaline, Sarah Elizabeth, Sennia and Mary.

**5** David Laken's children: 6 Shelly, Arthur; Lem L., m. Minnie F. Reynolds; David Laken and Lily May. 6 Lemuel L. Hoyle lives at Decatur, Texas, and has one son: 7 Ralph Lemuel.

**4** Jonas Hoyle's children: 5 Fanny, m. David Blevins and lives at Decatur, Tenn. He had no children.

**4** Caleb R. Hoyle's wives were Miranda Cook, Adaline Cantrell and Rebecca Dodson. His children so far as learned were: Wayne and Mary C. by 1st wife; Felix by 2nd wife; and Anna, Sarah and Minta by 3rd wife. I think Mary C. married Sam'l G. Chestnut, Monroe, Texas.

**4** Sarah Green's children: 5 Sam'l A., d. s. in Cal.; Elizabeth, m. Thos. K. B. McSpadden; Margaret, m. Marion Gardner and Calvin Blevins; Caleb, Sarah and Miranda, all three died single; Josephine, m. —— Lowry; Mary Olivia, m. Thos. Payne; David H., m. Cora Wear; Parthenia, m. Wm. Curtis, Mart, Tex.; Andrew, m. Vashti Oliver (c); and John P., m. Letitia Ann Hunt.

**5** Elizabeth McSpadden's children: 6 Jno. W., Joel C., Sarah A., Thos., Fair, Frank and Magnus (Chelsea, Okla.).

**5** Margt. Gardner-Blevins' children: 6 James and Lonie, d. s.; Pearl, m. Jas. Franklin; Rena, m. Senith Adkins; Adelia, m. —— Martin.

**5** Josephine Lowry's children: 6 Wallace L., Isaac R., Plainview and Mart, Tex.

**5** Mary O. Payne's children: 6 Lizzie, m. —— Wrenn; Grace, m. —— Maxwell; Ella, m. ——; Minnie, m. —— Nichols; Jno. and Eric.

**5** David H. Green's children: 6 Cecil and Mona, Portland Creek, O.

**5** Jno. P. Green has been of great help to me in giving information and direction to others who could help. Others told me he had investigated and written some sketches of similar character. He is a well known and intelligent citizen but he doesn't seem fond of blowing his own horn and so he has left me with scant information of himself. His wife died in 1904. His children are three daughters: 6 Alberta, m. Germyn Clack; Dollie and Vinta, both single. Mrs. Clack lives at Texico, N. M., and

the others are with their father at Etowah, Tenn. The two oldest daughters are teachers.

**4** Elizabeth Carlock's children: 5 Ewing W., m. Mary Wells, granddaughter of Jno. Hoyle, Ben Franklin, Tex.; Isaac D., Jno. C., Robt.; Nancy J., m. Sam'l Wilson; Lizzie, m. Jos. Knox; Catharine A., m. —— Hilliard; Sarah, m. Robt. Wells; Araminta, m. —— Cantrell.

**4** Mary Reynolds' children: 5 One, m. —— Booker, Comanchie, Okla.; James, Gen'l Jackson, Dixie, Sarah, Specie, Adeline. The girls are mostly married and live in Georgia.

**3** Fanny Hoyle, daughter of John and Margt. Hoyle, was born Feb. 14, 1783, m. Daniel Reinhardt, b. April 16, 1779. He died July 6, 1864, and is buried at Waleska, Ga. They moved from N. C. to Ga. and he became a prominent citizen of his community. They raised ten children—seven sons and three daughters, to-wit: 4 Lewis Warlick, Ephraim, John, Adam, Christian, Michael, Jacob, Sallie, Fanny and Louisa.

**4** Lewis W. Reinhardt was born Sept. 2, 1804, m. Jane Harbin, b. 1810, and died, 1898. Mr. Reinhardt died Feb. 10, 1884. Their children were: 5 Nathaniel F., b. Jan. 1, 1833, d. s., June 2, 1862; Frances Helen, b. May 20, 1835, died single, June, 1900; Susan A., b. July 26, 1836, m. Isaac Barrett and White Sharp; Martha A., b. July 26, 1838, m. Jason Blanton; Mary J., b. June 17, 1840, m. J. J. A. Sharp; Augustus M., b. June 22, 1842, and lives in Atlanta, Ga.; Geo. L., b. April 19, 1844, died June 18, 1863.

**5** Susan A. Barrett-Sharp's children: 6 Maggie, m. J. T. Atherton, by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Dr. W. B., A. W., J. W.; Lucy, m. Dr. R. M. Moore. 6 Maggie Atherton lives at Jasper, Ga. Their children are: 7 Several, names not learned. Mr. Atherton represents his county, Pickens, in the Georgia Legislature. 6 Dr. W. B. Sharp is a practicing physician of Atlanta. He is married and has one son. 6 J. W. Sharp is also married and has two daughters: 7 Midlred and Susan. 6 Lucy Moore has three children. Her husband also has been a Georgia Legislator.

**5** Martha Ann Blanton's children: 6 Dr. L. J., Atlanta, Ga.; Rev. E. J., Baptist minister in Okla.; Fredonia, s., one of the teachers in Reinhardt Normal College at Waleska, Ga.

**5** Mary J. Sharp's children: 6 R. C., m. Mary J. Sewell; Homer F., m. Kate Lazenby; G. W., m. Jimmie Rosier; Hettie,

m. W. T. Sherard; Ruby, m. Rev. G. E. Rosser; and Mae, s. 6 R. C. Sharp's children: 7 Harold Sewell, Colleen and Mary. Prof. R. C. Sharp was born Nov. 9, 1870, and graduated at Emory College, 1884, and has been a teacher since. He is now President of Reinhardt Normal College. His father was a Confederate soldier and rose to the rank of Lt. Col. and was a member of the Georgia Legislature in 1875. He died as he had lived, a steadfast Christian, Oct. 16, 1896. Homer F. Sharp is a lawyer of Rome, Ga., where he and his brother, G. W. Sharp, also a lawyer, practice law under the firm name of Sharp & Sharp. He has one daughter, Mary Emily. G. W. Sharp also has one child, May. 6 Hettie Sherard's children: 7 Willie and Ruby May. 6 Rev. G. E. Rosser and his wife, Ruby, have charge of Griffin District Institute at Zebulon, Ga. 6 Miss Mae Reinhardt never married but was wedded to Reinhardt College and with signal devotion and ability she gave her life to its service and upbuilding till April, 1905, when she died. Mrs. Mary J. Sharp, widow of Col. Sharp, still lives making her home in Rome, Ga. I am indebted to her for invaluable help in preparing this sketch.

**4** John Reinhardt, m. Anne Redwine and raised nine children; five daughters and four sons. Their names according to age are: 5 Evaline, m. John Owens; Louisa, m. Rafe Kennett; Josephine, m. Harrison Brown; Adaline, m. Lafayette Dowda; Geo., m. Josephine Lovingood; Julius, m. Lou Anderson; John, m. Alice Burton; Flavial, m. Gillie Puckett; Augusta, m. Cicero Burton. All except John have children. Names not learned.

**4** Ephraim Reinhardt moved to Texas—some place on Red River and raised quite an interesting family. I do not know whom he married nor names of his descendants.

**4** Adam Reinhardt married Mary Matthews and raised two children: 5 Geo., m. Martha Garner; and Cora, m. James Cline. Both have children; names not learned.

**4** Christian Reinhardt married Mary McTyerre and raised five children: 5 John, James, Fannie, Lizzie and Edgar.

**4** Michael Reinhardt married in Georgia, his native State, but moved to Texas. His descendants not learned.

**4** Jacob Reinhardt married Sarah A. Pittman. He had five children to-wit: 5 Nellie, Louisa, Jos. Milton, Martha and John. They all are married and have children; names not learned.

**4** Sallie Reinhardt, m. Stewart Owens. They moved from Georgia to East Tennessee and I have nothing further of them.

**4** Fanny Reinhardt, m. Zachariah Pittman and raised six children, four girls and two boys: 5 Mary Ann, m. Thos. Heard; Martha, m. Garrison Pew; Wm., m. Mary Blanton; Sarah, s.; John, m. Roxie Pittman; and Laura, m. —— Legg.

**5** Mary Ann Heard and her married sisters and brothers have children, names not learned.

**4** Louisa Reinhardt, m. Wm. Holmes and is thought to have moved to Texas and raised a family.

**3** Solomon Hoyle, son of John and Margaret Hoyle, married Anne Summey and they, too, moved west. Their children were: 4 Eliza C., m. Aaron Robinson; Emaline, m. Henry Whitener; Elizabeth, m. Lawson Hill; Philip R., m. Ellen Smith; Jacob, d. s.; Sarah Catharine, m. Dan'l W. Rhyne.

**4** Eliza C. Robinson had nine children to-wit: 5 Alfred R., Sarah A., Nancy J., Mary, Pinkney, Henry W., Susan, Caroline and Laura. They lived in N. C. until their mother's death. They then went to Ark. and I think lived in Pope or Yell Co.

**4** Emeline Whitener's children: 5 Sue C., m. Eli Rhyne; Lee R., m. Mattie Shuford (c); Peter Wilfong, m. Kate Shuford.

**5** For descendants of Sue C. Rhyne, see Eli Rhyne, page 93.

**5** Peter W. Whitener has descendants in Catawba Co., N. C.

**4** Elizabeth Hill's children: 5 Martha, Precious C., Eliza E., Frances E., Philip and Jacob.

**4** Philip R. ~~Summey~~ Hoyle's children: 5 Mary, Sarah J.; Victoria, m. Luther M. Rhyne, son of Dan'l Rhyne and her 1st cousin. They lived at Corinth, Miss.

**4** Jacob Hoyle died single when just grown up.

**4** For Sarah Catharine Rhyne's children, see Dan'l W. Rhyne, page 92.

**3** Sallie, the youngest child of John Hoyle and wife, Margaret, married Barnabas (Barney) Peeler. They lived, I think, in Cleveland County, N. C. Their children were: 4 John, m. Margt. Lattimore; Peter, m. Nancy Hunt; Fanny, m. Sam'l Tucker; Elizabeth, m. Jno. Dixon; Margt., m. Robt. Elliott; David H., m. Eliza Robinson; Andrew, d. s.; Alfred, m. Elizabeth Cline; Elmina, m. Hambright Hamrick.

**4** John Peeler's children: 5 Dr. D. Peeler, John, Cannon, Alfred and Sallie all moved to Missouri, probably with David

Hoyle's children to Dade Co., and these probably have descendants in that section.

**4** Peter Peeler's children: 5 Sallie, m. Pink Shuford; Fanny, m. Wm. Lineberry; Jno., d. s.; Wm., m. Nancy Price; Margaret, m. John Moad; Robert, m. Lizzie Evart; Alfred B., m. Alice R. Mull; Catharine, m. E. P. Hayes; Laura, m. Enos Ramsey; Geo. W., m. Alice I. Carpenter; Ellen, m. Franklin Mull; Louisa, m. Jeff D. Hull; Peter L., m. Rebecca McLurd; another thirteen.

**5** Sallie Shuford had three children, but all died single.

**5** Fanny Lineberry had still another thirteen children; names unfortunately not learned.

**5** Wm. Peeler's children: 6 He had three, names not learned.

**5** Margaret Moad had nine children—moved to Texas.

**5** Robert Peeler had two children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Alfred B. Peeler lives at Cherryville, N. C. I have to thank him for much of this information. His children are: 6 Dr. Clarence N., s., physician in Charlotte, N. C.; Minnie T., m. Robt. E. McCall, Marion, N. C. (c); Hattie E., m. Dr. Lester Self, son of Isaac R. Self, Lincoln Co., N. C. 6 Hattie E. Self's children: 7 Lamar, d. infant; and Claradelle. 6 Dr. Clarence N. Peeler is a graduate of Wake Forest College, N. C. Medical College and Columbia University Medical College, New York, and is a teacher in a medical college in Charlotte, N. C.

**5** Catharine Hayes had eight children: 5 Laura Ramsey had three; 5 Geo. W. Peeler had five; 5 Ellen Mull had ten; 5 Louisa Hull had eight; 5 Peter L. Peeler had eight.

**4** Fanny Tucker had five children and moved to Texas.

**4** Elizabeth Dixon had one son: 5 Andrew, who was killed in the Confederate Army. He was unmarried.

**4** Margaret Elliott's children: 5 Robert, James, Addie, Jeff D., Julius and Andrew.

**4** David H. Peeler's children: 5 Alonzo, m. Callie Glass, in Texas; Mary, m. Isaac Mauney; Alfred A., m. Amanda Edwards; Sallie E., m. Jno. Lackey; Thompson, m. Mary Froney (c); Robt., m. ——, and died; Fanny, m. James Estes; Eller, m. Garrie Turner.

**5** Alonzo Peeler was in Confederate Army in Capt. Wells' Co. D, 2nd Jr. Reserves and afterward 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. He

was Fifer in the Regt. I was with him in the Regt. He had two daughters, names not learned.

**5** Mary Mauney's children: 6 She had six, names not learned.

**5** Alfred A. Peeler had seven children.

**5** Sallie Lackey had six children.

**5** Robert Peeler and Thompson Peeler had none, I think.

**5** Fanny Estes had two and Eller Turner had six children.

**4** Alfred Peeler's children: 5 Sarah, m. Gaither Warlick; Eliza, m. Jacob Mull; Elizabeth, m. John J. Hunt; Ambrose J., m. Rosa Boggs; Anna, m. Decatur Edwards; Mary, m. Jonas Lutz; Alfred P., m. Renie Hoyle; Minnie, m. Robt. Elliott.

**5** Sarah Warlick has two sons; 5 Eliza Mull has no children; 5 Elizabeth Hunt has six; 5 Ambrose J. Peeler has eight; 5 Anna Edwards had eight; 5 Mary Lutz had one son; 5 Alfred P. Peeler had four, and 5 Minnie Elliott had five children.

**4** Elimina Hamrick's children: 5 Mary, m. A. M. Lattimore; Amanda, d. s.; Geo. W., m. Phebie Washburn; Sarah, m. J. W. Eskridge; and Missouri, m. Seaton Washburn.

**5** Mary Lattimore had seven children; 5 Geo. W. Hamrick had five; 5 Sarah Eskridge had six, and Missouri Washburn had five children.

---

## SECTION 5—ANDREW HOYLE

**2** Of Andrew Hoyle, the son of our pioneer, Peter Hoyle, I regret that I have been unable to develop any connected and complete history. I have found the friends here utterly unable to give me any account of him and his family or any tradition satisfactory concerning him or his family. I have followed all the hints and clues coming to my notice during the past eight or ten years but without learning enough facts to make a connected history of him and his descendants. I have unraveled many cases—apparently more hopeless than his but I acknowledge failure in this instance. Our Tennessee historian says he was the third son of Peter Hoyle and third child born 1743, but as convincing evidence shows that Jacob Hoyle, his brother, was the oldest and not the youngest son, I think our historian has mistaken the date of his birth or of his father's marriage—1736. I think it probable that Andrew Hoyle was born not much later than 1743 but that he was the youngest son of his father. In 1769 land was

patented to him from the State. I do not know the law governing the entry of public lands in that day but his brother-in-law, Bastian Best, and his father, Peter Hoyle, seem to have petitioned for land warrants in 1749 and 1750 and got their patent in 1754. If the delay in his case was as great and taking for granted a minor would not be a qualified petitioner, as I assume, he could not have been born later. Andrew Hoyle lived on the north side of Little Long Creek westward from his brother-in-law, George Hovis, adjoining his father's land, I think probably on the land known as the Pink Rhyne place, or possibly a little east from it. Afterward on Feb. 28, 1775, the records of grants in office of the Secretary of State, Book 26, page 218, shows another grant to said Andrew Hoyle of 80 acres in same vicinity and described as "80 acres in Tryon County, N. C., on S. side of S. fork of Catawba River including his own improvements. Beginning at a black oak on the top of a ridge, Peter Hoyle's corner, running thence with Conrad Kinder's line S 40 poles to a black oak, then with Glantz line So. 72 E. 40 poles to a white oak, thence with his other line 39 W. 130 poles to a stake, then N. 67 E. 112 poles to a white oak in Peter Hoyle's line, then with other line to the beginning." From the Colonial Records of N. C., Vol. 22, p. 429, it is shown that in 1771 John Hoyle as Lt. and Andrew Hoyle served under Frederick Hambright, Capt. leading an expedition against the Cherokee Indians.

In the first United States Census for 1790 Andrew Hoyle appears at that time as the head of a family in Co. or District 8 along with John Hoffman, Hovises, Bests, Rhynes, Costners, Hoyles, etc., located about the above described place. According to that census he represented one free white male over 16 years of age, 4 white males under 16 years and six free white females—no slaves—which I take to mean himself, and four sons under 16 years and his wife and 5 daughters. I do not know who his wife was or to what family she belonged. In 1808 Andrew "Hile," m. Juliet Campbell in Lincoln Co., N. C., at that time, and Solomon Hoyle was witness but that could not have been the older Andrew unless he married a second time in his old age. Nor do I know of any other Andrew who might have been the principal in this marriage. I am guessing by a principle of exclusion that this was Andrew, Jr., a son of Andrew, the elder. I do not know what became of this family. Some have

supposed that they went back to Maryland and that Rev. Sam'l V. Hoyle of Central N. C. and his sons, T. C. Hoyle, of Greensboro, N. C., and Kenneth Hoyle, his brothers, were some of his offspring tending backward south. Rev. M. H. Hoyle knew Rev. Sam'l V. Hoyle (both being Methodist ministers) and wrote me that Rev. Sam'l V. and he were distantly related, both being descendants of our pioneer, Peter Hoyle. And Rev. M. H. Hoyle had made much research in his family history. But it may be that Andrew Hoyle, the elder, died and his children moved to other localities. I have run upon the names of a number of Hoyles for whom I can find no place in the other branches of Peter Hoyle's family. Among these were Alex Hoyle, on Oct. 10 in 12th, Geo. 3rd, purchased from Geo. Wigginton and his wife, Elizabeth "100 acres of land on both sides of Little Broad River below Black's land"; Samuel Smith Hoyle married Catharine Hovis, 1813; Christian Hoyle; Mattie Hoyle, married Geo. Weathers; Elizabeth Hoyle, m. David Hanks, 1793; Jacob Hoyle, m. Leah Robinson, 1811; Andrew Hile, m. Juliet Campbell, 1808, etc. These all and others may have been children of this Andrew Hoyle.

---

## SECTION 6—THE DAUGHTERS OF PETER HOYLE

**2** For the descendants of Elizabeth Hovis, daughter of Peter Hoyle, the pioneer, and his wife, Catharine Dales, I refer to Chapter 6—Hovis.

**2** For the descendants of Catharine Best, daughter of Peter Hoyle, the pioneer, and his wife, Catharine Dales, I refer to Chapter 5—Best.

**2** Mary Hoyle, the daughter of the pioneer, Peter Hoyle, and his wife Catharine Dales, married John Henry Whittenburg. I think the Whittenburgs lived in N. C. till at least one of their daughters was grown up. Christina Whittenburg, who I think was the oldest child of Mary Hoyle and Jno. H. Whittenburg, married Peter Best, her 1st cousin, the son of Catharine Best, her mother's sister. They were married in N. C. in 1779. The Whittenburg family then moved, I think, to East Tennessee and later to Illinois. In Tenn. they lived in Blount County. The children of Mary Hoyle Whittenburg were: 3 Christina, m. Peter Best (I

am not *absolutely* sure she was the daughter of Mary Hoyle); Henry, m. ——; Matthew, m. Rachael Whittenburg; Mary, m. —— Smith; Dan'l, m. Sallie Teal; Sallie, m. Jno. Philips; Nancy, m. Geo. Lowe; Elizabeth, m. Wm. Johnson; Wm., m. Nancy Hopkins and remained in Tenn.; Margt., m. Felix Faulkner; Joseph, m. Isabella White.

**3** Christina Best died young, leaving an infant daughter; Elizabeth who married Geo. Spencer, 1798. I think probably Elizabeth Spencer has descendants in this (Gaston) County but I haven't had time since I learned about her to make investigation.

**3** I have learned of the further offspring of only Wm. and Joseph Whittenburg.

**3** Wm. Whittenburg's children were: 4 Elizabeth, m. Robt. Lemons; Sallie, m. —— Lemons (c); John, m. Peggy Landrum; one daughter, name not learned, m. —— Easterly; and Moses, m. ——, but wife's name not learned.

**4** Elizabeth Lemons had only one son, Patton, who was killed in the Confederate Army.

**4** John Whittenburg's children: 5 Wm., m. Jane Bowles; James, m. ——, and has about three children; and one daughter died single.

**5** Wm. Whittenburg's children: 6 Houston, m. Texas Weaver and Nancy Rodgers; James, m. Tennie Henkle; Nettie, m. Jno. Ackerman; Laura, d. s.; Sarah, s.; Anne, m. Sam'l Lipps; Jennie, s.; Lily, m. Bunk Wade; Ellen, m. Wm. Lawson; and Thomas, s. 6 Houston Whittenburg's children: 7 Victoria, m. Tip Rodgers (4 children); Sylvan, m. Kitty Rodgers (1 child); Jas., m. Clara Rodgers (c); and Oscar, s. 6 James Whittenburg and wife live in Cleveland, Tenn., 1524 Brand street, where I visited them and they kindly gave me this information as to Wm. Whittenburg and descendants. Their own children are: 7 Ernest, died young; and Eula and Grace, two beautiful girls. 6 Nettie Ackerman's children: 7 Elizabeth, Wm., Chas., Pearl and Lee. 6 Anne Lipps' children: 7 Bonnie, Ben, Burt, Wm., Sam'l and Glenn. 6 Lily Wade's children: 7 Bonnie.

**4** Mrs. Easterly's children: 5 Dr. Easterly; Tally, Co. Surveyor, Greenville, Tenn.; Jno. and Mabel.

**3** Joseph Whittenburg, youngest child of Mary Hoyle Whittenburg, was raised in Tennessee. His parents and he with them moved from Blount Co., Tenn., to Illinois.

**3** Joseph Whittenburg had only one child: 4 Jacob, m.——, and moved to Wayne County, Mo.

**4** Jacob Whittenburg is quite an old man past 80 years when last heard of. He has only one child, a daughter, Nettie, a pleasant young matron who married J. F. Hughey, a teacher, living near Hiram, Wayne Co., Mo. This Whittenburg family has been very much like that of Andrew Hoyle, Sr., with fewer hints in this section. I could scarcely find a footprint they had left here, nor any tradition as to where they went, where they lived, or what had become of them. On one of my trips of exploration through Mo. I found myself at Greenville, Mo., and my route was to go from there to Gravelton in the same (Wayne) Co. There was a sort of new lumber R. R. to within about a mile of my destination—a shackling old engine and coach was run over this road once in a while to save the charter. It went about as fast as a buggy and kept a fellow wondering what would happen. I caught the train going on one of its uncertain trips. When it reached Hiram, about half way, they dumped me out and told me the train wouldn't go any further that day. I couldn't get conveyance in the town but I was directed to Mr. J. T. Sheets about three-quarters of a mile in the country as a possible carrier. I went to his house and under the circumstances Mr. Sheets consented to take me after dinner. Mr. and Mrs. Hughey were visiting the Sheets family that day. They gave me a splendid dinner and we proceeded on our way to Gravelton. After going some distance in passing a nice cottage Mr. Sheets told me that was Mr. Hughey's home. In the conversation I casually asked him what his wife's name was and he told me before marriage, she was Nettie Whittenburg. After I got home I wrote Mr. Hughey and the correspondence developed the fact that Mrs. Hughey was a great granddaughter of Mary Hoyle Whittenburg and that her father was still living and he gave me a general outline of the family as here given except as to the descendants of Mr. Wm. Whittenburg, and this I got from Mrs. James Whittenburg accidentally found in Cleveland, Tenn. I tried to get further details from Mr. Jacob Whittenburg but my last letter reached him during a severe illness and I never got any further information.

I recount this accidental find, because I was so deeply interested and pleased to succeed after almost giving up the search. This Hoyle family is the largest of all the families I have planned

to trace, partly because Peter Hoyle, pioneer, was one generation further back than most of the other families. As a rule too they had large families and showed little tendency to "race suicide" as our ex-President would put it.

The name Heyl is said to mean health, prosperity, happiness, salvation; and in closing this Chapter I have an ardent wish that all the Heyl tribe of this and future generations may have and abundantly enjoy all that the name signifies.

## Chapter 8

---

# W I L L S

The Wills family or rather that portion of it that settled in this section were also of German descent and came from Pennsylvania in the great migration from that province to North Carolina. I think the name was spelled Wiltz. I do not know the common ancestor of the family established here. So far as I have been able to discover, the name of the pioneer who brought and established the name in this section was Garrett Wills who probably came here with his sister and her husband, Jacob Rein, probably some time in the '50's of 1700. Of Elizabeth Wills Rhyne, I have sufficiently written and here refer to the whole of Chapter 2 preceding. These are all her descendants.

**2** Garrett Wills I think also was married before coming here but I have been unable to find the name of his wife or her family, except that her Christian name was Barbara. He settled at or near the junction of Leeper's and Killian's Creeks which form Dutchman's Creek on the east side of Gaston County. He had much land and sold or gave a large portion of it to his son, John Wills. He died in that neighborhood. I do not know when he died nor where he is buried. All the descendants of this old pioneer bearing the Wills name have left the country and so far as I know the name of Wills is extinct in Gaston and surrounding counties. There are, however, very many worthy descendants of other names, through the daughters of the family. The children of Garrett Wills were:

- 3** Anne Magdalene, m. Peter Rhyne her 1st cousin;
- 3** Catharine, b. December 10, 1779, m. Alex Stroder, 1799;
- 3** Eve, m. Frederick Lineberger, son of Capt. Lewis Lineberger, pioneer;
- 3** John, b. April 18, 1784, m. Ann Best, daughter of Jacob Best, 1809;

- 3** Daniel, b. Oct. 16, 1786, m. —— Walker;
- 3** Christina, b. 1788, m. Michael Dellinger;
- 3** Conrad (Coonrod), b. Mar. 7, 1789;
- 3** Barbara, b. Sept. 27, 1791, m. Jacob Henkel, 1808;
- 3** Fanny, m. Jacob Dellinger;
- 3** Isaac, m. Esther Walker.

**3** Anne Magdalene Rhyne's children: 4 See Peter Rhyne, Chapter 2, Section 4.

**3** I have no further definite information of Catharine, daughter of Garrett Wills. She married and probably had a family but I have not found them.

**3** Eve Lineberger with her husband, Fredk. Lineberger, lived on the ancestral home of the family founded by Capt. Lewis Lineberger about a mile east of the South Fork of the Catawba River near the public road leading from Dallas to Stanley. They were prominent well-to-do citizens of blameless Christian character. They were leading members of Philadelphia E. L. Church. The old home after being occupied by four or five generations of Linebergers still stands but is vacant and fast falling into decay. The places that gave us birth and nourishment will soon know us no more and in turn a little later the places themselves will be forgotten. The children of Eve Lineberger were: 4 John, m. Elizabeth Best, daughter of Jacob Best; Mary (Polly), m. John Hoffman 2nd; Elizabeth, m. Jacob Froneberger; Susan, m. Dan'l Hoffman, son of John, Sr., and brother to Jno. 2nd; David, m. Elizabeth Jenkins, daughter of Joseph Jenkins and his wife Elizabeth Hambright, daughter of Col. Frederick Hambright, of Revolutionary fame, and Roxanna Stroup.

**4** For John Lineberger's descendants, see Elizabeth Best, page 236, et seq.

**4** For Mary (Polly) Hoffman's descendants, see John Hoffman, page 65, et seq.

**4** Elizabeth Froneberger's children: 5 Caleb, m. Carrie Getsinger; Lewis, s., died of fever in Confederate Army; Barbara, d. s.; Catharine, m. Solomon Rhyne; Susan, m. James Ferguson; David, m. ——, and Alice Howie; Mary A., m. James White; Eliza, twin to Mary, m. Harley Huffstetler; Selena, m. Jackson Ormond; Rufus, m. Corinne Williams; Jacob, m. Mrs. Violet Pegram Holland. *Lavina m. Jonas Deck* <sup>see p. 238?</sup>

**5** Caleb Froneberger's children: 6 Bates, d. s.; Lizzie; Currie, m. Emma Whitesides; and Florie, m. —— Hart. 6 Currie Froneberger has children, names not learned. 6 Florrie Hart's children: 7 Flossie, Henry, Lizzie and others.

**5** For Catharine Rhyne's children, see Solomon Rhyne, page 88, et seq.

**5** Susan Ferguson's children: 6 F. Columbus, m. Violet Craig and ——, in Tenn.; Eliza, m. R. A. White; Susan, m. Hugh Torrence; and Catharine, m. —— Wise (c). 6 F. Columbus Ferguson's children: 7 James, by 1st wife. 6 Eliza White's children: 7 Jno., m. ——; Oscar, m. —— Wagstaff (c); Frank, m. Sue Lay. 7 John White's children: 8 Not learned. 6 Frank White's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Susan Torrence's children: 7 John, Curtis; Viola, m. —— Ted and lives in Mts. of N. C.; Ella (teacher), Fuller, Mattie; and Jas. A., m. ——. H. A. Torrence was a brave Confederate soldier still living. He has the almost incredible record of having been twice shot, the second ball exactly retracing the wound of the first. He was shot in the eye and the bullet came out of the side of his head—the next time the bullet entered where first came out and it came out where first entered.

**5** David Froneberger's children: 6 Cheaves, m. —— (c), and Kate ——, a northern lady, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Lewis, Brevard, Fanny, Augusta; and Maggie, d. s.

**5** Mary A. White's children: 6 John, d. s.; Isaac, m. Josie Ormond; Lewis, d. s.; Lily, m. Wm. Ormond. 6 Isaac Ormond's children: 7 Anita and Elizabeth. 6 Lily Ormond's children: 7 Harry, Zoe, Mary, John, Robt. and infant. James White was for a time Sheriff of Gaston Co., N. C.

**5** Eliza Huffstetler's children: 6 Blair died small.

**5** Selena Ormond's children: 6 Jacob J., m. Sallie Huffstetler; Lizzie, m. Wm. Huffstetler; Flora, m. Chas. Davis; Lum, m. Mary Shetley; Frank, m. Carrie ——; Lida; Mattie, m. Starr Stacy (c); and Ragan. 6 Jacob J. Ormond was for years the efficient Register of Deeds for Gaston Co., N. C. His children are: 7 Eva, Fred and Abel. 6 Lizzie Huffstetler's children: 7 John B., m. Lizzie Goforth; Lee, Ben, Pearl; Salena, m. Giles Goforth (c); and Lida. 7 John B. Huffstetler's children: 8 Juanita and two others. 6 Flora Davis' children: 7 Harry, Lilian, Ruth and 2 others. 6 Lum Ormond's children: 7 Edith,

Robert and Henry. 6 Frank Ormond's children: 7 Not learned.

5 Rufus Froneberger has only one child: 6 James, s.

5 Jacob Froneberger's children: 6 Mary Elizabeth, m. Jno. C. Puett, a prominent citizen of Dallas. Mr. Froneberger was for many years a leading merchant of Dallas. 6 Mary Elizabeth Puett's children: 7 Carrie, m. R. S. Lewis; John, Bessie (M. D.), Hattie, died young; Corinne, Anne, Artie Lee and Juanita. 7 Carrie Lewis' children: 8 Catharine, Elizabeth, James R.; and Mary Puett, d. infant.

4 For Susan Hoffman's children: 5 See Dan'l Hoffman, page 95, et seq.

4 David Lineberger succeeded his father in the occupancy of the old Lineberger home. His children were: 5 Henry, m. Fanny Rhyne (in Mo.), daughter of Michael Rhyne and Cath. Hoffman; Ephraim, m. Elmina Holland, daughter of Jesse Holland; Ezekiel, m. Katie Smith, daughter of Alex Smith (c); Jno. D., m. Ann Moore; Ann, m. A. J. Jenkins; Fred, m. A. G. Cannon; Eliza, m. Jno. Withers (c); Margaret, m. Robinson Shetley; Ambrose, m. Belzy Cobb (in Mo.); Susan, d. s.; Mary, m. Joseph Rankin; Lavina, m. James Moore; none by 2nd wife.

5 Henry Lineberger's children: 6 See Fanny Lineberger, page 47.

5 Ephraim Lineberger some years after marriage was afflicted in mind and spent many years in the asylums at Raleigh and Morganton. His children are: 6 Wm. S., m. Nancy Cannon; David E., m. Sophia Abernethy; James W., m. —— Abernethy; Minie, m. Horace Netherton and Thos. Stewart. 6 Wm. S. Lineberger's children: 7 Robert, m. Ella Cherry; Addie, m. P. F. Lynn; Maggie, m. Robt. Reinhardt; and Fred. 7 Robert Lineberger's children: 8 Banks, Eunice, Junie, Jennings, and Lucy. 7 Addie Linn's children: 8 Wm. C., Lily and Grover. 7 Maggie Reinhardt's children: 8 Rura, Wm., Esley and Fred. 6 David E. Lineberger's children: 7 Carrie V. and Arthur. 6 Minie Netherton-Stewart's children: 7 Kate, m. Robt. McAlister; and Eliza, m. Lester McGinnis. 7 Kate McAlister's children: 8 Horace and Lucy. 7 Eliza McGinnis' children: 8 Frank, Garlie and infant.

5 Frederick Lineberger moved to Tippah Co., Miss. He had the following children: 6 David, m. Adaline Grier and Amanda Henderson; Belzora, m. Jno. G. or Wm. Bills; Susan, m.

Michael Robinson; Sarah, s.; Mary, d. s.; Laban, m. Martha Kinningham; Jane, m. W. A. Grier; Emily, m. Jno. Blakeney; Lavina, s.; Lucinda, m. Frank Jamison.

6 David Lineberger's children: 7 Jno. W., m. A. B. Pasour; Laban, m. Una McCown; Thos., m. Helen McCown; Mary E., m. Everett McCown and W. C. Clemmer; Sallie, m. Robt. Works; Frank E., s. 7 Jno. W. Lineberger's children: 8 Lila O. 7 Laban Lineberger's children: 8 Adaline, Mamie, Emma, Dora, Mattie and James. 7 Thos. Lineberger's children: 8 Tommie. 7 Mary E. McCown-Clemmer's children: 8 Willie, Ellis, Katie M., by 1st husband; and by 2nd: Alvie C. Clemmer. 7 Sallie A. Works' children: 8 Adaline and Dora. 6 Belzora Bills' children: 7 Wm., m. Anne Willis. 7 Wm. Bills' children: 8 May, Jno., Agnes, Olin, James. 6 Susan Robinson lives at Rocky, Okla., and I haven't learned her children. 6 Laban Lineberger's children: 7 Wm. D., m. Minda Rutherford; James; and Jno., m. Fannie Johnson. 7 Wm. D. Lineberger's children: 8 Mary, James and Elsie Lee. 7 John Lineberger's children: 8 Noel Vardaman.

6 Jane Grier's children: 7 Anne, m. Wm. Rutherford; W. F.; Jno. D., m. Ethel Moore; Emma and Susan. 7 Anne Rutherford's children: 8 Cecil and Wm. 7 Jno. D. Grier's children: 8 Wm. and Jessie. 6 Emily Blakeney's children: 7 This couple live at Garner, Tex.; children not learned. 6 Lucinda Jamison's children: 7 Bertha, m. Walter Pasour and has two children: 8 Vero and Austin.

5 John D. Lineberger moved to Lincoln Co., Tenn., and when I visited him he was living in Fayetteville, Tenn. He was getting old. A letter written about a year ago to him remains unanswered. His children were: 6 Abel, m. Mattie Poarch; Mary, m. Adolph Johnson; Fannie, m. John Fite; Michael, m. Martha Watt; Mattie, m. Ben Smith, Jack Watt and Polk Hilliard; Jno., d. s.; Minnie, m. David Jenkins; Anne, m. James McKnight. 6 Abel Lineberger's children: 7 Phenie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Porter; Inez, Mary, Velma and Eugene.

6 Mary Johnson's children: 7 Hattie, m. Will Gentry (c); Ada, m. Arch McDill; James, m. Maggie Blair; Loyd, s.; Lou, m. Lee Dickson. 7 Ada McDill's children: 8 Archie and Clyde. 7 James Johnson's children: 8 Marie and Wm. 7 Lou Dickson's children: 8 Lucile, d. s.

6 Fanny Fite's children: 7 Wm., m. Tennie Gatlin; Bessie, m. James Dunlap; Mamie, m. Jesse Cofer (c); Harvey, m. Ada Gatlin (c); Fanny C., s.; Maggie, s.; Burt, s.; Jno., s.; Minnie, s.; Olin, s.; and infant. 7 Wm. Fite's children: 8 Vestal and Raymond. 7 Bessie Dunlap's children: 8 Mamie and Thos. D.

6 Michael Lineberger's children: 7 Lannes, m. Maggie Hunter; Edmund D., m. Georgia Murphy; Ida, m. Sam Smith and Dr. Harwell; Vada, s.; Frank, s.; Iris, Lou Eva, Errel and Eva d. all single. 7 Lannes Lineberger's children: 8 Eunice, Roy and Ora. 7 Edmund D. Lineberger's children: 8 Hilda. 7 Ida Smith-Harwell's children: 8 Nellie Smith and infant Harwell.

6 Mattie Smith-Watt-Hilliard lives at 780 New Raleigh Road, Memphis, Tenn., and has following children: 7 Clemmie Smith, m. Mary Moore; Arthur Smith, m. May Bush (c); Vergie Watt, m. Will Johnson. 7 Clemmie Smith's children: 8 Louise and Gladys. 7 Vergie Johnson's children: 8 Leonard H. 6 Minnie Jenkins' children: 7 Maude, m. Arthur Lay (c). 6 Anne McKnight's children: 7 Modena Bell, Geneva Dill, Gladys and Ozell.

**5** Ezekiel Lineberger soon after his marriage was killed by a falling tree or limb. He was cutting timber to build his home. He had no children. His widow later married C. P. Cox. See Katie Lineberger-Cox, page 387.

**5** Ann Jenkins' children: 6 David, m. Minnie Lineberger (see above) and Eliza Richards; Margt., m. John Beatty. 6 David Jenkins' children: 7 Maude, m. Arthur Lay (c). 6 Margaret Beatty's children: 7 Jennie and Minnie.

**5** Margaret Shetley's children: 6 M. James, m. ——, and lives at Fredericktown, Mo., and has five children; Robt., m. ——, and has one child; Wm., m. ——, and has two children; Lizzie and others. Margaret Shetley had one daughter who married Martin Hoffman in Mo. and she had two sons and a daughter.

**5** Ambrose Lineberger lived at Daisy, Mo. He is dead. His widow was living there not long ago. They had the following children: 6 Wm., m. Frances Kibler; Mary, m. James Smith; Jane, m. Col. Smith; Jno., m. Mary Walker; Margt., m. Jno. A. Wills and Henry Gates; Vinie, m. Reuben Kiser; Sheba, m.

Andrew Bolinger; Zettie, m. (Coon) Hahs; and another. 6 Wm. Lineberger's children: 7 Six or seven, names not learned. 6 Mary Smith's children: 7 See James Smith, page 384. 6 Jane Smith's children, see Col. Smith, page 384. 6 John Lineberger's children: 7 Two or three. 6 Margt. Wills-Gates' children: 7 Thos. and Purvis Wills, and two by Gates.

**5** Mary Rankin's children: 6 Sidney, m. Mary Davenport; Cephas, m. —— Clemmer; Wm., m. Mag Christenberry; Jno., m. ——; Sis and another daughter. Sidney and Cephas Rankin died in the Confederate Army.

**5** Lavina Moore moved to Tenn. She had following children: 6 Fanny, m. Dock Hardy; Lou, m. ——; Shell, m. ——; Mattie, m. ——; Ida; Lee, m. ——, in Ind.; Edward Dee, m. ——; John and Joseph.

**3** For Jno. Wills and his descendants, see Jacob Best, page 374, and Ann Wills, page 273, et seq.

**3** Daniel Wills in N. C. lived at what is now Lowesville, N. C. His house stood in what is now the barn lot of Col. D. A. Lowe. He moved to Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., about the time the Wills family in general moved away in 1833. He had the following children and perhaps others: 4 John, m. Sallie Hinkle; Hugh, m. Susan Eddleman; Aus, m. Catharine Eddleman; Daniel, m. —— Creitz; Wm., d. s.; Garrett, d. s.; Nancy, m. Mitch Walker; Polly, m. Conrad Creitz.

**4** John Wills' children: 5 Sarah, Evaline, John and Wm.

**4** Hugh Wills' children: 5 Eli, David, Henry, Mary A. and Hulda.

**4** Aus Wills' children: 5 He has children and so had 4 Dan'l Wills, Nancy Walker and Polly Creitz. Names not learned.

**3** For descendants of Christina Dellinger, see Michael Dellinger, page 335, et seq.

**3** Conrad Wills probably married and had a family. I have failed to secure information of him.

**3** Barbara Wills and her husband, Jacob Hinkle, lived for a while in the Lowesville section. The Hinkles in that locality from whom I have heard are descended from a brother of Jacob. I think probably some of them are descendants of Jacob and Barbara Wills Hinkle. The name spelled as these Hinkle instead of Henkel is very common among the Wills about Daisy,

Mo., and Barbara and husband may have moved there. I have not found them nor name of descendants.

**3** Fanny Dellinger's children were: 4 Hanna, m. Robt. Smith; Barbara, m. Wm. Creitz; Rebecca, m. ——, and went west; Fredk., m. Polly Dellinger; John, Jacob and Henry all went west. I have heard nothing further from those who moved west.

**4** Hanna Smith's children: 5 Mahala, m. Henry Carpenter (c); Fanny, m. Peter Dellinger; Lavina, m. David Dellinger.

**5** Fanny Dellinger's children: 6 Rachael and Sidney.

**5** Lavina Dellinger's children: 6 John, Alice and others.

**4** Barbara Creitz's children: 5 She lived on Indian Creek in Cleveland County and some of her children were: 6 Jacob, m. ——; Fanny, m. Isom White; Lollie, m. Ed Moss; Mahala and Lizzie married in Ga.; Jackson, m. Tempie Harrelson; Wm., m. Salome Henry.

**5** Fanny White had children in S. C.: 6 Edward and others.

**5** Jackson Creitz died in the Confederate Army. He left two children: 6 Lena and Catharine.

**5** Wm. Creitz's children: 6 Etta, Barbara; Jackson, m. Lucy McCoy; Lily, m. Ed. Pressley; Florence, m. W. S. Cauble; Anne, m. C. B. Suttle; Wm., s.; and Jno., d. s. 6 Jackson Creitz's children: 7 Blonnie, Nellie, Wm. and Grier. 6 Lily Pressley's children: 7 Willie, Anne and infant. 6 Florence Cauble's children: 7 John, Oscar, Ila, Jennie, Hunter, Summey and infant. 6 Anne Suttle's children: 7 Claude, Booth, Felma, Geo. and infant, Charlotte, N. C.

**4** Fred Dellinger's children: 5 Margaret, m. Wm. B. Brown; Fanny, m. Spencer Glasgow (c); Peter, s., killed in Confederate Army; Dan'l, m. Christine Massagee; Jacob, m. Margt Strutt, and went to Tenn.; Barbara; Washington, m. Julia Hendrix; and Henry, m. Lizzie Moss.

**5** Margt. Brown's children: 6 Mary; Hester, m. Pink Shires; Nancy; Fred, m. ——, in Ark.

**5** Daniel Dellinger's children: 6 Scott, m. Susan Hobbs (c); Wm., m. Hulda Spake; Alice, m. Wm. Bradley; Margt. D., m. Rufus Dellinger. 6 Wm. Dellinger's children: 7 Beula, m. Alfred Stroup; Nora, m. Ephraim Stroup; Guy, m. —— Wacaster (c); Occie, s., killed by mule; Otis, Fredk., Chas., Mary, Carl and infant. 7 Beula Stroup's children: 8 Pearl, Mary and infant. 7 Nora Stroup has one son. 6 Alice Bradley has three

children and Margt. D. Dellinger has five. There are many other descendants of Fanny Wills Dellinger but for want of time and unresponsive members of the family I have not secured names.

**3** I have found no trace of the descendants or whereabouts of Isaac Wills since he and his family moved westward in 1833. I was told positively that he also settled in Capt Girardeau Co., Mo. Many of the descendants of Isaac's brother, John Wills, live there, among whom one son of John, 80 years old, whom I visited. He could tell me nothing of Isaac Wills or his family. There are those who think he settled in Southern Georgia and that his descendants are there and over the line in Florida. I have found the address of some Wills in Florida of names similar to those of Isaac Wills' children, but letters are not answered. When he left here he had children named: 4 Walter, John, David, Polly, Esther, Margt. (Peggy), Sarah, Elizabeth, Fanny and Solomon. I am very sorry I cannot trace them further.

## Chapter 9

---

# SHETLEY (SCHATTE)

One of my great grandmothers was a Shetley. It has taken years of earnest inquiry for me to find out who my great grandmother, the wife of Jacob Hoffman 2nd was, and to what family she belonged, but late in my investigation I found that she belonged to the Shetley family. I haven't been able to do justice to this family in the way of writing a history of the family. I can only give a short and imperfect outline. When this is completed, I will close the sketches of the families, which settled in this section and known to have contributed blood to my veins—except the Brooks family and the Dales family—I have been unable to find who was head mother of the Hoffmans, of the Costners and of the Shetleys.

Then I'll have to please my good wife by gathering into shape a sketch of each of the principal families from which she sprung.

And still after that mainly from the contents of the previous sketches with some additions, I will put together in a combined and methodical way the information I have obtained of several families collaterally related. These will all be short but I trust will be of interest and profit of the members of the families so sketched.

**J**acob Shetley, so far as I have learned, was the head of that family here. He settled about a mile east of the place heretofore described as the home of Jacob Hoffman 2nd, his son-in-law. Though the name as spelled does not specially indicate his German origin, yet I think it rather plainly prominent that he was German by the way the German scribe fixed it on the records of Philadelphia E. L. Church: "Schättle." I think he came along with the crowd probably not the very first but very soon after. As heretofore shown he was one of the trio of *Jacobs*, Jacob Shetley, Jacob Rign and Jacob Zimmerman (Carpenter)

who as witnesses signed the will of Philip Rudisill. The children of Jacob Shetley were:

**2** Elizabeth, m. Jacob Hoffman 2nd;

**2** Kitty, married Jacob Shrum, son of Nicholas Schrämm, pioneer;

**2** Adam moved to Mo. and lived near Fredericktown—never married;

**2** Andrew, moved and lived near Adam. I think he raised a family;

**2** John, m. Anna ——, and lived on his father's home place;

**2** Sophia, m. Christian Rhodes (Roth), son of Frederick, pioneer;

**2** Barbara and Parmelia.

**2** I am not absolutely sure beyond a doubt, but the preponderance of evidence shows that Elizabeth Hoffman was the *daughter* of Jacob Shetley. She *possibly* was his sister and if so my informants who are positive that Kitty Shrum was his daughter may be mistaken too. Two sons of Kitty Shrum, Andrew and Frederick, married two daughters of Elizabeth Hoffman, Margaret and Christine, first cousins to each other.

For descendants of Elizabeth Hoffman, see Jacob Hoffman, Chap. 1, Sec. 2.

**2** I think Kitty Shetley Shrum lived and died in N. C., but I think all of her brothers and sisters except Elizabeth Hoffman, John Shetley and Sophia Rhodes moved to Mo. and most of the children of those left in N. C. followed later to Southeast Mo. It may be Kittie and Jacob also went late in life. Jacob Shrum was one of the fifteen sons and daughters of Nicholas Shrum, the founder of that family in N. C. He was the brother of Margaret Shrum who married Martin Hoyle and of John Shrum, who married Lizzie Totherow, heretofore mentioned in these sketches. The children of Kitty Shrum were: 3 Nicholas, m. —— Deck; Fred, m. Christine Hoffman; Andrew, m. Margaret Hoffman; Jacob, m. —— Myers; Joseph, m. —— Myers; and one daughter died young.

**3** Nicholas Shrum's children: 4 Kitty, m. Fred Myers; Bettie, m. Methreniel Myers; Allie, m. Joseph Slinkard; Fannie, m. Ransom James; Salia, m. Jacob Barbs; Ruth, m. David Barbs; Hannah, m. Leonard Welker; Isaac, m. Herat Wideman; John, m. Mary Best; Jacob, m. Melissa Smith; Ephraim, m. Mar-

thand Burton; Joseph, m. Susie Baker; Mahala, m. Rev. Leonard Welker (Bapt.). To Mrs. Mahala Welker, still living at Shrum, Mo., I am indebted for much of this information.

**4** Kittie Myers' children: 5 Alla, Polly, Sallie, Hannah, Josephine, John, Nicholas, Jessie, Joel, Wiley, Wm., Alenerime, Frinklan.

**4** Bettie Myers' children: 5 Katie, Polly, Perline and Wm.

**4** Allie Slinkard's children: 5 Nicholas, Fred, Mahala and Lurania.

**4** Fannie James' children: 5 Jacob.

**4** Salia Barbs' children: 5 Eli, Pinkney and Ephraim.

**4** Ruth Barbs' children: 5 Sarah, Mary, Fanny, Mandia, Martha, Ruth, Wm. and Ransom.

**4** Hannah Welker's children: 5 Ephraim and Clemma.

**4** Isaac Shrum's children: 5 Polly.

**4** John Shrum's children: 5 Fannie, Caroline, Elizabeth, Jacob Ephraim and Cane.

**4** Jacob Shrum's children: 5 Pink, Jacob, Elemine and Clementine.

**4** Ephraim Shrum's children: 5 James and Maasy.

**4** Joseph Shrum's children: 5 Bettie, Mary, Rhoda, Wm., Jno., Reuben and Frank.

**4** Mahala Welker's children: 5 Polly, m. Henry Jenkins; Peter, m. Rebecca Rhodes (c); Lowis, m. Fannie Aldrich (c).

**5** Polly Jenkins' children: 6 Adam, Pernecia and Lylia.

**3** Fred Shrum's children: 4 See Christine Shrum, page 48.

**3** Andrew Shrum's children: 4 See Margaret Shrum, page 48, et seq.

**3** Jacob Shrum's children: 4 Michael, Nathaniel, Jno., Peter, Jacob, Fred, Scott, Joseph, Henry, Polly, Katie, Susan.

**3** Joseph Shrum's children: 4 Bettie, Katie and Peter.

**2** Andrew Shetley moved from Missouri to the Indian Territory in 1851. I have not heard about his family.

**2** Adam Shetley lived to be an old man near Fredericktown, Mo., d. s.

**2** John Shetley remained in N. C. and lived on his father's old homestead near Stanley. His children were: 3 Alex, m. Mary Jenkins, daughter of David, and sister of Wm. Jenkins; Robinson, m. Margaret Lineberger, daughter of David Line-

berger; Alfred, s.; Wm., b. July 5, 1809, m. ——; John, b. Mar. 24, 1814, m. Mary Withers, daughter of Allen Withers and Susan Cloninger; Peter, m. ——, and died childless in Cal.; Vinie, m. David Stroup; Almira, m. Jack Tucker and John Thompson.

**3** Alex Shetley's children: 4 Nancy, m. T. M. Oates; Sidney, m. Rachael Froneberger; Margaret, m. John Thomas; Cynthia, m. Ambrose Rhyne.

**4** Nancy Oates' children: 5 Wm., m. Ellen Neagle; John, m. Jane Falls; Henry, m. Mattie Pursley; Maggie, m. James Carson.

**5** Wm. Oates' children: 6 Charles and Kelly.

**5** John Oates' children: 6 Anne; Minnie, m. —— Pearson; Sadie, Ivy, Wm., Mary, Maggie, Juanita, Howard Walter, John and Lizzie.

**5** Henry Oates' children: 6 Belle, Aggie and Mary.

**5** Maggie Carson's children: 6 Thos., Ralph, Nannie, Ellen, Leroy and baby.

**4** Sidney Shetley's children: 5 Thos., m. Gay Rhyne; Mary, m. Lum Ormand; Melvin, m. Stella Neill.

**5** Thos. Shetley died young leaving his widow with one child: 6 Thos., Jr.

**5** Mary Ormand's children: 6 Edith, Robt. and Henry.

**5** Melvin Shetley has one child: 6 Sidney C.

**4** Margaret Thomas' children: 5 Wm., m. Jane Cook.

**5** Wm. Thomas' children: 6 Jno., Zulie and others.

**4** For Cynthia Rhyne's children, see Ambrose Rhyne, page 218.

**3** Robinson Shetley moved to Missouri and lived and died near Fredericktown. For his children, see Margt. Shetley, page 484.

**3** Wm. Shetley's children: 4 Henry, m. ——, and has two sons; Jno., m. ——, and has two children; Caleb and another, Fredericktown, Mo.; Peter, m. ——, and has two children.

**3** John Shetley moved to Arkansas and lived in Pope County. His children were: 4 Harriet, m. Rufus Fulton; and Wm., m. ——, by 1st wife, and perhaps others by 2nd wife.

**3** Vinie Stroup also moved to Fredericktown, Mo., and had a family of children: 4 Sidney, Henry and others.

**3** Almira Tucker-Thompson's children: 4 Not learned.

**2** Sophia Rhodes lived in Gaston County, N. C., and raised a large family of children. She died here and is probably buried at the graveyard on their home place at the railroad crossing near Philadelphia Church. She died in 1840. She was a good Christian woman. After her death, her husband moved to Wayne Co., Missouri, with about all of his children except his son, Christian Rhodes, who remained on the home place. Sophia Rhodes' children were: 3 Christian, m. Mary Magdalene, daughter of Peter Rhyne; Henry, m. Barbara Rhyne; John, m. Elizabeth Lowrance (Madison Co., Mo.); David, m. Mary St. Clair; Jacob, m. —— Lincoln (Bolinger Co., Mo.); Mary, m. Joseph Burke; Sophia, m. Sam'l Pugh (Wayne Co., Mo.); Catharine, m. Peter Butts (Wayne Co., Mo.); Elizabeth, m. Ben Whitener; Rosa, m. Peter Finger.

**3** For Christian Rhodes' descendants, see Mary M. Rhodes, page 185, et seq.

**3** For Henry Rhodes' descendants, see Barbara Rhodes, page 87, et seq.

**3** John Rhodes' children: 4 John, m. —— Graham; David, m. Roxie Kinder; two or three daughters and perhaps other children.

**3** David Rhodes' children: 4 John, d. s.; Franklin, m. Emma Holiday; Wm., m. Emma Russell; Winifred, m. Geo. Patton; Amanda, m. Taylor Tucker; Mary, m. Silas Tongue; Monroe, Henry, Christy and Jasper—all four died single.

**4** Franklin Rhodes lives at Greenville, Mo. He has a hone for his razor which his great grandfather, Frederick Rhodes, brought with him from Germany when he migrated to America. It is a petrified piece of wood in the shape of a large banana, cut lengthwise through the middle. His children are: 5 Dottie, m. B. A. O'Bannon; Lily, m. Otto Larch; David, d. s.; Minnie, m. J. W. Farley; and Hiram, s.

**5** Dottie O'Bannon's children: 6 Vergie, m. Wm. Savage (c), Ark.; Mamie, Ed, Leslie, Edith and Mildred.

**5** Lily Larch's children: 6 Stella, Lily, Otto and Fred.

**5** Minnie Farley's children: 6 Donald, Franklin, Bessie and Edna. I failed to get list of the further descendants of David Rhodes.

**3** Jacob Rhodes' children: 4 John, m. Peggy Ann Best, daughter of Mike Best; Henry F., s.; Caleb, m. Belle Martin and

Rebecca Gridley; Nancy, m. Thos. Myrick; Betsy, m. Jacob Lowrance and Eli Deck; Katie, m. Peter Hahn.

**4** For John Rhodes' children, see Peggy Ann Rhodes, page 355.

**4** Henry F. Rhodes lives at Glen-Allen, Mo. He has large quantities of land and is considered wealthy.

**4** Caleb Rhodes lives at Glen Allen. He and his brother, Henry, live together. Caleb and Henry Rhodes in appearance are very much like Caleb and Melchi Rhodes, sons of Christian Rhodes here. Caleb Rhodes' (of Mo.) children are: 5 Ed, m. Maggie Sides; Mary, m. Peter Winters; Henry A., m. Nannie Barks; Chas. E., s.

**5** Ed Rhodes' children: 6 Dolph, m. ——— McGee; Mamie, m. Albert Rippy; Elsie, m. ——— Eaker; Caleb and Melvin.

**5** Mary Winter's children: 6 Arthur and Melvin.

**4** Nancy Myrick's children: 5 Henry, m. ——— Myers; and Thos., s.

**4** Betsy Lowrance-Deck's children: 5 Mary Lowrance, m. Levi Lincoln; Eli Deck, m. Emma Whitener.

**5** Mary Lincoln's children: 6 Adam, Pink and Ham.

**5** Eli Deck's children: 6 Elsie.

**4** Kate Hahn's children: 5 Henry, d. s.; Frank, s.; Mollie, m. ——— Estes.

**5** Mollie Estes' children: 6 Mettie and Gay.

**3** Mary Burke, Sophia Pugh, Elizabeth Whitener and Rosa Finger all lived and had children in or near Wayne Co., Mo., but when there I overlooked taking notes of these.

**2** The husband of Sophia Shetley Rhodes was the son of Frederick Rhodes, the pioneer of the large and influential Rhodes family. He (Frederick Rhodes) came from Germany to Pennsylvania and thence here in North Carolina about the time the early first settlers came. The name was then spelled Roth. I have been unable to ascertain the name of his wife. He lived on the west side of Hoyle's Creek near the present residence of W. D. Quinn, F. W. Thompson and adjoining the lands of Jacob Hoffman 2nd, in Gaston Co., N. C. He is buried on his home place and his grave is still known. I haven't been able to get a complete family history of this old and worthy first settler nor the names of all his children.

Among his children were: Christian or Christopher who married Sophia Shetley; Henry, m. Clara ——; Peter, m. Betsy Jack; Jacob, m. Sarah Weathers; Susan, m. Thomas Linkhorn (Lincoln), 1808; and Mary, m. Daniel Best.

**2** Henry Rhodes lived up the South Fork of Catawba River in what is now northwestern Lincoln County and his descendants were prominent people. Some of his children were:

**3** Henry, m. Catharine Carpenter and Nancy Hoke; Titus, David; Nancy, m. J. A. Robinson (Sheriff); Mary, m. David Warlick; and Barbara.

**3** Henry Rhodes, son of Henry 1st, had children as follows: 4 Wm. C.; Ella, m. R. B. Killian; Franklin J., Geo. P., Robt. H.; and Cath., m. G. E. Crowell.

**3** Titus and David Rhodes, I think, had families in Lincoln Co. as did Nancy Robinson and Mary Warlick.

**2** Peter Rhodes' (son of Fredk. Rhodes) children were: 3 Elisha, married —— Jenkins (cousin to Shadrack), and his descendants so far as learned were:

**4** Daniel, m. Mattie Jenkins; Margt., d. s.; Vinie, m. ——; Crumpton; Sallie, m. —— Harris; and Mattie, m. —— Huett (last three moved to Texas).

**4** Daniel Rhodes' children: 5 Margt., m. Absalom Gobel; Vinie, m. J. E. McArver; Sarah A., m. Frank Parish; Mattie, m. Harvey Dilling; Jane, m. Nathan Johnson (c); Elizabeth, s.; and Michael L., m. Adaline Rhyne.

**5** Margt. Gobel's children were: 6 Martha R., m. W. H. Robinson and George McDaniel (10 children); Josephine, m. Amos Wyatt and Wm. Armstrong (7 children); Minnie, m. Wm. Jenkins (7 children); Jno. J., m. Malissa Robinson (6 children); Sarah A.; Cornelius, m. M. E. Jenkins (7 children); James, m. Margt. Forbis (2 children); Sam'l, m. Nancy Massey (c); Mary F., m. J. C. Pasour (7 children); Wm., m. Anne Alexander; Malissa, m. Jos. Alexander (4 children); Geo., m. Myrtle Forbis (4 children).

**5** Vinie McArver's children: 6 Jno. H., m. Maggie Jenkins; Lou, m. Geo. Nance; Jane, s.; Ed, m. Sallie Beatty; Sallie, m. Ernest Smith; Laura, m. Wesley Bradley. 6 Jno. H. McArver was killed by railroad train. He left six children: 7 Ella, m. Bascom Ellington; Arthur, Jane, James, Sallie and Mary. 6 Lou Nance has one child: 7 Carrie.

**5** Sarah A. Parish's children: 6 Clementine, m. —— Alexander (4 children); James, m. —— Ellyson (2 children); Robt., m. —— (2 children).

**5** Mattie Dilling's children: 6 Fanny, m. Jno. Cox (6 children); Frank, m. Alice Lay (5 children); Henry, m. Minnie Brown (5 children); Mack, d. s.; Thos., m. Lizzie Howe (3 children).

**5** Michael L. Rhodes was a Confederate soldier, Co. C, 2nd Regt. N. C. Jr. Res., and later Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. His children are: 6 Craig, m. Minnie Campbell (1 child, Sam'l L.); Mary, m. J. W. Bailey (1 child, Raymond); Walter, s.; and Maggie, d. s.

**2** Jacob Rhodes was married, 1797. He had a family of children. Among them, Bennett, m. Esbel Smith and a daughter married Alfred Cloninger and moved to Ark. I think Joseph and Hosea Rhodes were probably his sons or grandsons.

**2** Susan Lincoln had one son born in this country May 11, 1809, named Absalom. They disappeared. I think they went to Southeast Mo. with the many other Rhodes. The name Lincoln is a familiar one there.

**2** Mary Best moved to Southeast Missouri and had a family. (See Chapter Best, Section 6.).

# Chapter 10

---

## JENKINS

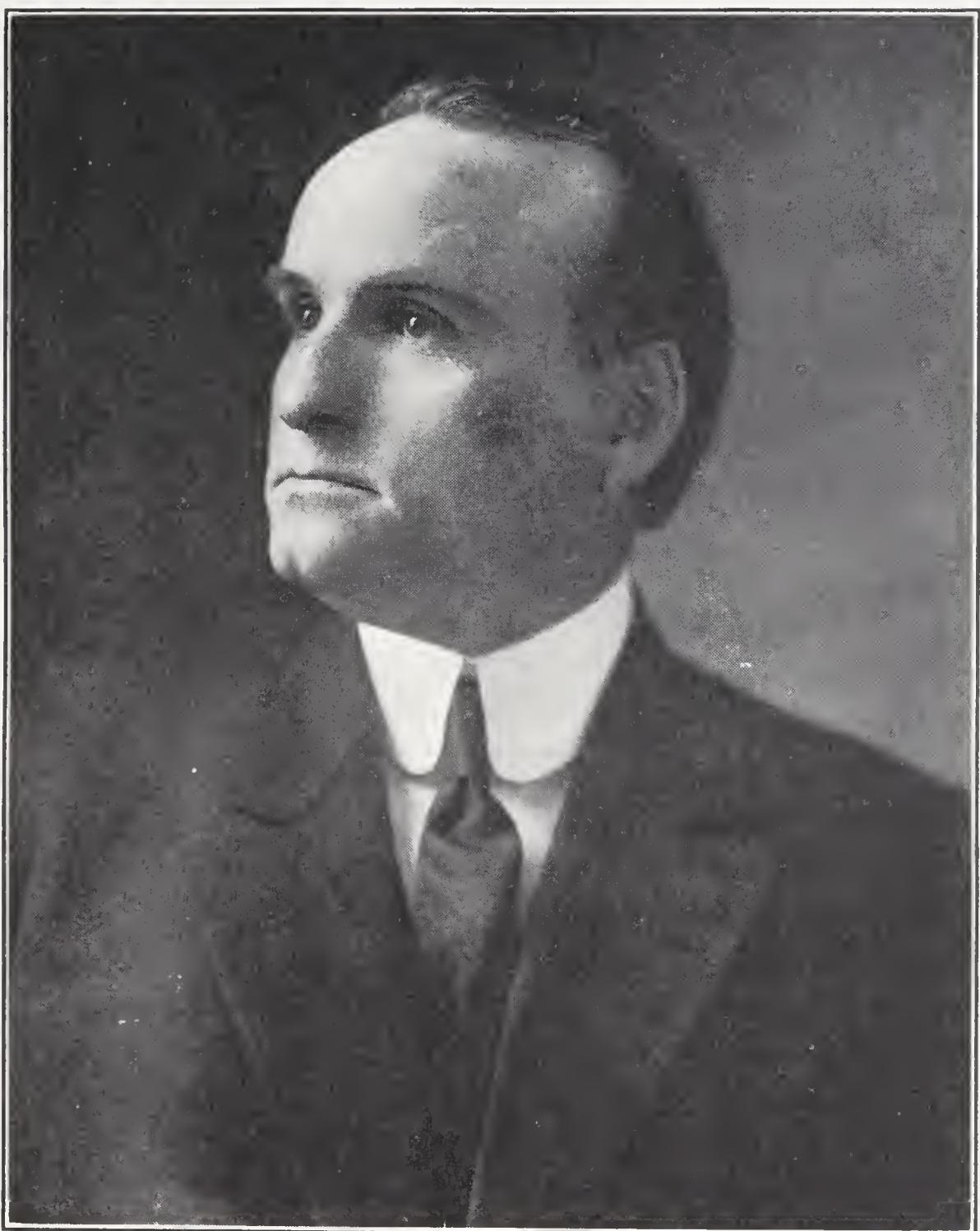
### SECTION I.

In recent years there have been so many sets of the Jenkins family in what is now Gaston County, N. C., and we can find so little evidence of their connection with each other that I find it very difficult to unite them in the same chapter. We have, so far as I have been able to learn, only an indistinct tradition that these various branches were distantly related, with no suggestion as to how the connection arose.

So far as learned the Jenkins people sprung from Welsh parentage, but I think all the founders of the family or families here came from Virginia.

The pioneer of that branch of the family to which my wife belongs was Hugh Jenkins, who came from Virginia, to Rowan County, N. C., I think probably about 1750. I (depending somewhat on the help of others) have not the information that would likely be found in the deed books of said county. The earliest record I have found of Hugh Jenkins 1st, is from the "Colonial Records," which shows that he audited the accounts of Sheriff High in the year 1766. He was a man of considerable wealth for that day and would almost surely buy a home soon after coming. His wife's name was Mary, but to what family she belonged, I haven't learned.

Hugh Jenkins, pioneer, died in the year 1800, leaving a will devising all his property for life to his wife and appointing her and his son, Joseph Jenkins, as his executors. Later it was found necessary for his widow and other devisees to make deeds to Moses and Joseph Jenkins, sons of said Hugh Jenkins, declaring the intention of the testator to have been to convey land to said Moses and Joseph in fee. These deeds bear date, Dec. 17, 1803. Then there came another Jenkins from Virginia and settled in Rowan County. His name was Jesse and was said to be



**LABAN LINEBERGER JENKINS**  
Co-publisher

Educated at Wake Forest College. In connection with John H. Craig and others, he established the first bank in Gaston County, styled Craig & Jenkins. This developed into the First National Bank of Gastonia, of which Mr. Jenkins is president. He is also president of the American National Bank of Asheville, and of First National Bank of Lenoir. He is a director of the Continental Trust Company of Washington, D. C., and interested in several other banks. He is also president of the Arlington Cotton Mills, Flint Manufacturing Company and the Gray Manufacturing Company, all of Gastonia, and largely interested in other cotton mills as officer or stockholder. His residence is Asheville, N. C.



brother to Hugh aforesaid. Whether they came together or at different times I cannot say. He also was a man of intelligence and well to do, owning several negroes. His wife was Martha but her family name was not learned. His will is dated Dec. 9, 1802, in which he mentions and provides for his wife and ten or eleven children.

Besides these there settled in what is now Gaston County on south side of Big Long Creek four men, thought to be brothers, to-wit: Reuben Jenkins, Capt. Jno. Jenkins, Edward (Ned) Jenkins and Elijah Jenkins. They lived in same neighborhood. And still further, there was on Long Creek and Beaver Dam Creek, an old settler with the peculiar name, Jenkins Jenkins, who married Anne Beam in 1800. He bought land from Jno. McKnitt Alexander as early as April 4, 1788. He had a brother, Jesse, who owned a pet rifle and was a great marksman and proud of his gun. He delighted in showing it but always before doing so said: "Let me get my 'flannikin' rag and clean it first."

There was also a David Jenkins in Revolutionary time, a Justice of the Peace, who kept close watch on the Tories and with Robt. Alexander was delegate to Newbern Convention, Aug. 25, 1774. In my first draft of this chapter from misinformation of the great grandchildren of Hugh Jenkins and from some business connection of Joseph Jenkins with this David and his son, David, I wrote the elder David as the founder of our branch of the family. There were still other Jenkinses in this section whose relationship, if any, I have not been able to get.

**1** Whoever then was the common father of the Rowan County set of Jenkins, so far as we have learned with reasonable certainty, we know of no other children except:

**2** Hugh Jenkins, m. Mary ——, and died in 1800.

**2** Jesse Jenkins, m. Martha ——, and died about 1802.

**2** Hugh Jenkins owned the Catawba Springs in Lincoln Co. and large tracts of land including the Wills tract adjoining it.

---

## SECTION 2—HUGH JENKINS

**2** The children of Hugh Jenkins, as mentioned in his own will, were:

**3** Joseph, m. Elizabeth Hambright, daughter of Col. Fredk. Hambright;

- 3** Samuel, m. ——, wife's name not learned;
- 3** Moses, m. ——, wife not known;
- 3** Aaron, probably died unmarried in Tenn.;
- 3** Hugh, m. ——, name of wife not known;
- 3** James, m. ——, and died young. Name of wife not learned;
- 3** Ann, m. Wm. Cowan;
- 3** Mary, m. Matthew Stuart;
- 3** Margaret, m. David Kilpatrick (Kirkpatrick);
- 3** Susanna, m. Robert Johnston;
- 3** One daughter, m. Hugh Robinson.

For above list I am indebted to Mr. Eugene H. Bean of Salisbury, N. C., but I am not sure that we have it entirely correct. The will, as copied on record, speaks of two Marys, daughters of Hugh Jenkins (Mrs. Stuart and Mrs. Kilpatrick), and outside information is that the daughter who married Hugh Robinson was named Anne which would make two Ann's, daughters of said Hugh Jenkins. I think the will does not mention the daughter, Mrs. Robinson, but speaks of a granddaughter, Anne, wife of Hugh Robinson. *b. about 1753 d. 1821 m. about 1778*

**3** Joseph Jenkins, son of Hugh Jenkins, Sr., was executor with his mother, Mary Jenkins, of his father's estate. He was probably living in Lincoln County either at Catawba Springs or as, I think more likely, on Long Creek, near the White & Jenkins Mill, as his father on Jan. 2, 1778, conveyed 200 acres of land on Long Creek in Tryon County in that vicinity to him for "satisfactory considerations." Tradition has it that he was a lively musician and was fifer in a Company of American Revolutionary soldiers. I have not learned the command to which he belonged or what other service he performed.

He died in 1821 leaving a will of which his two sons, David and Hugh, were executors.

In the will he mentions his two sons and six married daughters and a daughter, Mary, who married Aaron Jenkins, her 1st cousin in 1821, after will was executed.

- 3** The children of Joseph Jenkins were:
- 4** Agnes (Aggie), m. Sam'l Wells and later moved to Pope Co., Ark.;
- 4** Margaret, m. Wm. Froneberger and lived on Upper Long Creek;

**4** Elizabeth, m. David Lineberger and lived east of South Fork River;

**4** Mary, m. Aaron Jenkins, 1821, and lived two miles west of Dallas; *b. about 1785 d. about 1850*

**4** David, m. Nancy Carpenter and lived near mill on Long Creek;

**4** Hugh, m. Mary Rhyne and Susan Best and lived on Long Creek;

**4** Anne, m. Jacob Carpenter (blacksmith), son of Peter Carpenter, pioneer;

**4** Susan, m. Jacob Mauney and lived in Cherryville section;

**4** Sarah, m. ——.

**4** Aggie Wells' children: 5 James, m. —— Logan, Margt. Faulkner and Miss Rankin; Sam'l, m. Hannah Anthony; David, d. s.; Hugh, m. Pauline Shinn; Mary, m. Jacob Harkey; Isaac, s., went to California; Elizabeth, m. Dow Bryant; Caroline, m. Jno. Towry and Wm. Henry; Susan, s.; and Nannie, d. s.

**5** James Wells' children: 6 James, m. Martha Anthony, daughter of Hannah Anthony, above named; Hugh, d. s.; Elmer, m. —— Marquand; Frank, s., in California; Mary, m. James Sisk; Dick, m. Lizzie Oates.

6 James Wells' children: 7 Ruth, m. John Lewis; Grover, in Philippine Islands; Essie, Mary, Arley and Paul.

**5** David Wells was a soldier in the Mexican War, went to Cal. and died single.

**5** Samuel Wells' children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Hugh Wells' children: 6 James, m. Margaret Williams; Mollie, m. Dock ——, Osceola, Ark. 6 James Wells has one child: 7 Hugh.

**5** Isaac Wells was also a soldier of the Mex. War and went to Cal.

**5** Elizabeth Bryant's children: 6 Dow and others, Bakers Creek, Pope Co., Ark.

**5** Caroline Towry-Henry's children: 6 Nancy Towry, moved away; Minnie Henry, m. —— Johnson and moved west; Pink and Larkin Henry.

**4** Peggy Froneberger's children: 5 Lee, m. Vinie Clemmer, daughter of Eli Clemmer; Elizabeth, m. Lewis Cloninger; Katie, m. Henry Froneberger; Barbara, m. Monroe Stroup and Andrew Dellinger; Mary, m. Robert Payne.

**5** Lee Froneberger's children: 6 See Vinie Froneberger, page 165, et seq.

**5** Elizabeth Cloninger's children: 6 See Lewis Cloninger, page 158.

**5** Katie Froneberger's children: 6 Martha, m. Pink Edwards; Cath., m. ——— Seitz; David, m. ——— Barks (Ind. Ter.); Michael, m. ——— Barks.

**5** Barbara Stroup-Dellinger's children: 6 Stanhope, m. ——— Wright; Mary E.; Margaret, m. Jno. E. McKelway; and Geo., s. (Bolinger Co., Mo.).

**5** Mary Payne's children: 6 Mary, m. Lewis VanDyke; Barbara, m. J. L. Hicks; Selena; Frankie, m. T. J. McGill; Jno. P., m. ——— Gamble; Thos., m. ———; Joseph, m. ——— Clark; Zach, m. ———.

6 Jno. P. Payne's children: 7 Wm., m. Benie Pasour (page 189); Robert, m. Lucy Lineberger; Jack, m. Ida Kiser; Wick, m. Lola Pasour; Lizzie, m. Chas. Dameron. 7 Wm. Payne's children, see page 189, Benie Payne. 7 Robert Payne's children, see Lucy Payne, page 81. 6 For Wick Payne's children: 7 See Lola Payne, page 190.

**4** Elizabeth Lineberger's children: 5 See David Lineberger, page 483, et seq.

**4** Mary Jenkins' children: 5 David A., b. April 5, 1822, m. Lodema Holland, b. April 22, 1820, and married Thursday, May 20, 1841; and Joseph, m. Ann Murphy.

**5** The children of David A. Jenkins and wife, Lodema, were: 6 Mary A., b. Oct. 10, 1842, m. Jno. H. Craig, b. Nov. 9, 1829, and married Dec. 21, 1858; Elmina B., b. Aug. 15, 1844, m. Dr. W. H. Hoffman, b. June 18, 1836, married July 2, 1867; Aaron D., b. Jan. 26, 1847, m. Claudia Pritchard, daughter of Rev. T. H. Pritchard, b. Nov. 17, 1860; Wm. W., b. Nov. 15, 1848, m. Nannie Mangum, of Wake Co., N. C.; Martha J., b. Nov. 15, 1850, m. L. M. Hoffman, b. Oct. 19, 1846, married May 7, 1878; Jas. C., b. May 22, 1853, m. Susie Scruggs, of Atlanta, Ga.; Benjamin, b. July 29, 1855, died July 24, 1860; David H., b. Nov. 28, 1857, m. Bettie Conrad and Sallie Huggins; John F., b. May 3, 1861, d. s.; Laban L., b. Dec. 3, 1864, m. Kate Johnston.

6 John H. Craig, husband of Mary A. Jenkins, was a prosperous and wealthy citizen of Gastonia. He died recently and is

buried in the Jenkins' private graveyard in Gastonia. Mrs. Craig is still living at Gastonia. Her children are: 7 Martha J. Craig, b. April 30, 1861, died Oct. 25, 1862; Thos. L., b. Feb. 24, 1864, m. Jennie Watson of Newbern, N. C.; Sallie E., b. Aug. 8, 1866, m. Arch'd. Brady; Mary Etta, m. Edwd. Mellon; Julia L., b. Jan. 16, 1872, m. Thos. Shelton; J. Robt., s.; David J., m. V. Copeland; John, s.; Mabel, m. Dr. S. A. Wilkins, a physician of Dallas, N. C. 7 Thos. L. Craig is mayor of Gastonia. He has no children. 7 Sallie E. Brady's children: 8 Jenkins, s. 7 Mary Etta Mellon's children: 8 May Neill, m. Isaac Lowe; Edwd., d. s.; Sarah, Jeannette, John and Margaret. 7 Julia L. Shelton's children: 8 Mary, Nancy, Ruth, Catharine, Craig and Thomas. 7 David J. Craig's children: 8 David J., Jr. 7 Mabel Wilkins' children: 8 May Neill and Sam'l.

6 For Elmina B. Hoffman's descendants, see W. H. Hoffman, page 98. 6 Aaron D. Jenkins was my boy friend, schoolmate, army comrade, and nearly till death my business associate. Only a few months ago he fell dead on the streets of New York where he lived. My heart feels the lament of David over his beloved Jonathan. He was a sincere, lovable and loved friend without suspicion of guile. He was in early life teller in the State Treasurer's office and paymaster on Gov. Holden's staff with rank of Col. He left surviving him his wife and one son, Burke Pritchard, who married Hellen Hunt of New York. These have no children.

6 Wm. W. Jenkins is a farmer near Wake Forest College, N. C. He was for years Postmaster in Charlotte, N. C. He has only one child: 7 May, m. ——— Patterson and Geo. Kittrell. 6 May Patterson-Kittrell has only one child: 8 Rebecca Patterson, a small, fragile girl of most exquisite grace and beauty.

6 For Martha J. Hoffman's children, see L. M. Hoffman, page 33. 6 James C. Jenkins is a Federal Judge in the Philippine Islands. His children: 7 Jas. C., Jr., Wm. L.; Marjorie, m. W. L. Medor; Louise, Theodore D., Eugenia May, Susan L. and Katharine. 6 David H. Jenkins is a successful cotton manufacturer of Henrietta and Charlotte. His children: 7 Bettie, m. Frank Dowd, by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Mildred and Sarah.

6 Laban L. Jenkins is a prominent and successful banker and cotton manufacturer of Asheville and Gastonia. His children

are: 7 Archie, m. Mary Knight; Helen, m. Jack Harper; and Lola. 7 Helen Harper has one child: 8 Cath. J.

**5** David A. Jenkins was born in Lincoln (now Gaston) County, N. C., April 5, 1822. Here he lived all his life and died Sept. 10, 1886, at his home in East Gastonia, now the home of his daughter, Mrs. Mary A. Craig. He is buried by the side of his wife in the private burial ground of the family near the home. He, too, had only a very limited education in the schools but by his indomitable will and purpose and his extraordinary natural endowments of mind and judgment he forced his way to greater success in life than falls to the lot of most men. He used to say that Andrew Hoyle, Jacob Rhyne 3rd and Jesse Holland, who later became his father-in-law, gave him his first chance at money-making by entrusting to him their very considerable collections at which he was so successful, that they paid him well. He held several minor places of honor and trust and was faithful and diligent in them all. After the war he took the view that it was best for the South to submit as gracefully as might be to the rules of reconstruction imposed on us. He became a Republican, having been opposed to secession before the war began. His position was that the natives should take an active part in the politics of that stormy period and as far as possible by their influence, to temper and restrain the greed and passions of those exercising government over us. He was elected State Treasurer, 1868, and thus gained a great vantage ground to prevent much of the spoliation of the "carpetbaggers," who had great power in that day. He held the office for two terms till 1876. I am not sure but that he underestimated his task. Be that as it may, he had a man's work before him and they led him a most miserable existence, but he held his ground and won the soubriquet of "Honest Dave Jenkins," by even the Democrats, many of whom were his friends. The Hon. Kemp P. Battle was a fine lawyer and business man and as I recollect was the Democratic State Treas. and was their candidate against Mr. Jenkins for the office. Mr. Jenkins on assuming the responsibility of the office employed Mr. Battle as his advisor and he always retained reliable Donald Bain as chief clerk though a Democrat. Mr. Jenkins was naturally a quick tempered man and sometimes he would boil over when he saw any scheme of his foes or his friends to get the State's money as he thought with-

out proper voucher. His rage was fierce but after the storm and the accomplishment of his purposes it was all over. Somehow the carpetbaggers circumvented him in the Legislature in passing the special tax bonds acts and entrusting the sale of them to outside agencies. He was in no wise responsible for that.

Mr. Jenkins accumulated quite a nice little estate. But it would be a great oversight to overlook an important factor in Mr. Jenkins' success in life, and that factor was his wife who was a most estimable woman, who besides rearing her children presided over his household with great good judgment and for the years, while he was absent most of the time about his business, conducted his home affairs and farm and slaves with about as much success as if he had been present, besides she added grace, gentle manner and poise to the combination. She died on the 20th day of May, 1880, in the same month, on same day of the month, same day of the week and same hour of the day as marked the time of her marriage 39 years before.

**5** Joseph Jenkins, son of Mary and Aaron Jenkins, lived two miles west of Dallas. His children were: 6 David, m. Caroline Carpenter; Jno., d. s.; Henry, m. Emma Davis; Nancy, m. Robt. Holland; Letitia, m. Winfield Ratchford; Vinie, m. Mark Best and Jno. Dixon; Mattie, m. Eugene Ratchford; Mary, m. Calvin McAlister; Aaron, m. Rosa Bell; Chas., m. Etta Bell; Jasper, m. Lizzie Fennell.

6 David Jenkins moved to Miss. and had children: 7 Pinkney, s.; Lawson, Sarah, Maggie, Elmina and Minnie. Last five married, and Henry, d. s. 6 Henry Jenkins' children: 7 Mamie, m. Lonnie Ousley; Bright, Effie, Johnie, Lornie and Chas. This family lives in Texas.

6 For Nancy Holland's children, see Robt. Holland, page 174. 6 Letitia Ratchford's children: 7 Jno., m. Mary Pasour; Walter; Ernest, m. Dorothy Thornburg; Price, Zeb, Crown, Jasper, Geo., Roy. Nine sons. 7 John Ratchford's children: 8 Mamie, Carl and Velma. 7 Ernest Ratchford's children: 8 \_\_\_\_\_.  
*m. Cojt Rhynes 137*

6 Vinie Best-Dixon's children: 7 Lizzie Best, m. Frank Icenhour; Mattie Best, s.; and by 2nd husband: Ella, m. Elijah Dayberry; Osie, m. Marcus Johnson; James, Enos, Neely, Ila and Ruby.

6 Mattie Ratchford's children: 7 Cornie, Eubert and Herman. 6 Mary McAlister's children: 7 See Cal. McAlister, page 248. 6

Aaron Jenkins' children: 7 See Rosa Jenkins, page 86. 6 Charles Jenkins' children: 7 See Etta Jenkins, page 86. 6 Jasper Jenkins lives at Bettie, Tex. His children are: 7 Nina and Claude.

**4** David Jenkins, son of Joseph Jenkins, was called "Big Daddy." His children were: 5 Wm., m. Lavina Eaker; Mary, m. Alex Shetley; Margaret, m. James H. White; Jacob, d. s.; and Elizabeth, d. s. *b. 1817*

**5** Wm. Jenkins' children: 6 See Lavina Jenkins, page 295.

**5** Mary Shetley's children: 6 See Alex Shetley, page 491.

**5** Margaret (Peggy) White's children: 6 Thaddeus, m. Eliza Costner; Henry, m. Bettie Bernard (c); Jno. B., m. Jane Falls; David, s., killed in Confederate Army; Larkin, d. s., in Confederate Army; Wm., d. s.; Sidney S., m. Etta Pasour; Mary, m. Gideon Gamble; Jos., d. s.; Sam'l, m. Mary Crocker; Margaret, m. Wm. Ramsaur; Ellen, m. Miles Pasour; Thaddeus, Jno. B. and Sidney S. White served in Confederate Army.

6 Thaddeus White's children: 7 See Eliza White, page 235. 6 Jno. B. White also has been Clerk of Superior Court several years and a member of the House of Representatives of N. C. His children are: 7 Madge, m. Evon L. Houser and these have one small son: 8 Blair Falls.

6 Sidney S. White's children: 7 Carrie, m. Wm. Clemmer; Jessie, Augustus, Cornelius. 7 Carrie Clemmer's children: 8 Opal White. 6 Mary Gamble's children: 7 Maggie, Bettie and Daisy, all teachers. 6 Sam'l White's children: 7 Thos., Beatrice, Robt., David, Wm., d. s., and Dewey. 6 Margt. Ramsaur's children: 7 Jno., Hillhouse, Howard, Pearl and Clarence. 6 Ellen Pasour's children: 7 Vernie, Oscar, Nellie, Osie, Bettie and Peggy. *b. 1802 d. 1883, m. 1834*

James H. White, husband of Margaret Jenkins, was of Irish origin (Scotch Irish, I think). His father brought him when young to this country with the rest of his family. He (the father) settled on the south side of Big Long Creek on east side of the Bradley Branch between the branch and the macadam road near where said road rounds the point of the hill and near the road leading through the Craig and Wilson farm, across the branch to the old road on the west side of the farm. He is buried in the private graveyard on said western old road on top of the hill.

James H. White was an intelligent active boy, and after his marriage established himself further up the creek in the Jenkins neighborhood. He became a favorite with the Jenkins family and with the people of his section and was called to many places of public trust and confidence. He was a potent factor in the establishment and organization of Gaston County and was a member of the North Carolina, General Assembly. He served his County and State with fidelity and efficiency and died and is buried in the graveyard on his home place at the White & Jenkins Mill. His grave is known but is marked by no tombstone. This is due to no disrespect or negligence of his family but to an eccentric request of Mr. White himself.

**5** Jacob Jenkins, son of David Jenkins, was killed when young by horse.

**4** Anne Carpenter's children: 5 Anne, m. Sam'l Black; Jos., m. Sallie Floyd, Harriet Metcalf and Jane Curtis; Susan, m. Nathan Roberts and Rev. Adam Miller; Katie, m. Lawson Lenhardt, Henry Mullin and Joseph Carroll; Barbara, m. David Rudisill.

**5** Anne Black's children: 6 Jacob, m. ——; Elgie, m. ——; Mary J., m. Wm. Sneed; Susan, m. Luther Beam; and Sarah, m. Tilman Beam. 6 For Susan Beam's children: 7 See Luther Beam, page 423. 6 For Sarah Beam's children: 7 See Tilman Beam, page 423.

**5** Joseph Carpenter's children: 6 Caroline, m. David Jenkins. See David Jenkins, page 503.

**5** Susan Roberts-Miller's children: 6 Gertrude, m. Dolph Cansler; and Caroline, m. W. A. Mauney. 6 Gertrude Cansler's children: 7 Grover, Eben, Glenn, Ora, Wm., Della and Jno. M. 6 Caroline Mauney's children: 7 Bonnie and Vergie.

**5** Katie Lenhardt-Mullen-Carroll's children: 6 Fanny, m. L. D. Haynes; Mary, m. H. C. Cornwell; Joseph, d. s.; these by 1st husband; and by 2nd husband: Martha, m. Wm. Cornwell; Wiley, m. —— Hockaman; and Wm., s. 6 Fanny Haynes' children: 7 Guy, m. Mattie Plonk; Bart, m. ——; Milford, m. ——; Perry, m. —— Alexander; Lily, m. W. T. McLean.

**6** Mary Cornwell's children: 7 Beverly, m. Kate Lenhardt; Boyce, m. Claudia Aderholdt; Effie, s.; Katie, Lewis and Er-

nest. 7 Beverly Cornwell's children: 8 Ira and Lewis. 7 Boyce Cornwell's children: 8 Claudia. 6 Martha Cornwell's children: 7 Arthur, m. Maggie Currie; Minnie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Bridgers. 6 Wiley Mullin's children: 7 Addie, m. Mart Aderholdt; Thos., Willie and Richard.

**5** Barbara Rudisill's children: 6 See David Rudisill, page 294.

**4** Susan Mauney had eight children, one son and seven daughters, as follows:

**5** Peter, m. \_\_\_\_\_, and had a family;

**5** Mary, m. George Mauney;

**5** Anne, m. Jacob Carpenter;

**5** Elizabeth, m. Daniel Kesler;

**5** Margaret, m. Godfrey Crowder;

**5** Susan, m. Philip Kesler;

**5** Sarah, m. Robert Lackey;

**5** Rebecca, m. James Lackey;

**5** Peter Mauney has a son, Isaac, living at Lawndale, N. C.

**5** Mary Mauney has a great grandson, Augustus Froneberger, in Gastonia, N. C.

**5** Ann Carpenter has a grandson, Calvin Carpenter, at Cherryville, N. C.

**5** Elizabeth Kesler has a son, Joseph Kesler, at Lawndale N. C..

**5** Margaret Crowder moved to California—not heard from.

**5** Susan Kesler has a daughter, Mary, living near Reepsville, N. C.

**5** Sarah Lackey has a grandson, Rufus Lackey, near Fallston, N. C.

**5** Rebecca Lackey had six children, to-wit: 6 Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Sellars; Matilda, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Beatty; Martha, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Whisnant; J. P., m. \_\_\_\_\_; these all have families and live near Kings Mtn., Route No. 1; Jacob Lackey, another son, has family at Lowell, N. C.; and a daughter, Malissa, m. Perry R. Long, Kings Mtn., N. C.

**6** Mrs. Malissa Long's children are: 7 Charles, in Concord, N. C.; Jacob and Wm., Dallas, Texas; Robert and Oscar, in Fort Worth, Tex; five sons and five daughters: Adlisa, m. A. J. McGill; Rebecca, m. Abm. McGill; Terrie, m. Hunter Patterson; and two single daughters: Ellen and Sarah, Kings Mtn., N. C.

## SECTION 3—SAMUEL JENKINS

**3** The children of Sam'l Jenkins, brother to Joseph Jenkins, and son of Hugh Jenkins, were: 4 Aaron, m. Mary Jenkins, daughter of Joseph Jenkins, his uncle, and Elizabeth Carpenter; Joseph, d. s.; Mollie, m. John Murphy.

**4** Aaron Jenkins' descendants by 1st wife, see Mary Jenkins, page 500, et seq. By 2nd wife, Aaron Jenkins had one son: 5 Preston W., m. Mary Morris, daughter of Col. W. G. Morris. For descendants of Preston W. Jenkins, see Mary Jenkins, page 246.

**4** Mollie Murphy's children: 5 Katie, m. Jacob Ramsay; Letitia, m. Moses Thornburg; Ann, m. Joseph Jenkins.

**5** Kate Ramsay's children: 6 Wm., m. Eva Cloninger; Caleb, m. Harriet ———; Ephraim, m. Mary Dickson; Jno., d. s.; Mary, m. James Edwards and Ephraim Jenkins; Alonzo, m. Tennessee ———; Eliza, m. Simp's George; and Margaret, s. 6 Wm. Ramsay's children: 7 Calvin, Jno., Sarah; Ellen, m. ———; Julia. 6 Caleb Ramsay's children: 7 Not learned. 6 Ephraim Ramsay's children: 7 Jno. and others. 6 Mary Edwards' children: 7 Wm., m. Ann Collins. 6 Alonzo Ramsay's children: 7 Mattie, m. Wm. Crayton; Jennie, m. ——— Belk (c). 6 Eliza George's children: 7 John; Rose, m. ———; Robt., m. ———; Roseboro; Mary, m. ——— Carpenter; Maggie, m. Kin Richardson.

**5** Letitia Thornburg's children: 6 Larkin A., m. Sarah A. Cloninger and Lizzie Costner; Isabella, m. Jno. Shrum; and Columbus, m. Louisa Shrum. 6 For Larkin A. Thornburg's children, see Sarah A. Thornburg, page 159. 6 For Isabella Shrum's children, see John Shrum, page 116. 6 For Columbus Thornburg's children, see Louisa Thornburg, page 116.

**3** Samuel Jenkins, at the time of his father's death, I think, lived in Rowan County and later moved to Lincoln (now Gaston) County.

**3** Moses Jenkins lived on Dutchman's Creek in Lincoln, later Gaston County, N. C., and was a prosperous well to do citizen. He had a large quantity of land.. The original tract on which he settled after coming from Rowan County was known as the Hampton tract purchased by Hugh Jenkins, Sr., from Andrew Hampton, Jan: 6, 1772.

I find no will made by Moses Jenkins nor any indication or information of any children except as following. The family say there were no other sons, there might have been daughters, but I have no trace of them.

**2** Moses Jenkins' children were: 3 Stuart and Hugh, who married Susan Campbell

**3** As to descendants of Stuart Jenkins, son of Moses, I have learned little. I have not learned the family or name of his wife. Book 26, page 550 of the Records of the Clerk of the Superior Court of Lincoln County, shows a division of land between Hugh Jenkins and the heirs of Stuart Jenkins of 307 acres of land. This division is dated April 11, 1815, and the heirs of Stuart Jenkins were as named in said decree of division which assigned to Hugh Jenkins 150 acres at the mouth of Stanley Creek, a short distance south of the Moses Jenkins home place, and 157 acres of same tract was assigned to the seven heirs of Stuart Jenkins as follows: Lot 1, 21½ acres to Hugh Jenkins, heir of Sam'l Stuart; Lot 2, 22½ acres to Susanna McCall, wife of James McCall; Lot 3, 22 acres to Leana, wife of Jos. B. Campbell; Lot 4, 21½ acres to Anne, wife of Powell Auten; Lot 5, 22½ acres to Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer Rumfelt; Lot 6, 22½ acres to Jane Jenkins, and Lot 7 22½ acres to Mary Jenkins.

I haven't had opportunity to get further information of the location or names of Stuart Jenkins' descendants.

**3** Hugh Jenkins' children were: 4 James C., m. Barbara Schenck, sister to Judge David Schenck; Selena K., m. Jno. D. Rankin; Mary, m. James Rankin; Blair, d. s., in Tenn.; Joseph, m. Louisa Douglas; Nancy Ann, m. Alexander Rankin, brother of above James, and first cousin to above Jno. D. Rankin; Ann Campbell, m. Alexander Rutledge; and Jane, m. Dan'l H. Byerly (c).

**4** James C. Jenkins' children: 5 Susan, m. Harris Hopkins (c); Jane, d. s.; Alice, m. Sam'l Lander, a prominent lawyer; Elizabeth, m. Wm. Ramsaur; Blair, m. —— McKenzie and Mary Sumner; Hugh, m. Christie Waddell; Addie, m. Dr. Wm. Pressley.

**5** Alice Lander's children: 6 Mary, m. —— Tiddy; and Susan, m. —— Thompson.

- 5** Elizabeth Ramsaur's children: 6 William, s.
- 5** Blair Jenkins' children: 6 James, Wm., Hugh and Blair.
- 5** Hugh Jenkins has no children.
- 5** Addie Pressley has children—names not learned.
- 4** Salena K. Rankin's children: 5 B. Leroy, Co. M, 16th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., single, killed at Mechanicsville June 20, 1862; Zoe, m. James Houston, nephew of Gen'l Sam'l Houston, President of the Republic of Texas; Wade D., m. Mrs. Nimms, *nee* White; Wallace A., s., Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., 2nd Lt., killed June 22, 1864, at Petersburg; E. Caldwell, m. J. L. Lineberger and J. Harvey Wilson; Jane C., m. Dr. W. W. Latham; Walter J., m. Julia Barkley; and Jno. C., single, a prosperous cotton manufacturer of Lowell, N. C.
- 5** Zoe Houston had one son: 6 Sam'l Houston, died infant.
- 5** Wade D. Rankin's children: 6 Eleanor, m. Roy Spratt; and Elizabeth, single. 6 Eleanor Spratt's children: 7 Wade, Frances and Elizabeth.
- 5** E. Caldwell Lineberger-Wilson's children: 6 J. L. Lineberger, Jr., m. Kate Wilkie (c); J. Harvey Wilson, Jr., d. s.; and Frank L. Wilson, m. Julia Stockard. 6 Frank L. Wilson's children: 7 Frank, Virginia and Elizabeth.
- 5** Jane C. Latham's children: 6 Zoe Caldwell, s.; and Salena, s.
- 5** Walter J. Rankin's children: 6 Eleanor, s.; Walter, d. s.; Wade, d. s.; Elizabeth, s.
- 4** Mary Rankin's children: 5 Ann, d. s.; Hugh, m. —, and has children; Julia, d. s.; Alice, d. s.; Louisa, m. Jas. Kelley.
- 5** Louisa Kelley's children: 6 Georgia, James and others.
- 4** Joseph Jenkins had one child which died in infancy.
- 4** Nancy Rankin's children: 5 Joseph, s., Co. M, 16th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., died Sept., 1861; Lafayette, s., Co. H, 49th N. C. Regt., C. S. A., killed in army; Dallas, m. — (c); Blair, d. s.; Salena, s.; Millard, m. — Shelton; Chas., m. — Shelton. Dallas Rankin was my comrade in Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. I haven't further descendants of these.
- 4** Ann C. Rutledge's children: 5 Wm. B., m. Phenie Hutchinson and Addie Bisaner; Robt., m. Hattie Miller; Martha, d. s.

**5** Wm. B. Rutledge's children: 6 Pearl, m. Mack Henderson; Coral, m. Arthur Rhyne, these by first wife; and by 2nd wife: Anne, s.; Christine, s.; and Sarah, s.

**5** Robt. Rutledge has children in Charlotte. I failed to get them.

**3** Aaron Jenkins, son of Hugh Jenkins, was absent from the State, living, it is said, with his niece, Sarah Trott, in Rutherford County, Tenn., when his father died.

In his will Hugh Jenkins, Sr., devised to this son, Aaron, his home place in Rowan County, 417 acres, subject to his mother's life estate if he returned during the life of his mother. He did return and conveyed later this land to Sarah Trott of Rutherford Co., Tenn. Aaron Jenkins was a patriot soldier of the Revolutionary War and drew a pension from the Government for his services. He was private in cavalry and infantry. See N. C. Colonial Records.

**3** Hugh Jenkins, son of Hugh, Sr., I think lived in Rowan County and was provided for in will with a proviso if he should die without heirs land should go elsewhere. At that time he had a daughter, Polly, to whom a devise was made by the will of her grandfather. I have learned nothing further of his descendants.

**3** James Jenkins, son of Hugh Jenkins, died prior to the death of his father in 1800. In the will of Hugh Jenkins, Sr., he gives to his granddaughter, Sarah Trott, wife of Benjamin Trott, all the lands which he had received for her as administrator of her father, his son, James Jenkins. She was the only child of James Jenkins and lived in Rutherford County, Tenn. I have not learned concerning her descendants.

**3** Ann Cowan, daughter of Hugh Jenkins, Sr., lived and reared a family in Locke Township, Rowan Co., N. C. She had daughters: 4 Jane, Polly and other children.

**3** Mary Stuart, daughter of Hugh Jenkins, Sr., probably had children but I have not learned of them.

**3** Margaret Kilpatrick (this name I think should be Kirkpatrick) had the following children mentioned in the will of her father, to-wit: 4 Jenkins, Mary and Susanna and probably had other children.

**3** Susanna Johnston had one son named Hugh Jenkins after his grandfather, to whom for this reason, his said grandfather

gave the Cane Branch tract of land, 212 acres on Dutchman's Creek. She probably had other children.

**3** As to the daughter of Hugh Jenkins, Sr., who is said to be named Anne (if so there were two Annes, sisters in the family) and the will makes devise to a granddaughter, Ann Robinson, wife of Hugh Robinson, and two brothers, Richard and David Robinson.

---

### SECTION 3—JESSE JENKINS

**2** Jesse Jenkins, reputed to be a brother of Hugh Jenkins, came also from Virginia to Rowan County. I do not know when he came. He had considerable property—land and slaves. He left a will, dated Dec. 9, 1802, in which he mentions the following children:

**3** Polly, Thos., Betsy, Tacke, Suny, Jesse, Colinder, Joel, Mrs. Elizabeth Christmas, Nancy Fuller, and makes legacy to Jesse and David. He doesn't call Nancy Fuller his daughter nor Jesse and David, sons, though he gives to Jesse and David one negro girl, Fanny. He mentions in his will that half of the land and one-third of the negroes belonged already to his son, Joel.

**3** I have no information as to further descendants of Jesse Jenkins except from the will of Joel Jenkins, made Nov. 25, 1859. Joel Jenkins' wife was Charlotte Cowan, daughter of Elizabeth Cowan.

Joel Jenkins had large property which he gave mainly to his own children: 4 Sally, Thos. L. C., Jno. H., Charlotte, Elizabeth and Ella.

These daughters married four distinguished men of Charlotte, N. C., to-wit: Dr. E. Nye Hutchinson, Dr. Jno. H. McAden, Judge Armistead Burwell and Mr. ——— Maffett.

---

### SECTION 4—REUBEN, CAPT. JOHN, EDWARD AND ELIJAH JENKINS

**2** These old settlers were said to be brothers, and lived in same neighborhood south of Long Creek. Reuben Jenkins' wife was Bettie Oakley and they, too, came from Virginia. Their children were: 3 Ben, m. Anna Rhyne (c); Harrison, m. Sallie Kiser;

Jos., m. Peggy Mauney; Reuben, m. ——; David, m. Sallie Costner; Shadrack, m. Betsy Robinson; Mary, m. Jos. Bradley.

**3** Harrison Jenkins' children: 4 Mary, m. Thos. Bell; Katie, m. Wm. Spencer; Anne, m. Edwd. Jenkins; Jonas, m. Fanny Lineberger and Katie Carpenter; Margt., m. Andrew Moss.

**4** Mary Bell's children: 5 Marcus, m. —— Wallace; Jonas, m. —— Knight; Sarah Ann, m. —— Bird; Lawson and another.

**4** Anne Jenkins' children: 5 Harrison, m. Elvira Lineberger; Alberry, m. Jane Morrow, and others.

**4** For Jonas Jenkins' children: 5 See Fanny Lineberger, page 182, and Katie Jenkins, page 188.

**4** Margt. Moss' children: 5 Sarah, m. Jos. Smith; Mary A., m. Wm. Hammitt.

**3** Shadrack Jenkins' children: 4 Ben, m. Malinda Gladden; Eliz., d. s.; Robinson, d. s., in Confederate Army; Julia A., m. Pink Mason; Fredk., d. s.; Sarah E., m. Emanuel Jenkins; Wm., d. s.

**4** Julia Mason's children: 5 Mary E., m. Ervin Hayes; Wm. A., m. Scena Stewart; Jno. R., m. Margt. Roy; Eliza C., m. Milo Jenkins (c).

**5** Wm. A. Mason's children: 6 Minnie May (Edith and Florence, d. s.); Essie A., Mary E., Floyd P. and Clarence A.

**5** Jno. R. Mason's children: 6 Julia, Ethel, Gertrude, Wilbur and Walter.

**5** For Mary E. Hayes' children, see Ervin Hayes Chapter 1, page 57.

**4** Sarah E. Jenkins' children: 5 Notes mislaid.

**3** Joseph Jenkins' children: 4 Barbara, m. Alf. Ramsay; Mary, m. James Wells (c).

**4** Barbara Ramsay's children: 5 Jos., m. Mary Brown; and Lewis, m. Frances Kindley.

**3** Reuben Jenkins' children: 4 Dolly, m. —— Hooper; Ephraim, d. s., in Confederate Army; Malissa, d. s.; Ruth, m. Chris. Hope; Maria, m. Fred Armstrong; Sarah A., m. —— Fisher.

**3** David Jenkins, son of Reuben Jenkins, moved to Georgia and had children, names not learned.



HON. DAVID A. JENKINS and wife, LODEMA HOLLAND JENKINS  
Mr. Jenkins was State Treasurer of North Carolina



**3** Mary Bradley's husband was a most excellent, exemplary citizen of what is now Gastonia, N. C. Her children were: 4 Caleb, m. Maxie Lineberger; Albert, m. Margie Bradley (c); Benj., m. —— Robinson and Lucy Torrence; Frank, m. Jane Pearson and another; Jennie, m. Oliver Davis; Caroline, m. Dixon Hanna; ——, m. Sebisca Hanna; Elmina, m. Madison Nolen.

**4** Caleb Bradley's children: 5 See Maxie Bradley, page 178.

**4** Benj. Bradley's children: 5 Mary, m. Dr. Frank Wilson; Sam'l, m. —— Adams.

**5** Mary Wilson's children: 6 Lucy.

**4** Frank Bradley's children: 5 Frank, m. Florence Lineberger, page 67; and a number of others. Frank Bradley was one of my soldier boys in Confederate Army, Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., and since the war, a Methodist minister.

**4** Jennie Davis' children: 5 Mary, m. Jno. Grist; Alice, m. Ed Fayssoux; Laura, m. Chas. Boyd; Ida, m. "Duck" Faysoux; Lela, m. Ben Craig; Neill, m. Margt. Rhyne and another; Love, m. —— Workman. Neill Davis is the present (1915) Sheriff of Gaston County.

**4** Caroline Hanna's children: 5 David, m. Minnie Lewis (see page 84); another son, an U. P. minister, m. ——; and others.

**4** Mrs. Sebisca Hanna's children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Elmina Nolen's children: 5 C. Mack, m. Mary Jenkins, and a daughter, married —— Lytle. For C. M. Nolen's children, see Mary Nolen, page 182.

**2** Capt. Jno. Jenkins was a brother to Reuben Jenkins, Sr. He purchased part of Col. Frederick Hambright's land on Long Creek. His last home was on the north side of the creek near the present residence of R. G. Hoffman. He sold at least part of his land to Michael Rhyne. I have not learned who his wife was. He had several children but little is known of them. A strange fatality overtook this family and strong suspicions of foul play existed. His son, James, a grown young man died suddenly and was quietly buried. And a little later Capt. Jenkins himself was suddenly seized with excruciating pains and died in torture with strong symptoms of poisoning. One son, Drewry, it is thought married a Costner and moved away to Georgia. A son, Jno., m. a Whitener and was lost in Civil War. Other children, d. s.

**2** Edward (Ned) Jenkins' wife was ——— Smith, and had a large line of descendants, to-wit:

**3** David, m. ——— Hawkins; Tilman, m. Peggy Clemmer; Smith, m. Margt. Huffstetler; Jno., killed by horse, s.; Berryman, m. Salena Clemmer; Mattie, m. Jonas Huffstetler and Dan'l Rhodes; Sarah, m. <sup>Peter Best</sup> ———; and Benjamin, m. ———.

**3** David Jenkins' children: 4 Edward, etc. <sup>Leana m. David</sup> Hoffman

**3** For Tilman Jenkins' children: 4 See Margt. Clemmer Jenkins, page 571.

**3** For Smith Jenkins' children: 4 See Margt. H. Jenkins, page 426.

**3** For Berryman Jenkins' children: 4 See Salena Clemmer Jenkins, page 570.

**3** For Mattie Huffstetler-Rhodes' children: 4 See Jonas Huffstetler, page 424, and Dan'l Rhodes, page 494.

**3** I haven't list of the descendants of Sarah, daughter of Ned Jenkins.

**3** Benjamin Jenkins' children, so far as learned, were: 4 Sallie, m. George Huffstetler; and Adaline, m. ——— Weaver.

**4** For Sallie Huffstetler's children: 4 See Geo. Huffstetler, page 424. Mrs. Adaline Weaver is still living at Crouse, N. C., aged 86 years. She has a family but she failed to send names to me.

**2** Of Elijah Jenkins I have learned little. His wife's name was Polly, as shown by his will, made in 1805. In January, 1818, his land on Long Creek was divided under order of Lincoln County Court, Book 28, page 322, among his six children, to-wit: 3 John Jenkins, Nancy Jenkins, James Jenkins, Elijah Jenkins, Drury Jenkins and Ann Jenkins.

This James Jenkins may have been the husband of Susan Hoffman, sister to my grandmother, Eliz. Rhyne, whom I have not definitely located.

**2** As to Jenkins Jenkins and his brother, Jesse, there are some indications that they were brothers to Reuben and the others, supposed to be his brothers, above. The general interchange of lands among them indicates acquaintance and common location. Edward and Jesse Jenkins make joint deed to John Beam, 1801. "Jinky," Jenkins Jenkins buys land from Jno. Beam, 1804, and had married Ann Beam in 1800. Jenkins Jenkins sold land to

John Jenkins, 1799, etc., and other transactions of similar kind were made between them. Jesse Jenkins is said to have remained in N. C.

Jenkins Jenkins moved to Tenn. and raised a family. He had one son born in 1818—name not given, and he in turn had a son, J. D. Jenkins, who now lives in Dallas, Texas. His father died when he was young (10 years old), so he can give almost no information about his ancestors.

# Chapter 11

---

## HOLLAND

### SECTION I

The pioneer or pioneers of the Holland family or families as established in what is now Gaston County, N. C., came to this section some time prior to the Revolutionary War. I can't say with certainty to what nationality they belonged, but they were English-speaking, and all came from Virginia. Isaac Holland and Julius Holland were, I think, of the same generation, but if ever of the same family, they drifted apart and established two separate Holland families which now know of no kinship between themselves.

Isaac Holland settled on Catawba Creek south of Gastonia and became the ancestor of an influential and prominent family.

Julius Holland settled on Big Long Creek, a short distance southeast of Dallas, near Long Creek Baptist Church, and he likewise established an influential family of descendants.

As to the time of their first settlement, I am of the opinion that they came to this section among the first settlers here.

Andrew Holland, the first of the name I have found, secured from the State of North Carolina a patent for 350 acres of land in Anson (now Gaston) County "on the south side of Long Creek of South Fork River about two miles from the mouth of the creek and a mile from the mountain," etc.

This patent bore date, Mar. 26, 1755. The land lies near the Weathers' home place and it is tradition that Julius Holland gave to Elisha Weathers (Withers), a tract of land in that neighborhood—because said Withers had no land and was brother-in-law to said Julius Holland. The wives of said Julius Holland and Elisha Withers were Mary Ann and Sarah Gaskins (Gaston); both married in 1784. These Gaston women were the daughters of Francis Gaston, the pioneer of that family here.

I rather think that the above Andrew Holland was the ancestor of the Long Creek branch of the family and possibly also the father of Isaac Holland, the ancestor of the Catawba Creek branch. A similarity of names to some extent and of dates would be consistent with this theory. Rather against it, however, is the fact that the Long Creek branch were staunch Baptists and the Catawba Creek branch just as strong Presbyterians. This might be accounted for by their locations. Added to this the understanding on both sides is that the two branches are not related so closely if at all—but I have found cases of similar claims that were erroneous. Along as early as 1846-7 Jesse Holland and Isaac Holland, Jr., were representative men of the northern and southern branches, both grandsons of Andrew Holland, the tentative founder of the Holland family and so first cousins on that supposition. Jesse Holland gave the land on which Dallas was built and lived in Dallas while Isaac Holland was chairman of the County Court which received and disposed of the land and these were intimate friends and constantly engaged together in the work of establishing Gaston County and building Dallas, the county seat, and I have found no one who knew of their claiming relationship.

In 1779, Anne Holland married Stephen Senter and in 1782 Jno. Holland married Elizabeth Huggins. These, too, might very well, as far as time is concerned, be classed as children of Andrew Holland, but I have no further information of them than above statement. I have no knowledge as to the name or family of the wife of above Andrew Holland or what became of them. As to all these conjectural relationships I will have to be content to leave the matter to the judgment or better information of my readers. It is a fact, however, that Julius Holland, generally considered the pioneer of the Long Creek branch of the family, is the only one of that branch whose descendants I have been able to trace and only lately have I learned of the existence of his brothers, James and Moses.

---

## SECTION 2—JULIUS HOLLAND

I do not know the date of the birth of Julius Holland nor his age at death. He died in 1814 and is buried at Long Creek

Church, with his wife, Mary Ann. There are those who can point out their graves, but though he was a most worthy man and minister and his descendants well to do in worldly goods, and lived in the neighborhood, like many other cases, their graves are marked only by small rough stones with no inscription in their memory. Another illustration of the neglect and carelessness of the living for their dead.

Julius Holland was a Baptist preacher and once or twice had charge of Long Creek Church. He was greatly respected for his ability and high Christian character and work.

He had at least two brothers, Moses and James Holland, who are said to have moved to Cleveland and Rutherford Counties and reared families. I have been unable to trace or find their descendants or to learn the names of their wives.

**2** Julius Holland's children were:

**3** Jesse, born April 10, 1786, married Martha J. Hanks, born Sept. 21, 1791; and Rufus, who died young. There was also a William Holland who married Louisa Best in 1811. One informant said he was a brother to Jesse Holland. This William Holland was a blacksmith as well as others of the Hollands, who were greatly skilled in that work. The family say that was a mistake in relationship. Wm. Holland moved to the Indian Territory.

Then so far as the developments of this sketch reaches, Jesse Holland becomes the head of the Long Creek Hollands, as Isaac Holland is the head of the Catawba Creek branch of the family.

The wife of Jesse Holland was the daughter of Richard, commonly called "Dickie" Hanks, whose wife was Phebe Hayes and whose sister, Nancy Hanks, has been claimed by many to be the wife of Thomas Lincoln and mother of President Lincoln. I am not entirely familiar with this discussion, but there are some traditions and circumstances that seemed to favor the claim. My impression is that the proof is not conclusive.

Jesse Holland succeeded his father in the father's home near Long Creek Church, later known as the Smith place, where he lived until after the town of Dallas was laid out in 1847. He was a wealthy man for his day and a leading citizen of the county. He owned much land and some slaves and was active and liberal in the movement to create Gaston County and to establish the town of Dallas as the county seat. All this was ac-

complished in the years 1846 and 1847. He donated the site. The first court was held at his private residence on his old home place. Here at Dallas the county seat remained for many years in peace until the up-growth of Gastonia, when after many more years of effort and contention and several hot campaigns and elections—four in all—until August 5, 1909, the election was carried for removal and the removal went into full effect on Jan. 1, 1911. It was my ill fortune to have to lead the fights for my home and home people. I recall no act of mine that brings me self-reproach.

Jesse Holland lived to a good age. His wife did not long survive him. They, too, are buried at Long Creek churchyard and their tombstones are inscribed: "Sacred to the memory of Jesse Holland, who departed this life April 29, 1856, aged 70 years and 19 days." "Farewell wife and children dear, I am not dead but sleeping here, I have paid the debt and now am free, Prepare for death and follow me." "Sacred to the memory of Martha, consort of Jesse Holland, who departed this life July 19, 1857, aged 65 years, 9 months and 28 days." "The last kind words and hope she gave Upon this marble we engrave, My love to children and friends be given, I hope to meet them all in heaven." (The same verse is on mother's tombstone).

The children of Jesse Holland and wife, Martha Jane Hanks, were:

**3** Robert, b. Mar. 12, 1811, m. Eliza Rhyne, daughter of Constable Mike Rhyne;

**3** Julius, b. Jan. 20, 1813, m. Mary (Polly) Rhyne, daughter of Peter Rhyne 2nd;

**3** Lawson, b. Nov. 30, 1815, d. s.;

**3** Lodema, b. April 22, 1820, m. David A. Jenkins, May 20, 1841;

**3** Martena, b. Sept. 21, 1823, m. Andrew Smith;

**3** Elmina, b. Oct. 24, 1825, m. Ephraim Lineberger;

**3** Andrew, b. Oct. 9, 1827, m. Clementine Hanks, daughter of Nathan Hanks, and Dora Gafford;

**3** Ephraim, b. Oct. 2, 1831, m. Julia Courts, daughter of Dan'l W. Courts, State Treas. of North Carolina;

**3** Isaac, b. Oct. 16, 1829, died unmarried in Arkansas;

**3** For Robert Holland's descendants, see Eliza Holland, page 202, et seq.

**3** For Julius Holland's descendants, see Mary (Polly) Holland, page 174, et seq.

**3** For Lodema Jenkins' descendants, see David A. Jenkins, page 500, et seq.

**3** Martena Smith's children: 4 Kate, m. Lewis Clemmer; Lizzie; Nancy, m. Caleb Rhyne; Sallie; Maggie, m. John Fewel; Jennie, m. A. F. Hoffman.

**4** Kate Clemmer's children: 5 See Lewis Clemmer, page 163, et seq.

**4** Lizzie Smith's children: 5 Chas., drowned in river; Geo., m. Minnie Martin; Sidney, m. Hattie Waters.

**5** Geo. Smith's children: 6 Corrie, Lonie, Lena and Pearl.

**5** Sidney Smith's children: 6 Ollie and Tollie.

**4** Nancy Rhyne's children: 5 See Caleb Rhyne, page 25.

**4** Maggie Fewell's children: 5 Pearl, m. ——, and has children: 6 Bruce and Collie, Columbia, S. C.

**4** Sallie Smith's children: 5 Wm., m. Denie Baker, Lincoln Co., N. C.

**4** For Jennie Hoffman's children: 5 See A. Fisher Hoffman, page 34.

**3** For Elmina Lineberger's children: 4 See Ephraim Lineberger, page 482.

**3** Andrew Holland lived in Logan and Franklin Co., Ark. He died only 2 or 3 years ago, the last survivor of his father's children. His own children were: 4 Emma Belle, m. Columbus Hunter; Mattie, m. David Ross; these by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Claudius, m. Louisa Clem; Sidney, d. s.; Isaac M., m. Sibilla Mills; Alma, m. Geo. Clevinger; Ollie, s.; Jno. Dacus, s.; Marcella, m. Thos. Clevinger; Shelby, s.; Marmaduke, s.

**4** Emma Hunter's children: 5 Bessie, m. Ortus Clem; Clem, m. Marian Sparks; Ethel, Daisy; Clyde, d. s.; and two small children.

**5** Bessie Clem's children: 6 Hiram and two others.

**5** Clem Hunter has two small children.

**4** Mattie Ross' children: 5 Mary, Dick, Rowena, Jack and Jesse.

**4** Claudius Holland's children: 5 Elsie, Buck, Hiram, Willie Bertha and two others, small.

**4** Isaac M. Holland's children: 5 Lucius, Ernest and small girl.

- 4** Alma Clevinger's children: 5 Esther and Maggie.
- 4** Marcella Clevinger's children: 5 Ida, Thelma and Viola H.
- 3** Ephraim Holland's children: 4 George, m. Sallie Kennon (c); Claudius D., m. Lizzie Brett; Ida, b. Jan. 28, 1868, m. W. H. Cornelius, and died Feb. 27, 1910; Hubert V., d. infant; Herbert, s.; Mary M., died infant; and Lucius J., m. Willie F. McClung.
- 4** George Holland is a prosperous both physician and lawyer of Bluefield, W. Va.
- 4** Claudius Holland is a prominent Atty. at Gastonia, N. C. His children are: 5 Brett, Caroline, Guynnland.
- 4** Ida Cornelius' children: 5 Carlotta and Willie, small girls.
- 4** Lucius J. Holland is also a prominent and successful lawyer of Bluefield, West Virginia. His children are: 5 Courts, d. young; Lucius J. Jr.; Nannie, Julian, Willie (girl), Frank and Geo. C.
- 3** Ephraim Holland was an eminent physician. During the Civil War he was in the Confederate service as Surgeon in Charge of a hospital, No. 8, in Raleigh, N. C. He died April 12, 1896, in Bluefield, West Virginia. He is buried in the Presbyterian graveyard in Dallas, N. C. Mrs. Julia Courts Holland survived her husband fourteen years and died about a year ago in the love and esteem of all classes of the people. She is buried by the side of her husband.

---

### SECTION 3—ISAAC HOLLAND

**i** Isaac Holland, as heretofore stated, was of Virginia origin. I do not know date of his coming or birth but it was prior to the Revolutionary War. He was an American soldier in that war and fought at the battle of Kings Mountain, presumably as one of the "Fork Boys" under Lt. Col. Frederick Hambright and Maj. Wm. Chronicle where Chronicle was killed and Hambright was severely wounded. He died and is buried at the graveyard of Olney Presbyterian Church.

He lived on the north side of Catawba Creek about a mile south of Gastonia and had large tracts of land parts of which are still known as the Holland land and occupied by his descendants. It is a distinct tradition in the family that after fighting through

the battle of Kings Mountain he walked home during the night following notwithstanding his strenuous exertions in the battle.

I have not learned the family name of his wife, but her christian name was Hannah. Nor do I know the exact date of his birth or death, but supposing him to be somewhat older than his wife we can approximate his birth and death date. His wife died June 2, 1818, aged 70 years, 7 mos. and three days—and so born Oct. 29, 1747. He died at the age of about 66 years. He and his wife are buried just inside the north old gate of old inclosure of Olney Cemetery. The inscription on his tombstone is: "In memory of Isaac Holland, Esq., who departed this life in the 66th year of his age."

"My friends weep not for me at all  
For all must die both great and small,  
And then before God's bar appear,  
To give account for deeds done here.  
Ye men of learning and of sense,  
Remember that you must go hence;  
Then my advice to all mankind  
Is to God's will they be resigned."

His wife's stone is inscribed: "In memory of Hannah Holland, wife of Isaac Holland, Esq., who departed this life June 2, 1818, aged 70 years, 7 months and three days."

- 1** Isaac Holland, Sr., had the following children:
  - 2** Jesse Holland (probably), who married Rhoda ——;
  - 2** Isaac, m. —— Duckworth and Mary Rankin, sister to Col. Richard Rankin;
  - 2** Oliver W., twin to Isaac, m. Mary Moore;
  - 2** James, m. Elizabeth Hoyle, daughter of Andrew Hoyle. And I haven't learned the daughters' names, if any.
- 2** Jesse Holland lived on Crowder's Creek on land now owned by Mr. Newton Wilson. He made a will in 1837 disposing of his lands and other property among his three children to-wit: Thomas, Stephen and Mrs. Elizabeth Witt. He mentions in this will Andrew Hoyle, guardian of the heirs of James Holland (supposedly his brother). Abram Stowe was appointed executor. Isaac Davis and Thos. Acock were witnesses. He lived, however, until about 1845. I haven't learned his resting

place. His children all moved away to Tenn., his sons both being unmarried while here.

**2** Isaac Holland 2nd was a prominent actor in the establishment and early management of the business of Gaston County and locating and building the Dallas county seat. He was a man of fine sense and character and a competent surveyor. He used a compass said to have been made by my great grandfather, John Hoffman. This compass recently was still used and was the property of Larkin Rhyne of Dallas.

Isaac Holland 2nd lived to a good old age. He was born July 26, 1781, and is buried also at Olney Churchyard. His tombstone bears this inscription: "In memory of Isaac Holland, Esq. Died Aug. 9, 1857, aged 78 years and 13 days." "Nor pain, nor grief, nor anxious fear, Can reach the peaceful sleeper here." I didn't find the grave of his first wife but the second is buried by his side. Her tombstone is inscribed: "In memory of Mary C., consort of Isaac Holland, Esq. Died June 9, 1865, born Feb. 14, 1794. Yea though I walk in death's dark vale, I will fear no ill, for thou art with me and thy rod and staff me comfort still."

**2** Isaac Holland's children were:

**3** Eliza, m. Burrell Wells;

**3** Emily, m. Ephraim Friday;

**3** Washington F., m. Nancy C. Quinn and Violet Pegram;

**3** Wm. R., m. Rebecca Wilson;

**3** Isaac Harrison, m. Sarah Rutledge;

**3** Nancy J., m. Rev. J. J. Kennedy;

**3** Melissa, m. Andrew Roseman.

**3** Eliza Wells' children:

**4** Abram, m. Mrs. Tipton, Dorcas Froneberger and Amanda Lineberger;

**4** Eli and Emily, d. s.;

**4** Eliza J., m. Andrew Roseman.

**4** Abram Wells was a Methodist minister and his children were: 5 See Dorcas Froneberger Wells, page 183.

**4** Eliza Roseman had one daughter: 5 Lula, d. s.

**3** Emily Friday's children: 4 See Ephm. Friday, page 255.

**3** Washington F. Holland's children: 4 By 1st wife: James Q., m. Julia A. Smyre; and by 2nd wife: Washington F. 2nd, m. Ella Hunter and Maggie Rhyne.

**4** James Q. Holland was Capt. of Co. C, 71st N. C. Regt., C. S. A. Merchant, Co. Com., etc. For his descendants, see Julia Holland, page 272.

**4** Washington F. Holland was also a Capt. of Militia Co. in peace and his children by 1st wife are: 5 Lawrence P., m. Ola Suttle; Jno., m. Mamie Dunn; and Violet, m. Karl Detter.

**5** Lawrence Holland's children: 6 Eugenia, Irene and Lawrence P., Jr.

**5** Jno. Holland's children: 6 Amelia H.

**5** Violet Detter's children: 6 Karl, Jr.

**4** For W. F. Holland's children by 2nd wife: 5 See Maggie Holland, page 31.

**3** W. F. Holland, Sr., died young. He is also buried at Olney graveyard and the inscription on his tombstone is: "In memory of W. F. Holland, born 2nd April, 1817, departed this life the 18th of Nov., 1851. God my Redeemer lives And often from the skies, Looks down and watches all my dust Till he shall bid it rise."

He is buried by his first wife whose tombstone is marked thus: "In memory of Nancy C. Holland who died August 20, 1847, aged 18 years, 2 mos and 6 days." "My loving friends and husband dear, 'Twas in my youth I left you here On earth our time was spent in love In happiness again to meet above."

Mr. Holland's second wife survived him many years and married Jacob Froneberger by whom she had one daughter, Mary Eliz., m. Jno. C. Puett, for whose descendants, see Jacob Froneberger, page 482.

**3** I. Harrison Holland, m. Sarah Rutledge, but died early without children. His widow married Banks Withers and reared a family of brilliant children, among whom is Prof. W. A. Withers, of Raleigh, N. C. I. Harrison Holland is also buried at Olney and has this inscription on his tombstone: "In memory of Col. I. Harrison Holland, died July 10, 1857, aged 35 years, 7 months and 1 day."

**3** Nancy J. Kennedy's husband was an earnest, pious gentleman of lovely character, a minister of the Presbyterian Church. Their children were: 4 James H., m. Carrie Boyce, daughter of the great and good Dr. E. E. Boyce, an eminent minister of the A. R. P. Church; Mary, m. Frost Torrence and Leland, d. s.

**4** James H. Kennedy's children: 5 None living.

**4** Mary Torrence's children: 5 Marie; Hallie, m. Geo. Gray; Lois, Charlton and Helen.

**3** Melissa Roseman's children: 4 Nellie, m. Wm. P. Eddleman, and these have one small son, Wm. P., Jr.

**2** Oliver W. Holland lived on Catawba Creek near his twin brother, Isaac, and was a prominent good man and citizen. His children were:

**3** Wm. M., m. Margt. Reed;

**3** Oliver W. (Wiley), Jr., m. Jane Martin;

**3** Franklin, m. Mary Quinn and Ruth Wilson;

**3** Harvey and Isaiah both died single;

**3** Jasper, m. Sarah Quinn;

**3** Legett, m. Margaret Dickson.

**3** Wm. M. Holland lived for a time in Dallas. He was drowned in the river near McAdensville while fishing or bathing. His children were:

**4** Mary Ann, m. W. W. Nolen;

**4** Nancy Jane, m. Jno. Underwood;

**4** Fanny, m. Abram Stowe;

**4** Katie, m. Graham McLean;

**4** James Reed, m. Essie Shaw.

**4** Mary Nolen's children: 5 Maggie, d. s.; Wm., m. Laura Blackwell; Jas., d. s.; Jennie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ Cornwell; Ada, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Plonk; Sabina, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Dellinger; Lucia, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Lemuel, m. \_\_\_\_\_. These about all have children.

**4** Nancy J. Underwood's children: 5 Wm. C., m. Lillian Buford; Jno., m. Carrie McElroy; Turner, s.; James, in Ladrone Is., m. Anna Martinas; Bettie, d. s.; Oscar, m. Norma Duboise; Raymond, s.; Estelle, m. Zeb Harry.

**5** Wm. C. Underwood's children: 6 Lillian, Ruth, Clarence and Paul.

**5** Jno. Underwood's children: 6 Jno., Carl, Clarence, Margt., Blanche and Martha.

**5** James Underwood's children: 6 Estelle, Eugene, Jno. and James.

**5** Estelle Harry's children: 6 Mary, Nanny and Zeb.

**4** Fanny Stowe's children: 5 James, m. Margt. Ward; Clara, d. s.; Reece, m. Norma Alexander (c); Speight, s.; Lester, Harry and Ethel, all single.

- 5** James Stowe's children: 6 Belle and Frances.
- 4** Kate McLean's children: 5 Laura, s., and another small, died single.
- 4** James R. Holland's children: 5 Ralph, a brilliant young man, married and died childless; Alice, s.; Wm. R., m. ——; Algie, m. ——, and has two children.
- 3** Olive W. (Wiley) Holland's children: 4 Mary, m. J. N. Henderson; Emily, m. J. H. Brison; Margt., m. J. B. Parsley; Tinie, m. Emberry Ford.
- 4** Mary Henderson's children: 5 Lee, m. —— Rhyne; Eunice, m. Jno. F. Warren.
- 4** Emily Brison's children: 5 Pink, m. —— Lewis.
- 3** Franklin Holland's children: 4 Wm., James O., Margt. and Leroy. Franklin Holland died in this country. After the war his widow was so much disappointed at the result, she took her children to Brazil and my information is that most of them died there. Wm. was a dear college friend of mine.
- 3** Jasper Holland moved to Arkansas about Dardanelle and died there. I think most of his descendants are in this section. His children were: 4 Catharine, m. W. E. Adams; Mary A., m. Newton Torrence; Elizabeth, m. Jacob Lineberger; and James, m. —— Wilson.
- 4** Catharine Adams' children: 5 Jasper, s.; Lizzie, m. Marcellus Ford; and other sons married and have children.
- 4** Mary Torrence's children: 5 James, d. s.; Ed., m. —— Kincaid; and Lizzie, m. Banks Robinson, and these have children.
- 4** Eliza Lineberger's children: 5 See Jacob Lineberger, page 178.
- 3** Legett Holland's children: 4 Lorena, m. Sam'l Lewis; Samuel, m. Mattie Ratchford; Rockwell, s.; Bradley, m. —— Montgomery; Lexanna, d. s.
- 4** For Lorena Lewis' children: 5 See Sam'l A. Lewis, page 573. Legett Holland had other grandchildren, but names not obtained.
- 2** Oliver W. Holland, Sr., is also buried at Olney Church and this record is on his tombstone: "In memory of Col. Oliver W. Holland who departed this life Oct. 12, 1857, aged 76 years, 2 months and 15 days. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord."

**2** For descendants of James Holland, the pioneer, Isaac Holland's son, see Elizabeth Hoyle Holland-Stowe, page 450.

**2** James Holland also found his resting place at Olney Churchyard having died in the prime of life. His monument has this inscription: "In memory of Col. James Holland who departed this life March the 30th, 1826, aged 41 years, 5 months and 26 days.

"No sorrow, no complaint  
My pleasures here destroy  
I live with God and all his saints,  
And endless in our joy."

His wife survived him many years—married Abram Stowe and raised another family. She, too, lies in the Stowe plot in same churchyard.

## Chapter 12

---

# HAMBRIGHT

"Lieutenant Colonel Frederick Hambright was born in Germany in 1727, emigrated to Pennsylvania about 1740, and after remaining there a short time removed to Virginia about 1755 where he married Sarah Hardin with whom he lived happily until her death during the Revolution. A few years after his marriage he moved to Tryon County in N. C., being accompanied by his brothers-in-law Col. Joseph Hardin, John Hardin and Benj. Hardin; also by James Kuykendahl, Nathaniel Henderson, Robt. Leeper and others. He first settled at the fort erected near the mouth of the South Fork of the Catawba River as a protection against the attacks of the Indians. From that place he soon afterwards moved to Long Creek in the same County and was living there when the battle of Kings Mountain took place in which he so gallantly participated. A short time previous to that battle he had purchased a tract of land on Kings Creek, and had built a cabin upon it, preparatory to a future removal of his family. Colonel Hambright was twice married. By the first marriage to Sarah Hardin, previously noticed, he had twelve children of whom six were raised, viz.: 1 John H. Hambright who fought at Kings Mountain; 2 Elizabeth; 3 Frederick; 4 Sarah; 5 Benjamin; 6 James Hambright. Of these Elizabeth married Joseph Jenkins and Sarah Peter Eaker, both of whom have worthy descendants. By the second wife, Mary Dover, whom he married in 1781, he had ten children of whom eight were raised. Mrs. Susanna Dickson, the tenth child by the second wife and the youngest of the twenty-two children, is still living and retains in her memory many interesting traditions of the Revolution.

"Colonel Hambright early displayed a fervent patriotic zeal for the independence of his adopted country. In 1777 he received the appointment of Lieutenant Colonel and was throughout the war

an active and courageous officer. He was constantly watching the movements of the Tories whose malicious influence and plundering habits seriously disturbed the peace and welfare of society. His name soon became a terror to the Tories, who well knew the determination of his character and the vigilance and prowess of his arms in arresting disaffected persons, and defeating their designs.

"At the battle of Kings Mountain Col. William Graham, having charge of the Lincoln Regiment, not being present on account of sickness in his family, the command devolved on Col. Hambright and most nobly and courageously did he sustain the responsible position. No portion of the advancing Whig columns evinced more irresistible bravery and suffered more severely than the troops under his immediate command. Major William Chronicle, one of his most efficient and gallant officers, fell early in the action. There, too, Captain John Mattocks, Lieutenants Robb and Boyd, and others all from the same neighborhood lost their lives in that fiercely contested battle which resulted so gloriously for the cause of liberty.

"In this conflict Colonel Hambright was severely wounded, by a large rifle ball passing through the fleshy part of the thigh. It was soon discovered by the soldiers near him that he was wounded and bleeding profusely. Sam'l Moore, of York County, South Carolina, requested him to be taken from his horse; he refused saying, he knew he was wounded but was not sick or faint from the loss of blood—said he could still ride very well, and therefore deemed it his duty to fight on till the battle was over. And most nobly did he remain in his place, encouraging his men by his persistent bravery and heroic example until signal victory crowned the American Arms.

"At the close of the action, when Colonel Hambright alighted from his horse, the blood was running over the top of the boot on his wounded leg. He was then conveyed to the cabin erected on his own land as previously stated, before the war, where he was properly cared for until he was partially recovered. Although the wound in process of time, seemed to have healed, yet its deep-seated injury caused him to falter in his walk during the remainder of his life. The reason he assigned for refusing to be taken from his horse when severely wounded does honor to his exalted patriotism. He said if he complied his men would neg-

lect to *load* and *fire* as often as they should; would gather around him to administer to his wants and thus fail to do their whole duty in opposing and conquering the enemy.

"Such true devotion to the cause of freedom is worthy our warmest admiration and forcibly illustrates the heroic spirit which animated the band of patriots who achieved on Kings Mountain one of the most important and decisive victories of the American Revolution.

"Colonel Hambright was long a worthy member and elder of the Presbyterian Church at Shiloh in the present limits of Cleveland County. On his tombstone we have this plain inscription: 'In memory of Colonel Frederick Hambright who departed this life March (figures indistinct), 1817, in the ninetieth year of his age.'"

The foregoing account of Colonel Hambright is taken from Dr. C. L. Hunter's "Sketches of Western N. C.," pages 324 and following, published, 1877. A few slight errors are noted, to-wit: When Col. Hambright came to N. C. this territory was not yet Tryon, nor, even Mecklenburg, but Anson County, included it. Col. Hambright must have married (if married in Virginia), and moved to North Carolina some time before 1755. His patent for land where he first settled on the Catawba River is dated Aug. 30, 1753, and land was described "on the south side of the Catawba River joining Judith Coborne's survey in Anson County," 300 acres. Part of this land for a nominal consideration he conveyed to James Leeper in 1762. On Sept. 24th, 1754, he patented other lands, 202 acres on Doctors Creek which I am told is the little creek arising on the east side of and near the railroad near Stanley—but the land was further down nearer Mount Holly and the Catawba River. I do not know whether he ever lived on this land or not. In May, 1769, he patented still other land "in the fork of Long Creek and branch known as Still House Branch," and this is the land he lived on at the time of the battle of Kings Mountain and is located a mile or a little more up the Big Long Creek from the crossing of the old Yorkville road in the neighborhood of Michael Rhyne, Jacob Rudisill and others. Soon after the battle of Kings Mountain in April, 1782, he sold part of this land to James Wells, and in Oct., 1782, he sold part of this tract to Edward Hunter and part to John Jenkins, and doubtless about this year he moved to his new home on Kings

Creek. Col. Hambright's first wife was buried, it is said, on his Long Creek home place. I was directed to it and searched for it without a guide. I found traces of several burial grounds but mostly grown up into thickets. At one of these I found several rough stones and the outlines of the enclosure of a square. The earth and trash had accumulated around the stones. On scratching down I found one stone with a large H scratched on it and I think probably that marked the resting place of the first Mrs. Hambright. Colonel Hambright's home on Kings Creek was on the hills south of the creek with a considerable field of lowland on the creek. His farm, I think, crossed the creek and extended for a distance up and down the stream. Mr. Emanuel A. Patterson, a great grandson of Col. Hambright, who lives not far away on the north side of the creek took me to the old house, still tenanted, and showed me through it. It is a log house, weather-boarded on the outside, as I recall about thirty-five feet by twenty-five feet, two stories high. It is built of smaller logs than those of most of the primitive houses of our German ancestors. Both sides of the house were protected by full length porches and on alternate ends of the porches were two small bedrooms. The main body of the house was divided on first floor by a partition into two rooms (possibly the rear room was subdivided). The main or living room was entered without hallway or vestibule from either side. The chimneys and fireplaces were of immense size, as was the custom of our fathers. As I remember the huge chimney in the living room was built inward from the eastern end wall and the large niche between the chimney and the south wall was partitioned off and inside, the stairway led from the south wall to the upper floor. One door near the wall in this partition led to the foot of the stairway. Another small door near the fire place opened a closet under the stairway. There were no partitions or ceiling upstairs, one large apparently unfinished room occupied the full space of the house.

It was a strange feeling that came over me here as at other old Colonial rude homes, when entering the rooms and prying into the closets our old heroes and ancestors used. One has the impulse to expect the old man to enter and to hear his salutation. I wondered what kind of a man he was in personal appearance, what size, what kind of clothes he wore and what his

manner. Searching for information of his history while living and the results of his life to the present, I longed for a chat with him and fancied that old house if it could speak would tell a wonderfully delightful story of his every day contented labor and the quiet restful evening joys with his large family after his day's labor was ended. At the spring we fancied the old man taking momentary refuge from the summer's sun and quenching his thirst as we did at that fountain, still flowing with the same delicious chrystral waters.

We gathered what information we could at this interesting place. Near here was the Colonel's first cabin—and in it or possibly in his old Long Creek home, he was won by the pretty Mary Dover, by her winsome personality and her gentle, tender ministration as nurse to him during his convalescence from his wound. But I've said that wrong. It would be more gallant and in better taste to say that *he* won *her*, by his bravery in battle, his patience in suffering and his rugged manly character and worth. The next day we went to Grover for further information. We stopped at the Shiloh graveyard a short distance out from Grover. We had no trouble to find Col. Hambright's grave. It is marked by a large marble slab as high as a man's head, and this is an exact copy of the inscription in full: "In memory of Col. Frederick Hambright, who departed this life the Mr. 9, 1817, in the 90th year of his age. Adieu to all both far and near, My loving wife and children dear, For my immortal soul is fled, I must be numbered with the dead." (This verse is repeated on the tombstone of John Hoffman, Sr.). Mr. Patterson showed me quite a number of mementos of the battle of Kings Mountain gathered from the battlefield. Among these is a long string of small beads taken by his grandfather, Major Frederick Hambright, then a boy of about twelve years of age, from the neck of "Virginia Sal," Major Ferguson's cook, who was among the first who were killed in the battle. She seems to have remained on the field over night and next day the boy found her and the beads. He gave me an elaborate buckle from the knee pants or shoe of some of the combatants, picked up years afterward. I have a walnut table in good state of preservation which belonged to Col. Hambright. At his death or before, it became the property of his daughter, Elizabeth Jenkins, and descended in course of time to David A. Jenkins who left it by will to his son, Col. A. D. Jen-

kins, and myself his executors. I have been unable to learn the names of Col. Hambright's six children who died before maturity. His other children were:

- 2 John Hambright, m. ——, and children not learned;
- 2 Elizabeth, m. Joseph Jenkins;
- 2 Sarah, m. Peter Eaker;
- 2 Frederick, Jr., m. Mary Eaker, Nov. 3, 1787;
- 2 Benjamin, m. ——, and went to Kentucky;
- 2 James, m. ——, and went to Kentucky. The above by 1st wife;
- 2 Lotsie, m. Alex Norton (c);
- 2 Sophia, m. —— Quinn;
- 2 Polly, m. Reese Price;
- 2 David, m. ——, and lived at Kings Creek;
- 2 Henry—went to Georgia;
- 2 Lawson, m. —— Whisnant or Hardin, and went to Georgia;
- 2 Josiah, m. Elizabeth Moss;
- 2 Abner died single, at age of 23 years;
- 2 Susan, m. Wm. Dixon. And one other, name not learned.

Dr. Hunter says Susan Dixon was the youngest child. Mr. Patterson thinks Josiah was the youngest.

2 John Hambright had a family but I have failed to get any account of them.

2 For Elizabeth Jenkins' descendants, see Joseph Jenkins, page 500, et seq.

2 Sarah Eaker, according to Dr. Hunter, had descendants, but I have not been able to find them. I am under the impression she had no children. There is on record in Lincoln County a will of one Peter Eaker in which he gives to the children of his brother, Christy Eaker, his property among which was a number of slaves. I have mislaid my notes of that but it struck me as of the right date for this son-in-law of Col. Hambright. In this will he speaks of one family of negroes that had been especially kind to himself and wife in their old age and requires his devisees and legatees to apply to the Legislature for act setting these free and if they failed to do this they would forfeit all claim in his estate. Further he required them to sign these slaves bonds for their good behavior also in penalty of losing all interest in his estate. I think Major Frederick Hambright's wife, Mary Eaker,

was sister to Peter and Christy Eaker. There are numerous Eakers in the Beaver Dam and Cherryville sections of Gaston County but I found none who claimed descent from Peter Eaker and Sarah Hambright.

**2** Frederick Hambright, son of Colonel Frederick, was known as Major Frederick Hambright. He lived on Kings Creek near his father's home and was an influential citizen of that section. His children were: 3 James, m. Anne Eaker, sister to Christy Eaker 2nd, whose daughter, Lavina, m. Wm. Jenkins and his, James Hambright's, second wife was Rebecca Carroll; John, m. —— James; Michael, m. Ellen —— and Faithie Stewart, *nee* Reynolds; Madison, m. Elizabeth Mannon and Faithie Houser; Benj., m. and went west; Peter, m. in west; Sallie, m. Vach Dillingham; Christy, m. Anne Williams; Lotsie, m. Henry Carpenter; Jefferson, m. Sallie Mannon. Maj. Frederick Hambright is also buried at Shiloh. On the tombstone of himself and wife are these short inscriptions: "In memory of Major Frederick Hambright, died Aug. 1, 1844, aged 78." "In memory of Mary Hambright, died Nov. 15, 1832, aged 60 years."

**3** James Hambright's children: 4 Sarah, m. Arthur Patterson; James, d. s.; James K., m. Mary Dover; C. V., s., killed in Confederate Army; Mary, m. Jonathan Houser, all by 1st wife. No children by 2nd wife.

**3** James Hambright was born Feb. 16, 1792, died June 25, 1883, and is buried with his fathers.

**4** Sarah Patterson's children: 5 Emanuel A., m. Barbara Shuford. For descendants, see Barbara Shuford, page 227. Sarah Patterson died, Oct. 10, 1844, aged 23 years and 15 days. Arthur Patterson, her husband, died Nov. 19, 1844, aged 31 years, 3 months and 4 days. They, too, are buried at Shiloh.

**4** James K. Hambright was killed in the Confederate Army. His children were: 5 G. Fredk. and James B., twins; G. Fredk., m. Lizzie Wells and James B., m. Lizzie McCarter and Edna Hambright; and Lydia, m. Joseph Camp (c).

**5** G. Fredk. Hambright's children: 6 Georgia, m. —— Herndon; Essie, m. —— Baker; and others.

**5** J. B. Hambright's children: 6 Victor Q., Carl, Gertie, Newton and Frank, by 1st wife and two or three by 2nd wife.

**4** Mary Houser's children: 5 Mary, m. J. C. Upchurch. These had children in Ark.

**3** John Hambright's children: 4 Green, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Wells; Elmira, m. Hullender and moved to the mountains; Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_; a daughter, married Levi Kiser (Beaver Dam); J. Hardin, m. Rebecca Holmes; Lydia, m. Josh Holmes; Sarah J., d. s.; Susan, m. Abner Hambright. 4 Green Hambright was Sheriff of Perry Co., Ark.

**3** Michael Hambright was born Mar. 29, 1798, died Sept. 27, 1867, and his wife, Faithie, died Aug. 26, 1878, 82 years and 10 days old. They, too, are buried at Shiloh. Their children are: 4 Ben, d. s.; Arch, m. \_\_\_\_\_, St. Clair, Ala.; Polly, m. \_\_\_\_\_; and John, m. \_\_\_\_\_, both at St. Clair, Ala., by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: A. Fred, m. Sallie Deal; and Faithie, m. John Gilfillan.

**4** I have not learned the descendants in Alabama.

**4** A. Fred Hambright is a prominent physician of Grover, S. C. His children are: 5 Chas., m. Nancy Bridges; Jacob, m. Ida Weir (c); Mamie, Bell and Edith.

**5** Charles Hambright's children: 6 Ray, Frank and Brice.

**4** Faithie Gilfillan's children: 5 Sam'l, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Carnes, Gastonia, N. C.; Alice, d. s.; Robert, m. Mrs. Bettis, *nee* Parker; Fred, d. s.; Ida, m. James Hoffman.

**5** For Ida Hoffman's children: 6 See James Hoffman, page 70.

**3** Madison Hambright's children: 4 Robert, s., killed or died in Confederate Army; Mary J., m. Thos. Whisnant; Major, d. s.; Sarah A., m. \_\_\_\_\_; Jno. Pink, m. Susan Whisnant; James, d. s.; Artie, m. D. C. Patterson; Harvey, m. \_\_\_\_\_, in Texas; and Henry, all by 1st wife except last named.

**4** Mary J. Whisnant's children: 5 Albert, m. \_\_\_\_\_ and two others.

**4** Jno. Pink Hambright was a physician. His children were: 5 Wade, Thomas and another.

**4** Artie Patterson's children: 5 Jno., d. s.; Dora, m. Jesse Hoge; Sallie, m. A. H. Rollins; Mary, James and Bessie.

**5** Dora Hoge has one daughter: 6 Gertie.

**5** Sallie Rollins' children: 6 Ulrich, Hubert, Arnam and 2 others.

**3** Jefferson Hambright as his brother, Madison, and wife are buried at Shiloh. His children were Madison, s.; Catharine, m. Peter \_\_\_\_\_; Philip, m. \_\_\_\_\_ McDaniel; Amanda, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**3** Benj. and Peter, sons of Maj. Frederick Hambright, moved to Ky., and I have not learned of them except that Benj. had a daughter, Elmira.

**4** Elmira Hambright, m. — Alexander and David Beam. Her children were: One daughter by 1st husband, married David Webb, and by 2nd husband: Luther, m. —; Calvin, m. —; Rachael, m. Sam'l Harrell; D. Augustus, m. —; Mary, m. Carroll Bostic; and Pattie, m. —.

**3** Sallie Dillingham's children: 4 James, m. Emaline Weir; Arch, m. — McShow; Polly, m. — Nantz (Wilkes Co., N. C.); Jno., s., lost in Confederate Army; Joshua, m. Jane Wray; Roxanna, m. Vince Nantz and went to mountains.

**4** James Dillingham's children: 5 Mary J., m. Nelson Gordon (Morman, Utah); Wm., m. — Mollineaux and — Spencer; Martha, m. Mon Hardin; Lida, m. Wm. Howell (Tex.); Harriet, m. Marcus Wells and two others; Arthur, m. Mattie Harmon (c).

**5** Harriet Wells' children: 6 James S. and a daughter.

**3** Christy Hambright's children: 4 Frank, m. —, Mt. Holly, N. C.; Mary, m. —; Rebecca and Robert.

**3** Lotsie Carpenter's children: 4 Finger, m. — Carpenter; and Fred, m. —, Tippah Co., Miss.

**2** Benjamin and James, sons of Col. Frederick Hambright, went to Kentucky and I have nothing from them.

**2** Some think Sophia Quinn belonged to 1st set of Col. Hambright's children. Her children were: 3 Wm. H., m. — Black, and had three children: 4 Elizabeth, Rachael; and Susan, m. — Wallace.

**4** Susan Wallace's children: 5 Quinn and another.

**2** Polly Price's children: 3 Not learned.

**2** David Hambright's children: 3 Abner, m. —.

**3** Abner Hambright's children: 4 Joseph, m. — Hardin; Robt., m. Mary A. Dixon; Green, m. —; Hamilton, m. —; Jno., m. —, all went to Arkansas except Robert.

**4** Robert Hambright's children: 5 Vester, m. Ritty Ormand, Meek Ormand's daughter; Lizzie, m. Cameron Page; Kish, s.; Iva, m. Junius Price; Inez, s.; Ethel, m. Arthur Page; Myrtle, Irene, Eunice, Vardry, DeWitt, Prentice and Octavia.

**2** Henry and Lawson, sons of Col. Hambright, moved to Georgia. I think they had families, but descendants not learned.

**2** Josiah Hambright's children: 3 Eliza, m. Joseph Etters; Lewis, m. Patsy Logan; Gilbert, m. Theresa Whisnant; Martin, m. Holly Hardin and Caroline Goforth.

**3** Eliza Etters had one daughter who married \_\_\_\_\_ Shepherd.

**3** Lewis Hambright's children: 4 Josiah, m. Ellen Dillingham and Nancy Sherer; Adolphus, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Dellinger; Logan, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Jno., m. Eliza White; Mary, m. \_\_\_\_\_; Elizabeth, m. \_\_\_\_\_.

**4** Josiah Hambright's children: 5 Campbell, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Parrott; Florence, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Johnson; Arthur, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Johnson; and another, single.

**4** Adolphus Hambright's children: 5 Edna, m. Beatty Hambright; and others. See J. B. Hambright above.

**4** John Hambright's children: 5 Three sons, names not learned.

**3** Gilbert Hambright's children: 4 Dora, m. Michael Borders; Eliza, m. Kide Hardin; Amanda, m. Wm. Fulton and Thos. Goode; Permelia, m. Robt. Dixon; Frances, m. Wm. Bird; Ansel, m. Sallie Dixon; Robt., m. Hattie Hoge.

**4** Dora Border's children: 5 James, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Mauney; Pauline, m. J. H. Quinn (lawyer); Avalona, m. Jas. Jenkins; Effie, m. David Wesson; Carrie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Lowry (c); Chas., Basil and Millie.

**5** Avalona Jenkins' children: 6 Jas. and Lucile.

**4** Eliza Hardin's children: 5 Emanuel, m. Ola Dover; Kelly, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Whisnant; Ida, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hoge; Lily, m. Beverly Patterson (c); Chas. and Luella.

**5** Ida Hoge has two children: 6 Beatrice and Bertie.

**4** Amanda Fulton-Goode's children: 5 Georgia Fulton, m. Dr. Geo. Oates; and by 2nd husband: Lee, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Plonk, daughter of Michael Plonk; Sallie; Pearl, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Wolf; Ada, m. Herbert Rhyne, son of Bunyan Rhyne.

**4** Permelia Dixon's children: 5 Carrie; Peter, m. \_\_\_\_\_ McSwain; Jos. and Jennie.

**4** Frances Bird's children: 5 Zudy, m. \_\_\_\_\_, Fla.; Effie, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Kirby; and others.

**4** Ansel Hambright's children: 5 Rossie, m. Minnie Harness; Gillie, m. Nettie Patterson; Alice, m. Jno. Plaxico; Ed, s.; Bessie, m. Wade Ferguson; Thomas, s.; Ansel, s.

**5** Gillie Hambright, see page 227, Nettie Hambright.

**4** Robert Hambright's children: 5 Lula, m. Charles Hardin; Maude, m. —— Hamrick; Jesse, s.; Theresa, m. James Wesson; Cleveland, s.; Viola, s.; Selma, s.; Helena, s.; Mabel, s.; Erskine, s.; Herbert, s.

**3** Martin Hambright's children: 4 Martha, m. Wm. Borders; Geo., s.; Sallie, m. Thos. Whisnant; John, m. May Bridgers.

**4** Martha Borders' children: 5 Zula, m. Ernest Plaxico; Wm., s.; Clarence, s.; Lula, s.

**5** Zula Plaxico has one child: 6 Lawrence.

**4** Sallie Whisnant's children: 5 Loyd.

**4** John Hambright's children: 5 Clarence, Morton and Eurus.

**2** Susan, daughter of Col. Frederick Hambright, married Wm. Dixon of Cleveland County, N. C. I knew one of her sons, Rev. Thos. Dixon, and went to see him once but he was away from his home. I wrote later to him and to others. I hoped to interest him in giving me a correct outline of his mother's family. I failed again to get reply to my inquiries and have only what I have picked up from acquaintances. So far as learned her children were: 3 Mary (Polly), m. ——; Dulcinea, m. ——; Thos., m. Amanda McAfee; Wm., m. —— Earles; Pinkie, m. ——.

**3** Polly Dixon had a daughter, Louise, and other children.

**3** Rev. Thos. Dixon was a Baptist preacher and lived to be very old. His children were all talented and brilliant. They were: 4 Rev. A. C., m. —— Faison; Thos., m. —— Bussey; Rev. Frank, m. ——; Delia, a physician, m. —— Carroll, a dentist, in Raleigh; Addie, m. ——, a Presbyterian minister.

**4** Rev. A. C. Dixon has recently gone to England to have charge of one of the largest and most influential Baptist churches in that country. He has children:

**4** Thomas Dixon was an eloquent Baptist minister and had a brilliant career in that calling but later abandoned that work, and devotes himself to authorship—stage productions, etc., at which he also makes great success. He, too, has small children.

**4** Frank Dixon is also a preacher, I believe, and probably has small children.

**4** Mrs. Delia Carroll and her husband are successfully practicing their professions in Raleigh, N. C. I am not informed as to whether they have children or not.

**4** Addie Dixon, daughter of Rev. Thos. Dixon, I am told, married a preacher also but I haven't heard his name or residence or children, if any.

**3** Some of the children of Wm. Dixon were: 4 George, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Watterson; another, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Watterson; Wm., m. \_\_\_\_\_ Hullender; and Watt, m. \_\_\_\_\_. I haven't been informed as to further descendants of Wm. Dixon (3), nor of the descendants of Dulcinea and Pinkie, daughters of Susan Hambright Dixon.

# Chapter 13

---

## GASTON

### SECTION I

I find that in an early day in the history of North Carolina numerous Gastons settled in the Atlantic Coast region in Eastern North Carolina. The family is said to be of Welsh origin coming to this section from Wales among the early settlers. The development of the name is about as follows: First, Gascoigne, then Gaskins, and later Gaston. Francis Gascoigne or Gaskins was the pioneer and founder of that branch of the family living in Gaston County, N. C. The county singularly enough was named after, not the pioneer of that name here, but after a famous Judge, Wm. Gaston, springing from the eastern branch of the family. I have not learned the relationship between the western and eastern families in N. C. Two of the daughters of the pioneer in 1784 married Julius Holland and Elisha Weathers (Withers) and the records show at that time the name was written Gaskins. I can remember that among the old people fifty or fifty-five years ago, the name was still sometimes called Gaskins. Before 1846, when Gaston County was established, the name had generally assumed its present form, Gaston. I have not been able to learn the name of the wife of our old father, Francis Gaston. He settled and lived and died near where Lowell is now situated, in this county. I think his family was not large. In the early day the family was long-lived, but at present it so happens that I can find few of the family much past middle life and so I am at a disadvantage in getting a full account of the family.

So far as learned the children of Francis Gaston were:

- 2** Mary Ann, m. Julius Holland;
- 2** Sarah, m. Elisha Withers;
- 2** John, m. —— Littlejohn and —— Stallings;
- 2** Nathaniel, m. Lucinda Thompson, of Spartanburg, S. C.
- 2** Matthew, died unmarried.

**2** For descendants of Mary Ann Holland, see Julius Holland, Chapter II.

**2** For descendants of Sarah Withers, see Elisha Withers, Chapter 14, page 547 and following.

---

## SECTION 2—JOHN GASTON

**2** The children of John Gaston were: 3 Frances, m. John Mason; Delilah, m. John (Jack) Gaston, her cousin; Nancy, m. Felix Bell; Dorcas, m. Robinson Littlejohn; Elizabeth, d. s.; John, m. ——, in Ky., these all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Joseph, d. s.; Wm., a soldier in the Texas Army against Mexico, and died in Texas; Robert H., m. Isabella Wright; James A., m. Mary Wells; Rachael, Sarah and Adaline all died unmarried.

**3** Frances Mason's children: 4 Lawson A., m. Catharine Lineberger and Rebecca Craig; Wm. A., m. —— Ashe in Ark.; Caleb, m. Eliza Ramsay; Sam'l S., m. Elizabeth Shumate; and Louisa, d. s.

**4** Lawson A. Mason was Sheriff of Gaston County, member of the General Assembly of N. C., and died a short time ago at a great old age. For his descendants by 1st wife, see Catharine Mason, page 181, et seq. His children by his 2nd wife were: 5 John, m. Elizabeth Witherspoon; Nancy, m. E. L. Sandifer; Charles, d. s.; Mary, s.

**5** John Mason's children are: 6 Charles, John and William.

**5** Nancy Sandifer has one child: 6 Elizabeth.

**4** Wm. A. Mason moved to Searcy Co., Ark., and died leaving descendants in that section, among them James Mason, Center Ridge, Ark.

**4** Caleb Mason's children: 5 Pink, m. Julia Jenkins; Wm., m. Regina Deck; Calvin, m. —— Mitchem (c); Frances, m. Jos. Huffstetler; Ann, m. Jno. Hovis.

**5** Pink Mason's children: 6 Jno., Wm., Mary and Kate, all married. See Julia Mason, page 512.

**5** Wm. Mason's children: 6 See Regina Mason, page 185.

**5** Frances Huffstetler's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Ann Hovis' children, see John Hovis, page 198.

**4** Samuel S. Mason also moved to Arkansas. His children were: 5 Harrison, m. Clara Brown (c); Lawson, twice married

(Washington, Okla.) ; Jno. S., m. —— (Hartsford, Ark.) ; Elizabeth, m. —— Lewis (Pilot Point, Texas) ; Emma, m. —— Vaughan (Rushing, Ark.) ; Marcus L., m. —— ; Frances, m. —— ; and others.

**5** John S. Mason's children: 6 Ada, another daughter married ——, and lives in Denver, Col., and another married and died, leaving three children.

**5** Marcus L. Mason's children: 6 Wm. A., m. Cora —— ; and Henry disappeared. 6 Wm. A. Mason's children: 7 Hazel, Clara, Wm. H. and Paul.

**3** Delilah Gaston's children: 4 Wm., d. s., poisoned ; Pinkney, m. Mary Wright ; Phebe or Lucy, m. Jno. Stowe ; Mary, m. John Brimer.

**4** Pinkney Gaston's children: 5 Sam'l J., m. Cora Black ; Adaline, m. George Abernethy ; Mary, m. Frank Gash (c) ; and James, d. s.

**5** Samuel J. Gaston's children: 6 Grady, Harley, Lucy, Elva, Ollie, Mary, Lacy, Clark, Bennett.

**5** Adaline Abernethy's children: 6 Not learned.

**4** Phebe or Lucy Stowe's children: 5 Miriam, m. James Moss ; Hannah, m. James Featherstone ; and Ann, s.

**5** Miriam Moss' children: 6 John, Ben ; and Alice, m. —— .

**5** Hannah Featherstone's children: 6 Not learned.

**4** Mary Brimer's children: 5 Pink, m. Jane Selvey ; and Dacia, m. Marion Ferguson.

**5** Pink Brimer's children: 6 Terrie, George and another.

**5** Dacia Ferguson's children: 6 About five, names not learned.

**3** Nancy Bell and husband moved somewhere to the Northwestern States and are lost sight of.

**3** Dorcas Littlejohn's children: 4 Gaston, m. —— Wells ; Chas., Eliz. and others died young.

**3** Robert H. Gaston's children: 4 Minerva, m. Rev. J. W. Puett (Meth.) (c) ; Adaline, d. s. ; Dorcas, s. ; Margaret, s. ; Alice, m. Jno. Wallace (c) ; Jane, m. A. R. Anders ; Sarah, m. Thos. N. Williams.

**4** Jane Anders' children: 5 See Alpheus R. Anders, page 162.

**4** Sarah Williams' children: 5 Alice, m. J. T. Strickland ; Ada B., m. Perry Glenn and T. B. Young ; Anne, m. Lewis States (c) ; Turner, m. Lossie Bowles ; and Ernest.

**5** Alice Strickland has one child: 6 Grace.

**5** Ada B. Glenn-Young's children: 6 Lucile Glenn and Thos. Young.

**5** Turner Williams' children: 6 Mildred and infant.

**3** James A. Gaston and family, I think, moved to Arkansas, and are buried at Pisgah churchyard, near Pottsville. Descendants not learned.

---

### SECTION 3—NATHANIEL GASTON

**2** Nathaniel Gaston, the son of Francis Gaston, the pioneer, had the following children: 3 Robert, m. Mary Moore; John (Jack), m. Delilah Gaston; Miriam, m. John Wilson; Charlotte, m. ——— Jackson; Eliza, m. Allen Reed; Jane, m. John R. or Wm. Hand.

**3** Robert Gaston's children: 4 Larkin B., m. Cornelia Reed and Mary A. Brimer; Lucy, m. Dr. Wm. Hanks (c); Harvey, m. ——— Joy; Henry, m. Mary Moore; Miles Cort; Mary, m. Geo. Ford; Hanna, d. s.

**4** Larkin B. Gaston's children: 5 Margaret, d. s.; Ross, m. Alice Wiley; Jane V., m. Morgan Brown; Joseph, m. Margt. Ewing and Sarah Armstrong; John M., m. Amanda Ford, these all by his first wife; and by 2nd wife: Sarah C., m. John Smith; Mary, m. Hosea Rumfelt; Etta, m. Thos. E. Shuford; and Eliza, m. Jno. Rankin.

**5** Ross Gaston's children: 6 Charles, m. ———, in Va.; Cora, m. Jacob Wilson; Forrest, m. ——— Brown; John, m. Johnsie Leeper; and Oscar, s. 6 Cora Wilson has an infant child. 6 Jno. Gaston has one son: 7 John.

**5** Joseph Gaston's children: 6 Mary, Myrtle and others.

**5** John M. Gaston is a most excellent citizen of Gaston Co., N. C., and was for years County Commissioner. He has only one child, a son: 6 Jno. M., Jr.

**5** Sarah C. Smith's children: 6 Ida and Starnes.

**5** Mary Rumfelt's children: 6 Geo., Avis; Lotta, m. Ted Brittain; Mary, Hoyt, Edward, Birdie, Everett, Howard and infant.

**5** Etta Shuford's children: 6 See Thos. E. Shuford, page 228.

**5** Jane V. Brown has children—names not learned.

**5** Eliza Rankin's children: 6 Willie, Jessie, . Raymond and Charles.

**4** Harvey Gaston's children: 5 One daughter, married John Wagstaff; Guy, m. Jane Knight; Laura, m. Moses H. Hand; Fidelia, m. —— Stowe; and others.

**5** Mrs. Wagstaff's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Laura Hand's children: 6 Wm. H., a teacher of much ability, Columbia, S. C., m. ——, at Goldsboro; Susan, d. s.; Albert, m. —— Hobbs and Cora Berryhill; Gaston C., m. ——, in Washington City; Hattie, m. Wm. Turbyfield; Walter, m. ——; Bee, killed by train near Spartanburg, S. C.

**5** Fidelia Stowe's children: 6 Not learned.

**4** Henry Gaston's children: 5 Julius C., m. Sarah A. Cannon; Albert A., m. —— Elliott.

**5** Julius C. Gaston's children: 6 See Sarah A. Gaston, page 102.

**5** Albert A. Gaston's children: 6 Not learned.

**4** Mary Ford's children: 5 Lucy, m. Harvey Grover; Sophia, m. Sam'l Stowe and moved to Texas.

**3** For John (Jack) Gaston's children, see Delilah Gaston above, Section 2.

**3** Miriam Wilson's children: 4 Jasper, d. s.; L. L. (Camby), m. Eliza Gulleck (c); Lucy, d. s.; Camby Wilson was a good Confederate soldier.

**3** Eliza Reed's children: 4 James, d. s.; Frances, m. Lawrence Lenhardt; Columbus, m. Sarah Padgett, and these had one daughter, Theodosia, who married Robt. Titman. Names of Titman children not at hand.

**4** Frances Lenhardt's children: 5 Louise, m. W. H. Bigelow; Frances; Fidelia, m. Lewis Hoffman.

**5** Louise Bigelow's children: 6 Wm., Wade, Sackie and Oscar.

**5** Frances Lenhardt had one son: 6 Lawrence.

**5** Fidelia Hoffman's children: 6 See Lewis Hoffman, page 71.

**3** Charlotte Jackson's children: 4 Not learned.

**3** Jane Hand's children: 4 Rufus, m. —— Henry; Calvin, m. —— Londigan; Lee, m. Mollie Hislop; Robert, m. Lida Goodrum; Laura, m. Harrison Ford; Myra, m. Perry Howell; Dorcas, m. —— Ford; Margt., m. —— Williams.

**4** Laura Ford's children: 5 Thomas, m. ——; Charles, m. ——; and a daughter married Durant Dameron. Further descendants not obtained.

## Chapter 14

---

# WITHERS (WEATHERS)

This family, as well as those following, according to the original plan of my investigation does not come within the scope of my work. Neither my wife nor myself has descended from these families of worthy people; but so many of them are related to us by collateral intermarriages as heretofore noted and hereafter to be referred to, that I have secured much information of great interest and I have thought it would be more interesting still to arrange the matter obtained into one sketch of the family as a whole so far as known, rather than limit my information to those related to us in the detached portions of the previous Chapters.

Among the first settlers of this immediate vicinity some time prior to the Revolutionary War was John Weathers (or Withers, as the name has come to be written in more recent times). He came from Dinwiddie County, Virginia, and settled a few hundred yards east of where Long Creek Baptist Church now stands. I do not think he was German, but do not know his nationality, nor his parents, nor where buried. I think he died at his home here. He was twice married; first to —— Foreman and next to Rosa Stanberry. He had a large number of children. It is said one of them—name not learned—was an American soldier of the Revolutionary War and came home with the smallpox and when in sight of home called his people and made his condition known and asked to be isolated and cared for, but his father took him home and nursed him till he died. One sister at home also died from the disease.

1 John Withers, the pioneer, according to my information, had the following other children:

- 2 James, the oldest; *m. Margaret Totherow p. 114 + 115*
- 2 Henry, m. ——, a mixed Cherokee Indian;
- 2 George, m. Mattie Hoyle or Mattie Smith—probably both;
- 2 Elisha, m. Sarah Gaskins (Gaston);

- 2** Katie, m. David Rhyne, son of Michael 1st, 1807;  
**2** Hugh, m. Mary Williams, daughter of John Williams, and another;  
**2** Elizabeth, m. John Hanks;  
**2** Juda, m. Charles Vincent;  
**2** Sarah, m. Jacob Rhodes, son of Fredk. Rhodes, pioneer, 1782;  
**2** Aggie, m. Vincent Woods;  
**2** Valentine, m. Sarah Atkins, 1782;  
**2** Nancy, m. Jacob Totherow;  
**2** Simpson, m. ——;  
**2** Polly, m. Samuel Hawkins;  
**2** I think James Withers was married, and that he rendered some service in the American Revolutionary Army. His brother, Elisha, was at one time a substitute for him in one of the Revolutionary expeditions. In 1789 he wrote the will and was one of the executors of Zachariah Spencer, Sr., and later he moved to Georgia and probably further west. The last heard from him was on the Coosawatie River in Ga. I have learned of no descendants.

**2** Henry Withers is said to have lived at or near Helena, Arkansas, and had descendants there and probably on the Mississippi River in Mississippi.

**2** George Withers lived in Lincoln County, N. C., I think somewhere near Reepsville. He had children as follows:

**3** James (Jimps), m. Margaret Shrum, daughter of John Shrum; Laban, m. Adaline Keener; Lawson, m. Brookes Nevitt; Wm., m. Polly Smith, sister to Levi Smith and Mrs. Jenkins, widow of Tilman Jenkins; Oliver, m. Sallie Shrum, daughter of Solomon Shrum; Jno., d. s., in Arkansas; Lecie, m. —— Hagar and Moses Stroup, Sr.; Polly, m. —— Loftin; Disy and Smith, m. ——. One married Dan'l Thornburg.

**3** James Withers' children: 4 John, m. Lucinda Hoyle, daughter of David Hoyle; Pink, m. Amy Beal; Mark, m. ——; Polly, m. Joseph Beal; Ann, m. Wm. Lee who died in Confederate Army and then she married Giles Beal.

**4** John Withers' children: See Lucinda Withers, page 418.

**4** Pink Withers' children: 5 Not learned. 4 Further descendants of James Withers, not obtained.

**3** Laban Withers' children: 4 Alfred, m. Susan Detter; Wm., m. Emeline Abernethy; Jno., m. ———; Luther, d. s. Laban Withers died in the Confederate Army.

**4** Alfred Withers' children: 5 Manda, m. ——— Pierce; Mattie, m. ——— Campbell; Bird, m. Manda Keener; Alice, m. ———; and others.

**4** Wm. Withers' children: 5 Jennie, m. Sid Abernethy; Mary, m. Peter Cline; Bessie, m. G. R. Rhyne; Gussie, m. R. A. Rudisill; Etta, m. Ted Ramsay; Henry, m. Lucy Carpenter (c); Dorrie, m. Claude Lay; Marvin; Wardell, m. ——— Hewitt (c); and Cleveland.

**5** Jennie Abernethy's children: 6 Palmer; Cletus, d. s.; Cora, d. s.; Claude and others.

**5** Mary Cline's children: 6 Florence, Molly, Grace, Bratcher, Cloe, Velma and infant.

**5** Bessie Rhyne's children: 6 Robt. and Miles.

**5** Gussie Rudisill's children: 6 Justus, Aubrey, Ruth, Jos., Mabel and Joyce.

**5** Etta Ramsay's children: 6 Prue, Alda; Aus, d. s.; and twins.

**5** Dorrie Withers' children: 6 Paul.

**3** Lawson Withers' children: 4 Not learned.

**3** Wm. Withers' children: 4 Lavina, m. D. Rufus Pasour. See page 191.

**3** Oliver Withers' children: 4 See Sallie Withers, page 115.

**3** Lecie Hagar-Stroup and Polly Loftin's children: 4 Not learned.

**3** Smith Withers lived in Gaston County on south of Big Long Creek on place now occupied by Peter S. Rhyne. In 1851 he moved to Arkansas with Peter Hoffman. He had a family but information concerning these is not at hand.

**2** Elisha Withers was born Aug. 10, 1762. He married Sarah Gaston in 1784. He lived and reared a large family near his father's home in Lincoln (now Gaston) County, N. C. He died in 1840 and is buried at Long Creek Church near his home. The graves of himself and wife are marked by modest marble slabs with following inscriptions: "Elisha Weathers, born Au. 14, 1764. Died ——, 1840. Who was a Revolutionary soldier" and "Sarah Weathers died Nov. 1st, 1848, aged 85 years." Elisha Weathers' grave is further marked by two cedar trees about the

size of a man's body, standing one over his head and other over his feet. As noted on his tombstone he served the American cause in the heroic struggle for independence. I quote from Hunter's Sketches of Western N. C., page 300: "Elisha Withers was born in Stafford County, Virginia, on the 10th of August, 1762. His first service in the Revolutionary War was in 1780 acting for twelve months as Commissary in furnishing provisions for the soldiers stationed at Capt. Robert Alexander's, near Tuck-asege Ford on the Catawba River, their place of rendevous. After this service he was drafted and served a tour of three months under Capt. Thos. Loftin and Lieut. Robert Shannon and marched from Lincoln County to Guilford Court House under Cols. Locke and Hunt. His time having expired shortly before the battle he returned home. He again served another tour commencing in August, 1781, as substitute for James Weathers, under Captain James Little, at Eutaw Springs where he was detailed with a few others to guard the baggage wagons during the battle. He again volunteered under Captain Thos. Loftin and Lt. Thomas McGee and was actively engaged in the 'horse service' in several scouting expeditions until the close of the war." His children were: 3 Allen, m. Elizabeth Senter; Isabella (Ibby), m. Jacob Palmer, son of Jesse Palmer; Joel, m. Delila Best; 18<sup>1/4</sup> John, m. Nancy Ervin; Samuel, m. Sarah Rhyne; Ellis, m. Margaret (Peggy) Pinner; Logan, m. Nancy Spencer; Morgan, m. Sallie Chandler; Barbara, m. Michael Rhyne (Constable); Sallie, m. Joseph Hoffman; Jennie, d. s., a grown girl; and Polly, m. George Clemmer.

**3** Allen Withers' children: 4 Elisha, m. Susie Costner, *nee* Hoffman; Eliza, m. W. B. Lay; Mary, m. Jno. Shetley; Caleb, m. Margaret Buchanan (c); Walter, m. Emily Ford (c); Rufus, d. s.; Maria, m. C. C. Wilson and W. C. Ludwig.

**4** Elisha Withers' children: 5 See Susie Hoffman-Withers, page 100, et seq.

**4** Eliza Lay's children: 5 A. L., m. Demie Logan; Jno. W., m. Martha A. Capps; W. S., m. Lenora Rhyne; R. R., m. Jane Allen; Wade H., d. s.

**5** A. L. Lay's children: 6 Emma, m. Yancey Withers; Bettie, m. Matt. Whitefield (Miss.); Wm., m. —— Alexander; Ben, m. Minnie McCoy (c); Ida, m. James Knight; Ed., m. —— Crawford; Peachie, m. Robt. Blackburn.

6 Emma Withers has one small child, and so have the other children of A. L. Lay.

**5** Jno. W. Lay's children: 6 Charles G., m. Eliza Elliott; Laura, m. E. T. Lewis; Julia, m. Jno. Lee; Gus, m. Lida Merrill; Emma, m. James Stroup; Minie, m. Sam Griggs; Ward B., m. Fay Crawford; Bertha, m. Frank Hardin. 6 Chas. G. Lay's children: 7 Jacob, m. Julia Rhyne (Caleb's daughter); Belle, m. Hugh Fields; Blanche, m. Jos. Williams; Minnie and Frances. 6 Laura Lewis' children: 7 Frank, Fanny, Mabel and Ralph. 6 Julia Lee's children: 7 Bertha. 6 Gus Lay's children: 7 Three, names not learned. 6 Emma Stroup's children: 7 Jno. and Julia. 6 Minie Grigg's children: 7 Chas. and Mabel.

**5** W. S. Lay's children: 6 See Lenora Lay, page 99.

**5** R. R. Lay's children: 6 Robt., d. s.; Eunice, m. Robert Black; Ross, s.; Banks, m. ———; Arthur, m. Claude Jenkins; Ola, m. ——— McGinnis.

**4** Mary Shetley's children: 5 See John Shetley, page 491.

**4** Maria Wilson-Ludwig is still living in Russellville, Ark., a very pleasant old lady who has fine memory and helped me much. Her children are: 5 Mary E. Wilson, m. James Hughey; Nettie Ludwig, m. E. B. Ferguson; and Walter B. Ludwig, d. s.

**5** Mary E. Hughey's children: 6 Nora, d. s.; Ida, m. T. L. Bumpass; Burchard, m. Lena Marshal. 6 Ida Bumpass' children: 7 Ilene and Rebur. 6 Burchard Hughey's children: 7 Byron and infant.

**5** Nettie Ferguson has one son: 6 Harry L.

**3** Ibbie Palmer's children, etc.: 4 See Jacob Palmer, page 60.

**3** Joel Withers' descendants: 4 See Delilah Withers, page 363, et seq.

**3** John Withers moved to Georgia and settled at or near Coosaville. He died there leaving descendants still living in that section. His children were: 4 Isaac, m. Priscilla Thomas; Allen, m. Nancy Shepherd (Talladega, Ala.); Larkin, m. Nancy Newton; Polly, m. Emanuel Rhyne (N. C.); Sarah, m. Sam'l Partlow; Eliza, m. Milton Hardin; Margaret, twin to Eliza, m. Milton Hanna in N. C. and moved to Georgia.

**4** Isaac Withers' children: 5 Four children died infants and Joseph and Franklin both died single in the Confederate Army; Mary, s., a teacher; Jno., m. ——— Murdock; Amanda, single; and Sarah Lou, a teacher, married N. A. Jackson. Mrs. Jack-

son has no children and both she and her sister, Amanda, live in Rome, Ga.

**5** John Withers' children: 6 Isaac, Estelle, Walton and Frank, all single. Walton recently graduated from Davidson College and is a student for the Presbyterian ministry.

**4** The children of Allen Withers, son of John Withers, are: 5 Patrick S.; Henry, m. ———; John, m. ———; Eugene, Major, Shepherd; Sarah, m. ——— Hollingsworth; Emma, Fannie and Josie.

**5** Patrick S. Withers when young went further west from Georgia and for a long time has not been heard from.

**5** Henry Withers is an Episcopal minister and has one son, a very promising young man.

**5** John Withers had two daughters: 6 Rosa Lee, m. ——— Layton; and another single, name not learned.

**5** Eugene and Major Withers are reported to be prominent business men at Anniston, Ala.

**5** Sarah Hollingsworth has two daughters.

**4** Larkin Withers' children were: 5 Katharine, Wm., Jas., Newton and Lockie. Larkin Withers died before the Civil War and his family moved westward.

**4** Polly Rhyne's children: 5 See Emanuel Rhyne, page 156, et seq.

**4** Sarah Partlow moved further west from Georgia. I have heard nothing of her descendants.

**4** Eliza Hardin's children: 5 Sara went west and died; John, d. s., in Civil War; Katharine, m. Robert Price.

**5** Katharine Price's children: 6 Viola, m. ——— Carson; Maggie, m. ——— Smith (c); Horace, Thos., Chas., Wm. and James. 6 Viola Carson has one child: 7 Eva.

**4** Margaret Hannah's children: 5 Jane, m. Amzi VanPelt; Naney, s.; Calvin, the oldest son, and David, the youngest, died single in Civil War; Larkin, m. Emily Smith.

**5** Jane VanPelt's children: 6 Thos., m. Sarah Thomas; Mack, d. s., at age of 20 years; Ann, m. Andrew Bass; Elizabeth, m. Benj. Price. 6 Thos. VanPelt had four children: 7 Names not learned. 6 Ann Bass had one son and went west from Ga.

6 Elizabeth Price's children: 7 Fanny moved west and married.

**5** Larkin Hanna's children: 6 Alice, m. Alex Duval; Julia, m. Sam'l Doss; Amanda, s. 6 Alice Duval's children: 7 Jamie,

Douglas and Eva. 6 Julia Doss has two children, names not learned.

**3** Sam'l Withers' descendants, see Sallie Rhyne Withers, page 149, et seq.

**3** Ellis Withers also moved to Georgia. His children were: 4 Joel, m. Selena Gorse; Sarah, m. Thos. W. Dickson; Jacob P., Mary B., Margt. A., Clayton J., Langdon Q.

**4** Joel Withers' children: 5 Wm. E., m. Dixie Johnson (c), and lives at Lafayette, Ga.

**4** Sarah Dickson's children: 5 See Thos. W. Dickson, page 225.

**3** Logan Withers also moved to Georgia. He always clung to the old name *Weathers* and very much disapproved of the innovation *Withers*. His children were: 4 Isabella, m. Fred Rush; Mary, m. John Williamson; Lawson, John; Thos. K., m. Della Rush; Nancy, m. —— Ratcliff; Frank, s.; Julia, m. James VanPelt; and Missouri, s.

**4** Isabella Rush's children: 5 Nancy, m. J. R. Reinhardt; Julia, m. Dr. Wm. Lawrence; Fred, d. s., in Philippine Islands; Isabella T., m. Dr. J. A. Smith (c); Alice, m. Geo. Skeene; Frank S., m. Abbie Griffith.

**5** Nancy Reinhardt's children: 6 Augustus W., Lucius G. and Robert living at Sterling, Ala.

**5** Julia Lawrence's children: 6 Waldo and Sarah L., Gadsden, Ala.

**5** Alice Skeene's children: 6 Fred, Max, Belle, Paul, Wm., Jno. (Sterling, Ala.).

**5** Frank Rush's children: 6 Daisy and Ray, twins, and Fay (Lyerly, Ga.).

**4** Mary Williamson's children: 5 Lawson and Lee.

**4** Thos. K. Withers' children: 5 John, m. Lissie Martin; Lawson, m. Zella Newman; Horace, s.; Rush, s.; Linton, s.; Lou, m. Arthur Wheeler; and Alice, s.

**5** John Withers' children: 6 Nina and Nellie, Columbus, Ga.  
5 Jno. Withers is President of Columbus Show Case Factory.

**5** Lawson Withers has one daughter: 6 Leslie. 5 He is President of Southern Store Fixtures Company, Atlanta, Ga. Rush lives at Columbus; Horace lives in Texas; Linton, in Atlanta and Alice is in Agnes Scott College.

**5** Lou Wheeler lives in Summerville, Ga., and has one child: 6 Ava.

**4** Nancy Ratcliff's children: 5 Walter, Julia, Nannie and Mary.

**4** Julia VanPelt's children: 5 Susan, m. Jno. Holland; Walter, m. Pearl Millican; Margt., single; and Henry, single.

**5** Susan Holland has several children.

**5** Walter VanPelt has one daughter: 6 Beatrice.

**4** Miss Missouri Withers, daughter of Logan Withers, lives in Summerville, Ga., unmarried.

**3** Morgan Withers, son of Elisha Withers, lived at and near Dallas, N. C. He had no children.

**3** Barbara Rhyne's children: 4 See Michael Rhyne, page 201, et seq.

**3** Sallie Hoffman's children: 4 See Joseph Hoffman, page 98, et seq.

**3** For descendants of Polly Clemmer, daughter of Elisha Withers, see Geo. Clemmer 2nd, Chapter 16—Clemmer.

**2** Katie Rhyne's children: 3 See David Rhyne, page 211.

**2** Hugh Withers moved from North Carolina to Georgia and later to East Tennessee. He was twice married but I failed to get name of his second wife. His children were: 3 Juda, m. John Clemmer, son of John Clemmer, Sr.; Elizabeth, m. Wiley Wilhoit; Katie, m. Aus Swofford; Montgomery, m. —— Keeton; Sarah, m. Joe Wren (c); Hugh, m. Senith Davis, granddaughter of Jno. Clemmer, Sr.; Jno., d. s., stolen and carried off by Dr. Eddinton; and Robert B., m. Elizabeth Smith and Julia Furman, all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Wm. (went to Texas); Mary J., m. —— Dunn; Geo., m. ——; and five or six others.

**3** Juda Clemmer's children: 4 See John Clemmer, page 43.

**3** Elizabeth Wilhoit's children: 4 Puss, m. Geo. Webb; Joseph, m. ——, in Texas; James, m. —— Maroon and Lou Jones; John, m. Bertha Maroon and Duck Howard; Dougan, m. —— Smedley.

**4** Puss Webb's children: 5 A son, name not learned; Susan, m. Hamilton Howard; and Mollie, m. —— Deickson.

**4** James Wilhoit's children: 5 One son, L. J.

**4** John Wilhoit's children: 5 Carl, Clifton and Ruth.

**3** Robert B. Withers still lives in Chattanooga, Tenn., a most pleasant, jolly old man full of reminiscences and fun. He is a veteran of two wars and remembers when Chattanooga was in the woods, and known as Ross' landing. He was born in Blount Co., Tenn., in 1824. He enlisted in Capt. Grant's Co. L, Fifth Tenn. Regiment, in the Mexican War but got to the fighting line just as the war closed. In the Civil War he was a member of Col. W. B. Stokes' 5th Regt. of Tenn. Cavalry in the Federal Army. His children are: 4 Robt., m. Lottie Carter (c); Hugh, m. Anne Williams.

**4** Hugh Withers' children: 5 Raymond, Thelma, Mary Sou and infant.

**3** Katie Swofford's children: 4 Dorse, m. ———; Fanny, m. ——— Dunaway; Joseph, m. ———.

**4** Dorse Swofford's children: 5 Eddie, m. Nora Sherrill; Ethel, m. ———; May, m. Ben Thompson; and Gertrude.

**5** Eddie Swofford's children: 6 Two daughters: ——— and Nellie May.

**5** Ethel Swofford ——— has two children, and May Thompson has two, Jack and Frances E.

**3** Montgomery Withers lived in Arkansas and Illinois. He died at Van Dale, Ill, leaving one son, John, who had a family.

**3** Hugh Withers' children: 4 See Senith Withers, page 41.

**2** Elizabeth Hanks' children: 3 Alfred, m. ——— Smith; Jonathan, m. America Poe; Polly, m. ——— McCauley; Betsy, m. Woods Weatherly; Katie, m. Jno. Scarborough; Vinie, m. Wm. Scarborough; and Hugh, d. s.

**3** Alfred and Jonathan Hanks had children: 4 Names not learned.

**3** Polly McCauley's children: 4 Jno., m. ——— Long; and Mary, m. ———.

**3** Betsy Weatherly had children: 4 Names not learned.

**3** Katie Scarborough's children: 4 Wm. and Jno. both married, McMinn Co., Tenn.

**2** Juda Vincent's children: 3 John, Samuel, Katie and Jane.

**2** Sarah Rhodes' children: 3 David, m. Nancy Wyatt and Polly Wyatt, sisters; and Jacob, m. Susan, daughter of Lewis Clemmer.

**2** Aggie Woods' children: 3 Catharine, William and Jane.

**2** Valentine Withers is thought to have died without issue in N. C.

**2** Nancy Totherow's children: **3** See Jacob Totherow, page 109.

**2** Simpson Withers' children: **3** Jemima, m. John Smith; and others not located.

**3** Jemima Smith remained in Gaston County, N. C. Her children were: **4** Elijah, m. Mary J. Shannon; James, m. Ann Eliza Shannon; Landrum, m. Caroline Capps; Sam'l, m. Isabella Shannon; Fanny, m. —— Torrence; and Sarah, m. Calvin Wallace. I have overlooked a very diligent search for descendants of Polly Hawkins. Some of them probably live in the south side of Gaston Co., N. C.

## Chapter 15

---

# CANSLER (GENSELER, Etc.)

The Cansler family was and is a large and influential one in Gaston, Lincoln and other counties of North Carolina and in other sections of the South to which they moved from this locality in the past years. The name has been variously spelled as above in its gradual transition from the German to the English language. Some claim that the family origin is Norwegian, others Dutch and still others German. From the fact that the pioneer of the family came to the south with our other first settlers from Pennsylvania and that he used the German language and taught it to his children I take it to be a fact that he was of German origin from whatever country of Europe he may have come. Philip W. Cansler and his son, Philip, left wills signing their names in German.

**1** Philip W. Cansler was the pioneer and common father and founder of the family here. In 1767 he had some land in the vicinity of High Shoals. He first settled, I am told, near where the town of Lincolnton was later established on what is still known as the Cansler place. About the time of the founding of the town of Lincolnton he, by sale or gift, transferred this home place to his son, Philip Cansler, and he himself with his family moved to Leeper's Creek in the Rudisill-Arndt neighborhood where he built his house and a mill on the west bank of the creek on the slope of the hill facing the creek and adjoining the lands of the Rev. Jno. Godfrey Arndt and in the neighborhood of the ancestral home of the Rudisills. His house was of the regulation style for those Indian days with a high basement wall of stone and the upper house built of very large hewed logs. This house stood till recently when it was torn down and a new and more modern one erected on the same site. The old logs of the house were moved a short distance from their old position and

rebuilt as a barn or some sort of outhouse. The mill is still in use. In later years it has been known as the Hammerschold Mill.

From information obtained, purporting to come from records of the family Bible of Michael Rudisill I find that Barbara Rudisill, daughter of Michael, the pioneer Rudisill, married — Cansler. Then I found a distinct tradition that the wife of the pioneer Cansler was Barbara Rudisill. These, with other indications, led me to conclude that the whole Cansler family and myself had common kinship through the Rudisill blood (See Chapter 4—Rudisill, Barbara, page 330). And on this assumption I gathered facts and notes for a meagre sketch of the family as a whole. It seems to me that the ages of the parties concerned would better suit if Barbara Rudisill had been the wife of Philip W. Cansler than that of either his son, John, or Conrad (Coonie). But I think it established that Philip W. Cansler's wife who survived him was Uly Devepaugh, so that if Barbara was ever his wife she must have been a first wife. And just recently I have been informed by letter from an old helper in East Tennessee that Conrad Cansler's wife was Barbara Rudisill. I feel that is probably the real solution of the trouble

With this changed conclusion this Chapter also does not belong in these sketches according to the original plan of the work; but since I have collected some facts worth preserving and even a skeleton outline may be interesting to many worthy people and also so many of this family are collaterally related to me I will continue the sketch and arrange in order the notes I have made of this family.

Philip W. Cansler, the pioneer, died at his home on Leeper's Creek in 1804, and is buried at a private and neglected burial ground on his home farm about half a mile northwest from his home. A marble slab marks the grave of this worthy man. By his side is buried his wife whose grave is shown only by rough undressed and unlettered stones—no name nor date. Near by lies his son, George Cansler, and the wife of George.

The stone of our pioneer is inscribed as follows: "Hier ruht ein Vater vieler kinder, ein Menschen freund u *Christ*: der recht durch Kreuz nunmehr vollender ist: er ist uns wohl bekannt; er diente Leut u *Land*; er heist mit aller *Ehr*; der Vater Philip W. Genseler, who died Oct. 7, 1804, aged 63 years." Translated

this means: "Here rests a father of many children, a friend of men and a Christian; who through the Cross is now perfect; he is well known to us; he served his people and (land) country; his name is with all honor the (our) father, Philip W. Cansler." The above inscription is rather illegible and indistinct. I could not decipher it correctly. I am indebted to my grandnephew, Orestes P. Rhyne, a brilliant student now taking his Ph. D. course at Johns Hopkins University for the above version. He suggests that it is meant for poetry and rhymes with words in italics.

Mr. Cansler left a will, the original being on file in the Clerk's office of Lincoln County, N. C. The following is a copy thereof:

"In the name of God, Amen. I, Philip Cancelor of the County of Lincoln and State of North Carolina, being sick and weak in body but of perfect memory and sound understanding, and calling to mind the mortality of my body, do make, constitute, appoint and ordain this to be my last will and testament, and as touching my worldly estate desire to dispose of it in manner and form following:

"1st. I desire that my debts should be paid and that I may be buried in a decent Christianlike manner at the discretion of my executors hereinafter named.

"2nd. I give and bequeath to my well beloved wife, Uly Cancelor, as much of the furniture belonging to the house as she may choose and likewise of my stock of horses and cattle as she shall choose during her widowhood and the remainder to be sold with all my movable property to me anyways belonging.

"3rd. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Catharine Cline, one hundred acres of land on the waters of Indian Creek and forty pounds of money arising from the Vandue.

"4th. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Margaret Devepaugh, one hundred and twenty acres of land out of a tract on waters of Leeper's and Hoyle's Creeks and forty pounds.

"5th. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Caty Finger, same as the above daughters.

"6th. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Mary Garden, the same as the above.

"7th. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Elizabeth, the same as above.

"8th. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Barbara, the same as above; and I also do give to my two last named daughters three cows apiece.

"9th. I give and bequeath unto my son, John Cancelor, five shillings.

"10th. I give and bequeath to my son, Philip Cancelor, five shillings.

"11th. I give and bequeath to my son, George Cancelor, three hundred and fifty acres of land more or less lying on Leeper's Creek, including the place whereon I now live.

"12th. I give and bequeath to my son, Conrade Cancellor, two hundred and seventy-five acres more or less lying on the waters of the South Fork, near Lincolnton, on the pine field branch and twenty pounds. And the remainder of my whole estate to my aforesaid wife during her widowhood and then to be equally divided between my aforesaid wife and all my children equally. And I do appoint my wife and Philip Cancelor, my son, executors of this my last will and testament and I do disannul and revoke all wills and testaments by me heretofore made and confirm this to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand this 25th day of May, 1801.

Witness:

PHILIP GANTZLER.

Jos. Abernethy  
Philip Devepaugh."

Those children to whom nominal legacies were given had been previously provided for.

From this it will be seen that Philip W. Cansler, the pioneer, had ten children, as follows:

**2** Catharine, m. —— Cline;

**2** Margaret, b. Oct. 31, 1759, d. May 2, 1833, m. Philip Devepaugh, b. 1751, and died June 29, 1825;

**2** Katie, m. John Finger;

**2** Mary, m. —— Garden;

**2** Elizabeth, I think, died single;

**2** Barbara, m. Henry Troutman, 1802;

**2** John, m. ~~Barbara~~ Rudisill, and moved to Rutherford Co., N. C.;

**2** Philip, m. Mary Quiggle (Quickle);

**2** George, m. Margaret Finger, daughter of Peter Finger;

**2** Conrad, m. Barbara Rudisill. *Last said to be a name*

**2** I have not had time and opportunity to find and trace the descendants of Catharine Cline, Mary Garden, Katie Finger, Elizabeth and Barbara Troutman, daughters of Philip W. Cansler, pioneer. I think it would not be difficult to get trace of the Cline, Garden and Finger and Troutman descendants, as the names are familiar in this section still Elizabeth, as already said, probably died without family and unmarried.

**2** Margaret Devepaugh had children as follows:

**3** Catharine, m. Henry Etters; Elizabeth, m. John Earney; John, m. Sarah Martin; Uly, m. Benjamin James; Lydia, m. Reuben Reynolds; Peggy, m. Wm. Douglas; Philip, m. ——; Mary Ann and Daniel.

**2** Philip Cansler, son of Philip W. Cansler, the pioneer, lived on his father's homestead near Lincolnton. He was an influential citizen of considerable intelligence and wealth. His wife was a member of that other prominent family of Lincoln County—the Quickle family, the mother of which family was a Freytag—Friday—sister to the pioneers of that family, Nicholas and Martin Friday. Philip Cansler had only two children, one son: 3 Henry, who married Fanny Shuford, a granddaughter of John Hoyle, and his wife, Margaret Costner. The other child of Philip Cansler was a daughter: 3 Elizabeth, who married Philip Rudisill, a brother to "Gentleman" Jonas Rudisill, and son of Philip Rudisill 2nd.

**3** Henry Cansler was for years Sheriff of Lincoln Co., N. C., and was a leading citizen and represented Lincoln County in the General Assembly. For his descendants, see Fanny Shuford Cansler, page 441.

**3** For descendants of Elizabeth Cansler Rudisill, see page 291, et seq.

**2** George Cansler, son of Philip W. Cansler, by will of his father succeeded his father in the ownership of the Cansler home on Leeper's Creek and lived there the rest of his life. He was born in 1770, died, 1830, and sleeps with his father and mother in the burying ground on the place. His tombstone bears this inscription: "George Cansler was born Jan. 31, 1770, died Oct. the 2nd, 1830, aged 59 years, 8 months and 2 days." His wife's tombstone by his side has this inscription: (Name broken off) "was born, 1776, departed this life Dec. 23, 1832, aged 56 years,

6 months and 30 days." The foot stone has on it, "M. C." George Cansler's children were: 3 Philip, m. Evaline Smith, sister to Madison Smith; Dan'l, m. Sallie Smith, sister to Philip's wife; Henry, m. Mary Arndt and Mary Hinson; Margaret, m. Aaron Goodson; Peter, m. Nancy Rozzell; John, m. Cynthia Brown; Barbara, m. John Heedick; Mary, m. Dan'l Haynes; Ann, m. Drewry Abernethy; and Jacob, m. Rebecca Green, Ga.; ten in all.

**3** Philip Cansler moved to Villa Rica, Carroll Co., Ga. His children were: 4 James, Robert, Thos., "Sis," Mary and Roxanna.

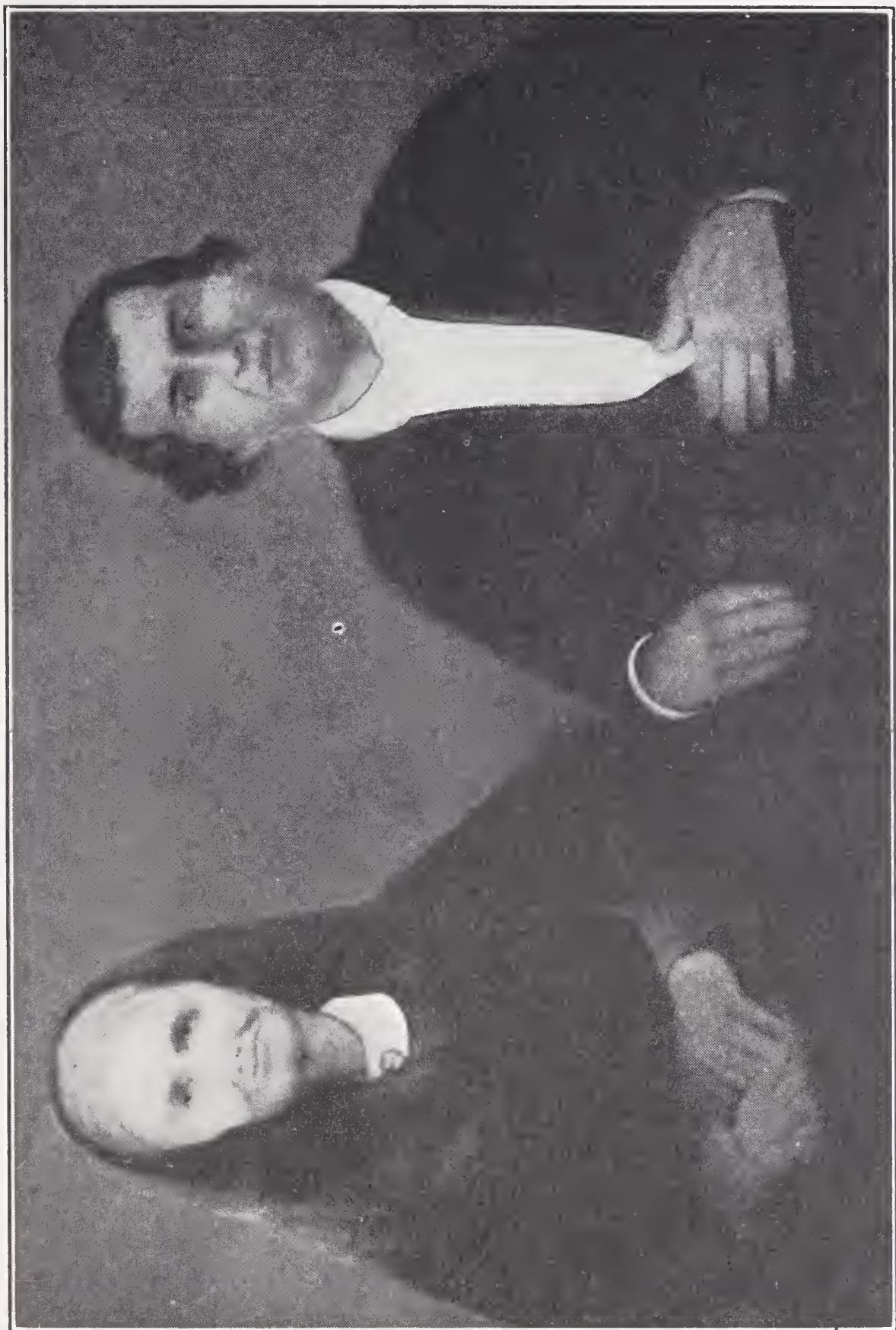
**4** Thomas Cansler, son of Philip Cansler, moved from Ga. to Miss. and thence to Texas in 1883. He was a Methodist minister and lived near Itasca. He died at Hillsboro, Tex., Mar. 17, 1913, aged 75 years. He was twice married: first to Cetinda J. Stone, in 1848, and next to Lizzie Lloyd, 1882. His children by 1st wife were: Dr. H. K. Cansler of Hillsboro, Texas; E. V. Cansler, Gary, Oklahoma; H. S. Cansler, Travis, Tex.; S. W. Cansler, Fort Worth; Mrs. M. D. Banister, Sentinel, Okla.; Kelly Cansler, Fort Worth; and Mrs. T. S. Wooten, Hillsboro, Tex.; and by his second wife: Mrs. Guy Hooker, Hillsboro, Tex.; Mrs. H. C. Pondram, Dallas, Tex.; and Thos. L. Cansler of Hillsboro, Texas.

**3** Daniel Cansler moved to Smith Co., Texas, so named from Robert Smith, his wife's brother. I haven't learned of his descendants.

**3** Henry Cansler's children: 4 Mary, by 1st wife, m. Caney Lorance (see Mary Arndt Cansler, page 330); and by 2nd wife: Sarah, m. Rev. Aug. Benick (Presb.); Pink, m. Beni Ramsaur; Margt. A., m. Logan Warlick; Frances, m. Jacob A. Seagle; Jno. J., m. Margt. Robinson; Emma, m. Abram Miller; Henry, m. Claudia Helderman.

**4** Mary Lorance lived at Catawba Station and has children.

**3** Margaret Cansler Goodson's children: 4 Geo. W., m. Catharine Lehman; Mary, m. John Michael; Margaret, m. Robert H. Ballard; and Frances died young. 3 Margaret Goodson died Sept. 19, 1897, aged 80 years, 9 months and 16 days. Her husband had died Mar. 24, 1877, aged 68 years, 5 months and 18 days.



GEORGE CLEMMER, 2d, and wife, MARY (POLLY) WITHERS CLEMMER

Mr. Clemmer was a grandson of Valentine (Felty) Clemmer, pioneer;  
his wife a granddaughter of John Withers, pioneer.



**3** Peter Cansler was for a long time a prosperous and prominent citizen of the River Bend section of Gaston Co., N. C. His children were: 4 Mary E., m. Wesley Davenport; Margaret C., m. Sidney Rankin; Geo. W., d. s.; Richard T., m. Sallie Abernethy; James I. and Martin L. (Sug), twins; Martin L., m. Elizabeth Abernethy; James I., d. s.; Gerard, d. s.

**4** Mary E. Davenport's children: 5 Zanie, m. Chas. Rozzell; Ida, m. Dick Thompson; Nannie, m. Lock Wilkerson; R. K., m. Birdie Fay; G. W., m. ———, Birmingham, Ala.; Dora, m. C. E. Hutchinson; Eunice, m. Luther Nims.

**5** Zanie Rozzell's children: 6 Bessie, m. ——— Fay; Ida, m. ———; Richard, Dowd, Henry, Keith and Charles.

**5** Ida Thompson's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Nannie Wilkinson's children: 6 Gage, Frank; Lucy, m. ———; and others.

**5** R. K. Davenport is County Commissioner of Gaston Co. and once represented the county in the Legislature. His children are: 6 Fay, Ralph, Richard, Harvey, Esther, Allen, Madge and Harry.

**5** G. W. Davenport's children: 6 Richard K. and a daughter, both married.

**5** Dora Hutchinson's children: 6 Eunice, Mary and Edward. C. E. Hutchinson was also a member of Legislature of N. C.

**5** Eunice Nims' children: 6 Horace, Boyden, Dorcas and another.

**4** Margaret C. Rankin's children: 5 Geo., d. s.; Mary, Nancy, m. James Jenkins (c); Alice, m. Mat Jenkins; Lee P., m. Emma Farrar; J. A.; Ida, m. Hill Abernethy; and Bernice, s.

**5** Alice Jenkins' children: 6 Lily and Ben.

**5** Lee P. Rankin's children: 6 Anne, m. Alex Rhyne; and Bertie, s. See Alex Rhyne, page 140.

**5** Ida Abernethy's children: 6 Fanny May.

**4** Richard T. Cansler's children: 5 See Sallie Cansler, page 224.

**4** Martin L. Cansler's children: 5 See Bett'e Cansler, page 224.

**3** John Cansler's children: 4 Alfred A., s., killed by lightning; Abel J., m. Rosa Rhyne; Geo. W., Jas. K. P., Adolphus, Martha, Mary and Alice.

**4** Abel J. Cansler's children: 5 See Rosa Cansler, page 142.

**3** Barbara Heedick's children: 4 Not learned.

**3** Mary Haynes' children: 4 Macon and others, lived at Newton, N. C.

**3** Ann Abernethy had children: 4 One, Margaret, m. Stephen Decatur Stowe.

**4** Margaret Stowe's children: 5 Martha, m. Dr. Wm. L. Crouse; Washington, m. ——; Irene, m. Robert Henderson; Nina B., m. Sam'l Patrick; Hardaway P., Wade H. and Wm. Jasper.

**5** Martha Crouse's children: 6 See Wm. L. Crouse, page 304.

**5** Irene Henderson's children: 6 Pearl, Mamie and Clair.

**5** Nina B. Patrick's children: 6 Not learned.

**3** Jacob Cansler, son of George Cansler, married Rebecca Green and lived in Carroll Co., Ga. His descendants are still in that section. His children were: 4 Lafayette, O. O., and Joseph, sons, and Jane and Margaret, daughters, all married, but they do not send names of their families.

**2** John Cansler was probably the oldest son of our pioneer Cansler and may have been born as early as the last of the year, 1760. His sister, Mrs. Devepaugh, being born Oct. 31, 1759; but his birth has been thought to have been about 1765. He entered some land as early as 1792 indicating that he was of age before that date. He was provided for before his father's will was executed and when he sold his land to Frederick Hoke on Jan. 12, 1799, he was already a citizen of Rutherford County, N. C. I have been unable to ascertain the name of the wife of John Cansler. He may have died in Rutherford Co. or possibly went westward. This part of my investigation has come late and I have been unable to pursue it by a search of the Rutherford and Burke Co. records and have been able to enlist little interest in descendants or relatives in those counties. So far as learned the children of Jno. Cansler, son of Philip W., pioneer, were:

**3** Philip, married Miriam Johnson in 1820, and died, 1838; Conrad; Ula, m. —— Depriest; Betsy, m. —— Johnson; James, m. ——; and Katy, m. —— Carson. Hon. Mr. Carson, lawyer and legislator, is said to be from this couple.

**3** Philip Cansler moved to Macon Co., N. C., in 1836 or 1837, and died very soon afterward. His children were:

**4** John, James, Philip, Mary, Martha, Barbara, Amanda and Clarinda. I have not learned definitely of the further descendants of John Cansler, son of the pioneer, except that Mrs. J. B. Collins of Macon Co., is a descendant through his son, James, and that the Carsons in Rutherford Co., N. C., are probable descendants of his daughter, Katie Carson. It is altogether probable that John Cansler had other children than five above named.

**2** Conrad Cansler, supposed to be youngest son of Philip W. Cansler, pioneer, I think married Barbara Rudisill, daughter of Michael Rudisill, the first. He sold his land in Lincoln County, N. C., in 1814, and moved to Rutherford or Burke County where he seems to have lived some time and then moved to Monroe Co., Tenn., about 1837. He purchased land in 1843 from John Carson, but I think several years prior to that time he was living near Hiawasse College where he died in 1848, and is buried there. He was noted as an extremely large man and could scarcely be understood in his use of English, and the report is that he employed an English-speaking woman to live in the family so that his children might learn English. He was an old man when he died. His daughter, Catharine, was born about 1800, and she was the 5th of six daughters, and Conrad himself seems to have been about contemporary with the Rudisill family, probably a little younger, and the report from Tennessee is that his wife was Barbara Cansler, all these and other circumstances make me conclude that this Tennessee Conrad was the son of Philip W. Cansler, pioneer, and not his grandson Conrad, son of John Cansler.

**2** Conrad Cansler's children were all daughters, six in all to-wit: 3 Barbara, m. Adam Nichols; Clarissa, m. Willis Woody; Sallie, m. Cornelius Welch; Betsy, m. —— Allen; Catharine; Ula, m. James Long. Conrad Cansler and his wife separated. I think the daughters above except Catharine who lived with her father, lived in Fannin Co., Ga., and Mrs. Cansler lived and died with Ula Long, her youngest daughter there. She survived her husband a few years. These children of Conrad Cansler raised families but I haven't obtained the names of them except as follows: L. C. Woody and W. R. Woody, of Swan, Ga., are sons of Mrs. Clarissa Woody and 3 Catharine Cansler had six children, all sons to-wit: 4 Robert, a soldier of the Mexican War; James, Van, Henry, H. Lawson and Jackson, all said to have

had families—some of whom are still living in East Tenn. Henry's daughter, Margaret, married James Kiser and other children of his were Katharine, Cinda, Jackson, Sallie, Martha and Minifee.

**4** Hugh Lawson Cansler, son of Catharine Cansler, married Louisa A. Scott and still lives in Knoxville, Tenn., in his 78th year. His children are: 5 Wm. J., m. Agnes Reynolds; Nanny E., m. Floyd Broady; Chas. W., m. Lillian Webber; Lee R., m. Luella Cash; Hugh L., Jr., m. Mabel Gudger (c); Carl C., s.; Henry Conrad, m. Cynthia Greenway; Fritz P., m. Ruth Porter; Elmer H., m. Trula Coffin. These have children and are mostly teachers of note, lawyers, blacksmiths and other honorable occupations—living some in Knoxville, Tenn., Maryville, Tenn., Los Angeles, Cal., etc.

The evidence secured regarding this Conrad Cansler is so elusive, indefinite, fragmentary and contradictory, and positive dates are so lacking, that I cannot be entirely sure that he was the elder Conrad or the son of John Cansler and nephew of the elder Conrad. One grandson writes speaking of his grandmother as Barbara and an old resident of the neighborhood says she was Barbara Rudisill, while another grandson seems to say that his grandmother was Clarissa Dellinger, whose mother was a Holdsclaw.

It may be we haven't really heard of the elder Conrad Cansler and that he is the ancestor of a set of the Canslers who lived near Englewood, Tenn., and whom after diligent and long extensive search we have been unable to connect into their place in the family. This set consisted of Wm., m. Eliza ——, and both died childless at Mineral Wells, Tex., about 1900; Sarah, m. Louis Hale; Martha (Patsy), m. Lemuel Chapman; Nathaniel Henderson, b. Sept. 15, 1822, died at Rolla, Mo., April 24, 1879, married Hannah C. Reynolds; John married ——, died in Maries Co., Mo.; Ann, m. —— Moon.

Sarah Hale's children were: Granville, Wm.; and Martha, m. W. R. Dickey, Independence, Va.

Patsy Chapman's children were: Mary A., b. 1840; Sarah J., b. 1843, and Nancy J., b. 1845. Mr. Chapman died and one report is that Patsy moved to Adams Co., Ill., and some think she moved to Maries Co., Mo., with her brother, Nathaniel Henderson Cansler, in 1852.

Nathaniel Henderson Cansler's children were: James Henderson, b. Feb. 8, 1840, died April 13, 1885, Rolla, Mo.; Mary S., b. Mar. 10, 1847, d. Jan., 1913, in St. Louis, Mo.; Martha E., b. Oct. 19, 1850, d. Nov. 29, 1912, Little Rock, Ark.; Mildred, b. Nov. 6, 1866, m. P. R. Van Frank, Little Rock, Ark. Mr. Van Frank has searched as hard as I have to establish the connection (which I think undoubted) with our Cansler family but we have had to give it up. We have found it impossible to ascertain the name of Mrs. Van Frank's grandfather Cansler.

John Cansler, brother to Nath. Henderson Cansler, had children, one of whom was named John.

Mrs. Ann Moon probably had a family but data is wanting.

There was also another set of Canslers near Englewood, said to have been cousins to the above and I think the above named Wm. Cansler, was grandson to some of them. Their names were in part: Nelson, Carroll and Thomas.

There was also another set of Canslers living in Christian County, Ky., and from the similarity of names, I infer they may have been a branch of the ancestor of the Englewood, Tenn., set. Mr. Jas. K. P. Cansler of Enid, Okla., furnishes the information concerning this set. He thinks that his great grandfather was *John* Cansler and his grandfather, James Cansler, who had children as follows: Plinny, m. Tempie Renshaw; John, born May 5, 1800, m. Matilda Renshaw and died July 4, 1854; Henderson, m. Polly Long; James, m. Marian Goodlow; Golden, m. Betsy McCord; and Betsy, m. Wiley Renshaw.

Plinny Cansler's children were: Mary, m. E. Adams; Nancy, m. A. J. Adams; Jno., m. Sylvia Adams; and Wm. H., m. Mollie Cranor.

John Cansler, brother to Plinny, had following children: Artemissa, m. —— Cooksy and T. A. Key; Nancy M., m. W. V. Croft; Emily S., m. A. W. Brasher; Martin V. B., m. M. G. Hamby and M. J. McCord; Joab C. F., d. infant; Mary M., m. O. J. Hamby; J. K. Polk, m. E. A. Boales; Scelina L., s.; and Jno. W. O. B., s.

Henderson Cansler's (brother to Plinny) children: James Henderson, m. ——; Jane, m. Lill Dunning; Sarah, m. Bunah Dunning; and others. James Cansler, brother to Plinny, had children: Bristow, Carry, McKee, Lycurgus and others.

Golden Cansler, brother to Plinny, had children: Thos. Benton and others. The dates in this Ky. set would indicate that the first named ancestor, John, was probably a brother to our old Philip W., pioneer, especially as the tradition is that this John Cansler also moved from Lincoln Co., N. C. This is a very unsatisfactory conclusion of the Cansler sketch but I have thought it was worth writing to be of possible benefit to some one more favorably situated to take up the matter and make the proper connection.

## Chapter 16

# CLEMMER (KLEMMER)

The common ancestor of the Clemmer family established in what is now Gaston County, N. C., was Valentine Clemmer which Christian name has been almost universally nic-named "Felty," and so the Clemmer pioneer was known as Felty Klemmer, which later in English was spelled with a C. Tradition has it that a generation or two back of Felty Clemmer the family was established in Pennsylvania by two Germans of the aristocratic family who were disinherited in Germany because of their insisting upon marrying wives out of their set—good, honorable girls whom they loved. I am no sort of an aristocrat and do not vouch for the correctness of this tradition or demand implicit credence for this tradition except as tradition. It might be so and it might not. The Clemmers have abounded in beautiful women and fine looking gentle mannered men.

I again cannot tell the exact time of Felty Clemmer's coming to these parts but the hints I have received in this investigation give me the impression that he was not among the very earliest, but probably soon after the Revolutionary War. I am told he lived on Little Long Creek about a mile northeast of Dallas at the place later known as the Deck mill place. His wife was Elizabeth Dettero, a sister to John Dettero (Totherow), the father of the Totherow family here. I think before he died, he with a large portion of his descendants moved to East Tennessee where he married a second wife, a Miss Hancock. I can't learn certainly but I think his first wife died in N. C. The children of Felty Clemmer of whom I have learned were:

**2** Lewis, m. Mollie Cloninger, a daughter of Adam Cloninger, one of the pioneer Cloningers, and a granddaughter of the first Rhyne here.

**2** John, m. Hannah Hoffman, daughter of Jacob Hoffman 2nd;

**2** George, m. Hannah Smith, daughter of Wm. Smith, and sister of Peter Smith, who married Hannah Best;

**2** Lizzie, m. John Totherow, her 1st cousin, and son of John Totherow 1st;

**2** Anne, m. Jesse Elmore and moved to Missouri;

**2** Susanna, m. Adam Cloninger, son of Adam Cloninger 1st; these all by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife:

**2** Elizabeth, m. Jacob Cloninger;

**2** Mollie, d. s., at John Clemmer's, in East Tennessee. There were possibly other daughters of Valentine Clemmer. I think there were no other grown sons.

**2** For descendants of Lewis Clemmer, see Mollie Clemmer, page 163, et seq.

**2** For descendants of Jno. Clemmer, see Hannah Hoffman, page 35, et seq.

**2** George Clemmer and family lived on the south side of Little Long Creek just north of Dallas. They had a large family of sons and daughters as follows:

**3** Valentine (Felty), m. Barbara Lineberger, daughter of Lewis 2nd;

**3** Andrew, m. Mary Rhyne, daughter of Jacob Rhyne 3rd;

**3** John, m. Susan Lineberger, sister to Felty's wife;

**3** Elizabeth, m. Christy Rhyne, son of Michael Rhyne;

**3** George, m. Polly Withers, daughter of Elisha Withers;

**3** Lewis, m. Caroline Featherstone;

**3** Margaret, m. Tilman Jenkins;

**3** Salena, m. Berryman Jenkins, brother to Tilman, and son of George;

**3** Anna, m. Jacob Rhyne, brother to Christy;

**3** Susan, m. James Lewis;

**3** Tilda, m. Robinson McCoy (c).

**3** For descendants of Felty Clemmer, see Barbara Clemmer, page 181.

**3** For descendants of Andrew Clemmer, see Mary Clemmer, page 28.

**3** For descendants of John Clemmer, see Susan Clemmer, page 179, et seq.

**3** For descendants of Elizabeth Rhyne, see Christy Rhyne, page 217, et seq.

**3** George Clemmer, son of George Clemmer, Sr., lived on his father's home place near Dallas. He and his wife were most excellent citizens. He died comparatively young. She survived him many years and died at a good old age respected and revered by all who knew her. They were steadfast Lutherans but are buried at Long Creek Baptist Church. Their tombstones bear these inscriptions: "Geo. Clemmer, died April 17, 1863, aged 53 years, 8 months and 6 days." "Mary, wife of Geo. Clemmer, died June 7, 1899, aged 85 years, 11 months and 18 days." Their children were: 4 Sarah, m. Moses Lineberger and Sam'l Johnston; Margaret, m. David Smith, son of John Smith; Cynthia, m. Henry Rhyne; Elmina, m. Miles A. Rhyne; J. Larkin, m. Ann Jenkins and Mollie Matthews, daughter of Uriah Matthews; Isabella, m. Miles A. Rhyne; Bettie, m. M. S. P. Costner; Dorcas, m. Lee Stowe.

**4** Sarah Lineberger-Johnston's children: 5 For Lineberger children, see Moses Lineberger, page 173. 5 Johnston children: Wm., s.; Robt., s.; Haywood, m. Victoria Surig, *nee* Neagle; and Mary, m. —— Fite.

**5** For Haywood Johnston's children: 6 See Vickie Surig, page 224.

**5** Mary Fite's children: 6 Not obtained.

**4** Margaret Smith and husband moved to Lamar Co., Texas. Her children were: 5 Ida, m. —— McWatters, in Ark.; Bettie, m. —— Gilespie; Cora, m. —— Henson; Miles, m. —— Gilespie; Chas., m. Gertrude Laney. *Leda, Viola, F. Vickie Pittsburg, Tex*

**4** Cynthia Rhyne's children: 5 See Henry Rhyne, page 93.

**4** Elmina and Isabella Rhyne's children: 5 See Miles A. Rhyne, page 93.

**4** J. Larkin Clemmer's children: 5 By 1st wife, see Ann Jenkins, page 295; 2nd wife's children: 5 Claude, m. Edward Brittain (c); Elise, m. Will Huntsman; Uriah, s.; Robt. S., m. Anne Lee Haws; Lenora, m. Wm. G. Whisenhunt (c).

**5** Elise Huntsman's children: 6 Hermine, Paul, Wm. and Jno. Larkin.

**5** Robt. S. Clemmer's children: 6 Mary, Catharine and Robt., Jr.

**4** Bettie Costner's children: 5 See M. S. P. Costner, page 236.

**4** Dorcas Stowe's children: 5 Robt., m. Pearl Shelton; and

Clyde, m. Essie Mendenhall (c). 5 Robt. Stowe's children: 6 Elizabeth and Gladys.

**3** Lewis Clemmer's children: 4 Anne, m. Perry Wright (c); Stanhope, m. Elizabeth Deck and Alice Stroup; Jerome, m. Mattie Froneberger (c); Joseph, m. Bettie Sides.

**4** Stanhope Clemmer's children: 5 By 1st wife, see Eliz. Deck, page 239; and by 2nd wife: Sloan and Ernest.

**4** Joseph Clemmer's children: 5 May, m. Isaac Payne; Anna, m. Lem Tucker (c); Lee, Sloan, Mattie, Clarence, Johnie and Lizzie.

**5** May Payne's children: 6 Three, small.

**3** Salena Jenkins' children: 4 Maggie, m. J. L. Whitesides; Lavina, m. Andrew Froneberger; Mattie, m. Christy Froneberger; Cynthia, m. A. Miller Rhyne; Elmina, m. Frank Rhyne; Barbara, m. J. P. Allen; Fanny, m. W. H. Holland (c); Christy, m. Amanda Rhyne; Laban, d. s.; Caleb, d. s.; Miller, d. s., of wounds; (last three died in Confederate Army); and Andrew, m. Ida Allen.

**4** Maggie Whiteside's children: 5 Boyce, m. ——, in Texas; Alice, m. Jap Long; Robert, m. Fanny Allen; Lee, m. ——, in Texas; Jno., m. Della Medlin; Ida, m. Jno. Thornburg; Anne, m. Jos. Holland; Ferrie, d. s.

**5** Boyce and Lee Whitesides and Alice Long have children in Texas.

**5** Robert Whitesides' children: 6 Ira.

**5** Jno. Whitesides' children: 6 Earl, Lotonia and baby.

**5** Ida Thornburg has two children, and Anne Holland has: 6 Callie, Edna, Carl and two others.

**4** Lavina Froneberger's children: 5 Christy, m. —— Wells; Wash, Walter; Sallie, m. Dorie Stowe; Lela, m. —— Wells; Anne Lizzie, m. ——; Isadore.

**4** Mattie Froneberger's children: 5 Mary, m. Davis Rhyne; Frances, m. John Sarvice; Melissa, m. Miles Shannon (c); Frances, m. Dolph Holland; and John, s.

**5** For Mary Rhyne's children, see Davis Rhyne, page 213.

**5** Frances Sarvice's children: 6 Wm., Bertha, Mary and a small son.

**5** Anne Holland's children: 6 See Adolphus Holland, page 174.

- 4** Cynthia Rhyne's children: 5 See A. Miller Rhyne, page 211.
- 4** Elmina Rhyne's children: 5 See Frank Rhyne, page 212.
- 4** Barbara Allen's children: 5 Fanny E., m. ———; Carrie, Blanche May, Miles and Forrest.
- 4** Christy Jenkins' children: 5 Anne; David, d. s.; Bright, Mary, Blaine, m. ——— Helms (c); Thos. and Loyd.
- 4** Andrew Jenkins' children: 5 Reid, Carl and Jessie.
- 3** Margaret Jenkins' children: 4 A. Jackson, m. Ann Lineberger and Mary Lineberger; A. Berryman, m. Rebecca Rhyne; Rufus M., m. Ann Rhyne; Geo., m. Margt. McAlister; Elizabeth E., m. Henry M. Rhyne; David, m. Elvira Murrell; Jacob, m. Alice Waddell; Elmina, m. Green Stowe; Hanna Lucinda, m. J. R. Abernethy; Nancy, m. David Ramsay (c); Mary, m. Cephas Gaston; Wm. A., m. Laura Lenhart; Matilda, m. Jacob Hoffman.
- 4** A. Jackson Jenkins' children: 5 See Ann Jenkins, page 484, and Mary Jenkins, page 271.
- 4** A. Berryman Jenkins' children: 5 See Rebecca Jenkins page 212.
- 4** Rufus M. Jenkins' children: 5 See Ann Jenkins, page 213.
- 4** Geo. Jenkins' children: 5 See Margt. McAlister, page 248.
- 4** Elizabeth E. Rhyne's children: 5 See Henry Rhyne, page 94.
- 4** David Jenkins' children: 5 Sallie, m. Robt. Rankin; Lee, m. Mae Ernhart (McCalls); Anna, m. Shuford Wilkinson; Etta, m. Geo. Smith; Geo., m. Eula Anders and Bertie Monday; Stella, m. A. R. Rankin; James, m. Clara Elmore; Everett and Mary.
- 5** Sallie Rankins' children: 6 Nellie, m. Willis Holland; Campbell and Robt.
- 5** Lee Jenkins has two small children: 6 Elizabeth and R. L.
- 5** Anne Wilkinson's children: 6 Everett, David and another.
- 5** Etta Smith's children: 6 Lois, Lanier and George.
- 5** Geo. Jenkins' children: 6 Willard by 1st wife; and by 2nd wife: Wm. and Estelle.
- 5** Stella Rankins' children: 6 Nancy, Anne, Mabel, Alberta and Albert.
- 5** James Jenkins has one child: 6 Pauline.
- 4** Jacob Jenkins' children: 5 Ida, m. Thos. J. Suggs; Zoe, m. Hill Abernethy; Mary, m. Clint Moore; Jennie, m. Henry

Peterson; Robert, m. Emma Stowe; Maggie, m. Robt. L. Wy-cough; Katie, m. P. L. Earp; Ferrie, m. Gaither Rabb; and Thos. J., d. s., killed by accidental discharge of gun hunting; and Polie, s.

**5** Ida Suggs' children: 6 See Thos. J. Suggs, page 86.

**5** Zoe Abernethy's children: 6 Howard, Clarence and De-Wayne.

**5** Mary Moore's children: 6 Lucile, m. O. Pearl Rhyne; and Sarah.

**5** Jennie Peterson's children: 6 Paul, Jessie, Ellen, Chas. and Elizabeth.

**5** Robert Jenkins was a promising physician at Belmont, N. C., but died young leaving one small son: 6 Elwood, d. s.

**5** Maggie Wycoff's children: 6 Robt.; Jasper and Thos., twins; and Harry.

**5** Katie Earp has one daughter: 6 Nellie.

**5** Ferrie Rabb has one son: 6 Harold.

**4** Elmina Stowe's children: 5 Dorie, m. Lucy Long; Jno., m. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ (twice); Sallie, m. Thos. Cannon.

**5** Dorie Stowe's children: 6 Geo., Arthur and four others.

**5** John Stowe's children: 6 Not learned.

**5** Sallie Cannon's children: 6 Edna, Loyd Jno., Elise, Crouse, Frank and Stowe.

**4** Hanna L. Abernethy's children: 5 Jno., m. Neelie Moore; Lizzie, m. Sam'l Abernethy and Thos. Osborne.

**5** Jno. Abernethy's children: 6 Eight or nine, names not learned.

**5** Lizzie Abernethy-Osborne's children: 6 Dan'l, by 1st husband; and by 2d husband: Evaline, Lucile, May and another.

**4** Mary Gaston's children: 5 Gussie, Ella, Minnie; Fanny, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Smith; Flora, Bessie, Pearl, Grady, Robt. and Marion. Several of these are married and have children. They live at Montgomery, Ala.

**4** Wm. A. Jenkins' children: 5 David, m. Julia Bell (c); Ella, m. Ed. Bell and died leaving one child; Isadore, d. s.; North, d. s.; May, m. Kelly Lewis, son of Perry Lewis; Alice, m. Wm. Jenkins (c); Clifton and Ralph.

**4** Matilda Hoffman's children: 5 See Jacob Hoffman, page 70.

**3** Anna Jenkins Rhyne's children: 4 See Jacob Rhyne, page 211, et seq.

**3** Susan Lewis' children: 4 W. F. (Frank), d. s., killed in Confederate Army at Gettysburg; Emanuel, m. Mary Clemmer; Jno., m. Emily Ratchford; Ann, m. J. Miles Rhyne (c); Sam'l A., m. Lorena Holland; Rufus, m. Laura Stroup; Perry, m. Mary A. Dickson; Robt., m. Laura Abernethy; Geo., m. Malissa Rhyne; Mary, m. Lum Rhyne; Maggie, m. Wade Capps; and Thos., m. Laura Lay.

**4** Emanuel Lewis' children: 5 See Mary Lewis, page 28.

**4** John Lewis' children: 5 Julia, m. Neely Dickson; Laura, m. Sam'l Craig; Frank, m. Mary Armstrong (2 children); Geo., m. Myrtle Bradley; Jno., m. Hattie Harrison; Minie; Vera, m. Forest Gaston.

**5** Julia Dickson's children: 6 Graham, m. Fanny Craig (c); Clarence, Jno., Herman, Wm., Frank, Archie, Neelie, Ella and Fred.

**5** Laura Craig's children: 6 Anne and Willie.

**4** Sam'l A. Lewis' children: 5 Sallie, m. ——, and has 6 children; Ed, m. Mary Smith (2 children); Prue, m. Lee Ferguson (3 children); James, m. —— (1 child); and Clara.

**4** Rufus Lewis' children: 5 See Laura Lewis, page 84.

**4** Perry Lewis' children: 5 Kelly, m. Mary Jenkins; Palmer, m. Anne Elmore; Cora, m. Hugh Stowe; Lee, m. Alice Horseley (2 children); Wm., Ervin, Kinney, Robt.

**5** Kelly Lewis has three small children.

**5** Palmer Lewis has two: 6 Henry and another.

**5** Cora Stowe has one child: 6 Logan.

**4** George Lewis' children: 5 See Malissa Lewis, page 33.

**4** Robert Lewis' children: 5 Not learned.

**4** Mary Rhyne had one son: 5 Lewis, d. s.

**4** Maggie Capps' children: 5 Mollie, m. Marcy Costner (3 children); Price; Brightie, m. Chas. Farris (two children, Wade and another); Essie and Anne.

**4** Thomas Lewis' children: 5 Frank, Mamie, Lillian and two others.

**2** For Lizzie Totherow's descendants, see John Totherow, page 110, et seq.

**2** Anne Elmore's children, in part were: 3 Elizabeth, m. —— Troutman and —— Smith; Jno., m. Anne Gardner; George,

m. Margaret Stepp; Matilda, m. —— Gattis and Henry Harmon; Hanna, m. Elbert Brittain.

**3** Elizabeth Troutman Smith had a family of children near Houston, Texas County, Mo.

**3** John Elmore's children: 4 Wm., d. s.; Jane, m. Ab Hightower; Jesse, m. —— Garner and —— Williams; and Geo., m. ——.

**4** Jesse Elmore lives at Niangua, Webster Co., Mo., and I think he has children, but I failed to get further information from him.

**3** George Elmore's children: 4 Martha, m. James Davis; Mary, d. s.; Eliza, m. ——; Jesse, Geo., James and another daughter.

**2** Susanna Cloninger's children: 3 See Adam Cloninger, page 152, et seq.

**2** Elizabeth Cloninger's children: 3 See Jacob Cloninger, page 156, et seq.

## Chapter 17

---

# LINEBERGER (LEINBERGER)

The Lineberger family was established in this section of North Carolina by three brothers who came from Germany to England and reshipped to America, landing at Philadelphia and for a time like the other German immigrants remained in Pennsylvania near York and Lancaster. They then came south and settled, I think, all in what is now Gaston County. The names of these brothers were Peter, Lewis and John Lineberger. Their parents whose names I have not learned accompanied them from Germany to England and on the ship from England for America. They had a most tempestuous and distressing voyage—being tossed and driven about on the ocean for eighteen months—an almost incredible statement when we consider the fact almost as strange that the trip may now be made in less than a week. The parents of these adventurous young men both died and were buried at sea—never reaching the longed for shores of the new world. The tradition is that the family had a trunk with a considerable amount of gold in it but that this was all appropriated by the ship's authorities, so that when the young men landed they had only brave hearts and strong healthy bodies with which to begin their lives in the wilderness of the untried new world. I don't know the exact date of their coming but I think it was about the time the other Germans came. It was some time prior to 1768. In that year Peter Lineberger sold to Frederick Lineberger, who I suppose was the son of Lewis Lineberger, 200 acres of land on the east side of Kuykendahls Creek. This indicates not only that they had settled here long enough to have acquired homes before 1768 but that these brothers themselves had families—Lewis' son, Frederick, being old enough to buy land. Sept. 6, 1769, Jno. Lineberger bought from N. Crowder and wife, Calamia, 200 acres of land on Long Branch of Killian's Creek

above the shoals and above Joseph Sailor's place. In 1770 Peter Lineberger bought 300 acres of land from Michael Master on the north branch of Clark's Creek adjoining the lands of Geo. Posey. So that soon after settling Peter and John Lineberger made their homes in Lincoln and Catawba Counties or rather in that section now included in those counties.

**1** Lewis Lineberger settled permanently about four miles a little northeast of Dallas on a branch of Hoyle's Creek near the road leading from Dallas to Stanley where for several generations he was succeeded by his descendants. The house substantially built still stands but is in disuse. The descendants of these three brothers in course of time grew apart and the separation interrupted their intercourse and even acquaintanceship. Almost without exception the Linebergers of Gaston County are descended from Lewis Lineberger. Some of Peter Lineberger's descendants live in and near Iron Station. So far as I have learned the families of Peter and John Lineberger are not related to us and lack of time has prevented my gathering the descendants of these two worthy old fathers. Lewis Lineberger was Captain of his District or Company and was a man of strong personality and unblemished character. He was a prosperous citizen and is distinguished from the other Lewis Linebergers by his title of Capt. During the Revolutionary War he was engaged in farming and cattle raising and was murdered by the notorious murderous, plundering patriot, Pat Carr, of Georgia. Carr came to his house to buy cattle and asked Mr. Lineberger to show them to him. They went out to the pasture or woods to find them and in the walk Carr dropped behind him and shot him dead. This is said to have occurred where the road passes Frank Rhyne's house, leading from Hoyle's Bridge to Stanley. The wife of Capt. Lewis Lineberger was Barbara Anna Maria Spanheimer and their children were:

- 2** Frederick, m. Eve Wills, daughter of Garrett Wills, pioneer;
- 2** John, m. Elizabeth Costner, daughter of Peter Costner;
- 2** Lewis, m. Fanny Rhyne, daughter of Peter Rhyne;
- 2** Catharine, m. Fredk. Uppercough and John Stull;
- 2** Mary, m. Jacob Kinder;
- 2** Barbara, m. Michael Dellinger;
- 2** Susan, m. Adam Kinder.

**2** For descendants of Frederick Lineberger, see Eve Lineberger, page 480, et seq.

**2** For descendants of John Lineberger, see Elizabeth Lineberger, page 236, et seq.

**2** For descendants of Lewis Lineberger, see Fanny Lineberger, page 175, et seq.

**2** Catharine Lineberger first married Frederick Uppercough. He died without issue. She then married John Stull and moved to Maryland. She had one son: 3 John Stull, Jr.

**2** Mary Kinder and her husband, Jacob Kinder, and her sister, Susan Kinder, and husband, Adam Kinder and two brothers of the Kinders, John and Conrad, moved to Southeast Missouri. I found many people of that name there, descendants of the above. In Jackson, Mo., I found some nice people, descendants of John Kinder, and one gentleman, a grandson of Conrad Kinder, but I found no one who could give me the descendants of Susan Lineberger and husband, Adam Kinder.

**2** Mary Kinder (see page 258). Her children were: 3 Henry, m. Nancy Costner, daughter of Andrew Costner; Israel, m. Fanny Costner, daughter of Andrew Costner; and Mary Ann, m. David Hanks.

**3** Henry Kinder's children: 4 Mary, m. Alonzo Bowman, Bessville, Mo.; Sally, m. George Miller; and Mahala, m. George Zimmerman.

**4** Mary Bowman's children: 5 Ellen, m. Hon. Marion Welker; Sophronia, m. Polie Lempo (c).

**5** Ellen Welker's children: 6 Ira, m. Mary Arthur (c); and Webster, s.

**4** Sallie Miller's children: 5 Sarah, m. Esto Arthur (c); Henry, m. Idora Hahn and has two children.

**4** Mahala Zimmerman's children: 5 Sarah, m. Wm. Kitchens (c); Elmira, m. Adolphus Gibbs.

**5** Elmira Gibbs' children: 6 Ervin, Russell, Etta, Myrtle, Nora, and Geo. d. s.

**3** Israel Kinder's children: 4 Jacob, s. See Andrew Costner, page 258.

**3** Mary Hanks, see page 258.

**2** For descendants of Barbara Dellinger, see Michael Dellinger, page 335.

In conclusion, I am constantly reminded that it is time to close my work in this line. I am sorry that I have not been able in the time and with the opportunities I have had to make the later Chapters of these sketches as full and complete as I desired but with satisfaction that so much has been done and with gratitude to those who have assisted me with much information and willingness to help in the publication of the book, I dedicate these memorials of our first American sires and of their descendants, our worthy departed fathers and mothers, to the great and ever increasing hosts of their posterity with the wish and hope that we who live and those who shall come may ever emulate their virtues and honor and reverence their lives and memories; and if some may have been less worthy that *our* unselfish, helpful, worthy and righteous lives may reflect honor upon these and in some measure make amends and atonement for their faults and follies; and to this end, cousins, "I commend you to God and to the word of his grace which is able to build you up and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified."

L. M. HOFFMAN.

# INDEX

---

In a book of this size and kind, with its many thousands of names, it is altogether impracticable to make a complete index. I have in this partial index endeavored as well as I could to select representative names in the several families so as to suggest to the reader who knows anything of his relatives to open the book somewhere near the record of himself.

It is hoped that each one will read the whole book, and when he finds anything he may desire to refer to again let him make a note for himself on the blank index pages we leave for that purpose.

I desire here to note the following errors:

On page 95, Ray Summey's children, read *Ray Eugene* not *Roy Eugene*.

On page 480, John Lineberger, read page 270 not page 236.

On page 525, Wm. P. and Nelly Eddleman's child, read *Wm. Roseman* not *Wm. P. Jr.*

On page 523, 3 Wm. R. Holland's children omitted, read:  
3 Wm. R. Holland's children: 4 Robert Isaac, b. 1849, d. s.  
June 26, 1867; and Mary Jane, m. Pinkney J. Lineberger. 4  
for Mary J. Lineberger's children, see Pink Lineberger, page  
176.

## INDEX TO ILLUSTRATIONS

Author's family	Frontispiece
O. P. Rein	24
Moses H. Rhyne	32
Jonas Hoffman	80
Peter Hoffman	96
D. E. Rhyne	128
Isabella Dethrow and family	112
Ambrose Costner	240
Mattie Plonk	304
Rev. R. M. Hoyle	400
Rev. Max. Hoyle	416
Mrs. Max. Hoyle	456
Lem. J. Hoyle	464
L. L. Jenkins	496
D. A. Jenkins and wife	512
Geo. Clemmer and wife	560

## INDEX TO NAMES

Name	Page
Abercrombie, M. Ellen	223
Abernethy, Susan and Frank	83
Abernethy, Barbara	224
Abernethy, Lanie	253, 255
Abernethy, Ann	562
Abernethy, J. A. and Sallie	30
Aderholdt, Sallie and David	287
Aderholdt, Mary and Emanuel	293

Name	Page
Alexander, Dr. Amzi	344, 347
Alexander, Susan and Robt.	344, 347
Arndt, Jno. G. and Hannah	308, 321
Arndt, Jacob	339
Baker, Eliz. and Allen	305
Barrett, Anna	83
Beam, Jno. and Mary	419
Beam, David	420, 421
Beam, Tilman	423
Beam, Susan Best	370
Bell, Eliz.	263
Bell, Cephas	263
Bell, Ann	318
Berry, Mary	355
Best	351
Best, Anne Garrison	190
Best, Mary and Sam'l	213
Best, Jacob and Cath.	269
Best, John	352
Best, Emanuel	353
Best, Jacob	354
Best, Edw. and Henry	354
Best, Michael	353, 355
Best, Thos.	357
Best, Jonathan	358
Best, Chas. B.	359
Best, Peter Sr. and Jr.	359, 360

## INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Best, Jno.	361	Clemmer, Monroe	167
Best, Boston, Jr.	367	Clemmer, Jno. and Susan	179
Best, Lawson	368	Clemmer, Felty and Barbara	181
Best, Peter	368	Clemmer, Geo. and Polly	555
Best, Thos. and Noah	369	Clemmer, Felty, Sr., and children	567
Best, Hiram	370	Clemmer, Lewis	163, 568
Best, Dan'l and Christian	372	Clemmer, Jno.	35, 568
Best, Sam'l	213, 373	Clemmer, Geo. Sr.	568
Best, Susan Friday	373	Cloninger, Cath.	87
Best, Hanna and Peter	382	Cloninger, Adam and Eve	124
Black, Benaja and Ann	422	Cloninger, Philip,	152
Blackburn, Margt. A.	443	Cloninger, Adam, Jr.	152
Blankenship, Martha J.	41	Cloninger, Thos. and Mary	155, 220
Boggs, Sallie	371	Cloninger, Joel, Dan'l	155
Boyce, S. N. and Stella	272	Cloninger, Jacob	156
Boyd, Eliz. and Robt.	139	Cloninger, James	157
Brittain, Kate	182	Cloninger, David	158
Brown-Neill, Barbara	204	Cloninger, Lewis and Ephm.	158
Brown, Katie and Logan	265	Cloninger, Jonas	159
Brown, Eliz. and Jno.	335	Cloninger, Lawson, and Cath.	161
Brown, Geo. W.	336	Cloninger, Sidney	161
Bumgarner, Rebecca	204	Cloninger, Jonas	162
Burke, Amanda	128	Cloninger, Michael and Cath.	195
Cannon, Margt. and Bettie	102	Cloninger, Miller	195
Cannon, Eleanor	237	Cochrane, Adaline	203
<b>Cansler</b>	<b>555</b>	Cook, Mary	100
Cansler, Rich'd and Girard	224	Coon, Jane	376
Cansler, Fanny Shuford	441	Coon, David A. and Fanny	169
Cansler, Edwin T.	441	Costner, Jonas	103
Cansler, Conrad	563	Costner, Peter and Eliz.	135
Cansler, Jno. Sr.	562	Costner, Susan	160
Cansler, Peter	561	Costner, Michael	241, 242
Cansler, Philip W. and children	558	Costner, Jacob 3d	242
Cansler, Philip, Jr.	559	Costner, Eliz. Rudisill	242, 247
Cansler, Henry and Geo.	559	Costner, Jonas and Susie	242, 100
Carlock, Eliz.	469	Costner, Michael	242, 250
Carpenter, Mary	68	Costner, Anne Elmore	251
Carpenter, B. F. and Fanny	182	Costner, Emanuel, etc.	243
Carpenter, Jacob and Lucinda	187	Costner, Ambrose	245
Carpenter, J. P. and Sallie	216	Costner, Jno.	258
Carpenter, Avaline	234	Costner, David ("Stiff")	259
Carpenter, Jacob	234	Costner, Peter	259
Carpenter, Millie	296	Costner, Dan'l	260
Carpenter, Sophia	324	Costner, Fred'k	262
Carpenter, Katie Kiser	377	Costner, Zimri	262
Carpenter, Marv and Rebecca	371	Costner, Aaron	265
Carpenter, Sam'l	379	Costner, Rufus and Sarah	197
Carpenter, Garrison	379	Costner, Adam, Sr.	231
Carpenter, Bennett	380	Costner, Peter	232
Carpenter, Rev. M. L.	299	Costner, Jacob	232, 239
Carpenter, Jno. (Tenn.)	299	Costner, Andrew	232, 257
Carpenter, Jacob and Anne	505	Costner, Thos.	232, 258
Carpenter, Susan Young	406	Costner, Jno. and Mgt. Hoyle	232, 267
Carter, Randolph and Rosa	392	Costner, Mary Rudisill	232, 267
Cable, Frances	234	Costner, Adam 2d	233
Chapel, Eli and Polly	392	Costner, David	233, 235
Clark, Sarah	228	Costner, Peter 2d	233
Clark, Adam and Minnie	377	Costner, Eliz. Lineberger	233, 236
Clemmer, Louisa Dethrow	35	Costner, Barbara Wilson	233, 238
Clemmer, Susan Davis	37	Costner, Mary Deck	233, 238
Clemmer, Matilda Davis	40	Costner, Cath. Peter	233, 239
Clemmer, Jacob	41	Costner, Valentine	235
Clemmer, Mgt. Smith	43	Costner, Jacob 2d	241
Clemmer, Jno. H.	43	Craig, Jno. H. and Mary	500
Clemmer, Anna Young	44	Crawley, Disy Rhyne	202
Clemmer, Geo.	44	Creitz, Barbara	486
Clemmer, Julia Vincent	45	Crouse, David and Polly	286
Clemmer, Wm.	46	Dameron, Vice	363
Clemmer, Mary Rhyne	26	Dameron, Jno. and Elmina	138
Clemmer, Hugh	41	Davenport, Wesley and Mary	561
Clemmer, Jas. D.	31	Davenport, Eliza and Jas. A.	104
Clemmer, Adam	95	Davis, Malissa	387
Clemmer, Mollie and Lewis	163	Davis, Wm. and Susan	37
Clemmer, David and Nancy	164	Davis, Jno. and Matilda	40
Clemmer, Levi	166	Davis, Rev. Walter C.	40
Clemmer, Eli and Jos.	165	Deal, Fanny	292

# INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Deck, Adam and Mary	238	Glance, Cath.	117, 118
Deck, Jonas and Lavina	185, 239	Glance, J. P.	118
Dellinger, Dulcinea	254	Glance, J. Hoffman	117
Dellinger, Dan'l	486	Green, Jno. P.	468
Dellinger, Henry and Hannah	335	Grier, Andrew and Salome	451
Dellinger, Lewis	336	Groves, L. F. and Lizzie	138
Dellinger, David	337		
Dellinger, Dan'l	327	Hafner, Jno. and Susan	301
Derr, Jno. and Susan	308, 315	Hafner, Jno. A.	301
Derr (Darr), Jno. C.	316	Hafner, Andrew	301
Derr, Valentine	315	Hafner, Marcus	301
Derr, Jno. H.	315	Hafner, Solomon	302
Derr, David	316	Hahn, Barbara	101
Derr, Henry	316	Hahn, Susan	361
Derr, Jas. F.	317	Hambright, Col. F. and children	533
Dethrow, Isabella and Silas	203	Hambright, Maj. Fred'k	534
Detter, Jno. and Sophia	234	Hambright, Jefferson	535
Devine, W. T. and Mary	380	Hambright, Josiah	537
Dickie-McLure	139	Hambright, James	534
Dickinson, Cath. Rhyne	46	Hambright, Abner	536
Dickson, James and Susan	220	Hamilton, Mary A.	56
Dillingham, Sallie	536	Hand, Laura	544
Dixon, Susan and Thos.	528	Hand, Sam'l J.	154
Eaker, Sarah	533	Harmon, Wm. and Jonas	294
Earley, Jno. and Dorothy	308, 330	Harmon, Katie Rhyne	145, 294
Eddleman, Louisa	310	Harrison, Emeline	41
Eddleman, W. P. and Nellie	525	Hawkins, Charity	394
Eddleman, W. H. and Cath.	196	Hayes, Jno. and Ruth	56
Elmore, Dr. A. M.	251	Hearne, Margaret	106
Elmore, Jesse and Anne	573	Heedick, Caroline	255
Erson, Mrs. Jane	330	Helderman, Jno. and Amy	329
Falls, L. A. (Rev).	460	Henkel, Wiley and Mary	48
Falls, Andrew and Katie	55	Henkel, David and Fanny	415
Falls, Wm.	55	Henkel, Rev. P. C.	416
Farris, Walker and Cath.	214	Henkel, Rev. Socrates	416
Farris, Oscar and Eliz.	216	Henkel, Cicero	417
Featherston, Eliz. and Barbara	22, 23	Hines, Dan'l and Susan	169
Ferguson, Susan	481	Hines, Jno B.	170
Finger, Calvin and Ann	224	Hoffman, Jacob 1st	13
Ford, Roxana and Zimri	82	Hoffman, Jacob 2nd	15, 21
Fox, Flora	417	Hoffman, Jno. (Laughing)	17
Fraley, Moses and Lucina	213	Hoffman, Eliz. Rhyne	21
Frazier, Fannie and Mahala	435	Hoffman, Hanna Clemmer	35
Friday, David	455	Hoffman, Cath. Rhyne	46
Friday Andrew and Eliz.	452	Hoffman, Margt. Shrum	48
Friday, Jacob and Susan	234	Hoffman, Mary McAlister	49
Friday, Jonas and Eliz.	252	Hoffman, Ann Spencer	50
Friday, Nicholas	254	Hoffman, Jacob 3d	52
Friday, Ephm.	255	Hoffman, Eliz. Palmer	54
Friday, Jonas and Mary	195	Hoffman, Jno. Sr.	60
Friday, Vincent	337	Hoffman, Jno. Jr.	64
Froneberger, Katie	304	Hoffman, Jonas	64, 69, 72
Froneberger, Jacob and Eliz.	480	Hoffman, Miles	79
Froneberger, Wm. and Peggy	491	Hoffman, Cath. Rhyne	64, 84
Froneberger, Dan'l and Barbara	183	Hoffman, Eliz. Rhyne	64, 90
Froneberger, Andrew and Philip	185	Hoffman, Dan'l and Susie	65, 95
Fulbright, Nancy	129	Hoffman, Joseph and Sallie	65, 98
Fullenwider, Jacob and Mary	448	Hoffman, S. Costner-Withers	65, 100
Fulton-Goode, Amanda	537	Hoffman, Peter	63, 104
Gallaher, Eliza J.	203	Hoffman, Jno. McL.	70
Gallant, S. M. and Harriet	344	Hoffman, Mary Totherow	108
Gallant, W. L.	346	Hoffman, Cath. Glance	118
Gamble, Mrs. Gideon	504	Hoffman, Levi and Rebecca	31
Gantt, Eliza	461	Hoffman, Sidney and Marion	53
Gantt, Rhoda	464	Hoffman, Fred'k	68
Garrison, Henry and Ann	312	Hoffman, Ambrose	68
Gaston, Francis and children	540	Hoffman, Jacob	70
Gaston, Jno. and children	541	Hoffman, Eli	70
Gaston, Nathaniel and children	543	Hoffman, Geo. Peter	99
Gaston, Delila and Jno.	542	Hoffman, Caleb and Dorcas	68
Gaston, Pinkney	542	Hoffman, Martin	194
Gaston, Robt. H.	542	Hoffman, Solomon and Elmina	66
Gaston, Larkin B.	543	Hoffman, J. and Anna Mary	242, 250
Gaston, Jno. M. and Ross	543	Hoffman, Jasper, N.	107
		Hoffman, Jno. H.	70
		Hoffman, A. F.	34
		Hoffman, Dr. W. H.	98

# INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Hoffman, David	66	Hoyle, Solomon and Anne	471
Hoke, Susan	286	Hoyle, David and Nancy	467
Holland, Julius and Ann	138	Hoyle, J. M. (Atty.)	428
Holland, Julius and Polly	174	Hoyle, Rev. R. M.	403
Holland, Robt. and Eliza	519, 202	Hoyle, Rev. Max H.	461
Holland, Eliz. Stowe	450	Hoyle, Phil. A. B.	465
Holland, Julius, Sr.	517	Hoyle, M. H. and Pink	439
Holland, Jesse	518	Hoyle, Eli	450
Holland, Isaac, Sr.	521	Hoyle, Thos. and Jno. B.	456
Holland, Oliver, W.	525	Hoyle, Lemuel J.	464
Holland, Wm. R.	523	Hoyle, Humphrey H.	466
Holland, W. F., Sr.	524	Hoyle, Peter Fite	467
Holland, Wm. M.	525	Hoyle, Wm. and Susan	406
Holland, Legett	526	Hoyle, Levi	456
Holland, C. D.	521	Huffstetler, Geo. and Cath.	424
Holland, Dr. Geo. and L. J.	521	Huffstetler, Caleb	424
Holly, Fanny	418	Huffstetler, Jos. M.	425
Hoover, Solomon and Cath.	322	Huffstetler, Eli	426
Hoover, Warlick	323	Ingle, —————	408
Hoover, Pink	428	Jenkins	496
Hoover, Dr. Chas.	323	Jenkins, Hugh and children	497
Hoover, David	322	Jenkins, Joseph	498
Hoover, Henry	177	Jenkins, Aaron and Mary	500
Houser, Levi	420	Jenkins, David A.	500
Hovis, Jno. and Cath.	124, 192	Jenkins, Sam'l	507
Hovis, Jacob	192	Jenkins, Moses	507
Hovis, Jno. P.	192	Jenkins, Jesse	511
Hovis, Wesley	193	Jenkins, Reuben and Capt. Jno.	511
Hovis, Eli	193	Jenkins, Edw. and Elijah	511
Hovis, Solomon	193, 197	Jenkins, Tillman	514
Hovis, Henry	194	Jenkins, Berryman	212, 571
Hovis, Susie Helms	198	Jenkins, Jonas and Fanny	182
Hovis, Moses	197, 199	Jenkins, Andy and Rebecca	212
Hovis, John	198	Jenkins, Rufus and Anne	213
Hovis, Melchi	198	Jenkins, Joseph and Ann	217
Hovis, Philip	199	Jenkins, Wm. and Lavina	295
Hovis, Geo. and Eve	168	Johnston, Katie	264
Hovis, Jacob	169	Johnston, Violet	71
Hovis, Dolph and Sarah	221	Keever, Sarah	461
Hovis, Moses and Louisa	234	Kelly, A. J. and Rebecca	429
Hovis, Fred'k	278	Kendrick, Barbara	84
Hovis, Wm.	278	Kendrick, Ben and Juletta	215
Hovis, Levi and Wm.	278	Killian, Polly	296
Hovis, Andrew	391	Kinder, Mary and Susan	577
Hovis, Dan'l	392	Kinder, Jacob and Israel	258
Hovis, Susan	394	Kinder, Cynthia	374
Hovis, Z. A.	197	Kindley, Sarah Rudisill	263
Hoyle	395	Kinser, Rufus and Margt.	44
Hoyle, Adam	220, 225	Kinser, Belle	157
Hoyle, Peter and Susan	390	Kiser, Adam and Sallie	375
Hoyle, Solomon	390	Kiser, Sam'l	381
Hoyle, Rev. J. A.	391	Kiser, Martin and Fanny	133
Hoyle, Jacob and Eliz.	402	Kiser, Jacob and Sallie	134
Hoyle, Michael and Margt.	412	Kiser, Fanny and Malinda	172
Hoyle, John and Margt.	431	Kiser, Michael and Barbara	184
Hoyle, Andrew Sr.	437	Lail, Leanna C.	416
Hoyle, Eliz. Hovis	389, 475	Latham, Jane C.	509
Hoyle, Cath. Best	351, 475	Lay, Wm. and Eliza	573
Hoyle, Mary Whittenburg	475	Lenhardt, Jos. and Katie	382
Hoyle, Sallie	402	Lenhardt, B. F. and Emma	154
Hoyle, Martin	402	Lewis, Emanuel and Mary	28
Hoyle, Hannah Pasour	407	Lewis, Susan	573
Hoyle, Henry	402, 405	Lewis, J. R. and Kate	80
Hoyle, David	403	Lincoln, Susan	495
Hoyle, Jno. and Mary	403	Lineberger	575
Hoyle, Jno. (Blue)	404	Lineberger, C. J. and Fanny	26
Hoyle, Nicholas	404	Lineberger, Jonas and Lanie	80
Hoyle, Martin 2nd	406	Lineberger, Cansada and Rosa	86
Hoyle, Peter (Politician)	414	Lineberger, Jno. and Eliz.	270
Hoyle, David	418	Lineberger, Lewis and Fanny	175
Hoyle, Jno. and Anne	427	Lineberger, Lewis 2nd	26, 175
Hoyle, John	428	Lineberger, Michael	176
Hoyle, Peter and Susan	432	Lineberger, Solomon	178
Hoyle, Andrew and Cath.	446		
Hoyle, Jno. and Rachael	450		
Hoyle, Jacob and Cath.	458		
Hoyle, Adam and Eliz.	466		

# INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Lineberger, Ephraim	183	Pasour, George J.	409
Lineberger, Peter	179	Pasour, David and Hannah	188, 410
Lineberger, W. H. B.	213	Pasour, Jonas	376
Lineberger, Jno.	236	Pasour, Jacob and Adam	376
Lineberger, Fred'k and Mary	236	Pasour, Dan'l	410
Lineberger, Eli	238	Pasour, Sam'l	410
Lineberger, Lewis (Capt.)	576	Pasour, Jno.	411
Lineberger, David	482	Pasour, Mary Kiser	411
Lineberger, Jno. D.	483	Pasour, Eliz. Carpenter	412
Lineberger, Ambrose	484	Pasour, Eli and Cath.	186
Lineberger, Fred'k and Eva	480, 577	Pasour, Ephraim	189
Lineberger, Jno. F.	237	Pasour, Geo. I.	190
Lineberger, Lewis	177	Pasour, Peter	189
Lineberger, Pink	176	Pasour, D. Rufus	191
Lineberger, J. M.	186	Pasour-Lineberger, Eliz.	175, 214
Lineberger, Jonas	67, 176	Pasour, Elmina	218
Lineberger, Wm. V. and Sarah	25, 178	Pasour, Lavina	218
Link, Jacob and Cath.	308, 319	Patterson, Emanuel and Barbara	227
Link, Jacob and Margt.	454	Patterson, Arthur and Sarah	534
Loftin, Cenie	455	Payne, Mary	500
Logan, Peggy	261	Peeler, Barney and Sallie	471
Lones, Hulda	157	Pegram, Edw. L. and Juletta	230
Love, R. C. G.	30	Peterson, C. J. and Sarah	418
Lusk, Jos. and Ann	283	Pierce, Sarah	265
Martin, DeWitt	318	Pierce, Oliver	42
Mason, Jno. and Frances	541	Plonk, Jos. and Barbara	303
Mason, Col. L. A. and Cath.	181	Plonk, Philip and Mary	422
Mason, O. F.	182	Plonk, Jacob and Katie	242, 247
Massey, Mary	264	Plonk, Jonas	503
Mauney, David and Fanny	378	Plonk, Levi	249
Mauney, Jacob and Susan	506	Plonk, Jacob and Caroline	195
Mauney, Christopher and Susan	214	Plonk, Caswell and Blanchc	199
Mauney, Caleb	215	Plonk, Mattie	303
Mauney, Sylvanus	215	Plott, Sarah	261
Mauney, Wiley	216	Puett, Rev. J. W. and Minerva	542
Mauney, W. A.	379	Puett, Jno. C. and Lizzie	482
Mauney, J. S.	280, 379	Queen, Sophia	536
Mauney, S. S.	288, 379	Quinn, Eliz.	236
Mauney, Margt. and Abram	282	Quinn, W. D. and Thos.	236
McAlister, G. W. and Eliz.	247	Ramsaur, Mrs. W. V.	504
McArver, F. H. and Margt. J.	178	Ramsaur, Lee	440
McCaslin, Frances	300	Rankin, Cephas and Mary	180
McCarter, Margt.	215	Rankin, Margt. C.	561
McGinnis, Jno. Mose and Margt.	284	Rankin, Salena	509
McIntosh, Elmina	430	Rankin, Mary	509
McIlwaine, Mary	264	Rankin, Nancy	509
McIlwaine, Jno.	266	Rankin, Jos. and Mary	485
McKee, Margt. A.	34	Redman, Elmina	261
McKeown, D. H.	98	Reeves, Malchi and Lizzie	57
McKenney, Ida B.	40	Reeves, Jno. and Margt.	59
McKnight, Jas. and Margt.	344, 346	Reep, Mary	377
McLurd, Adaline	310	Reinhardt, Fanny	218
Mendenhall, Abigail	318	Reinhardt, F. M. and Sarah	325
Mendenhall, Robt. and Anne	429	Reinhardt, Chas. and Mary	343, 344
Mendenhall, Eli and Jane	139	Reinhardt, Dan'l and Fanny	469
Miller, Sallie	226	Reynolds, Mary	469
Moore, Alex. and Anne	220, 228	Rendleman, Capt. J. M. and C.	337
Moore, Jacob R.	229	Rhodes, Lawson and Ann	67
Morris, Col. W. G. and Louisa	246	Rhodes, Barbara and Henry	87
Moser, A. J. F. and Susan	87	Rhodes, Caleb and Myra	97
Mosteller, David	339	Rhodes, O. P. and Alice	78
Nantz, Susan	169	Rhodes, Jno. M.	97
Neagle, Matt and Ann	244, 347	Rhodes, Christian and Mary M.	185
Nicholson, Margt.	42	Rhodes, H. Jackson	356
Oates, Margt.	239	Rhodes, Frederick, pioneer etc.	494
Oates, Nancy	491	Rhyne	121
Oates, Monroe	246	Rhyne, Jacob 1st and Eliz.	122, 124
Ormand, Jackson and Salena	481	Rhyne, Jacob 2d and Eliz.	124
Orr, Jno. H.	42	Rhyne, Jacob 3d and Eliz.	21
Palmer, Jesse and Eliz.	54	Rhyne, Jacob 4th	21, 32
Pasour, Geo. Sr., and Hannah	407	Rhyne, Jonathan	21, 23
Pasour, Geo. 2nd and children	408	Rhyne, Fannie Lineberger	21, 26
Pasour, Dan'l and Susan	375	Rhyne, Mary Clemmer, etc.	21, 28
		Rhyne, Moses H.	21, 29
		Rhyne, Rebecca Hoffman	21, 31

# INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Rhyne, Sarah Hoffman	21, 33	Rudisill, Michael, pioneer	306
Rhyne, Jno. Jonas	21, 34	Rudisill, Jonas, pioneer	339
Rhyne, Elmina	18	Rudisill, Terrick, pioneer	331
Rhyne, Frank-Hulda	19	Rudisill, Michael and Mary	269, 279
Rhyne, Caleb and Jacob	22	Rudisill, Diana Wills	275
Rhyne, Solomon H.	88	Rudisill, Jonas	280, 282
Rhyne, Abel and Caleb	88	Rudisill, Wiley	283
Rhyne, Joseph	89	Rudisill, Michael and Kate	288
Rhyne, Dan'l W.	91	Rudisill, Philip 2d	289
Rhyne, Henry	93	Rudisill, Michael and Eliz.	289
Rhyne, Jno.	93	Rudisill, Philip and Eliz.	289, 291
Rhyne, Dorcas	98	Rudisill, Jonas (Gent.)	289, 293
Rhyne, Michael	203	Rudisill, David	289, 294
Rhyne, Jno.	203	Rudisill, Marcus	291
Rhyne, Marvel	203	Rudisill, Henry and Cath.	308, 309
Rhyne, Laban J.	205	Rudisill, Philip and Eliz.	308, 313
Rhyne, Elisha W.	205	Rudisill, Jno. and Mary	308, 317
Rhyne, Jacob (Philip's)	205	Rudisill, Jacob and Susan	308, 318
Rhyne, Jno. C. B.	206	Rudisill, James A.	339
Rhyne, Rev. H. W.	209	Rudisill, Sam'l A.	342
Rhyne, W. C.	209	Rudisill, Wm.	343, 344
Rhyne, Jacob E.	209	Rudisill, Jno.	343, 344
Rhyne, David and Cath.	211	Rudisill, Jonas C.	343, 344
Rhyne, Ambrose	218	Rudisill, James C.	344, 346
Rhyne, Jno. and Sallie	220	Rudisill, Rufus Mace	345
Rhyne, Dan'l and Louisa	229	Rudisill, Jonas L. J.	232
Rhyne, David and Malinda	220	Rudisill, Absalom	285
Rhyne, Eli Hoyle	222	Rudisill, Dr. Robt. Young	313
Rhyne, Dr. W. H. F.	223	Rudisill, Solomon	311
Rhyne, Simon and Eliz.	91	Rudisill, W. F. and Harriet	21
Rhyne, Geo. C. and Clementine	97	Rudisill, Aaron and Fannie	167
Rhyne, Hugh	229	Rudisill, Sarah	195
Rhyne, Jacob K.	141	Rudisill, David and Susanna	195
Rhyne, Jos. K.	142	Rudisill, Henry	195
Rhyne, A. P.	30	Rudisill, Ephraim	196
Rhyne, Peter 1st	124	Rudisill, Jacob and Elmina	212
Rhyne, Phil and Hannah	124, 200	Rudisill, M. L.	287
Rhyne, Michael and Barbara	124, 210	Rudisill, Henry P.	291
Rhyne, Thos. and Barbara	218	Rudisill, Polie	280
Rhyne, Martin	125	Rudisill, Rev. Jno.	285
Rhyne, Jacob and Caroline	125	Rutledge, Mary	170
Rhyne, Jonas and Jennie	128	Rutledge, Ann C.	509
Rhyne, Stephen J.	128	Rutledge, R. G. and Mary	170
Rhyne, Philip and Cath.	132		
Rhyne, Jonas and Eliza	134	Sadler, Jno. and Susan	322, 328
Rhyne, Wm.	135	Samples, Sarah H.	40
Rhyne, Adam and Peggy	136, 367	Sandlin, Caroline	149
Rhyne, Jonas and Anne	140	Scoville, Susan	457
Rhyne, David and Anne	143	Seitz, Lawson and Katie	357
Rhyne, Peyton	145	Senter, Malinda	156
Rhyne, Thos. and Katie	145	Senter, Jonas	171
Rhyne, Abs.	146	Senter, Rev. J. M.	171
Rhyne, Noah	147	Settlemire, Geo., Eliz. and Mary	126
Rhyne, Solomon	147	Settlemire D. O.	130
Rhyne, Rule	149	Setzer, Vinie and Susan	85
Rhyne, Dan'l	149	Sharp, Mary J.	469
Rhyne, Christy	167, 217	Shrum, Fred'k and Andrew	48
Rhyne, Peter 2d	173	Shrum, Michael	106
Rhyne, Dan'l and Cath.	84, 173	Shrum, Fred	490
Rhyne, Simon	191	Shelby, Amanda	344, 348
Rhyne, Albert	203	Shetley	488
Rhyne, P. J.	85, 142	Shetley, Kitty Shrum	489
Rhyne, Jno. L.	136	Shetley, Sophia Rhodes	492
Rhyne, Ambrose	167	Shuford, Jacob and Mgt.	435
Richards, Pink and Mary	198	Shuford, Eli and Deck	442
Roberts, Jno. and Katie	288	Shuford, Adolphus	443
Roberts, Anderson and Mary	421	Shuford, Wallace P.	444
Robinson, Geo. and Anna	57	Shuford, Julius H. (Rev.)	444
Robinson, W. S. and Laura	98	Shuford, Elkana	445
Robinson, E. J. and Jane A.	249	Shuford, Abel A.	443
Robinson, J. L.	425	Shuford, Wm. H. and Pink	439
Robinson, Wm. M.	32	Shuford, Martin and Eliz.	226
Roseman, Malissa	525	Shuford, Joseph	227
Rothrock, Lewis and Rebecca	344, 348	Shuford, Thos.	226
Roueche, Francis and Eliza	326	Shuford, John	228
Rudisill	268	Sides, Jane	312
Rudisill, Philip, pioneer	269	Sides, Ann	320

## INDEX

Name	Page	Name	Page
Sides, Morehead	320	Walker, Hanna	188
Smith, Jane	129	Ward, Minerva	364
Smith, Lizzie	144	Warlick, Lewis and Mary	476
Smith, Jno. B. and Mary	176	Watts, Sallie	355
Smith, David and Eliz.	322, 324	Watts, Isaac and Lavina	184
Smith, Jno. B.	326	Webber, Jno. and Anna	196
Smith, Hettie	310	Welker, Mary	276
Smith, Alex	387	Wells, Aggie	499
Smith, Peter	382	Wells, Hannah	377
Smith, Jno.	382	Wells, Christey and Angeline	58
Smith, Avaline	362	West, Dina	273
Smith, Caroline	375	West, Ezekiel and Esther	366
Smith, Wm.	383	Whitener, Eliz. and Mary	329
Smith, Charles	324	Whitener, Emeline	374
Smith, Martena	520	Whittenburg, Jno. H. and Mary	476
Smyre, J. F. and Salena	272	Whitesides, Rebecca	56
Spencer, Eliz.	360	White, James and Susan	481
Springs, Elias and Sarah	223	White, R. A. and Eliza	481
Sprinkle, J. W. and Laura	288	White, Jas. H. and Peggy	504
Stowe, Gabriella	230	White, Jno., Robt. and Wm.	24
Stowe, Margt.	86, 572	Wilfong, Peter and Susan	457
Stowe, L. P. and Sallie	151	Wills,	479
Strain, Missouri	365	Wills, Eve Lineberger	480
Stroup, Cephas and Josephine	84	Wills, Drury, etc	274
Stroup, Wesley and Roxana	137	Wills, John	275
Stroup, Jonas and Rebecca	162	Wills, Eliz. Smith	388
Stroup Jason	172	Wills, Rufus and Barbara	18, 19
Stroup, Israel and Eliz.	312	Wills, Diana	275
Stroup, Moses	377	Wills, Rufus	276
Suggs, Leroy and Ann	85	Will of Mgt. Hoyle	413
Suggs, Thos. J.	86, 572	Wilson, Mrs. E. C.	509
Summerow, Susan	309	Wise, Nathan	323
Summey, Jonas and Mgt.	45	Withers	545
Summey, David and Ann	170	Withers, Elisha and children	545
Summey, Jacob and Mary	453	Withers, Geo.	546
Summey, Eusebius	260	Withers, Elisha	547
Summey, Andrew	167, 318	Withers, Elisha 2d	548
Swofford, Eliz.	407	Withers, Jno. and Isaac	549
Thompson, F. W. and Eliz.	187	Withers, Polly Rhyne	550
Thompson, Frances O.	463	Withers, Ellis and Logan	551
Thornburg, Jos. and Mary	453	Withers, Robt. B.	553
Thornburg, Moses and Letitia	507	Withers, Joel and Delilah	363
Thornburg, L. A.	159	Withers, Jeremiah	366
Tompkies, J. F. and Margt.	451	Withers, Anderson and Ann	81
Totherow, Jno. and Mary	108	Withers, Sam'l and Sallie	149
Totherow, Jonathan	35	Withers, Jno. S.	150
Totherow, Silas and Isabella	110	Withers, Eli	151
Tritt, Lavina	160	Withers, Senith	41
Underwood, Nancy J.	525	Wright, Susan	372
Vickers, Mary	238	Yount, Geo. W. and Mary	361
Vincent, Geo. W.	45		











GASTON COUNTY ART & HISTORY MUSEUM  
P. O. BOX 429  
DALLAS, N. C. 28034

